



DEPARTMENT OF
NATURAL
RESOURCES

OFFICE OF THE
COMMISSIONER OF
PUBLIC LANDS
1111 WASHINGTON
STREET SE
OLYMPIA WA 98504

360-902-1000
WWW.DNR.WA.GOV

MEMORANDUM

July 25, 2022

TO: Forest Practices Board

FROM: Saboor Jawad, Adaptive Management Program Administrator (AMPA) SJ
Saboor.Jawad@dnr.wa.gov | 360-742-7130

SUBJECT: Final Reports of Type N Experimental Studies in Hard and Soft Rocks

This memo transmits the final reports of two completed CMER studies to the Forest Practices Board. TFW Policy Committee received the findings report for both studies in January 2022. At their February 2022 meeting, TFW Policy Committee passed a consensus motion determining that both studies warrant action as is required of the committee to determine in the Forest Practices Board Manual Section 22.

This memo does not transmit the final TFW Policy Committee recommendations. The committee worked on developing alternatives and recommendations to the Board through the dispute resolution process in the first half of 2022. The dispute resolution process concluded on July 20, 2022. You will receive TFW Policy Committee's recommendations ahead of your planned field trip in the first week of October 2022. The recommendations package will also be delivered to you at your next regular meeting in November, 2022.

At your August, 2022 meeting, the Principal Investigators will present to you the findings of the following two studies:

1- Type N Experimental Buffer Treatment Project in Hard Rock Lithologies Phase II Extended Monitoring

This study evaluated riparian processes nine years post-harvest (2009-2017). Phase I of the study evaluated riparian processes two years post-harvest (2009-2011) and was delivered to Policy in 2018. Both phases of the study followed CMER's scientific protocols including review and approval of study design and the findings report by Landscape and Wildlife Scientific Association Group (LWAG), Riparian Scientific Association Group (RSAG), the Independent Scientific Peer Review (ISPR) and CMER. The study used a Before-After

Control-Impact (BACI) design to examine the responses of aquatic resources, conditions and processes to riparian buffer treatments along non-fish bearing perennial streams (Type N).

2- Effectiveness of Forest Practices Buffer Prescription on Perennial Non-fish-bearing Streams on Marine Lithologies in Western Washington (Soft Rock Study)

The Soft Rock Study evaluated riparian functions and processes for up to three years post-harvest. The study followed CMER's scientific protocols including review and approval of the study design and of the findings report by the Riparian Scientific Association Group (RSAG), the Independent Scientific Peer Review (ISPR) and CMER. Soft Rock is a companion study to the Hard Rock Study which delivered to Policy in 2018 and 2021.

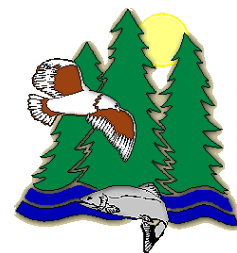
The Soft Rock Study also used a Before-After Control-Impact (BACI) design to examine the responses of riparian functions and processes to riparian buffer treatments along Type Np streams on incompetent or easily eroded marine sedimentary lithology.

Attachments:

- Final report of the Hard Rock Study Phase II
- Final report of the Soft Rock Study

Effectiveness of Experimental Riparian Buffers on Perennial Non-fish-bearing Streams on Competent Lithologies in Western Washington – Phase 2 (Nine Years after Harvest)

Aimee P. McIntyre, Marc P. Hayes, William J. Ehinger, Stephanie M. Estrella, Dave E. Schuett-Hames, Reed Ojala-Barbour, Greg Stewart and Timothy Quinn (technical coordinators)



Cooperative Monitoring
Evaluation & Research

July 2021

CMER #2021.07.27

This page intentionally left blank

**Effectiveness of Experimental Riparian Buffers on
Perennial Non-fish-bearing Streams on Competent Lithologies in
Western Washington – Phase 2 (9 Years after Harvest)**

Prepared by:

**Aimee P. McIntyre
Marc P. Hayes
William J. Ehinger
Stephanie M. Estrella
Dave E. Schuett-Hames
Reed Ojala-Barbour
Greg Stewart
Timothy Quinn**

Project Manager(s):

**Teresa Miskovic
Heather Gibbs
Lori Clark**

Prepared for the:

**Cooperative Management, Evaluation, and Research Committee (CMER)
The Landscape and Wildlife Advisory Group (LWAG) and
The Riparian Scientific Advisory Group (RSAG)**

**Washington State Forest Practices Board
Forest Practices Adaptive Management Program
Washington State Department of Natural Resources
Olympia, Washington**

Washington State Forest Practices Adaptive Management Program

The Washington State Forest Practices Board (FPB) has established an Adaptive Management Program (AMP) by rule in accordance with the Forests & Fish Report (FFR) and subsequent legislation. The purpose of this program is to:

Provide science-based recommendations and technical information to assist the FPB in determining if and when it is necessary or advisable to adjust rules and guidance for aquatic resources to achieve resource goals and objectives. The board may also use this program to adjust other rules and guidance. (Forest Practices Rules, WAC 222-12-045(1)).

To provide the science needed to support adaptive management, the FPB established the Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation and Research (CMER) committee as a participant in the program. The FPB empowered CMER to conduct research, effectiveness monitoring, and validation monitoring in accordance with WAC 222-12-045 and Board Manual Section 22.

Report Type and Disclaimer

This technical report contains scientific information from research or monitoring studies that are designed to evaluate the effectiveness of the forest practices rules in achieving one or more of the Forest and Fish performance goals, resource objectives, and/or performance targets. The document was prepared for the Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation and Research Committee (CMER) and was intended to inform and support the Forest Practices Adaptive Management program. The project is part of the Type N Riparian Effectiveness Program and was conducted under the oversight of the Landscape and Wildlife Scientific Advisory Group (LWAG) and the Riparian Scientific Advisory Group (RSAG).

This document was reviewed by CMER and was assessed through the Adaptive Management Program's independent scientific peer review process. CMER has approved this document for distribution as an official CMER document. As a CMER document, CMER is in consensus on the scientific merit of the document. However, any conclusions, interpretations, or recommendations contained within this document are those of the authors and may not reflect the views of all CMER members.

The Forest Practices Board, CMER, and all the participants in the Forest Practices Adaptive Management Program hereby expressly disclaim all warranties of accuracy or fitness for any use of this report other than for the Adaptive Management Program. Reliance on the contents of this report by any persons or entities outside of the Adaptive Management Program established by WAC 222-12-045 is solely at the risk of the user.

Proprietary Statement

This work was developed with public funding; as such, it is within the public use domain. However, the concept of this work originated with the Washington State Forest Practices Adaptive Management Program and the authors. As a public resource document, this work should be given proper attribution and be properly cited.

Full Reference

McIntyre, A.P., M.P. Hayes, W.J. Ehinger, S.M. Estrella, D.E. Schuett-Hames, R. Ojala-Barbour, G. Stewart and T. Quinn (technical coordinators). 2021. *Effectiveness of experimental riparian buffers on perennial non-fish-bearing streams on competent lithologies in western Washington – Phase 2 (9 years after harvest)*. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation and Research Report CMER 2021.07.27, Washington State Forest Practices Adaptive Management Program, Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA.

Author Contact Information

Robert E. Bilby

Former affiliation: Weyerhaeuser
rebilby@outlook.com

William J. Ehinger

Washington State Department of Ecology
william.ehinger@ecy.wa.gov

Stephanie M. Estrella

Washington State Department of Ecology
stephanie.estrella@ecy.wa.gov

Marc P. Hayes

Former affiliation: Washington Department
of Fish and Wildlife
aardvarkdiners33@gmail.com

Jay E. Jones

Weyerhaeuser
jay.jones@weyerhaeuser.com

Aimee P. McIntyre

Washington Department of Fish and
Wildlife
aimee.mcintyre@dfw.wa.gov

Reed Ojala-Barbour

Washington Department of Fish and
Wildlife
reed.ojala-barbour@dfw.wa.gov

Timothy Quinn

Washington Department of Fish and
Wildlife
timothy.quinn@dfw.wa.gov

Dave E. Schuett-Hames

Former affiliation: Northwest Indian
Fisheries Commission
dschuetthames@gmail.com

Greg Stewart

Northwest Indian Fisheries Commission
gstewart@nwifc.org

Jamie Thornton

Weyerhaeuser
jamie.thornton@weyerhaeuser.com

On request, this document is available in alternative formats for persons with disabilities. Please contact:

Forest Regulation Division
fpd@dnr.wa.gov
360-902-1400

Acknowledgements

We wholeheartedly thank the following staff for their commitment to field data collection and laboratory sample preparation and analysis. Thank you for the days spent in the field under all possible Pacific Northwest weather conditions, nights spent camping near study sites, hours spent scrutinizing samples in the lab, and all of the things that make field and lab staff good at the jobs that they do. This study could not have been successful without you:

Scott Anderson, Lara Boyd, Welles Bretherton, Adam Brown, Caitlin Budd, Jon Carr, Matthew Choowong, Tamara Clark, Allison Cook, Keith Douville, Christopher Dwight, Julie Englander, Charles Foxx, Jackie Garrett, Matt Groce, Scott Groce, Megan Grugett, Daniel Hale, Kyle Hawkins, Kaitlyn Jacobs, Erik Johnson, Jennifer Kienlen, Leah Kintner, Jacob Layman, Eric Lund, Robert Lundergan, Megan MacClellan, Maria Machado, Caitlin McIntyre, Charlotte Milling, Stephen Nelson, Rachel Norman, Andrew Pellkofer, Brian Pickering, Charlene Poggensee, David Reavill, Courtney Reutzel, Suzie Saunders, Liz Schotman, Tucker Seitz, Tyler Sorrell, Rachel Stendahl, Alicia Terepocki, Curtis Thompson, Molly Ware, Jacqueline Winter, Travis Zuehls

We are indebted to the following landowners and staff. Thank you for allowing continued access to study sites located on your land and informing us of management activities in and around study sites. There would have been no study without your participation and commitment:

Gifford Pinchot National Forest: Ken Bible, Todd Wilson

Hancock Forest Management: Tim McBride, David Mebust

Olympic National Forest: Martha Krueger, Betsy Howell, Chuck McDonald, Joel Nowak, Susan Piper

Rayonier: Alexis Frank, Christina Leid, Kyle Williams

The Nature Conservancy: Kyle Smith

Washington State Department of Natural Resources: Dean Adams, Cathy Baker, Joe Berry, Padraic Callahan, John Keller, Steve Ogden, Brian, Poehlein, Mike Potter, Wayde Schaible, John Schmeltz

We thank the following laboratories for assisting with analyses of study samples:

Cornell University Stable Isotope Laboratory: Kimberlee Sparks

Washington State Department of Ecology Manchester Environmental Laboratory: Dean Momohara, Nancy Rosenbower, Leon Wieks

We thank the Washington Conservation Corps for maintaining access trails to the study sites and for removing the flumes and associated equipment.

We are appreciative of those involved in review of report chapters through the University of Washington Independent Science Peer Review process:

Derek Booth (Executive Associate Editor), Charles Halpern (Associate Editor), Erkan Istanbuluoglu (Associate Editor), John Richardson (Associate Editor), Daniel Vogt (Managing Editor), and anonymous reviewers

Finally, we thank the Adaptive Management Program of the Forest and Fish Agreement and all the dedicated scientists that have populated CMER through the Phase II period of this study. In particular, we gratefully acknowledge the following individuals who provided comments and suggestions on drafts of report chapters, and the CMER Project Managers and Adaptive Management Program Administrators involved in the study:

CMER Reviewers: Harry Bell, Mark Hicks, Jenny Knoth, A.J. Kroll, Patrick Lizon, Doug Martin, Chris Mendoza, John Stednick

Project Managers: Charlene Andrade, Lori Clark, Heather Gibbs, Howard Haemmerle, Amy Kurtenbach, Eszter Munez

Adaptive Management Program Administrators: Hans Berge, Mark Hicks, Saboor Jawad

While we have done our best to recognize all of the people who have helped to facilitate the success of this study, invariably we will have missed some, which does not detract from the importance of their contributions.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

EXECUTIVE SUMMARY

Aimee McIntyre, Marc Hayes, William Ehinger, Stephanie Estrella, Dave Schuett-Hames, Reed Ojala-Barbour, Greg Stewart and Timothy Quinn ES-1

CHAPTER 1 – INTRODUCTION

Aimee McIntyre, Marc Hayes, William Ehinger, Stephanie Estrella, Dave Schuett-Hames, Reed Ojala-Barbour, Greg Stewart and Timothy Quinn 1-1

CHAPTER 2 – STUDY DESIGN

Aimee McIntyre, Marc Hayes, William Ehinger, Stephanie Estrella, Dave Schuett-Hames, Reed Ojala-Barbour, Greg Stewart and Timothy Quinn 2-1

CHAPTER 3 – STAND STRUCTURE, TREE MORTALITY, WOOD RECRUITMENT AND LOADING

Dave Schuett-Hames, Aimee McIntyre, Reed Ojala-Barbour and Greg Stewart 3-1

CHAPTER 4 – STREAM TEMPERATURE AND COVER

William Ehinger, Stephanie Estrella and Greg Stewart 4-1

CHAPTER 5 – STREAM DISCHARGE, TURBIDITY, AND SUSPENDED SEDIMENT EXPORT

Greg Stewart, William Ehinger and Stephanie Estrella 5-1

CHAPTER 6 – NITROGEN EXPORT

William Ehinger and Stephanie Estrella 6-1

CHAPTER 7 – STREAM CHANNEL CHARACTERISTICS

Aimee McIntyre, Reed Ojala-Barbour and Jay Jones 7-1

CHAPTER 8 – STABLE ISOTOPES

Bob Bilby, Aimee McIntyre, Reed Ojala-Barbour, Stephanie Estrella and Jamie Thornton 8-1

CHAPTER 9 – STREAM-ASSOCIATED AMPHIBIANS

Aimee McIntyre, Reed Ojala-Barbour, Marc Hayes, Jay Jones and Timothy Quinn 9-1

APPENDIX A – SUMMARY TABLE OF SIGNIFICANT RESPONSES A-1

GLOSSARY G-1

EXECUTIVE SUMMARY

Aimee McIntyre, Marc Hayes, William Ehinger, Stephanie Estrella, Reed Ojala-Barbour, Greg Stewart, Dave Schuett-Hames, and Timothy Quinn

Headwater streams are largely understudied relative to their frequency in the landscape, constituting approximately 65% of the total stream length on forestlands in western Washington. We evaluated the effectiveness of riparian forest management prescriptions in maintaining key aquatic conditions and processes affected by Forest Practices for small non-fish-bearing (Type N) headwater stream basins underlain by competent, “hard rock” lithologies (i.e., volcanic or igneous rocks) in western Washington (see Chapter 1 – *Introduction* in this report). We compared current prescriptions to two alternatives, one with longer riparian leave-tree buffers and one with no buffers. We looked at the magnitude, direction (positive or negative), and duration of change for riparian-related inputs and response of instream and downstream components. We evaluated riparian processes affecting in-channel wood recruitment and loading, stream temperature and shade, discharge, suspended sediment export, nutrient export, channel characteristics, and stable isotopes. To evaluate biological response, we selected stream-associated amphibians as a key response variable because they are one of the important biotic resources for protection in non-fish-bearing streams. The results of this study are intended to inform the efficacy of current Forest Practices (FP) rules, including how landowners can continue harvesting wood resources while protecting important headwater habitats and associated species, and meeting resource objectives outlined in the FP Habitat Conservation Plan (FP HCP; Schedule L-1, Appendix N).

We used a Before-After Control-Impact (BACI) study design with blocking to examine how key aquatic resources, conditions and processes responded to riparian buffer treatments. We collected a minimum of two years of pre-harvest data from 2006 until harvest began in 2008, and post-harvest data from 2009 (one year post-harvest) through 2016 or 2017, depending on the response variable (i.e., up to nine years post-harvest; see Chapter 2 – *Study Design* in this report). Study sites included 17 Type N stream basins located in managed second-growth conifer forests across western Washington in three physiographic regions (Olympic Mountains, Willapa Hills and Southern Cascades). Sites were restricted to Type N basins ranging from 12 to 54 ha (30 to 133 ac) underlain by relatively competent lithologies, primarily volcanic flow rocks and breccias, and that were known to support Coastal Tailed Frog (*Ascaphus truei*) and Olympic, Columbia, or Cascade Torrent Salamanders (*Rhyacotriton olympicus*, *R. kezeri*, or *R. cascadae*).

We evaluated four experimental treatments, including an unharvested **Reference** (i.e., withheld from harvest; n = 6) and three alternative riparian buffer treatments with clearcut harvest: **100% treatment** (a two-sided 50-ft [15.2-m] riparian buffer along the entire Riparian Management Zone [RMZ; n = 4]); **FP treatment** (a two-sided 50-ft [15.2-m] riparian buffer along at least 50% of the RMZ, consistent with the current Forest Practices buffer prescription for Type N streams [n = 3]); and **0% treatment** (clearcut harvest throughout the entire RMZ [n = 4]). The timber harvests and associated riparian buffer treatments were implemented between October 2008 and August 2009.

In-channel wood plays an important functional role in Pacific Northwest streams, influencing channel morphology and hydraulics, storage and routing of sediment and organic matter, aquatic

habitat, aquatic communities, and food resources. We found that harvest of timber in and adjacent to streamside riparian forests directly affected tree mortality, tree fall rates, wood recruitment to streams, and in-channel wood loading (pieces/m; see Chapter 3 – *Stand Structure, Tree Mortality, Wood Recruitment and Loading* in this report). The greatest post-harvest change in stand structure occurred in the 0% treatment and the unbuffered portions of the FP treatment where all riparian trees were removed during harvest. A pulse of large wood (≥ 10 cm [4 in] diameter) was recruited to streams adjacent to unbuffered reaches during harvest, with very little additional large wood recruitment in the following eight years. Windthrow was the dominant tree mortality agent in riparian buffers, with the highest mortality in the first two years post-harvest. The highest tree mortality rates and greatest reductions in density and basal area occurred in the FP treatment, where cumulative mortality eight years post-harvest was 51% and 56% of initial basal area and 50% and 68% of initial density for the RMZ and PIP buffers, respectively, compared to a cumulative mortality of 16% and 9% of basal area and 20% and 15% of initial density for the RMZ and PIP in the reference. Windthrow-associated tree fall in riparian buffers increased large wood recruitment to channels in the 100% and FP treatments. However, we found that most recruited trees (>80%) were suspended above the active stream channel. From two to eight years post-harvest, in-channel large wood loading (mean pieces per linear stream meter) continued to increase in the FP treatment, remained relatively stable in the 100% treatment, and decreased in the 0% treatment. The greatest increase in in-channel small wood loading (<10 cm [4 in] diameter) was in the 0% treatment in the two years post-harvest, and was comprised largely of logging slash from timber harvest of the streamside trees. Small wood loading continued to increase in the FP and 0% treatments through five years post-harvest and then declined in all buffer treatments.

Riparian vegetation is an important source of organic matter and macroinvertebrates, nutrients, and cool water to downstream reaches. The shading that this vegetation provides is a dominant control on stream temperature, which in turn is a critical environmental condition for many aquatic organisms and biological processes. Riparian shade decreased and water temperature increased in all buffer treatments after harvest (see Chapter 4 – *Stream Temperature and Cover* in this report). Canopy closure decreased by less than 10% in the 100% treatment but declined 32% in the FP treatment and 87% in the 0% treatment by three years post-harvest. After nine years, canopy closure returned to pre-harvest levels in the 100% treatment, but remained 15% and 27% below pre-harvest values at the FP and 0% treatments, respectively. The seven-day average temperature response increased in the 100% treatment by 1.1°C in the year immediately following harvest but returned to pre-harvest temperatures in the three years post-harvest. In the FP treatment, the temperature response ranged from +0.5 to +1.2°C and changed little throughout the post-harvest period, possibly from the ongoing loss of buffer trees to windthrow. In the 0% treatment, the temperature response was nearly 4°C in the first year after harvest but then steadily declined to a 0.8°C increase by nine years post-harvest. The greatest change in temperature occurred during the July–August period, but temperatures were also elevated in spring and fall at most locations. Substantial (>1.0°C) temperature responses within the harvest unit were attenuated downstream of the harvest unit where the stream had flowed through 100 m or more of unharvested forest or buffers wider than 50 ft. The primary driver of post-harvest temperature increases appeared to be loss of riparian cover. However, there was evidence that basin aspect may have influenced the magnitude of change; and in one locality, hyporheic flow may have mitigated higher temperature within a well-shaded downstream reach.

Changes in stream discharge, and in the sediment loads that are carried by those flows, have been long recognized as common, but highly variable, responses to timber harvest. We measured discharge and suspended sediment export in eight of the study sites, with four sites each (one of each buffer treatment) in the Olympic and Willapa Hills physiographic regions. Total water yield increased in all buffer treatment sites, but treatment effects varied with buffer treatment and climate, with sites receiving the most rainfall (i.e., Olympic block) and the greatest proportion of watershed area harvested (FP and 0% treatments) exhibiting the largest increases (see Chapter 5 – *Stream Discharge, Turbidity, and Suspended Sediment Export* in this report). On average, this study affirms prior literature reports that show discharges increasing 1 to 18 mm/yr for each percent of the watershed harvested, albeit with much variability as a function of buffer treatment, climate, and precipitation. Relative changes in flow were greatest for baseflows and median discharge, but specific discharges increased for all flows up to the 30-day recurrence interval in the FP and 0% treatment sites. Late summer discharge decreased in both 100% treatment sites through eight years post-harvest, presumably because of increased evapotranspiration rates in the residual vegetation during periods of little rainfall. In contrast, harvest did not change the magnitude of suspended sediment export regardless of buffer treatment. Over 11 years of the study, turbidity readings were very low over 95% of the time. Both turbidity and suspended sediment concentration increased with increasing discharge, typically during late fall and early winter storm events, and then rapidly declined. The basins appear to be supply-limited, with the quantity of exported sediment restricted to the quantity of sediment delivered to the stream from the adjacent uplands, and so additional flow (especially non-peak flow) has little ability to affect sediment transport. While discharge increased in all treatments after harvest, suspended sediment export events were episodic, poorly correlated with discharge, and not synchronized across all sites, suggesting that export magnitudes are unrelated to harvest.

Nutrients exported to downstream receiving waters may increase primary productivity, leading to decreases in instream dissolved oxygen from decomposition. Because the watersheds of western Washington drain to the sensitive, confined marine waters of Puget Sound, Grays Harbor, and Willapa Bay, nutrient loading is a potential environmental concern. We measured mean total nitrogen (N) and nitrate-N concentrations for nine years post-harvest in the same eight sites used in our discharge and suspended sediment export components of the study (see Chapter 6 – *Nitrogen Export* in this report). Nitrogen export increased in all treatment sites immediately after harvest, with variable increases among sites ranging from less than 10% to more than three-fold. The estimated change was greatest in the 0% treatment, intermediate in the FP treatment, and lowest in the 100% treatment. Controlling for treatment type, the increases corresponded to the proportion of the watershed harvested. Only the 0% treatment differed statistically from the other treatments. At seven and eight years post-harvest, the eight sites displayed no consistent response in nitrogen concentration or export to the buffer treatments or to the proportion of the watershed harvested: total-N export had declined from their immediate post-harvest levels at three sites and increased slightly at three sites, while nitrate-N export declined from post-harvest levels at four sites and increased slightly at two sites. Only one site, however, had recovered to pre-harvest export rates by eight years post-harvest.

Changes to wood recruitment and loading, stream flow and sediment transport from timber harvest can result in changes to physical stream channel characteristics, particularly channel dimensions and substrate sediment materials. Measurements in the 17 study basins in the years immediately pre-harvest, and again one, two, five and eight years post-harvest, showed some

systematic patterns (see Chapter 7 – *Stream Channel Characteristics* in this report). In the two years post-harvest, we estimated a decline in stream wetted and bankfull widths in the 0% treatment compared to the pre-harvest period after controlling for temporal changes in the reference. This pattern continued through eight years post-harvest. We also measured a post-harvest increase in the proportion of the stream channel dominated by fine sediment substrates in the 0% treatment in the two years post-harvest, which was still evident eight years post-harvest. A similar increase was also estimated for the FP treatment eight years post-harvest, but not in the other sample years. Finally, we estimated an increase in the proportion of the channel rise attributed to in-channel steps in the 0% treatment in all post-harvest sampling years. We suspect that post-harvest changes in stream channel characteristics, primarily in the 0% treatment, can be attributed at least in part to post-harvest increases in in-channel small and large wood recruitment and loading. Wood recruitment and loading increased in all buffer treatments as logging slash and windthrown trees from unharvested RMZs entered the stream channel during and after timber harvest. This may explain the decrease we observed in stream wetted and bankfull widths, despite the observed increase in flows that would normally encourage increases in channel width.

Stable isotope ratios are especially useful for identifying shifts in trophic system organization due to canopy modification, which other researchers have associated with an increase in the contribution of algae to the trophic support of streams. Samples of biofilm, litterfall, instream detritus, macroinvertebrates, and amphibian tissue were collected during the pre-harvest period and one, two and eight years post-harvest (see Chapter 8 – *Stable Isotopes* in this report). Not every group was sampled for all sites in all years (see Tables 8-1 and 8-2 for sample sizes). We found limited and inconsistent differences in carbon (^{13}C) and nitrogen (^{15}N) isotopic signatures among treatments; however, stable isotope signals suggested that the organic matter sources supporting stream biofilm did not appreciably change in response to the buffer treatments. Though we did not detect a notable difference in the biofilm isotopic values between the pre- and post-harvest period, we estimated a decrease in mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ for giant salamander larvae in the FP treatment and an increase in the 100% treatment in the two years post-harvest. Over this same period, we estimated a decrease in mean $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for gatherer invertebrates in the FP and 0% treatments. We found no evidence of an increase in algal content in the biofilm, thus challenging the hypothesis that canopy modification might increase trophic support from autotrophic sources. Our $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ versus $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ comparison of stable isotope data were also used to characterize stream-associated amphibian diet. Results indicated that Coastal Tailed Frog larvae were ingesting primarily biofilm. The post-metamorphic Coastal Tailed Frogs, torrent salamanders and giant salamanders, however, all exhibited stable isotope values that suggested a diet of aquatic predators and shredders, and terrestrial spiders.

Amphibians have experienced declines in local abundance and range contractions as a result of habitat loss and degradation, disease, and competition with introduced species. Stream-associated amphibians are frequently the dominant vertebrates in and along non-fish-bearing headwater streams. We observed the largest post-harvest response for Coastal Tailed Frog (see Chapter 9 – *Stream-associated Amphibians* in this report). In the two years post-harvest we estimated an increase in larval Coastal Tailed Frog density in the FP treatment compared to the pre-harvest period, after controlling for temporal changes in the reference; however, by eight years post-harvest we estimated substantial declines in larval density in all buffer treatments. In the two years post-harvest, post-metamorphic tailed frog density declined in the 100% treatment but increased in the 0% treatment. However, by eight years post-harvest we again estimated

substantial declines in density in the 100% and FP treatments, whereas the change in density in the 0% treatment no longer differed from that of the reference. We estimated an increase in torrent salamander density in the 0% treatment in the two years post-harvest; by eight years post-harvest this increase was no longer evident in the 0% treatment although we estimated a decline in the FP treatment. Finally, for giant salamanders we estimated an initial decline in density in the FP treatment in the two years post-harvest, however, by eight years post-harvest we had no evidence of a difference for any treatment. Our study was designed to evaluate treatment effects, not the mechanisms behind potential changes in amphibian abundance. However, stream temperature, overstory canopy, wood loading, sediment retention, flow dynamics, stream morphology, and nutrients all have been associated with amphibian abundance, and changes documented in these metrics following timber harvest likely explain some or all of the changes in amphibian abundances.

In summary, the greatest effects of alternative buffer treatments were observed in riparian stand condition, large wood recruitment and in-channel wood loading, stream shade and temperature, stream channel characteristics, and stream-associated amphibian densities (see *Appendix A* in this report). The 100% treatment was generally the most effective in minimizing changes from pre-harvest conditions, the FP was intermediate, and the 0% treatment was least effective. The collective effects of timber harvest were most apparent in the 0% treatment in the two years immediately post-harvest. For many metrics, the magnitude of harvest-related change observed for a given treatment diminished over time. The one clear exception to this generality was for the stream-associated amphibians. For these species, treatment effects were largely not evident in the two years post-harvest except for declines in giant salamander density in the FP treatment. However, substantial negative declines were recorded for Coastal Tailed Frog density in the eight years post-harvest, including for larvae in all buffer treatments and post-metamorphic individuals in the 100% and FP treatments. We also estimated a decline in torrent salamander density in the FP treatment in the eight years post-harvest. Continued monitoring of the amphibian response to treatment is strongly recommended to expand on our understanding of the long-term impacts of timber harvest and variable length buffers on stream-associated amphibians.

This page intentionally left blank.

CHAPTER 1 - INTRODUCTION

Aimee McIntyre, Marc Hayes, William Ehinger, Stephanie Estrella, Reed Ojala-Barbour, Greg Stewart, Dave Schuett-Hames, and Timothy Quinn

1-1. Introduction	1-2
1-2. References	1-3

1-1. INTRODUCTION

Washington State enacted the Forests and Fish Law in July 2001 (WFPB 2001). This was largely motivated by the listing, and potential further listings, of salmonid populations in Washington State as either endangered or threatened under the federal Endangered Species Act (ESA; US Fish and Wildlife Service, USFWS 1999), and the identification of hundreds of stream segments with water quality problems under the §303(d) of the federal Clean Water Act (CWA). The Forests and Fish Law, negotiated among federal, state, tribal and county governments and private forest landowners, was intended to improve and protect riparian habitat on non-federal forestlands in Washington State (hereafter, Forest Practices rules; USFWS 1999). Forest Practices rules were designed to develop biologically sound and economically practical solutions to meet four focal Performance Goals: (1) provide compliance with the ESA for aquatic and riparian-dependent species; (2) restore and maintain riparian habitat to support a harvestable supply of fish; (3) meet the requirements of the CWA for water quality, and; (4) keep the timber industry economically viable in the state of Washington.

Few studies had addressed the efficacy of riparian buffers along non-fish-bearing, perennial “headwater” streams (or Type Np Waters) at the time of Forest Practices negotiations. However, these small streams comprise more than 65% of the total stream length on forestlands in western Washington (Rogers and Cooke 2007). Furthermore, existing studies tended to be retrospective (e.g., Bisson *et al.* 2002; Raphael *et al.* 2002) or lack the power needed to fully inform Forest Practices for aquatic resources of interest (e.g., O'Connell *et al.* 2000; Jackson *et al.* 2001). The objective of the Type N Experimental Buffer Treatment Study in Hard Rock Lithologies (hereafter, Hard Rock Study) was to evaluate the effectiveness of the current westside riparian management zone (RMZ) rules for Type Np Waters in maintaining key aquatic conditions and processes affected by Forest Practices. This study was intended to address the key question (WADNR 2005, FPHCP, Appendix N):

Will the rules produce forest conditions and processes that achieve Resource Objectives as measured by the Performance Targets, while taking into account the natural spatial and temporal variability inherent in forest ecosystems? ¹

In the Hard Rock Study, we compared unharvested references to the current Forest Practices buffer prescription (FP treatment) and to experimental treatments that did not retain a riparian buffer in the RMZ (0% treatment) and that retained a riparian buffer throughout the entire RMZ (100% treatment). We provided information relevant to evaluating whether these riparian buffer prescriptions met the Performance Goals to provide compliance with the ESA for aquatic and riparian-dependent species and met the requirements of the CWA for water quality. We also evaluated whether buffer prescriptions met the Resource Objectives (i.e., key aquatic conditions and processes affected by Forest Practices) for large wood inputs, organic inputs, and hydrology

¹ Each Resource Objective consists of (1) a Functional Objective, or broad statement of objectives for the major watershed functions potentially affected by Forest Practices, and (2) a series of Performance Targets, or measurable criteria defining specific, attainable target forest conditions and processes.

from the Forest Practices Habitat Conservation Plan (FPHCP; WADNR 2005, Appendix N). In addition, we provided data and the analyses needed by the Washington State Department of Ecology to help determine compliance with water quality standards. The study commenced in 2006 and included up to three years of pre-harvest data collection depending on the response variable. Treatments were implemented over a period of 14 months. Post-harvest data were collected for up to nine years following harvest. Post-harvest sampling frequency and duration depended on the response variable. Results comparing the response among treatments up to three years following harvest were reported in McIntyre and colleagues (2018).

Though the original study supported only two years of post-harvest sampling, significant responses to harvest for some variables (e.g., stream temperature) led the Forest Practices Board to support continued post-harvest monitoring beyond those two years. Continued monitoring allowed us to evaluate trajectories of response variables that changed immediately after harvest, such as for stream temperature, and to detect potential lag effects for those for which a significant response was not detected in the two years following harvest (e.g., stream-associated amphibians). Results through nine years post-harvest are reported herein.

1-2. REFERENCES

- Bisson, P.A., M.G. Raphael, A.D. Foster and L.L.C. Jones. 2002. Influence of site and landscape features on vertebrate assemblages in small streams. Pages 61-72 in A.C. Johnson, R.W. Haynes, and R.A. Monserud (eds.) *Congruent management of multiple resources: proceedings from the wood compatibility initiative workshop*. U S Forest Service Pacific Northwest Research Station General Technical Report PNW-GTR 563, Portland, OR.
- Jackson, C.R., C.A. Sturm and J.M. Ward. 2001. Timber harvest impacts on small headwater stream channels in the coast ranges of Washington. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 37(6):1533-1549.
- McIntyre, A.P., M.P. Hayes, W.J. Ehinger, S.M. Estrella, D.E. Schuett-Hames and T. Quinn (technical coordinators). 2018. *Effectiveness of experimental riparian buffers on perennial non-fish-bearing streams on competent lithologies in western Washington*. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation and Research Report CMER 18-100, Washington State Forest Practices Adaptive Management Program, Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA. 883 p.
- O'Connell, M.A., J.G. Hallett, S.D. West, K.A. Kelsey, D.A. Manuwal and S.A. Pearson. 2000. *Effectiveness of riparian management zones in providing habitat for wildlife*. Final Report TFW-LWAG1-00-001, Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia.
- Raphael, M.G., P.A. Bisson, L.L.C. Jones and A.D. Foster. 2002. Effects of streamside forest management on the composition and abundance of stream and riparian fauna of the Olympic Peninsula. Pages 27-40 in A.C. Johnson, R.W. Haynes, and R.A. Monserud (eds.) *Congruent management of multiple resources: proceedings from the wood*

compatibility initiative workshop. U S Forest Service Pacific Northwest Research Station General Technical Report PNW-GTR 563, Portland, OR.

Rogers, L.W. and A.G. Cooke. 2007. *The 2007 Washington State forestland database*. Prepared for the USDA Forest Service. University of Washington, College of Forest Resources. Seattle, WA.

USFWS. 1999. *Forests and Fish Report*. US Fish and Wildlife Service and 11 other organizations. Washington Forest Protection Association, Olympia, WA.

WADNR. 2005. *Forest Practices Habitat Conservation Plan*. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA.

WFPB. 2001. *Washington Forest Practices: Rules, board manual and act*. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA.

CHAPTER 2 - STUDY DESIGN

Aimee McIntyre, Marc Hayes, William Ehinger, Stephanie Estrella, Reed Ojala-Barbour, Greg Stewart, Dave Schuett-Hames, and Timothy Quinn

List of Figures	2-2
List of Tables	2-2
List of Appendix 2A Figures	2-3
2-1. Resource Objectives and Response Variables.....	2-4
2-2. Site Selection Criteria.....	2-4
2-3. Experimental Treatments.....	2-6
2-4. Site Identification and Blocking	2-8
2-5. Study Timeline	2-15
2-6. Unanticipated Disturbance Events	2-17
2-7. Statistical Analysis Approach.....	2-19
2-8. Scope of Inference.....	2-20
2-9. References	2-21
2-10. Appendix 2A – Aerial overview of study sites in the year following harvest	2-24

LIST OF FIGURES

Figure 2-1. Schematic of the four experimental treatments included in the Hard Rock Study ..2-9

Figure 2-2. Distribution of study sites and treatments for the Hard Rock Study..... 2-14

LIST OF TABLES

Table 2-1. Site selection criteria and associated limits by category for the Hard Rock Study ...2-7

Table 2-2. Treatments, site codes and physical characteristics of study sites used in the Hard Rock Study 2-12

Table 2-3. Distribution of reference and treatment sites included in the Hard Rock Study across landowners by block 2-15

Table 2-4. Timing and duration of measurements for each response variable included in the Hard Rock Study for pre-harvest and post-harvest sample years 2-16

Table 2-5. Results of field and aerial photo evaluations of windthrow for study sites included in the Hard Rock Study 2-18

Table 2-6. Number of days with storm- or hurricane-force winds in the area of study sites included in the Hard Rock Study during the study period..... 2-18

Table 2-7. Alpha (α) level used for each response category 2-20

LIST OF APPENDIX 2A FIGURES

Appendix Figure 2-1. Study basin map legend for Type N Waters, sensitive sites and other features for sites included in the Hard Rock Study..... 2-24

Appendix Figure 2-2. Olympic block reference 2-25

Appendix Figure 2-3. Olympic block 100% treatment..... 2-26

Appendix Figure 2-4. Olympic block FP treatment..... 2-27

Appendix Figure 2-5. Olympic block 0% treatment..... 2-28

Appendix Figure 2-6. Willapa 1 block: reference, FP treatment and 100% treatment..... 2-29

Appendix Figure 2-7. Willapa 1 block 0% treatment 2-30

Appendix Figure 2-8. Willapa 2 block reference 1 2-31

Appendix Figure 2-9. Willapa 2 block FP treatment, harvested in 2016..... 2-32

Appendix Figure 2-10. Willapa 2 block reference 2..... 2-33

Appendix Figure 2-11. Willapa 2 block 100% treatment 2-34

Appendix Figure 2-12. Willapa 2 block 0% treatment 2-35

Appendix Figure 2-13. Willapa 3 block reference..... 2-36

Appendix Figure 2-14. Willapa 3 block 100% treatment 2-37

Appendix Figure 2-15. South Cascade block reference..... 2-38

Appendix Figure 2-16. South Cascade block: 0% treatment and FP treatment..... 2-39

2-1. RESOURCE OBJECTIVES AND RESPONSE VARIABLES

We designed this study to evaluate whether current westside riparian management zone (RMZ) prescriptions for non-fish-bearing, perennial (Type Np) waters maintained key aquatic conditions and process affected by Washington State Forest Practices. Resource Objectives for watershed functions affected by forest practices include:

- 1) **Heat/Water Temperature:** Provide cool water by maintaining shade, groundwater temperature, flow, and other watershed processes controlling stream temperature.
- 2) **Large Wood/Organic Inputs:** Develop riparian conditions that provide complex habitats for recruiting large wood and litter.
- 3) **Sediment:** Provide clean water and substrate and maintain channel-forming processes by minimizing to the maximum extent practicable the delivery of management-induced coarse and fine sediment to streams (including timing and quantity) by protecting stream bank integrity, providing vegetative filtering, protecting unstable slopes, and preventing the routing of sediment to streams.
- 4) **Hydrology:** Maintain surface and groundwater hydrologic regimes (magnitude, frequency, timing, and routing of stream flows) by disconnecting road drainage from the stream network, preventing increases in peak flows causing scour, and maintaining the hydrologic continuity of wetlands.

Selected response variables were related to Resource Objectives and included riparian vegetation, wood recruitment and loading, stream temperature, discharge, nutrient export, litterfall and detritus export, turbidity, channel characteristics, periphyton, macroinvertebrate export, stream-associated amphibian demographics, downstream fish, and stable isotopes (**Table 2-4**). Stream-associated amphibians were selected as a key response variable because stakeholder scientists that participated in negotiations leading to the development of current Forest Practices rules identified them as one of the important biotic resources for protection in non-fish-bearing (Type N) Waters (USFWS 1999).

2-2. SITE SELECTION CRITERIA

The inclusion of stream-associated amphibian species as a response variable placed important constraints on site selection (**Table 2-1**). Six of the seven Forest Practices (FP)-designated amphibians occur exclusively ($n = 5$) or largely ($n = 1$) in westside forestlands of Washington State. We selected sites in western Washington that supported Coastal Tailed Frog (*Ascaphus truei*) and Olympic, Columbia, and Cascade Torrent Salamanders (*Rhyacotriton olympicus*, *R.*

kezeri, and *R. cascadae*).¹ Although Coastal (*Dicamptodon tenebrosus*) and Cope’s (*D. copei*) Giant Salamanders are not FP-designated amphibians, they were included in the study for two reasons: (1) they co-occur with designated species throughout the study area; and (2) Cope’s Giant Salamander, along with the Coastal Tailed Frog, occurs throughout the study area and was appropriate for evaluating amphibian genetic responses (Spear *et al.* 2019). The site selection process is outlined in detail in McIntyre and colleagues (2009).

We limited site selection to the three westside physiographic regions with the greatest number of FP-designated amphibians (Olympic Mountains, Willapa Hills and Southern Cascades south of the Cowlitz River; Jones *et al.* 2005). We limited sites to those less than 1,067 m (3,500 ft) and 1,219 m (4,000 ft) elevation in the Olympic and South Cascade physiographic regions, respectively, because FP-designated amphibians rarely occur above 1,219 m (4,000 ft) elevation in Washington State and the upper elevation limit declines with increasing latitude (Dvornich *et al.* 1997). We did not impose an upper elevation limit in the Willapa Hills because the maximum elevation (Boisfort Peak: 948 m [3,110 ft]) is within the range of all amphibian species. We limited sites to those with a slope between 5% and 50% (3 and 27 degrees) to encompass the range of stream gradients within which FP-designated amphibians are typically found (Adams and Bury 2002). We included only sites composed of competent lithology, or those that could potentially be competent depending on weathering and age (as identified by Patrick Pringle, formerly with WADNR), because some FP-designated amphibians tend to occur more frequently on these types of lithology (Dupuis *et al.* 2000; Wilkins and Peterson 2000). Finally, since Coastal Tailed Frogs rarely reproduce in small first-order basins in western Washington (Hayes *et al.* 2006), we restricted site selection to include second-order streams (Strahler 1952); however, we later relaxed the stream order criteria to include first- to third-order streams to obtain the desired number of study sites.

To maximize the influence of the buffer treatments and to reduce confounding effects we designed the study so that harvest units would encompass the entire Type N basin when possible. We also wanted harvest unit size to represent operational forest practices (McIntyre *et al.* 2009). Interviews with landowners revealed that the typical minimum unit size was about 12 ha (30 ac); maximum harvest unit size is limited by Forest Practices to 49 ha (120 ac; WFPB 2001). Thus, sites were limited to basins within that range.² Subsequently, we relaxed the criterion to include basins up to 54 ha (133 ac) to obtain the desired number of study sites. To ensure that downstream fish response³ was not confounded by other management activities, we required at least 75 m (246 ft) of stream below the upstream extent of fish distribution (F/N break) that lacked an incoming tributary.

¹ The remaining three Forest Practices-designated amphibians not covered in our study include the Rocky Mountain Tailed Frog (*A. montanus*), and Dunn’s (*Plethodon dunni*) and Van Dyke’s (*P. vandykei*) Salamanders. Rocky Mountain Tailed Frog could not be included because it occurs exclusively in southeastern Washington, an area not included in our study. The two plethodons were not included because they breed and lay eggs on land, and have no free-living (i.e., aquatic) larval stage. Thus, they require different sampling techniques than the focal species in this study.

² Unless an exception is granted after review by an interdisciplinary science team.

³ Downstream fish response was only included through the two years following harvest. Results are reported in the previously published report, McIntyre and colleagues 2018.

Inclusion of study sites relied on commitments that landowners manage them according to treatment specifications (i.e., harvest layout and timing). We requested that landowners commit to completing timber harvest and associated buffer treatments between April 2008 through March 2009. We limited sites to those with at least 70% of the basin area with stands between 30 and 80 years of age at the time of harvest, because the average minimum stand age at harvest is 30 years and harvest of stands over 80 years is infrequent in Washington State. Finally, because multiple ownership of the same study site would greatly complicate the coordination and implementation of treatments, we limited sites to those for which more than 80% of the Type N basin had a single landowner.

Selection of study sites began in June 2004 and continued through August 2006. We used a Geographic Information System (GIS) in ArcMap (ESRI 2004) to identify Type Np basins meeting geographic range, elevation, stream gradient, lithology and stream order site selection criteria (**Table 2-1**). We conducted on-site surveys to validate lithology type, stream gradient and stand age. For those meeting site selection criteria, we conducted surveys to establish amphibian occupancy. On-site electrofishing surveys were conducted between December 2005 and June 2006 to verify the location of the F/N break (WFPB 2002). Field surveys revealed inaccuracies in the hydrology layer used to determine stream order, so we relaxed our criteria to include a few first- and third-order sites for which we had already determined FP-designated amphibian presence.

2-3. EXPERIMENTAL TREATMENTS

We established four treatments: three buffer treatments with clearcut harvest and riparian buffers of variable length, and a reference (i.e., control) with no timber harvest (**Figure 2-1**):

- 1) **Reference** (REF, n = 6): unharvested reference with no timber harvest activities within the entire study site during the study period,
- 2) **100% treatment** (100%, n = 4): clearcut harvest with a no-harvest riparian leave-tree buffer (i.e., two-sided 50-ft [15.2-m]) throughout the RMZ,
- 3) **Forest Practices treatment** (FP, n = 3): clearcut harvest with current Forest Practices no-harvest riparian leave-tree buffer (i.e., two-sided 50-ft [15.2-m]) along $\geq 50\%$ of the RMZ, and
- 4) **0% treatment** (0%, n = 4): clearcut harvest with no riparian leave-tree buffer retained within the RMZ.

Table 2-1. Site selection criteria and associated limits by category for the Hard Rock Study, 2004–2006.

Category	Criterion	Limit
FP-designated amphibian presence	Geographic range	Olympic Mountains, Willapa Hills, and South Cascade south of the Cowlitz River physiographic regions of Washington State
	Elevation	<1,067 m (3,500 ft) for the Olympic region <1,219 m (4,000 ft) for the South Cascade region No limit for the Willapa Hills region
	Stream gradient	5–50% (3–27 degrees)
	Lithology	Competent (or any lithology that could potentially be competent, i.e., potentially producing long-lasting large clasts or coarse grain sizes)
	Stream order	Second-order stream basins
Fish presence	Stream network	Minimum of 75 m (246 ft) of stream between the F/N break and nearest downstream tributary intersection
Landowner/operational considerations	Type N basin size	12–49 ha (30–120 ac)
	Stand age	30–80 years old
	Harvest timing	Buffer treatments: harvest Apr 2008–Mar 2009; References: no harvest
	Area owned	>80% owned by single landowner

Clearcut harvest was applied throughout the Type Np basin in sites with a riparian buffer treatment and, except for the length of the riparian buffer in the RMZ, harvest followed Forest Practices rules. Buffer width of 50 ft (15.2 m) is the horizontal distance from the bankfull channel. In all treatments, a 30-ft (9.1-m) equipment limitation zone (ELZ) was maintained along all Type Np and Ns (i.e., seasonal) Waters (WAC 222-30-021(2)), and no harvest activities were conducted on any potentially unstable slopes (WAC 222-16-050 (1)(d)). In the 100% and FP treatment sites, RMZ buffers were required for the five categories of sensitive sites WAC 222-16-010): side-slope⁴ and headwall⁵ seeps, headwater springs⁶, Type Np intersections⁷ and

⁴ A seep with perennial water at or near the surface throughout the year, located within 100 ft (30.5 m) of a Type Np Water, on side-slopes greater than 20%, connected to the stream channel via overland flow, and characterized by loose substrate and fractured bedrock, excluding muck.

⁵ A seep with perennial water at or near the surface throughout the year, located at the toe of a cliff or other steep topographical feature at the head of a Type Np Water, connected to the stream channel via overland flow and characterized by loose substrate and/or fractured bedrock.

⁶ A permanent spring at the head of a perennial channel and coinciding at the uppermost extent of perennial flow.

⁷ The intersection of two or more Type Np Waters.

alluvial fans⁸. Riparian buffers on headwall and side-slope seeps require a 50-ft (15.2-m) no-harvest buffer around the outer perimeter of the perennially saturated area. Riparian buffers on Type Np intersections and headwater springs require a 56-ft (17.1-m) radius no-harvest buffer centered on the feature. No harvest is allowed within alluvial fans.

We identified all Type Np and Ns Waters and the locations of all sensitive sites according to Forests and Fish rules. All features were mapped in the field using Trimble Global Positioning Systems (GPS), which were differentially corrected using Pathfinder Office software and integrated into GIS (ArcMap). We created maps displaying Type Np and Ns Waters and locations of sensitive sites, headwalls, and road crossings (**Appendix 2A; Appendix Figures 2-1 through 2-16**).

The buffered length of the streams in FP treatment sites was determined by FP rules, which require a two-sided, 50-ft (15-m) wide buffer along a minimum of 50% of the length of the Type Np stream. Non-fish-bearing streams <1,000 ft (305 m) and ≥1,000 ft require a minimum of 300-ft (91-m) and 500-ft (152-m) length riparian buffer, respectively, located directly upstream of the F/N break, with additional riparian buffers centered on sensitive sites. All study sites were ≥1,000 ft (305 m), requiring a minimum 500-ft (152-m) length buffer. The configuration of the riparian buffer on a Type Np Water is subject to stream dendritic patterns and the number and location of sensitive sites. To determine the configuration at our sites, we located sensitive sites in the field 12 June to 1 November 2006. The application of FP rules at the three FP treatment sites resulted in riparian buffer lengths of 55%, 62% and 73%. In addition, due to regulatory and/or logistic constraints (e.g., buffers required on unstable slopes and downstream fish-bearing waters), 2 to 15% of the basin area was not harvested in four riparian buffer treatment sites (specifically, the 100% treatments in the Olympic and Willapa 2 blocks, and the 0% treatments in the Willapa 2 and South Cascade blocks; **Table 2-2**).

2-4. SITE IDENTIFICATION AND BLOCKING

Though 35,957 Type Np basins were identified within our geographic scope of interest (Olympic Mountains, Willapa Hills and Southern Cascades physiographic regions), only 17 basins remained for inclusion in our study after selection criteria were applied and landowner and timber harvest constraints were considered. Sites consisted of first-, second- and third-order Type Np stream basins located in managed second-growth forests on private, state, and federal forestlands across western Washington. Stands were 30 to 80 years old and dominated by Douglas-fir (*Pseudotsuga menziesii*) and western hemlock (*Tsuga heterophylla*). Sites were in areas dominated by competent lithology types (largely basaltic) with average Type Np channel gradients ranging from 14 to 34% and catchment areas ranging from 12 to 54 ha (30 to 133 ac). Cumulative stream lengths ranged from 325 to 2,737 m (1,066 to 8,980 ft; **Table 2-2**). Sites were located along tributaries of the Clearwater, Humptulips and Wishkah Rivers in the Olympic physiographic region (n = 4); the North, Willapa, Nemah, Grays, and Skamokawa Rivers, and Smith Creek in the Willapa Hills physiographic region (n = 10); and the Washougal River and Trout Creek in the South Cascade physiographic region (n = 3; **Figure 2-2**).

⁸ An erosional landform consisting of a cone-shaped deposit of water-borne, often coarse-sized, sediments.

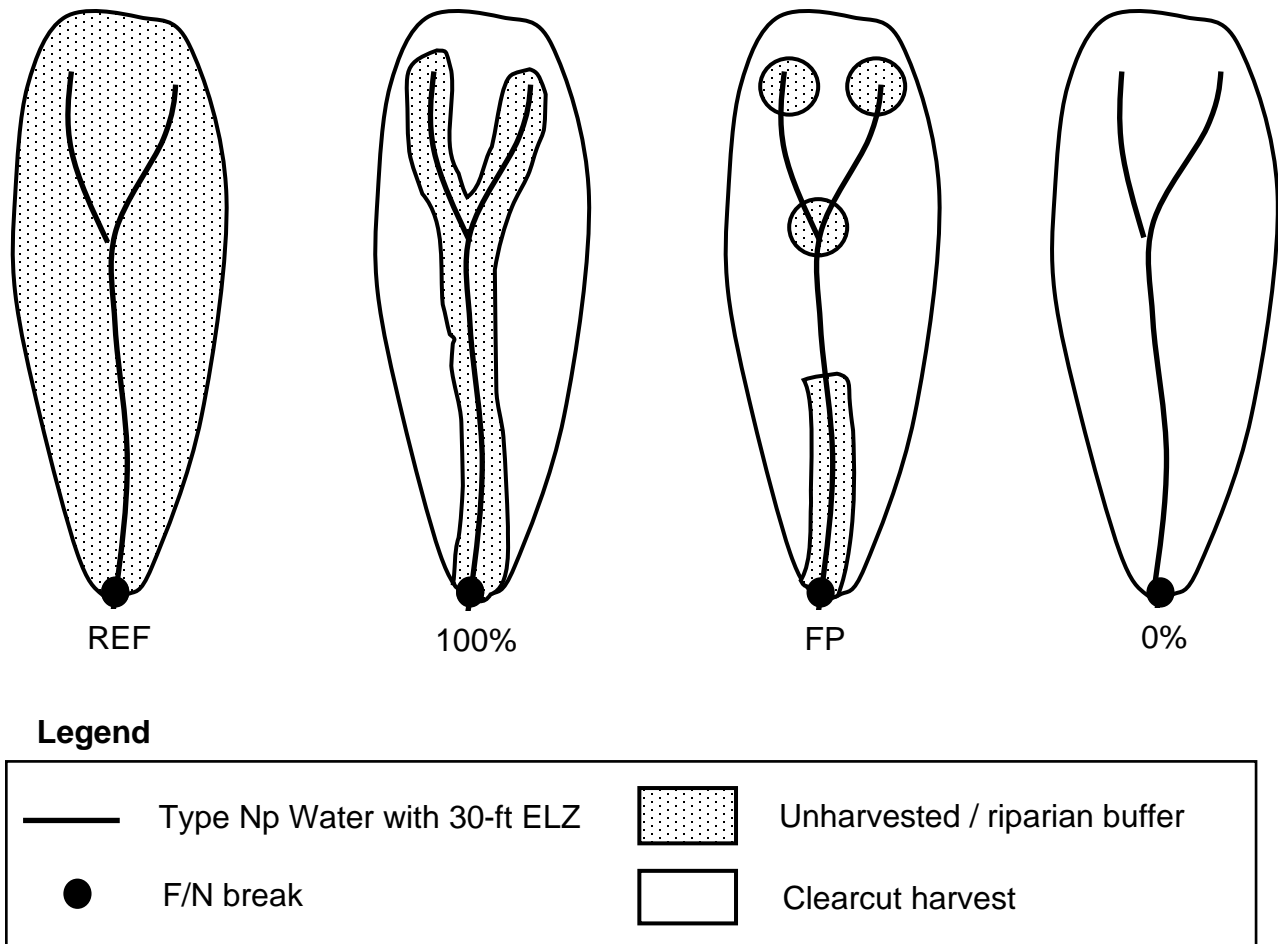


Figure 2-1. Schematic of the four experimental treatments included in the Hard Rock Study. Treatments included unharvested references (REF) and sites receiving a clearcut harvest with one of three, two-sided 50-ft (15.2 m) buffer treatments along the Type Np Water riparian management zone (RMZ): 100% of the stream length buffered (100%), $\geq 50\%$ of the stream length buffered (Forest Practice, FP), and no buffer (0%). FP and 100% treatments include 56-ft (17.1-m) radius buffers around Type Np intersections and the uppermost extent of perennial flow. All streams are protected by a two-sided 30-ft (9.1-m) equipment limitation zone (ELZ).

We blocked (grouped) study sites geographically within each physiographic region (i.e., Olympic, Willapa Hills, and South Cascade) to minimize variability (e.g., regional differences) and assigned sites within each block to one of the four treatments. Assignment of treatments was random when possible; however, we were unable to assign some treatments to particular sites. For example, unharvested references were assigned only to public ownership lands because private landowners would not agree to exclude sites from harvest for the duration of the study. Conversely, federal regulations prevented application of buffer treatments on National Forest sites. As a result, only state forestlands (Washington Department of Natural Resources) were available for the full complement of treatments. In addition, physical constraints (including a lack of suitable low-gradient reaches for flume installation and/or inaccessibility due to snow in

winter and spring) limited measurement of downstream exports to eight of the sites. Study site codes are based on the geographic block and treatment (**Table 2-2**).

Given these constraints, we randomized treatment assignments within blocks to the extent possible, as follows:

- 1) **Olympic:** Treatments were randomly assigned to the four sites in this physiographic region, yielding a single block (OLYM). All four sites were suitable for assessing export variables.
- 2) **Willapa Hills:** Ten sites were available in the Willapa Hills region. Eight were distributed across the coastal region; two were located south and east of these. We created two blocks, each with four sites, from the coastal region. Of these, only five sites (four on state forestland and one on private land) were suitable for evaluating downstream fish responses (i.e., they had the required 75 m downstream reach necessary for evaluating fish response, which was included only in the evaluation through Post 2, see McIntyre et al. 2018). To ensure one complete block representative of all treatments was available to evaluate the downstream fish response, we assigned treatments to sites as follows. First, the site on private land was assigned a buffer treatment. Of the four state-owned sites, two were randomly chosen as unharvested reference sites and randomly assigned to one of the two coastal Willapa Blocks, Willapa 1 (WIL1) and Willapa 2 (WIL2). The remaining two state-owned sites and the private site suitable for evaluating fish response were randomly assigned to the three buffer treatments to complete assignment in the WIL1 block. All sites in WIL1 were suitable for assessing export variables.

The remaining coastal state-owned reference site was grouped with the remaining three coastal sites, which were randomly assigned to one of three buffer treatments in the WIL2 block. Due to unfavorable economic conditions, harvest of the FP treatment site in the WIL2 block was postponed, so it served as a second reference in this block.⁹ None of these sites were included in the assessment of export variables or downstream fish response.

The two sites located south and east of the eight coastal sites were grouped as the Willapa 3 (WIL3) block. One was assigned the reference treatment due to biological constraints (presence of marbled murrelet habitat); the other was assigned the 100% buffer treatment due to slope instability. Neither was included in the assessment of export variables.

- 3) **South Cascade:** Three sites were included in the South Cascade (CASC) block. One was in the Gifford Pinchot National Forest and could only be assigned the reference treatment. We assigned buffer treatments randomly to the two remaining sites, FP and 0%. None of the sites in this block were included in the assessment of export variables.

⁹ This second WIL2 reference site was harvested as an FP treatment in 2016 between the Post 7 and Post 8 sample years, after which it was treated differently in analyses depending on the response metric. See individual chapters for details.

Ultimately, reference and treatment sites were distributed across federal, state and private timberlands as follows: two references located on national forestlands, three on state lands, and one on private land; three 100% treatment sites on state lands and one on private land; two FP treatment sites on state lands and one on private land; and two 0% treatment sites on state lands and two on private lands (**Table 2-3**). References located on federal national forestlands may have been subjected to a different management history, including extent and frequency of harvest; however, their inclusion as references still allows us to account for temporal variation of forested stands in western Washington in the absence of active timber harvest. Overall, four references were located on state and private lands actively managed for timber production.

Table 2-2. Treatments, site codes and physical characteristics of study sites used in the Hard Rock Study. Type Np Length is the cumulative length of all perennial, non-fish-bearing tributaries in the study basin. Mainstem Length is the length of the mainstem tributary. Bankfull Width is the mean of the mainstem channel in the pre-harvest period.

Block	Treatment	Study Site Codes	Basin Area (ha [ac])	Type Np Length (m [ft])	Mainstem Length (m [ft])	Elevation (m [ft])	Stream Gradient (%)	Lithology	Bankfull Width (m [ft])	Aspect
Olympic	Reference	OLYM-REF	54 (133)	2,737 (8,980)	1387 (4,551)	163 (535)	18	Basalt flows and flow breccias	2.6 (8.5)	N
	100%	OLYM-100%	28 (68)	1,949 (6,394)	689 (2,260)	72 (236)	27	Tectonic breccia	2.0 (6.6)	NE
	Forest Practices	OLYM-FP	17 (41)	1,070 (3,510)	223 (7,32)	277 (909)	25	Basalt flows and flow breccias	1.0 (3.3)	SE
	0%	OLYM-0%	13 (32)	637 (2,090)	323 (1,060)	233 (764)	31	Basalt flows and flow breccias	1.6 (5.2)	W
Willapa 1	Reference	WIL1-REF	12 (30)	589 (1,932)	467 (1,532)	200 (656)	19	Basalt flows and flow breccias	1.3 (4.3)	SW
	100%	WIL1-100%	31 (76)	1,029 (3,376)	564 (1,850)	198 (650)	18	Basalt flows and flow breccias	1.9 (6.2)	SW
	Forest Practices	WIL1-FP	15 (37)	325 (1,066)	325 (1,066)	197 (646)	19	Basalt flows and flow breccias	1.3 (4.3)	SW
	0%	WIL1-0%	28 (69)	1,525 (5,003)	524 (1,719)	87 (285)	16	Terraced deposits	1.9 (6.2)	NE
Willapa 2	Reference 1 ¹	WIL2-REF1	19 (48)	653 (2,142)	636 (2,087)	183 (600)	34	Basalt flows and flow breccias	1.9 (6.2)	W
	Reference 2	WIL2-REF2	16 (41)	816 (2,677)	375 (1,230)	228 (748)	18	Basalt flows and flow breccias	1.2 (3.9)	SE
	100%	WIL2-100%	26 (65)	1,257 (4,124)	797 (2615)	22 (72)	21	Basalt flows and flow breccias	1.8 (5.9)	SW

Block	Treatment	Study Site Codes	Basin Area (ha [ac])	Type Np Length (m [ft])	Mainstem Length (m [ft])	Elevation (m [ft])	Stream Gradient (%)	Lithology	Bankfull Width (m [ft])	Aspect
	0%	WIL2-0%	17 (42)	933 (3,061)	745 (2,444)	159 (522)	21	Basalt flows	2.4 (7.9)	E
Willapa 3	Reference	WIL3-REF	37 (92)	2,513 (8,245)	1,342 (4,403)	241 (791)	14	Basalt flows	1.7 (5.6)	SW
	100%	WIL3-100%	23 (58)	1,359 (4,459)	984 (3,228)	351 (1,152)	19	Basalt flows	2.1 (6.9)	SE
South Cascade	Reference	CASC-REF	50 (122)	1,080 (3,543)	800 (2,625)	601 (1,972)	21	Tuffs and tuff breccias	2.0 (6.6)	N
	Forest Practices	CASC-FP	26 (64)	822 (2,697)	526 (1,726)	450 (1,476)	16	Andesite flows	1.5 (4.9)	E
	0%	CASC-0%	14 (36)	420 (1,378)	420 (1,378)	438 (1,437)	29	Andesite flows	1.7 (5.6)	SE

¹ WIL2-REF1 was originally assigned the FP treatment, but harvest was delayed. It was used as a second reference in the Willapa 2 block until its harvest in 2016. Subsequently, it was not included in analyses of most responses, except for stream temperature and cover (see **Section 2-5**. Study Timeline in this report).

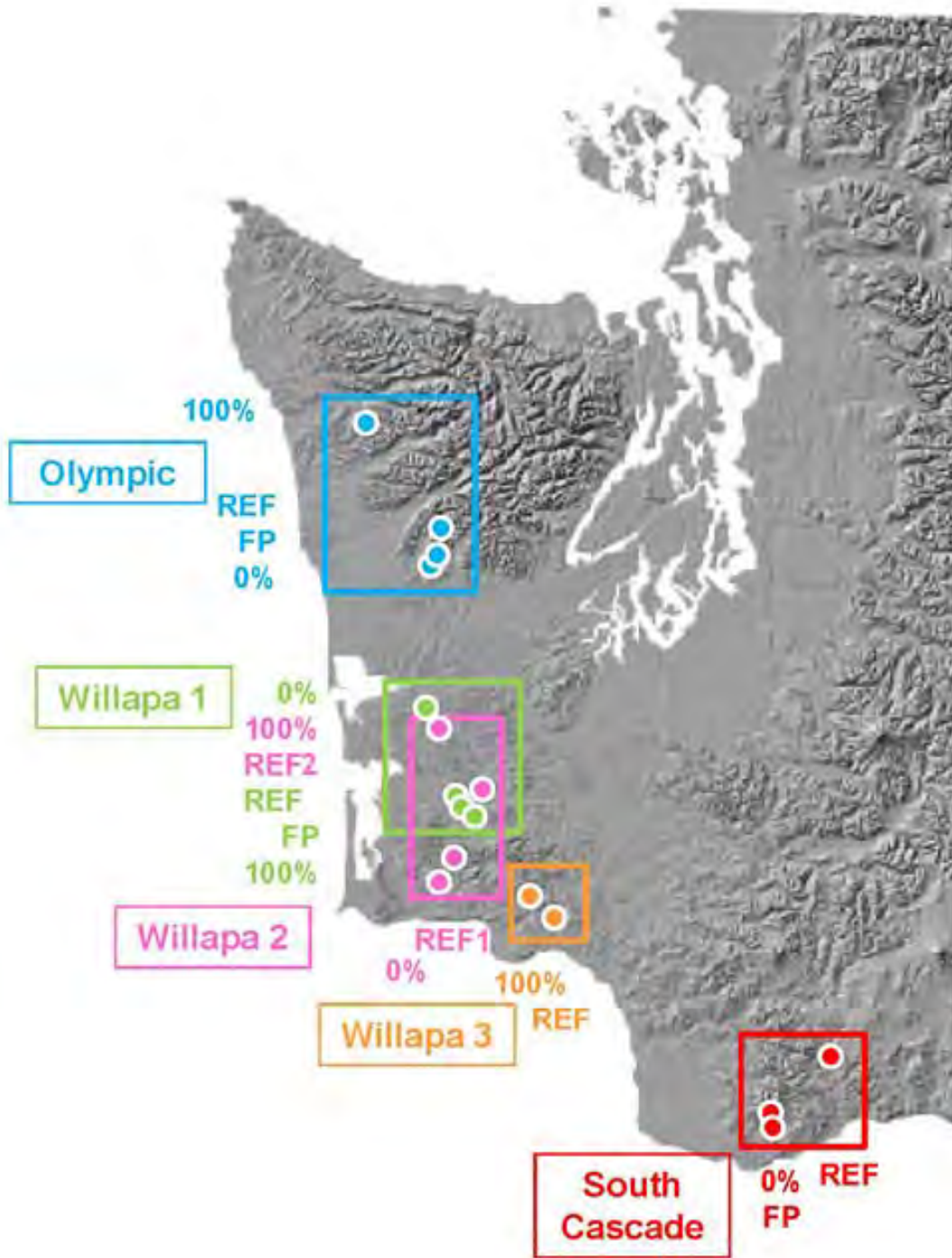


Figure 2-2. Distribution of study sites and treatments for the Hard Rock Study, 2006–2017. Sites are grouped (blocked) geographically (color coded). REF is the reference treatment (unharvested control) and 100%, FP, and 0% are the 100%, Forest Practices ($\geq 50\%$) and 0% riparian buffer treatments, respectively.

Table 2-3. Distribution of reference and treatment sites included in the Hard Rock Study across landowners by block. The Willapa 2 block had two references and was missing an FP treatment until 2016 (see **Section 2-5.** Study Timeline); the Willapa 3 block only had a reference and a 100% treatment; and the CASC block did not have a 100% treatment.

Block	REF	100%	FP	0%
OLYM	National Forest	State	Private	Private
WIL1	State	State	State	Private
WIL2	State (1) & Private (1)	Private	NA	State
WIL3	State	State	NA	NA
CASC	National Forest	NA	State	State

2-5. STUDY TIMELINE

Pre-harvest sampling began in 2006 and continued through 2008 (i.e., Pre 3, Pre, 2, and Pre 1), although data were not collected for all response variables in all pre-harvest years (**Table 2-4**). Harvest timing and duration varied among study sites. Harvest of the first site began in July 2008 and harvest of the last site was completed in August 2009. Average duration of harvest was four months (see McIntyre *et al.* 2018, Chapter 3 – *Management Prescriptions*). Post-harvest sampling began in 2009 (Post 1) and continued for two to nine years depending on the response variable and timing of harvest. Some metrics, including stream temperature, discharge, and turbidity, were monitored continuously, while others were sampled in discrete periods (**Table 2-4**). Pre- and post-harvest years for stream temperature, discharge, turbidity, and nutrient export depended on the harvest dates and varied among sites. Litterfall input and detritus export, biofilm and periphyton, macroinvertebrate export, and downstream fish were only evaluated for two years following harvest. These two-year responses are discussed in McIntyre and colleagues (2018).

The WIL2-REF1 site was originally assigned the FP treatment, but harvest was delayed until January 2016, between the Post 7 and Post 8 sample years. Consequently, we included it as a reference for most response variables, and did not include it in its post-harvest state during analysis. After 2016, we included it as a fourth FP treatment (WIL2-FP) for stream temperature and cover, but only for two years of post-harvest response. This decision reflected the desire for a more balanced design (four replicates of each buffer treatment) and more information on response of stream temperature to current Forest Practices rules. This substitution was possible because we were able to collect stream temperature continuously for a full two years after harvest of the site. However, this was not possible for other responses for which post-harvest data collection would have been limited to a single year.

Table 2-4. Timing and duration of measurements for each response variable included in the Hard Rock Study for pre-harvest and post-harvest sample years. Shading represents years in which the response variable was sampled. Variables in italics (litterfall input and detritus export, biofilm and periphyton, macroinvertebrate export, downstream fish, and amphibian genetics) were only evaluated for two years after harvest. Results for these variables are presented in McIntyre and colleagues (2018). The number of sites and blocks and the timing for sampling for the Stable Isotopes response was variable; see Chapter 8 – *Stable Isotopes* in this report.

Response Variable	# of Sites	# of Blocks	Sample Months	Pre-harvest Year			Post-harvest Year											
				Pre 3	Pre 2	Pre 1	Post 1	Post 2	Post 3	Post 4	Post 5	Post 6	Post 7	Post 8	Post 9			
Stand Structure & Tree Mortality	17	5	Apr-Sep															
Large Wood Recruitment	17	5	May-Sep															
Wood Loading & Cover	17	5	Apr-Jun															
Stream Temp & Cover	17	5	Year round															
Discharge & Turbidity	8	2	Year round															
Nutrient Export	8	2	Year round															
Stream Channel Characteristics	17	5	Apr-Jun															
<i>Litterfall Input & Detritus Export</i>	8	2	Year round															
<i>Biofilm & Periphyton</i>	17	5	Jun-Sep															
<i>Macroinvertebrate Export</i>	8	2	Year round															
Stable Isotopes	*	*	*															
Amphibian Demographics	17	5	Jul-Oct															
<i>Amphibian Genetics</i>	17	5	Jul-Nov															
<i>Downstream Fish</i>	6	2	Jul & Oct															

* Number of sites, blocks and sample timing depended on sample period and group (e.g., biofilm, macroinvertebrate group, stream-associated amphibian)

2-6. UNANTICIPATED DISTURBANCE EVENTS

Disturbance is a normal, even integral part of the long-term dynamics of natural and managed forests (Dale *et al.* 2005). Disturbance processes in Pacific Northwest forests include avalanches, debris-flows, disease, fire, flooding, insects, volcanic activity and wind (Agee 1993; Fetherston *et al.* 1995; Franklin *et al.* 2002). With 17 study sites and data collected over 11 years, it is not surprising that disturbance other than timber harvest impacted some study sites over the course of investigation. Two major disturbances occurred during the study: an extensive windthrow event in December 2007 that affected multiple study sites, and a wildfire in October 2009 that affected two buffer treatment sites in the South Cascade block.

During the pre-harvest sample years, a series of storms occurring 1-4 December 2007 caused extensive windthrow (i.e., trees were uprooted or sustained severe trunk damage) throughout western Washington. These storms resulted in significant damage to forestlands along the Washington coast from Naselle to north of Hoquiam. To ensure that our pre-harvest data reflected the range of disturbances across study sites, we added additional sampling in 2008, prior to harvest. We assessed the extent and severity of windthrow at all sites based on aerial photos taken in March and April 2008 and on field data (counts of downed trees within the bankfull channel; see McIntyre *et al.* 2018, **Chapter 4** – *Unanticipated Disturbance Events* for methods related to these two evaluations).

Field data were consistent with interpretation of the aerial photographs. Both indicated that study sites with the most windthrow were in the Willapa 1 and Willapa 2 blocks. Aerial photos indicated major damage in all sites in the Willapa 1 block and two of four sites in the Willapa 2 block (**Table 2-5**). Photos were not available for the two sites in the Willapa 3 block. Field assessments indicated the greatest damage in the WIL1-REF and WIL1-100% sites based on the number of downed trees over the stream channel and per 10 m of stream length (**Table 2-5**). However, WIL1-FP had a greater proportion of the Type Np Water length impacted than did WIL1-100%.

Regardless of the metric, among blocks windthrow severity was greatest in sites located in the Willapa 1 and 2 blocks, comparatively moderate in the Olympic block and minimal in the Willapa 3 and South Cascade blocks. Severity of windthrow was more similar among sites within than between blocks. Although pre-harvest structural variation among blocks incorporates this variability in wind damage, analyses and interpretations—especially for stand structure and wood—require careful consideration of the timing, severity, distribution of damage among and within blocks. We discuss the possible consequences of pre-treatment disturbance for each response variable where appropriate.

Although the most catastrophic wind storms during this study occurred prior to treatment, the area also experienced storm- and hurricane-force winds (e.g., 55-73.9 mph and >74 mph, respectively) after treatment (**Table 2-6**).

Table 2-5. Results of field and aerial photo evaluations of windthrow for study sites included in the Hard Rock Study. Field data include total number of downed trees along the entire Type Np Water length (Downed Trees), proportion of Type Np Water length with one or more downed trees (Type Np Water Impacted), and average number of downed trees per 10-m stream interval (Downed Trees/10 m). The aerial photo evaluation included proportion of study site (from F/N break) and flume area (from flow monitoring equipment, when applicable). Aerial photos were not available for WIL3-REF or WIL3-100% sites.

Block	Treatment	Field Evaluation			Aerial Photo Evaluation	
		Downed Trees	Type Np Water Impacted	Downed Trees/10 m	Total Area Impacted	Flume Area Impacted
OLY	REF	109	0.15	0.34	0.00	0.00
	100%	116	0.18	0.56	0.00	0.00
	FP	86	0.17	0.74	0.00	0.00
	0%	23	0.16	0.34	0.00	0.00
WIL1	REF	380	0.76	6.13	0.41	0.48
	100%	458	0.44	4.24	0.48	0.52
	FP	105	0.54	2.19	0.27	0.28
	0%	209	0.23	1.28	0.06	0.06
WIL2	REF1	151	0.49	1.72	0.10	NA
	REF2	223	0.42	2.62	0.08	NA
	100%	190	0.36	1.16	0.00	NA
	0%	207	0.54	1.99	0.00	NA
WIL3	REF	39	0.10	0.15	Aerial photos not available	
	100%	18	0.09	0.13	Aerial photos not available	
CASC	REF	62	0.24	0.33	0.00	NA
	FP	3	0.03	0.03	0.00	NA
	0%	1	0.02	0.02	0.00	NA

Table 2-6. Number of days with storm- or hurricane-force winds in the area of study sites included in the Hard Rock Study during the study period, 2006-2017 (data from Astoria, Hoquiam and Portland weather stations). Storm- and hurricane-force winds are defined as those 55-73.9 mph and >74 mph, respectively.

Period ¹	Wind Strength	Weather Station		
		Astoria	Hoquiam	Portland
Pre 3, Pre 2, Pre 1	Storm-force	8	10	0
	Hurricane-force	2	1 ²	0
Post 1, Post 2	Storm-force	9	10	0
	Hurricane-force	0	0	5
Post 3 through Post 8	Storm-force	30	27	5
	Hurricane-force	4	0	0

¹ Pre 3, Pre 2, Pre 1 = May 2006 through September 2008; Post 1, Post 2 = October 2008 through September 2010; Post 3 through Post 8 = October 2010 through September 2016

² Weather station was out of service due to high winds on 3-4 December 2007

In October 2009, a wildfire burned portions of two study sites, CASC-FP and CASC-0%, previously harvested November 2008 through March 2009. The fire was extinguished with water from fire engines and helicopter bucket drops by 14 October 2009. No bulldozers or fire retardants were used, and the fire had no impact on future management. Site visits on 22 October 2009 revealed that 47% of the basin was affected by fire at the CASC-0% site and 23% at the CASC-FP site. The fire crossed the stream in the CASC-0% site and approximately 200 m of stream length contained charred logs and wood. The fire did not cross the stream at the CASC-FP site. Riparian buffers were not greatly impacted in the CASC-FP site, though the fire did come within feet of the stream in several places. The fire did not directly affect sensitive sites in either site. We consider the consequences of this fire when interpreting responses to treatments but, given its limited spatial extent and severity, it is unlikely to have had a confounding effect.

2-7. STATISTICAL ANALYSIS APPROACH

We designed this study to evaluate differences in the magnitude of change (post-harvest – pre-harvest) among treatments at the site scale. Analyses evaluated the following, generalized null hypothesis:

$$\Delta T_{\text{REF}} = \Delta T_{100\%} = \Delta T_{\text{FP}} = \Delta T_{0\%} \quad (\text{Eq. 2-1})$$

where ΔT_{REF} is the change in the reference, and $\Delta T_{100\%}$, ΔT_{FP} , and $\Delta T_{0\%}$ are the changes in the 100%, FP and 0% buffer treatments, respectively.

We evaluated the effect of clearcut timber harvest with three variable-length riparian-buffer treatments relative to an unharvested control (reference). We used a Before-After Control-Impact (BACI) design whereby we established baseline conditions across study sites, implemented harvest at buffer treatment sites and monitored the response after harvest. The BACI design allowed us to compare harvested sites to their pre-harvest baseline conditions and unharvested references. An advantage of this design is that it controls for the effect of large-scale temporal variation (e.g., annual environmental variability) by establishing relationships between the control (i.e., unharvested reference) and impact (i.e., buffer treatment) sites in the pre- versus post-harvest periods (Smith 2002), allowing us to determine whether post-harvest differences among treatments are associated with forest practices or environmental variation.

Randomization during site selection, when possible, helped ensure that there was not a systematic bias in the comparison of treatment effects; however, with smaller sample sizes there may be some bias in the sites to which treatments were assigned by chance.

The statistical models used for the analysis of the BACI design include a blocking term, which groups sites geographically to increase precision, and a year term to account for inter-annual environmental variability. The model error term represents experimental error, which captures several sources of variation, including within-site sampling variability, measurement error, site \times time interaction, and site \times treatment interaction. The latter two terms correspond to the variation in the year effect by basin, and the variation in treatment effect by basin. Other sources of variation are also included in the experimental error.

As different response variables may have different sampling constraints or statistical properties (e.g., continuous vs. count), the statistical methods varied slightly among response variables. Each chapter details the statistical approach used within the BACI design. We present the units of measurement and their equivalents (English or metric).

As with many ecological studies, our statistical analysis was limited by sample size, variability among plots, sites and blocks, and missing replicates of some treatments in some blocks. Marginally significant effects ($0.05 < P < 0.15$) would likely be significant with greater replication, leading to greater confidence in our interpretations. For these reasons, we set α and β at 0.1 for some variables *a priori* (e.g., Underwood 1997; Welsh and Ollivier 1998; **Table 2-7**). Interpretation of results consider the relatively small sample sizes, the effect sizes, and variability associated with response variables. Hence, understanding the overall pattern of responses, rather than focusing on a single P-value associated with any one result, is an integral part of appropriately evaluating our results.

Table 2-7. Alpha (α) level used for each response category to evaluate the statistical significance of the period \times treatment contrast for a difference among treatments in the Hard Rock Study.

Response Category	Alpha (α)
Stand Structure and Tree Mortality	0.10
Wood Recruitment and Loading	0.10
Stream Temperature and Cover	0.05
Nitrogen Export	0.05
Stream Channel Characteristics	0.10
Stable Isotopes	0.10
Stream-associated Amphibians	0.10

2-8. SCOPE OF INFERENCE

The temporal scope of inference is the nine years post-harvest. The spatial scope of inference is limited to Type Np basins dominated by competent lithologies, which comprise approximately 29% of western Washington FPHCP-covered lands (P. Pringle, personal communication, September 2005, formerly Washington Department of Natural Resources). The spatial scope of the study reflects other constraints as well, including those associated with basin size, stand age, and the presence of stream-associated amphibians (see **Section 2-4. Site Identification and Blocking**). Results should be applied with caution to Type N streams outside the selection criteria. A similar study on sites representing more erodible, soft-rock lithologies is also in progress. In combination, the two studies will allow for broader inferences about FP rule effectiveness.

In FP treatment sites, buffer lengths ranging from 55 to 73% of the non-fish-bearing stream length exceeded the minimum required under Forest Practices rules. This may contribute to greater similarity between the responses in the 100% and FP treatments compared to that in the

0% treatment. This study was designed to evaluate responses to buffer length; however, the same rules that influenced buffer *length* in the FP treatment sites also affected buffer *width* in some 100% treatment sites. Specifically, in some 100% treatment sites, unstable slopes required buffers wider than the 50 ft minimum, which may have reduced effects of harvest (see McIntyre *et al.* 2018, Chapter 3 – *Management Prescriptions*).

Three aspects of this study create a strong base of inference. First, the geographic scope is large, encompassing multiple sites in western Washington and the southern Cascade Range. Second, the duration of the study exceeds that of most other large-scale studies of forest practices effectiveness in the Pacific Northwest. It includes two to three years of pre-harvest sampling and as many as nine years of post-harvest sampling. In contrast, the current FP prescription for Type Np Waters is based on little research and monitoring. Finally, we use a BACI design, capitalizing on pre- and post-harvest data to distinguish between responses to treatments and other sources of temporal variation.

2-9. REFERENCES

- Adams, M.J. and R.B. Bury. 2002. The endemic headwater stream amphibians of the American northwest: Associations with environmental gradients in a large forested preserve. *Global Ecology and Biogeography* 11(2):169-178.
- Agee, L.K. 1993. *Fire Ecology of Pacific Northwest Forests*. Island Press, Washington, D.C.
- Dale, V.H., C.M. Crisafulli and F.J. Swanson. 2005. 25 years of ecological change at Mount St. Helens. *Science* 308:961-962.
- Dupuis, L.A., F.L. Bunnell and P.A. Friele. 2000. Determinants of the tailed frog's range in British Columbia, Canada. *Northwest Science* 74(2):109-115.
- Dvornich, K.M., K.R. McAllister and K.B. Aubry. 1997. Amphibians and reptiles of Washington State: location data and predicted distributions. In K.M. Cassidy, C.E. Grue, M.R. Smith, and K.M. Dvornich, editors. Washington State Gap Analysis - Final Report. Washington Cooperative Fish and Wildlife Research Unit, University of Washington, Seattle.
- ESRI. 2004. *ArcMap 9.0*. Environmental Systems Resource Institute, Redlands, CA, USA.
- Fetherston, K.L., R.J. Naiman and R.E. Bilby. 1995. Large woody debris, physical process, and riparian forest development in mountain river networks of the Pacific Northwest. *Geomorphology* 13:133-144.
- Franklin, J.F., T.A. Spies, R. Van Pelt, A.B. Carey, D.A. Thornburgh, D.R. Berg, D.B. Lindenmayer, M.E. Harmon, W.S. Keeton, D.C. Shaw, K. Bible and J. Chen. 2002. Disturbances and structural development of natural forest ecosystems with silvicultural

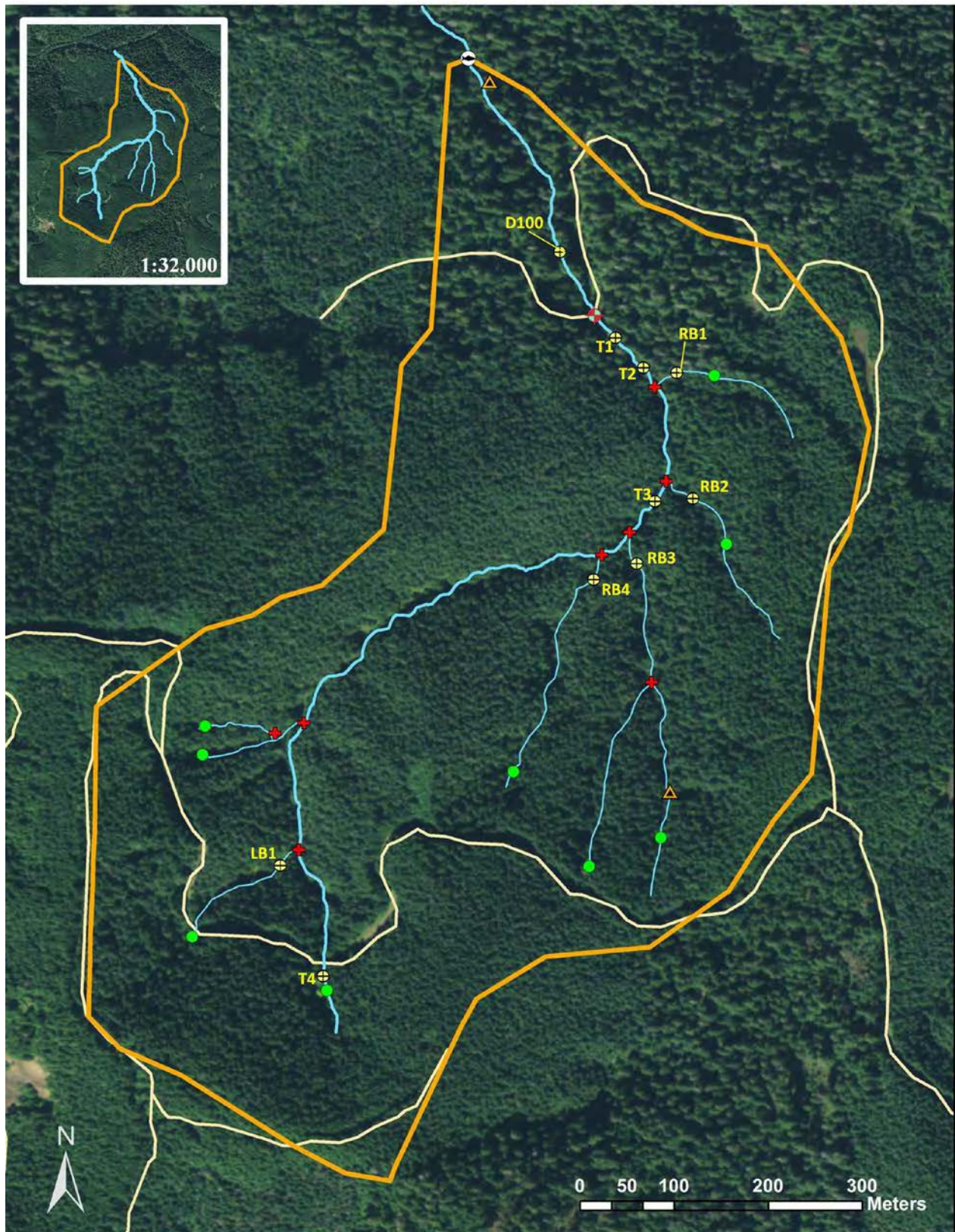
- implications, using Douglas-fir forests as an example. *Forest Ecology and Management* 155:399-423.
- Hayes, M.P., T. Quinn, D.J. Dugger, T.L. Hicks, M.A. Melchior and D.E. Runde. 2006. Dispersion of Coastal Tailed Frog (*Ascaphus truei*): An hypothesis relating occurrence of frogs in non-fish-bearing headwater basins to their seasonal movements. *Journal of Herpetology* 40(4):531-543.
- Jones, L.L.C., W.P. Leonard and D.H. Olson. 2005. *Amphibians of the Pacific Northwest*. Seattle Audubon Society, WA.
- McIntyre, A.P., M.P. Hayes, W.J. Ehinger, S.M. Estrella, D.E. Schuett-Hames and T. Quinn (technical coordinators). 2018. *Effectiveness of experimental riparian buffers on perennial non-fish-bearing streams on competent lithologies in western Washington*. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation and Research Report CMER 18-100, Washington State Forest Practices Adaptive Management Program, Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA. 883 p.
- McIntyre, A.P., M.P. Hayes and T. Quinn. 2009. *Type N Feasibility Study*. A report submitted to the Landscape and Wildlife Advisory Group, Amphibian Research Consortium, and the Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Committee. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia.
- Smith, E.P. 2002. BACI design. Pages 141-148 in A.H. El-Shaarawi and W.W. Piegorsch (eds.), *Encyclopedia of Environmetrics*. John Wiley & Sons, Ltd, Chichester.
- Spear, S.F., A.P. McIntyre, R. Ojala-Barbour, S. Brown, T. Kassler, T. Seamons, T. Quinn and M.P. Hayes. 2019. *Type N Experimental Buffer Treatment Study: Post-harvest comparison of genetic diversity and demographic findings for three stream-associated amphibians*. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation and Research Report CMER 2019-05-01, Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia.
- Strahler, A.N. 1952. Hypsometric (area-altitude) analysis of erosional topography. *Geological Society of America Bulletin* 63(11):1117-1142.
- Underwood, A.J. 1997. *Experiments in Ecology: Their logical design and interpretation using analysis of variance*. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom.
- USFWS. 1999. *Forests and Fish Report*. US Fish and Wildlife Service and 11 other organizations. Washington Forest Protection Association, Olympia, WA.
- Welsh, H.H., Jr. and L.M. Ollivier. 1998. Stream amphibians as indicators of ecosystem stress: A case study from California's redwoods. *Ecological Applications* 8(4):1118-1132.

- WFPB. 2001. *Washington Forest Practices: Rules, board manual and act*. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia.
- WFPB. 2002. *Determining fish use for the purpose of typing waters. Section 13. Pages M13-1 - M13-5 in Washington Forest Practices: rules, board manual and act*. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia.
- Wilkins, R.N. and N.P. Peterson. 2000. Factors related to amphibian occurrence and abundance in headwater streams draining second-growth Douglas-fir forests in southwestern Washington. *Forest Ecology and Management* 139(1-3):79-91.

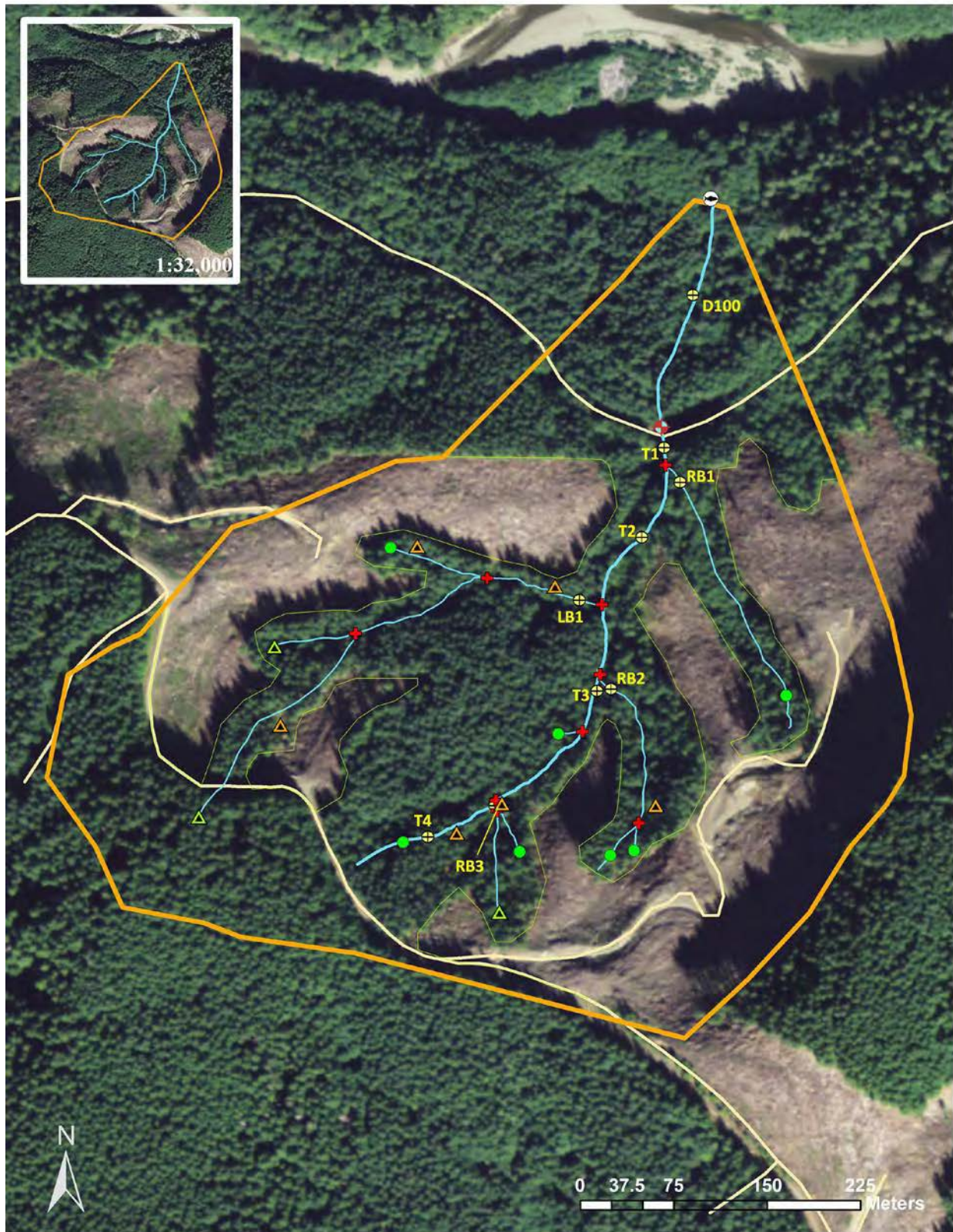
2-10. APPENDIX 2A – AERIAL OVERVIEW OF STUDY SITES IN THE YEAR FOLLOWING HARVEST



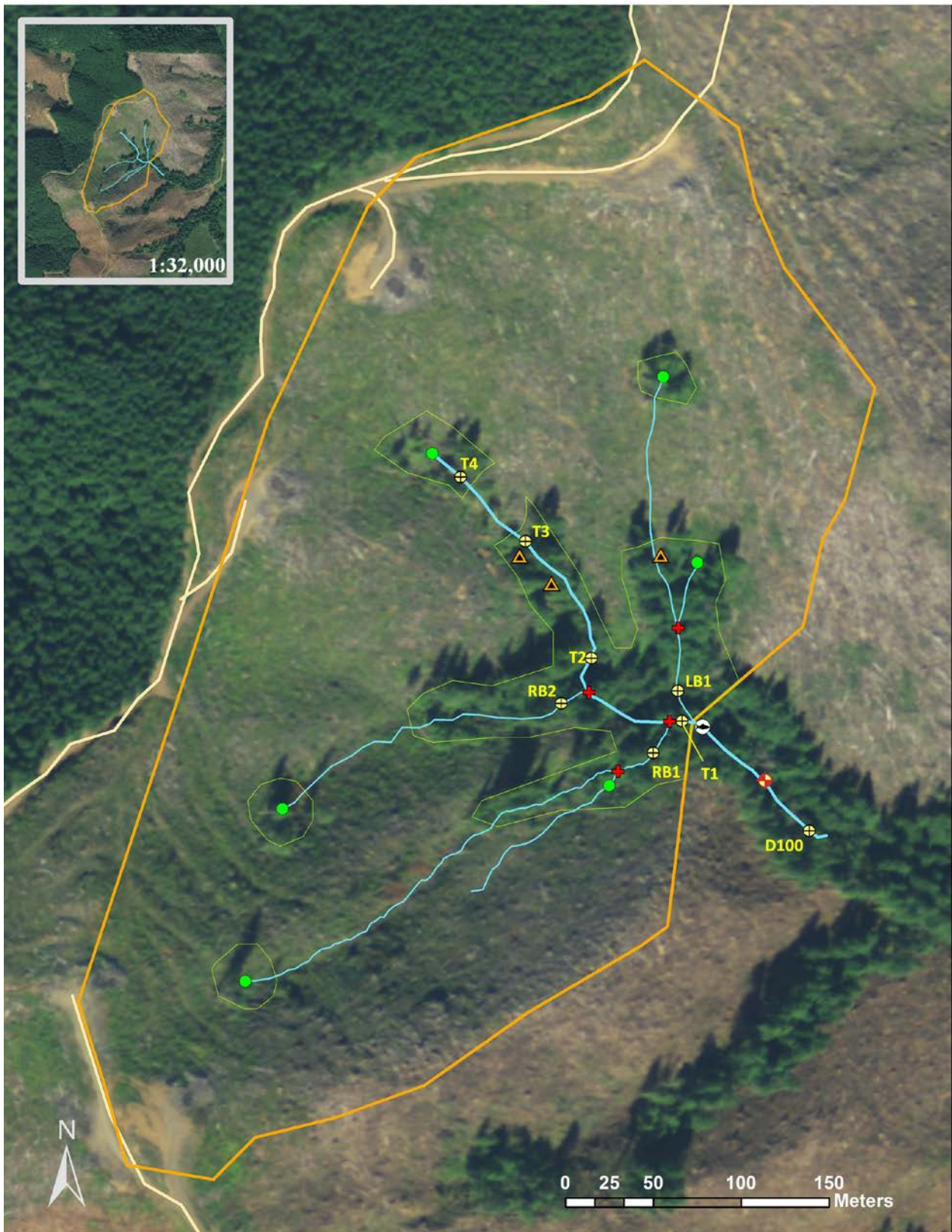
Appendix Figure 2-1. Study basin map legend for Type N Waters, sensitive sites and other features for sites included in the Hard Rock Study. *Note: the Olympic block 100% treatment (OLYM-100%) map displays the NAIP 2009 orthophoto as its base layer.



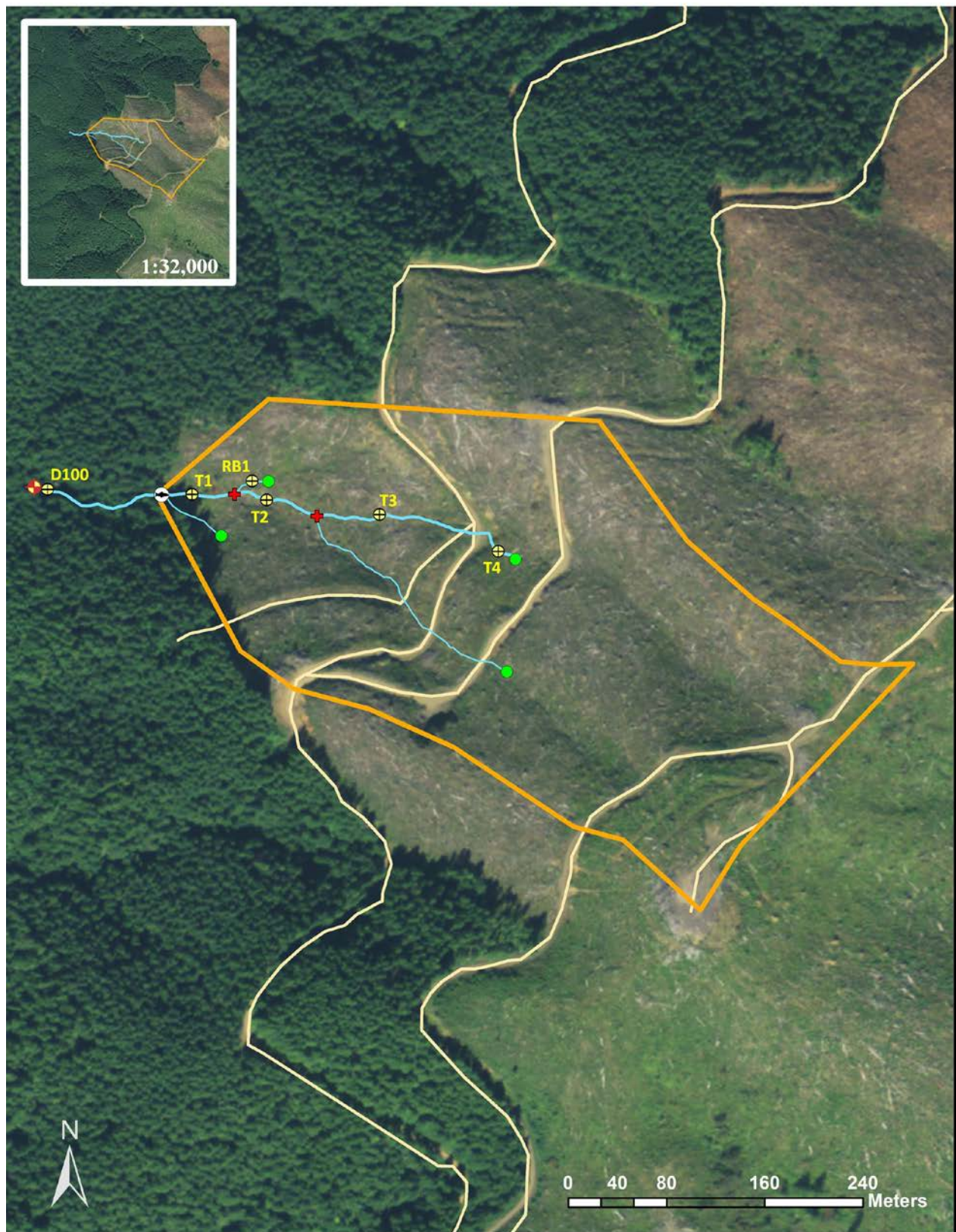
Appendix Figure 2-2. Olympic block reference (OLYM-REF).



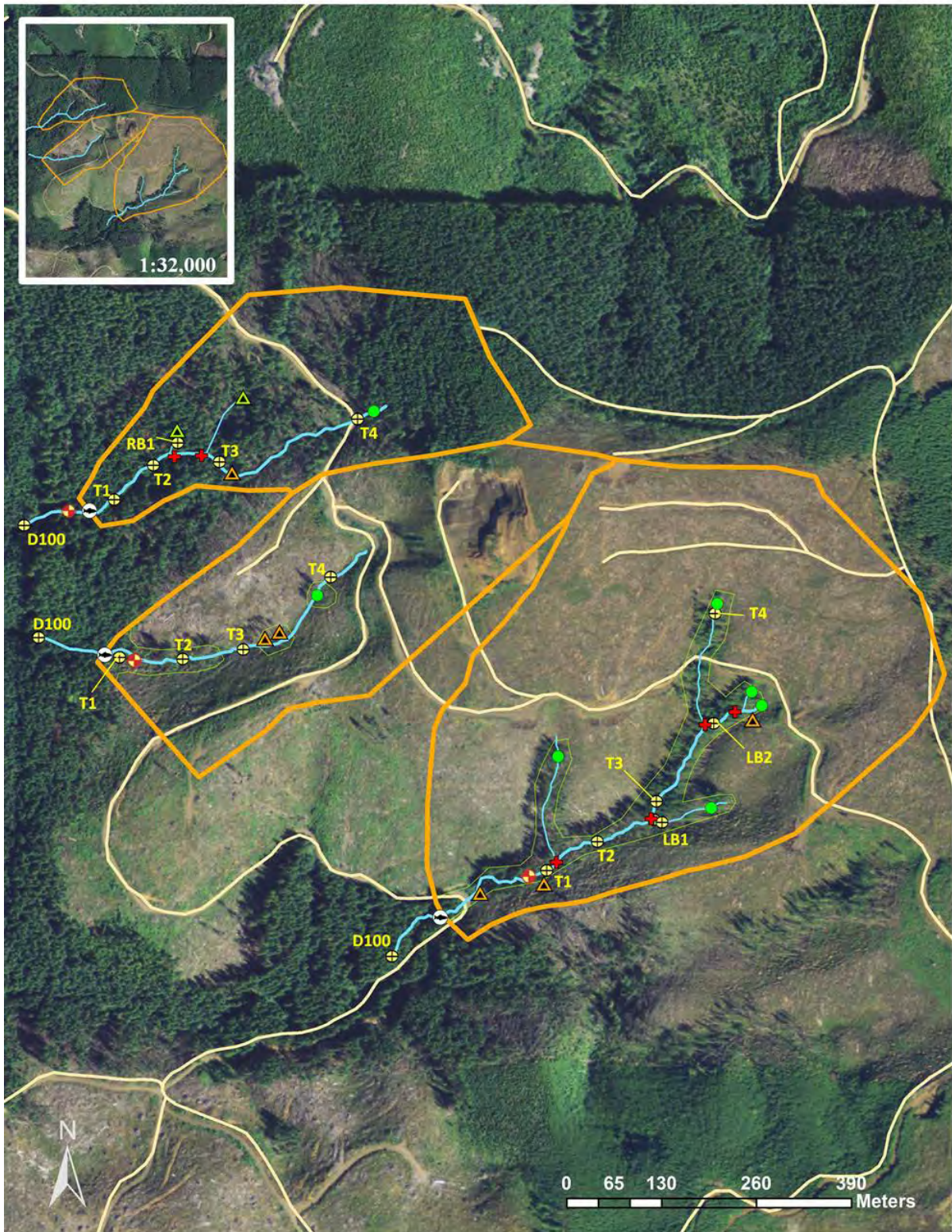
Appendix Figure 2-3. Olympic block 100% treatment (OLYM-100). Base layer is the NAIP 2009 orthophoto.



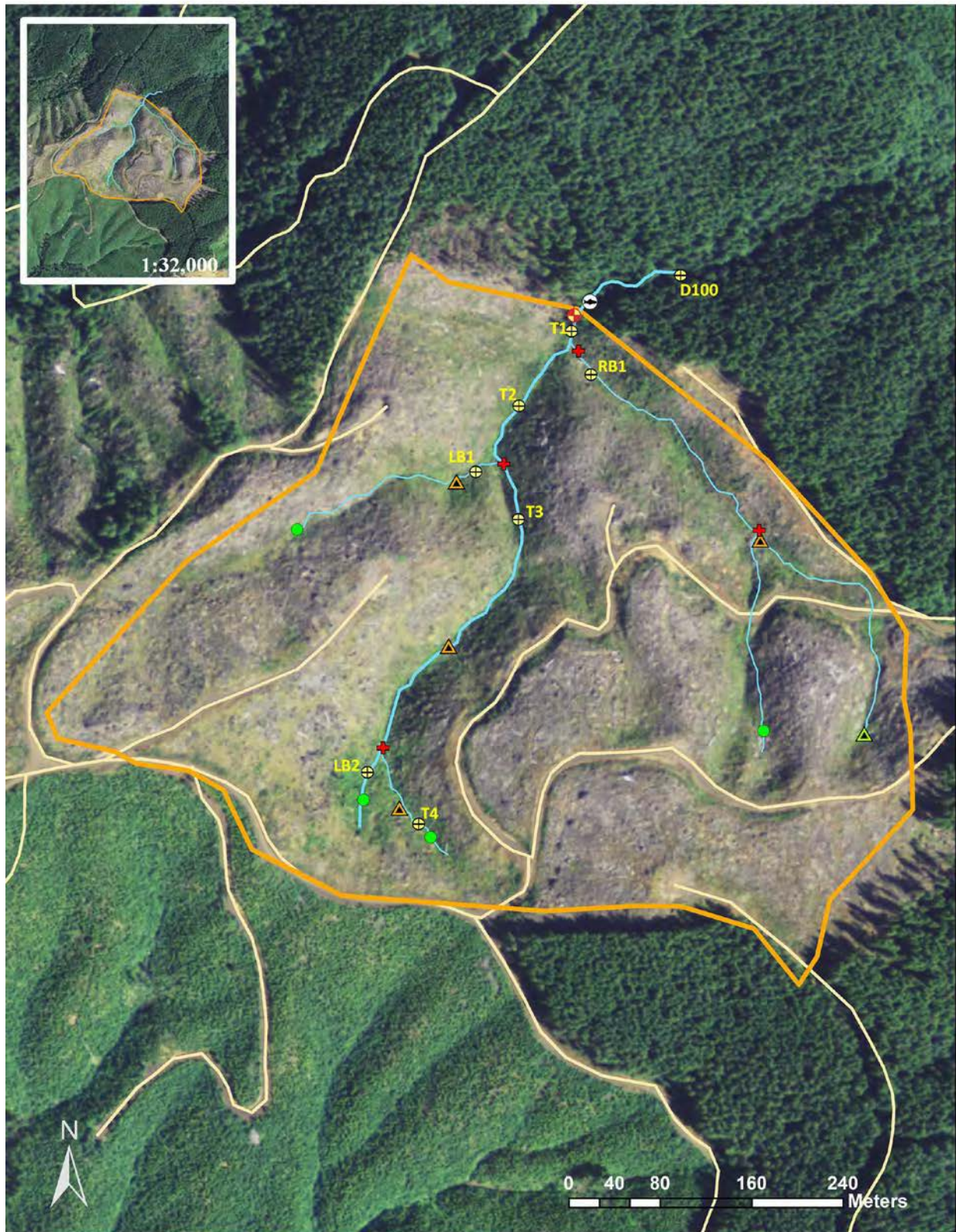
Appendix Figure 2-4. Olympic block FP treatment (OLYM-FP).



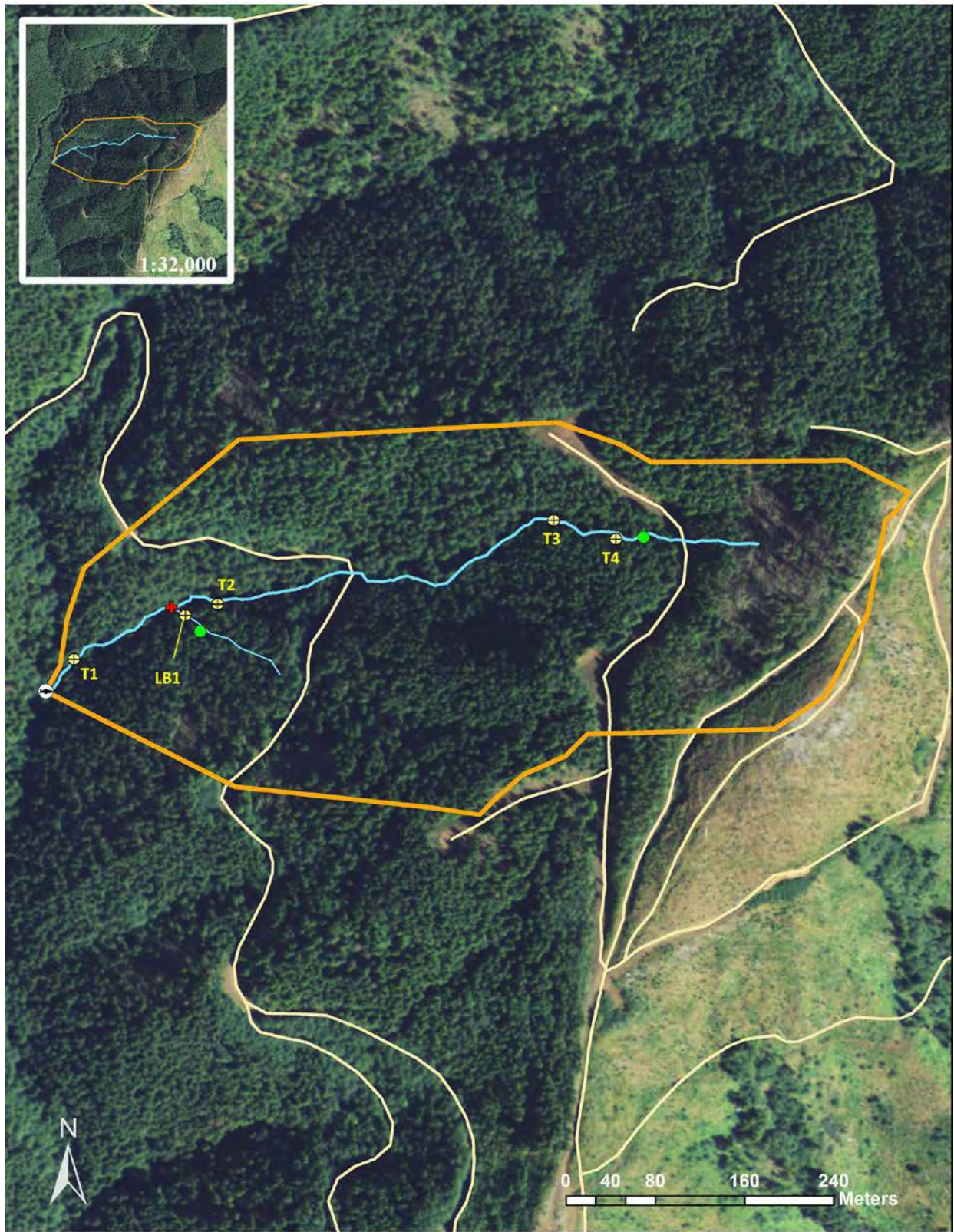
Appendix Figure 2-5. Olympic block 0% treatment (OLYM-0).



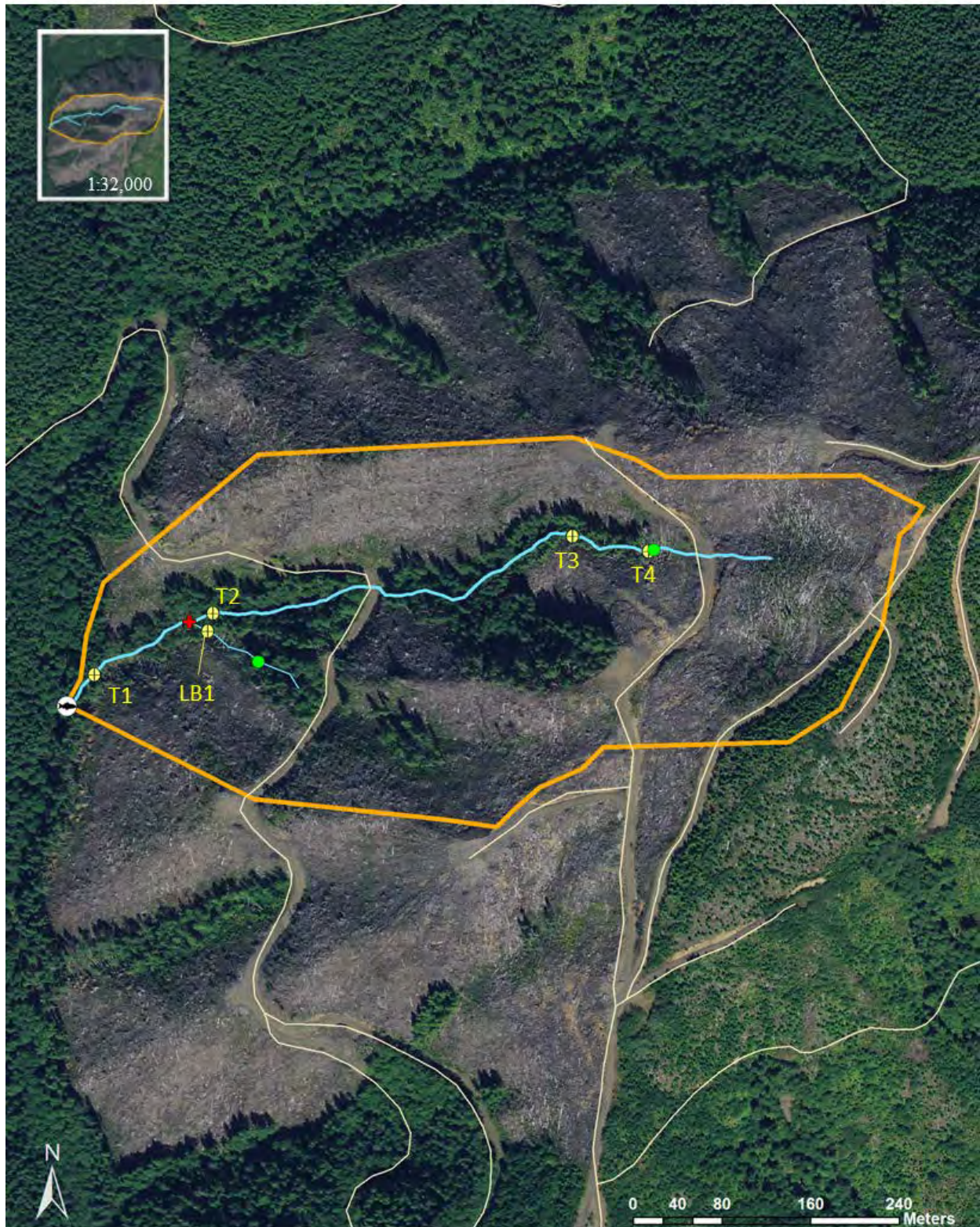
Appendix Figure 2-6. Willapa 1 block (from north to south): reference (WIL1-REF), FP treatment (WIL1-FP) and 100% treatment (WIL1-100%).



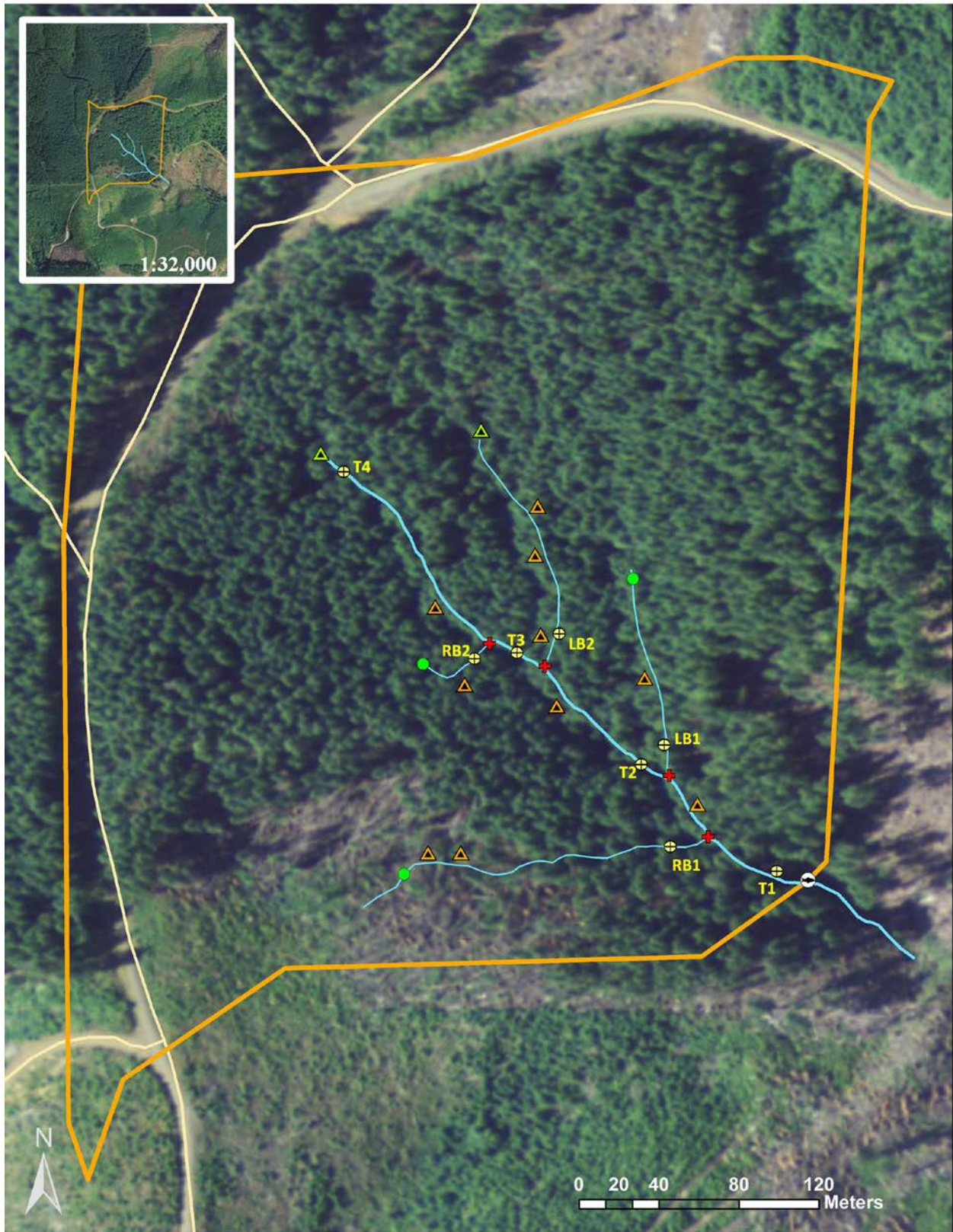
Appendix Figure 2-7. Willapa 1 block 0% treatment (WIL1-0%).



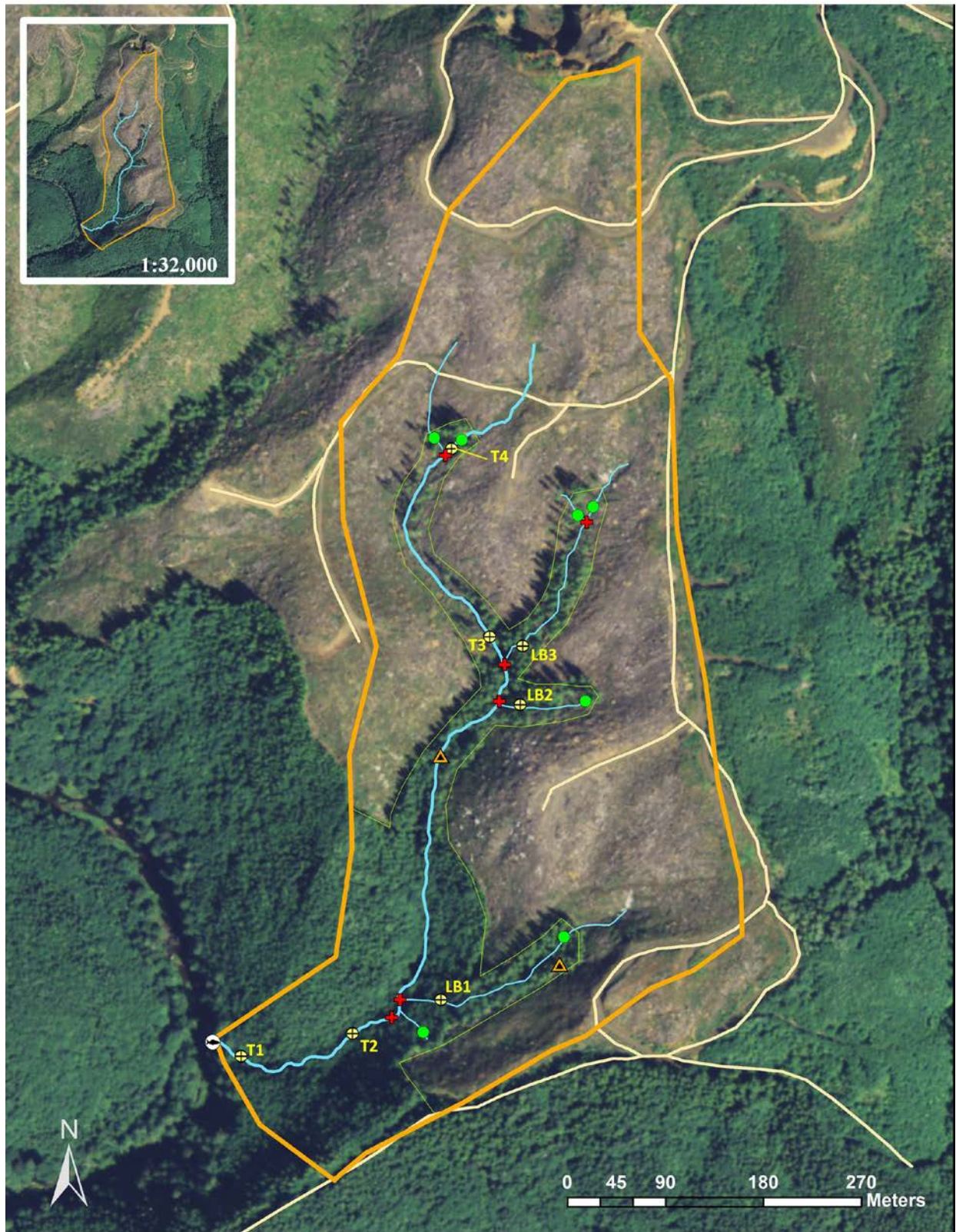
Appendix Figure 2-8. Willapa 2 block reference 1 (WIL2-REF1). This site was harvested in 2016, becoming the WIL2-FP (see **Appendix Figure 2-9**).



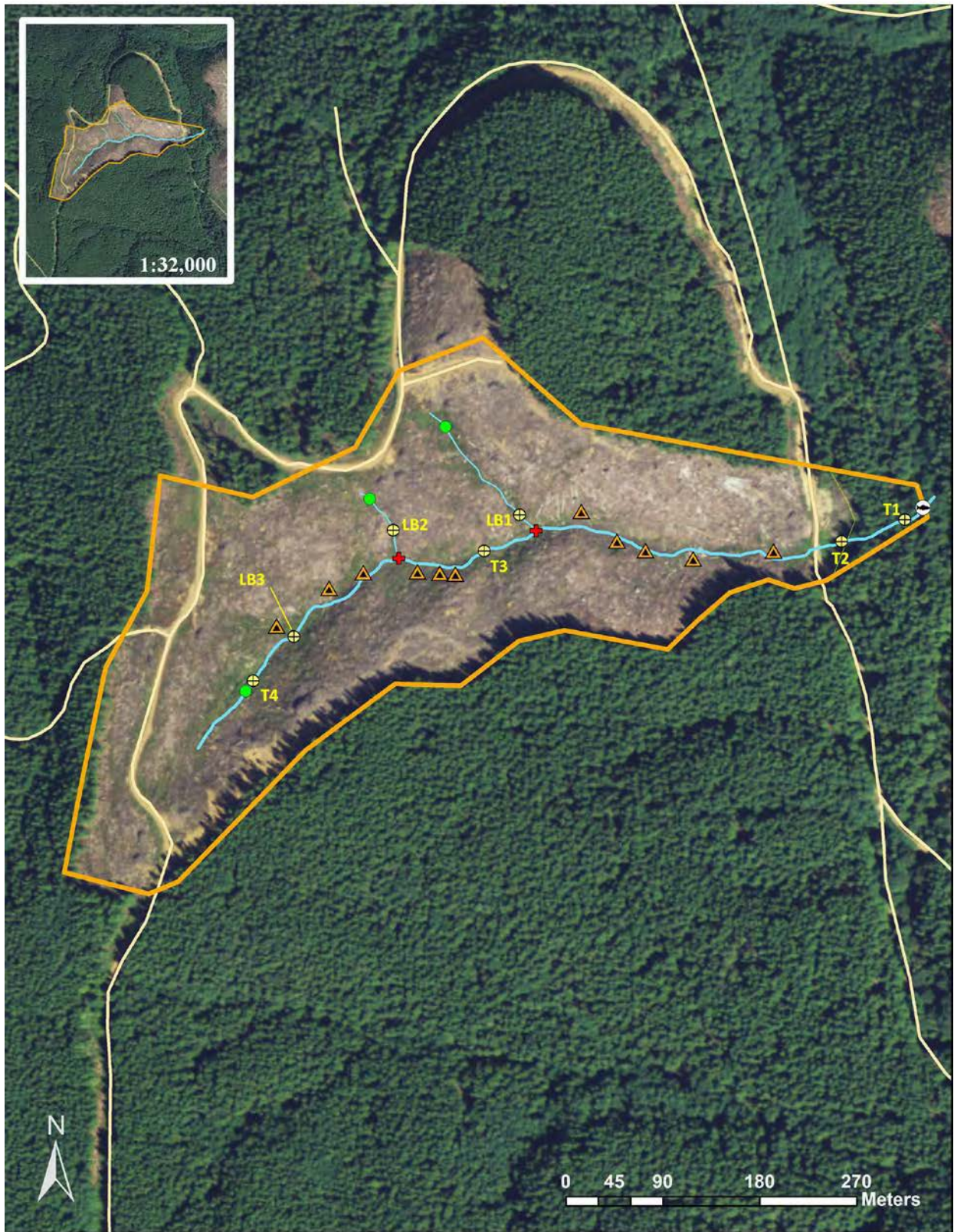
Appendix Figure 2-9. Willapa 2 block FP treatment (WIL2-FP), harvested in 2016 (previously the WIL2-REF1, see **Appendix Figure 2-8**).



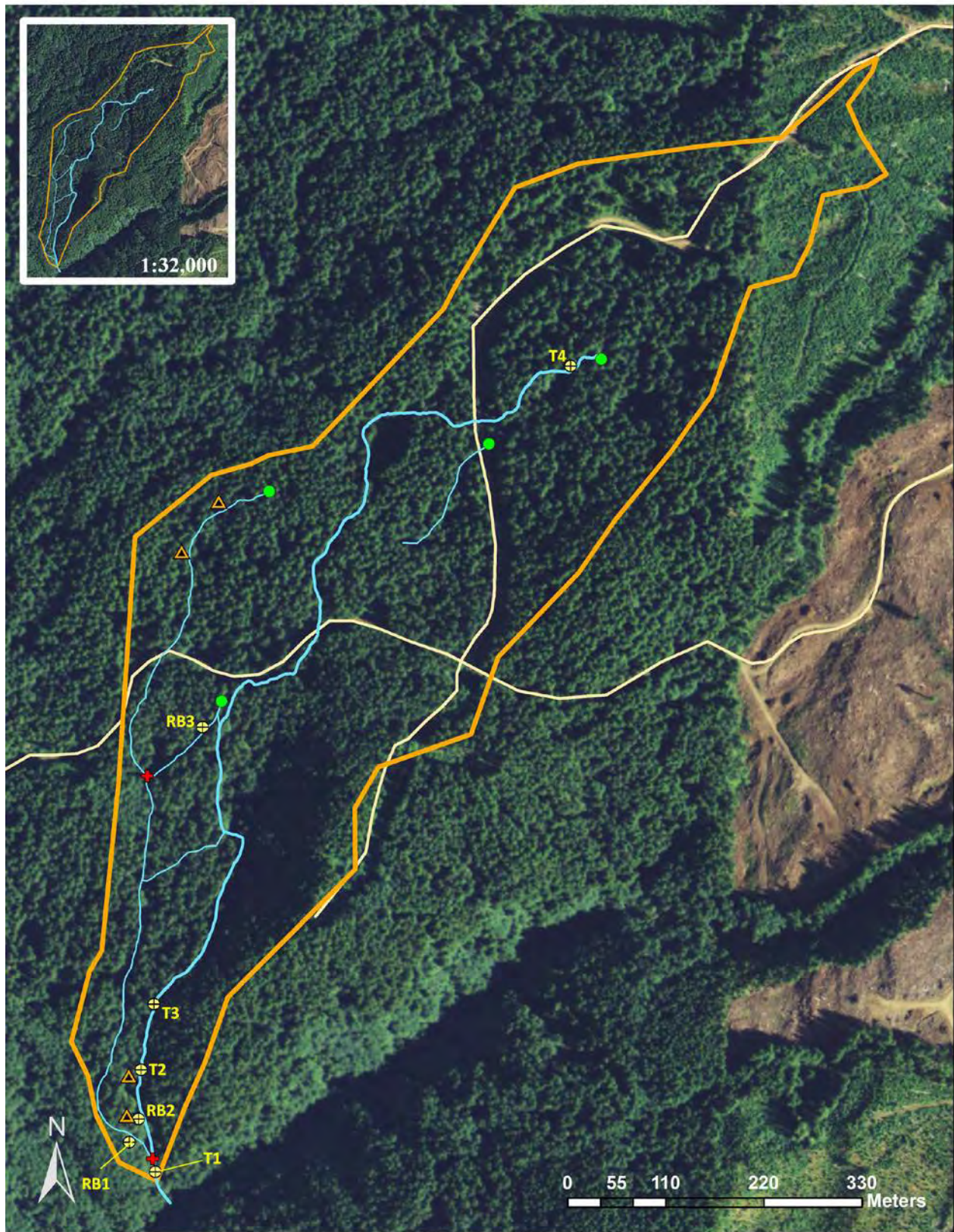
Appendix Figure 2-10. Willapa 2 block reference 2 (WIL2-REF2)



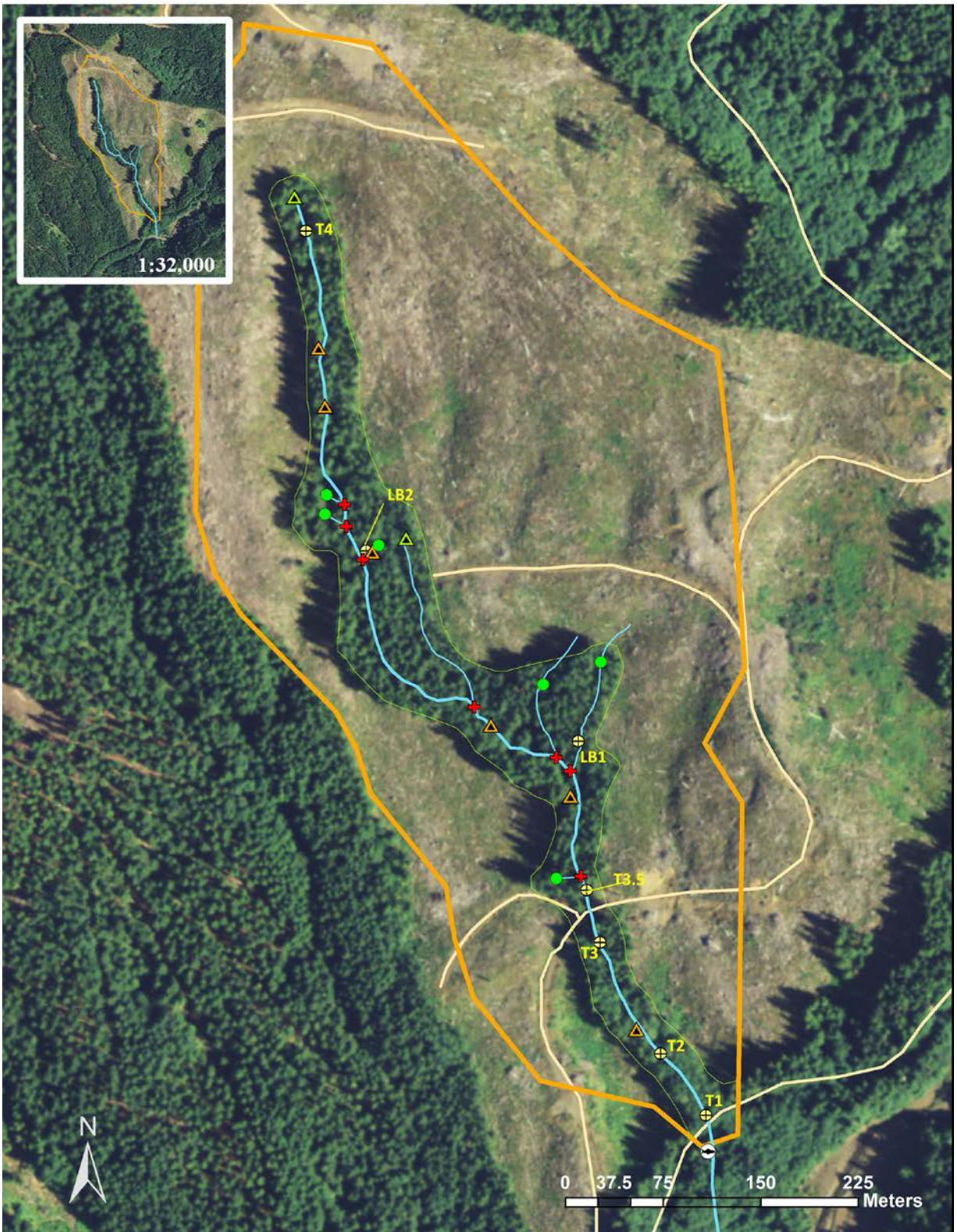
Appendix Figure 2-11. Willapa 2 block 100% treatment (WIL2-100%).



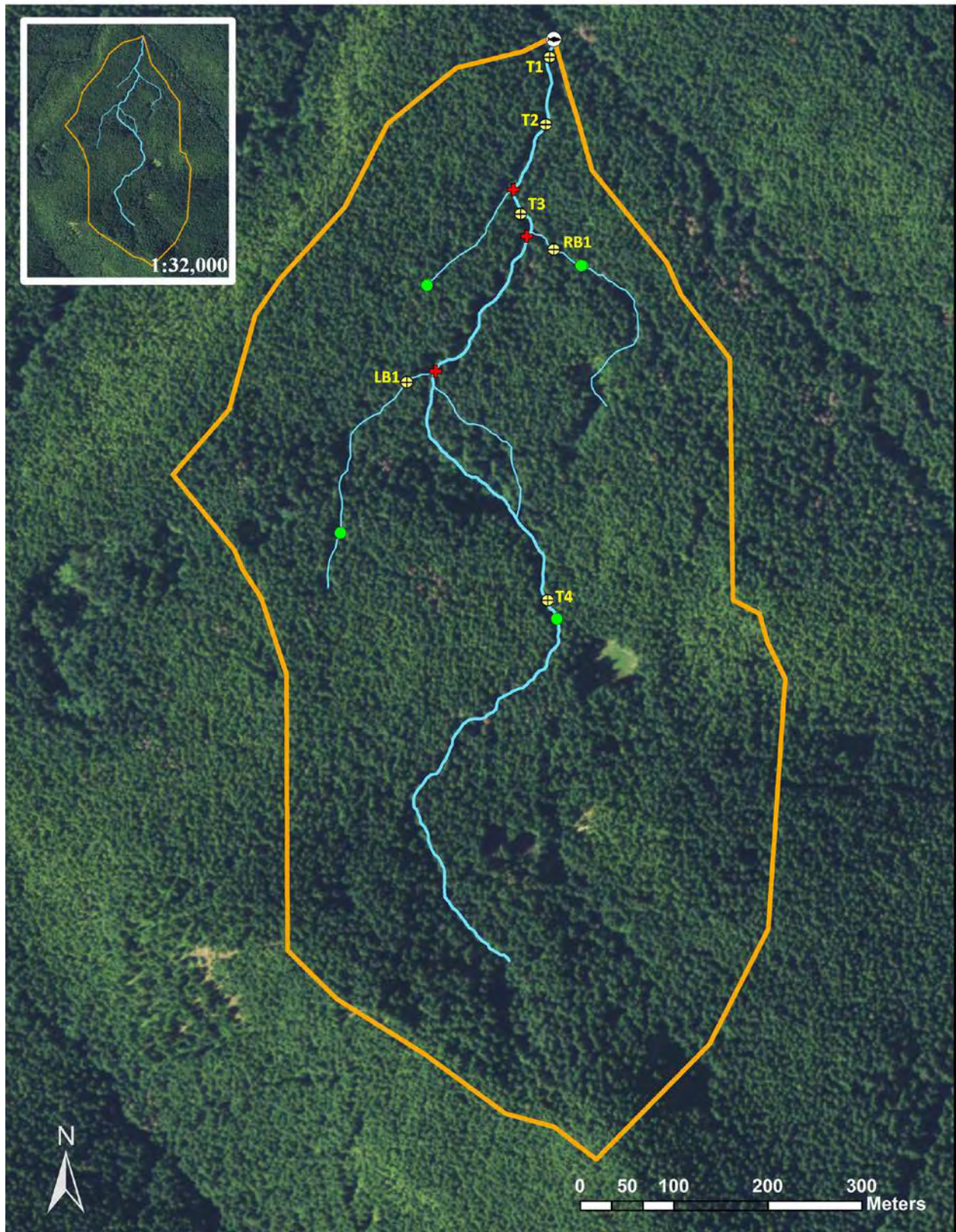
Appendix Figure 2-12. Willapa 2 block 0% treatment (WIL2-0%).



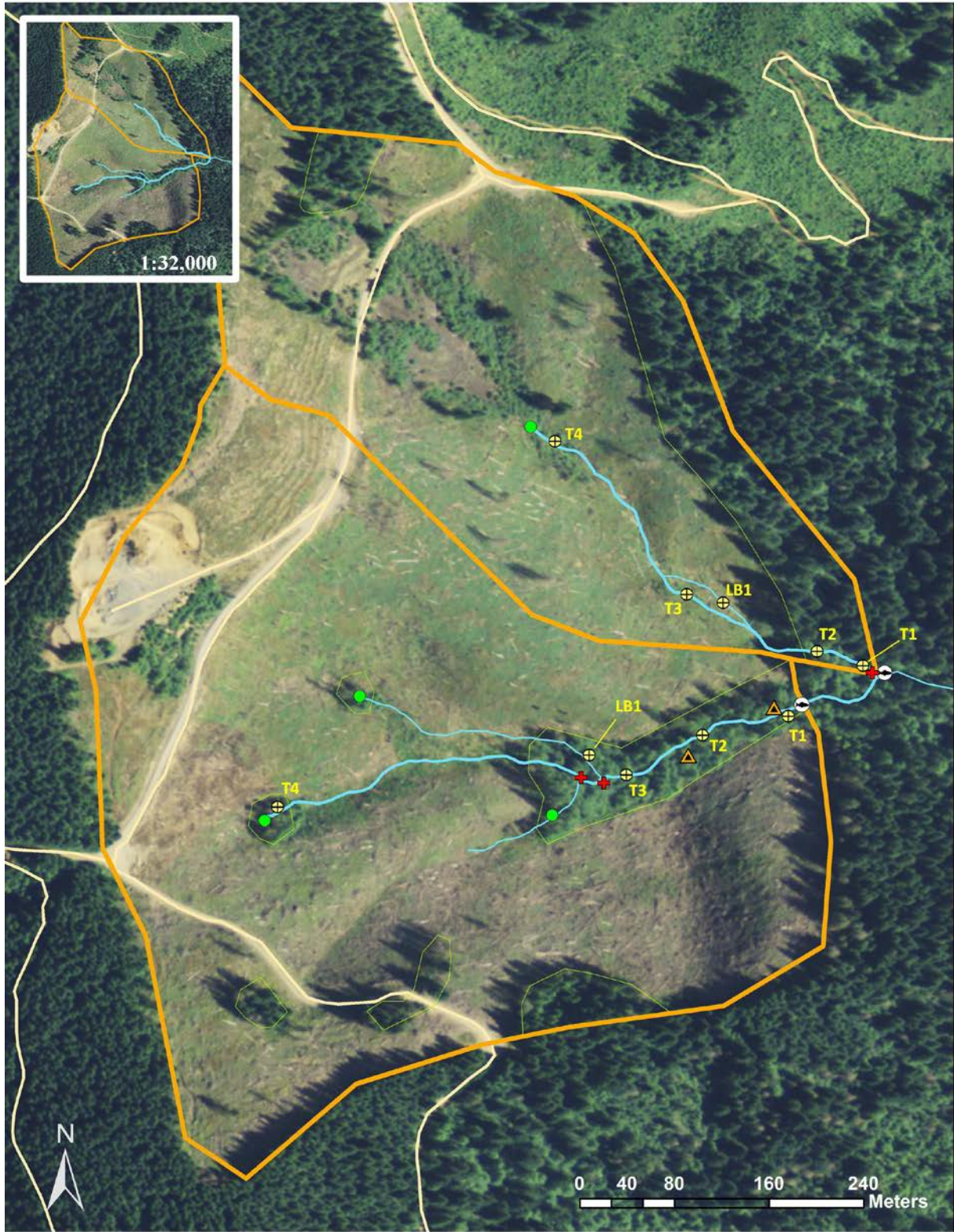
Appendix Figure 2-13. Willapa 3 block reference (WIL3-REF).



Appendix Figure 2-14. Willapa 3 block 100% treatment (WIL3-100%).



Appendix Figure 2-15. South Cascade block reference (CASC-REF).



Appendix Figure 2-16. South Cascade block (from north to south): 0% treatment (CASC-0%) and FP treatment (CASC-FP).

This page intentionally left blank.

CHAPTER 3 - STAND STRUCTURE, TREE MORTALITY, WOOD RECRUITMENT AND LOADING

Dave Schuett-Hames, Aimee McIntyre, Reed Ojala-Barbour, and Greg Stewart

List of Figures	3-2
List of Tables	3-3
List of Appendix 3A Tables.....	3-4
3-1. Abstract.....	3-5
3-2. Introduction	3-7
3-3. Methods	3-8
3-3.1. Data Collection.....	3-9
3-3.2. Analysis	3-13
3-4. Results	3-17
3-4.1. Pre-harvest Stand Structure and Wood Recruitment.....	3-17
3-4.2. Stand Response.....	3-18
3-4.3. Large Wood Recruitment	3-22
3-4.4. Channel Wood Loading and Cover	3-24
3-5. Discussion.....	3-39
3-5.1. Stand Structure and Wood Input	3-39
3-5.2. Channel Wood Loading and Cover	3-42
3-5.3. Implications for Stand Development, Wood Input and Wood Loading.....	3-44
3-6. References	3-47
3-7. Appendix 3A. Data Tables	3-56

LIST OF FIGURES

Figure 3-1. Examples of an unobstructed stream reach in which the standard sampling protocol could be applied, and an obstructed reach in which a modified sampling approach was used in some study sites during the Hard Rock Study in the post-harvest period	3-12
Figure 3-2. Simplified schematic of the Forest Practices treatment for the Type N Study, including riparian management zone reaches with buffers and unbuffered reaches clearcut to the stream channel edge	3-14
Figure 3-3. Pre-harvest mortality as a percentage of initial live basal area and change in live basal area/ha prior to harvest for RMZs	3-18
Figure 3-4. Live basal area and density in RMZs	3-19
Figure 3-5. Cumulative change in live basal area and density for RMZs.....	3-20
Figure 3-6. Cumulative tree mortality as a percentage of pre-harvest live basal area and tree count in RMZs	3-21
Figure 3-7. Cumulative recruitment of fallen trees and large wood by volume in RMZs.....	3-23
Figure 3-8. Mean small wood pieces/m of channel length by sample year	3-25
Figure 3-9. The within-treatment estimate of proportional change and 95% confidence intervals for small wood pieces	3-26
Figure 3-10. Mean functional small wood pieces/m of channel length by sample year.....	3-28
Figure 3-11. The within-treatment estimate of proportional change and 95% confidence intervals for functional small wood pieces	3-29
Figure 3-12. Mean large wood pieces/m of channel length by sample year.....	3-31
Figure 3-13. The within-treatment estimate of proportional change and 95% confidence intervals for large wood pieces	3-32
Figure 3-14. Mean functional large wood pieces/m of channel length by sample year.....	3-34
Figure 3-15. The within-treatment estimate of proportional change and 95% confidence intervals for functional large wood pieces.....	3-35
Figure 3-16. Mean proportion of the stream channel length covered by wood.....	3-37
Figure 3-17. The estimate and 95% confidence intervals for the proportion of the stream channel length covered with newly recruited wood.....	3-38

LIST OF TABLES

Table 3-1. Number of RMZ and PIP plots by site, block, and treatment.....	3-10
Table 3-2. Stream functional categories for wood pieces	3-11
Table 3-3. The number of plots sampled destructively in wood-obstructed reaches at each site in each post-harvest sample year	3-13
Table 3-4. The SAS Procedure and distribution/link for each response variable	3-16
Table 3-5. Between-treatment comparisons of the cumulative change in live basal area in RMZs and PIPs	3-19
Table 3-6. Between-treatment comparisons of cumulative tree mortality in RMZs and PIPs..	3-21
Table 3-7. Between-treatment comparisons of cumulative large wood recruitment in RMZs and PIPs	3-23
Table 3-8. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals for small wood pieces.....	3-26
Table 3-9. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change, 95% confidence intervals and P-values for small wood pieces	3-27
Table 3-10. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals for functional small wood pieces	3-29
Table 3-11. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change, 95% confidence intervals and P-values for functional small wood pieces.....	3-30
Table 3-12. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals for large wood pieces	3-32
Table 3-13. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change, 95% confidence intervals and P-values for large wood pieces.....	3-33
Table 3-14. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals for functional large wood pieces	3-35
Table 3-15. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change, 95% confidence intervals and P-values for functional large wood pieces	3-36
Table 3-16. The estimate and 95% confidence intervals for the proportion of the stream channel length covered with wood.....	3-38
Table 3-17. The between-treatment comparison and 95% confidence intervals for the proportion of the stream channel length covered with newly recruited wood.....	3-39
Table 3-18. Comparison of changes in mean live basal area and density, cumulative tree mortality and cumulative large wood recruitment to the channel in RMZ and PIP buffers for treatments in this study and the BCIF study	3-40

LIST OF APPENDIX 3A TABLES

Appendix Table 3-1. Pre-harvest stand characteristics by site.....	3-56
Appendix Table 3-2. Initial live structural characteristics of RMZ and PIP forest reaches by block.....	3-57
Appendix Table 3-3. Change in live stand structure, tree mortality and large wood recruitment to the channel during the pre-harvest interval.....	3-57
Appendix Table 3-4. Mean live stand live structural characteristics before harvest and at each post-harvest sample.....	3-58
Appendix Table 3-5. Post-harvest change in live basal area and density, mortality in percentage of basal area and percentage of stems, ingrowth density, and recruiting fallen trees, large wood pieces and volume.....	3-59
Appendix Table 3-6. Annualized rates of mortality and input of fallen trees, large wood pieces and large wood volume.....	3-60

3-1. ABSTRACT

We evaluated tree mortality, change in stand structure, large wood recruitment and wood loading in response to a range of riparian management strategies for clearcut timber harvest on non-fish-bearing, perennial (Np) streams in western Washington. The treatments differed in the proportion of the Np stream network with 15.2-m-wide buffers, including the 0% treatment (no buffers), the Forest Practices (FP) treatment (minimum of 50% of Np network buffered) and the 100% treatment (entire Np network buffered). A reach-scale analysis compared the response in two buffer types, the stream-adjacent riparian management zone (RMZ) buffers and circular buffers established around uppermost points of perennial flow (PIPs) located at the uppermost point of perennial flow. Treatment and reference basins were grouped into five geographic blocks. Data were collected for two years prior to and eight years after harvest. General linear mixed-effect models were used for between-treatment and treatment-reference comparisons.

Prior to harvest, most sites had dense riparian stands of 30- to 60-year-old Douglas-fir and western hemlock, except in the South Cascades block where tree density was lower and broadleaf species more abundant. A storm with hurricane-force winds hit coastal southwestern Washington during the pre-harvest period, causing extensive, but patchy, mortality and wood input into the streams in two blocks.

The greatest change in stand structure occurred in the 0% treatment and unbuffered portions of the FP treatment where clearcut harvest removed the riparian trees. A pulse of logging debris entered adjacent streams during harvest, but there was little wood input in the following 8 years. Among buffered RMZs, mortality and change in stand structure were greatest in FP treatment RMZ buffers (FPB RMZs) that lost 51% of initial basal area—2 and 4 times greater loss than in the 100% and reference RMZs, respectively. Cumulative change in basal area was significantly greater in the FPB RMZs than in the 100% treatment or reference RMZs. However, change was not significantly different in the 100% and reference RMZs. Cumulative mortality in FPB, 100% and reference PIPs was 56%, 43%, and 9%, respectively. There was not a significant difference in cumulative change in basal area between FPB and 100% PIPs, but both had significantly greater change than the reference PIPs.

In general, post-harvest changes in stand structure in the 100% treatment were intermediate between FPB and reference; more similar to the reference in the RMZs, but more similar the FPB in the PIPs. Post-harvest tree mortality rates were highest during the first two years post-harvest, then decreased over time. Windthrow was the dominant mortality agent in both 100% and FPB RMZ and PIP buffers. Large wood input appeared greater in FPB and 100% RMZs and PIPs than in the corresponding reference reaches, but the contrasts were not statistically significant. The post-harvest increase in mortality and wood input and reduction in density and basal area in the FPB RMZs and PIPs are consistent with the results of the same prescriptions in the earlier Westside Type N Buffer Characteristics, Integrity and Function Study.

Changes in the amount and characteristics of in-channel wood differed among treatments. In the two years post-harvest there was a significant increase in the number of small wood pieces (<10 cm diameter) over pre-harvest levels in all buffer treatments. Values increased in the 100%, FP and 0% treatments by an average of 58%, 69% and 176%, respectively. Small wood loading

increased in the FP and 0% treatments through post-harvest year 5, then declined in all treatments. The number of large wood pieces also increased in the two years post-harvest. Average increases among 100%, FP and 0% treatments were 66%, 44% and 47%, respectively. From post-harvest year 2 to 8, large wood continued to increase in the FP treatment, remained relatively stable in the 100% treatment, and decreased in the 0% treatment. Both large and small wood pieces frequently provided in-channel functions, including step formation, bank stability and hydraulic roughness. The proportion of stream channel length covered with newly recruited wood in post-harvest year 2 was greatest in the 0% treatment (0.48), intermediate in the FP and 100% treatments (0.41 and 0.36, respectively), and lowest in the reference (0.31). By post-harvest year 8, channel wood cover appeared to have stabilized in the FP treatment but had decreased in the 100% and 0% treatments.

Our ability to detect treatment effects was limited by substantial variation among (and within) FP and 100% treatment sites—variation related to pre-harvest stand structure, wood loading, and post-harvest mortality. Variation in stand structure 8 years post-harvest has implications for future stand development, wood recruitment and wood loading. Sites with a greater density of Douglas-fir and western hemlock that experienced little mortality should progress through the competitive-exclusion phase of forest development as single-cohort stands. Where post-harvest wind disturbance created canopy openings, a second cohort of shade-tolerant conifers may develop, creating a more complex stand structure. Based on simulation modeling in the literature, we expect wood loading in unbuffered RMZs to remain low in the short term, but to oscillate in the longer term in response to periodic inputs of logging debris from future harvest. We expect greater wood input and loading in the buffered reaches, with temporal patterns determined by stand characteristics and the magnitude and timing of disturbance.

3-2. INTRODUCTION

Wood plays an important functional role in Pacific Northwest streams (Bilby and Bisson 1998), influencing channel morphology and hydraulics, storage and routing of sediment and organic matter, aquatic habitat, aquatic communities, and food resources (Harmon *et al.* 1986; Bisson 1987; Curran and Wohl 2003; Montgomery *et al.* 2003; Wilcox *et al.* 2011). The abundance and characteristics of in-channel wood are a function of the interaction between input and depletion processes (Benda and Sias 2003). In small, tightly confined headwater stream channels, tree fall from streamside forests and input of upslope trees by mass wasting, snow avalanches, and forest harvest are major sources of wood, while bank erosion is less important (May and Gresswell 2003a). Due to limited transport capacity, large pieces tend to persist over time, but small wood is less persistent due to more rapid decay and greater susceptibility to downstream transport (Wallace *et al.* 2000; Scherer 2004). Wood loading in small headwater streams is highly variable (Jackson and Sturm 2002; Hassan *et al.* 2005). Compared to larger channels, small streams tend to have a greater abundance of functional pieces (Bilby and Ward 1989; Gomi *et al.* 2006) and smaller pieces because stream power is inadequate to transport wood efficiently (Bilby and Ward 1991; Jackson and Sturm 2002). Wood pieces lodge and accumulate in narrow headwater channels, forming obstructions that accumulate sediment and debris, and steps that dissipate energy (Bilby and Ward 1991; Gomi and Sidle 2003; Maxa 2009). Even small wood can play short-term functional roles in smaller stream channels (Gomi *et al.* 2001; Jackson and Sturm 2002; Maxa 2009).

The nature and timing of disturbance processes have a strong influence on wood input and loading (Spies *et al.* 1988; Bragg 2000). Mortality and recruitment of individual or small groups of trees from streamside forests that occurs gradually over time in the absence of major disturbance provides a stable supply of wood that gradually increases with stand age (Hedman *et al.* 1996; Warren *et al.* 2009). Episodic disturbances such as wind, fire, insect outbreaks, landslides or snow avalanches result in large inputs of wood at irregular intervals (Benda *et al.* 2003) resulting in temporal variation in wood loading (Bragg 2000). Episodic debris flows have a profound impact on wood loading in headwater channels, scouring wood from steep sections and depositing accumulations downstream where the gradient lessens (Benda 1990).

Wood input and loading are typically highest during the first few decades after disturbance, as newly killed trees recruit to the channel, augmenting pre-disturbance loading. This period of peak wood abundance is followed by an extended period of attrition as in-channel wood is depleted and little new wood is recruited. In the absence of further major disturbance, wood loading increases as the forest matures and wood is recruited from chronic mortality associated with suppression and small-scale disturbance (Spies *et al.* 1988; Bragg 2000).

Prior to widespread harvest in the 20th century, western Washington was largely covered with coniferous forests skewed towards older ages (Franklin and Hemstrom 1981). Forests progressed through successional stages following periodic disturbance from fire, wind, and flooding (Agee 1993; Edmonds *et al.* 2005) and wood was typically abundant in channels adjacent to older forests (Spies *et al.* 1988; Murphy and Koski 1989; Bilby and Ward 1991). Widespread timber harvest had profound effects on wood recruitment and loading in stream channels (Murphy and Koski 1989; Bilby and Ward 1991). Clearcut harvest adjacent to streams results in immediate input of logging debris (Jackson *et al.* 2001). It also increases the potential for mass wasting of

unstable slopes (May 2001) and for debris flows (Nakamura *et al.* 2000; May 2001). Long-term effects include a reduction in large wood input (Beechie *et al.* 2000) and loading for many decades until new forests establish (Beechie *et al.* 2000; Bragg 2000; Meleason *et al.* 2003).

Concern about the effects of timber harvest on aquatic resources led to changes in management practices, including retention of streamside trees to provide shade and a source of future wood recruitment (Bisson 1987). The riparian management strategy in Washington State's Forest Practices Habitat Conservation Plan (FPHCP) includes a partial buffering strategy for non-fish-bearing, perennial (Type Np) streams (WADNR 2006). A riparian management zone (RMZ) is required on at least 50% of the stream length in each Type Np basin, while the remaining stream length may be clearcut to the channel edge. The buffering strategy was intended to provide enough large wood recruitment to create, restore and maintain riparian and aquatic habitats.

Harvest on state and private lands in western Washington is now occurring in dense, young forests dominated by western hemlock or Douglas-fir (NOAA and USFWS 2006). Newly established riparian buffers in exposed locations adjacent to clearcut harvest units are susceptible to disturbance from wind (Ruel *et al.* 2001; Beese *et al.* 2019). In the absence of disturbance, growth and density-dependent mortality will contribute increasing amounts of wood to the adjacent stream (Liquori 2000; NOAA and USFWS 2006). Past studies of riparian buffers on headwater streams in western Oregon and Washington have documented varying effects of wind, including elevated rates of mortality in a substantial proportion of sites (Grizzel and Wolff 1998; Burton *et al.* 2016; McIntyre *et al.* 2018; Schuett-Hames and Stewart 2019). Windthrow provides immediate input of wood to streams (Bahuguna *et al.* 2010) but reduces stand density and potential for future recruitment (Martin and Grotfendt 2007). This mortality can also affect the future development of the riparian buffer, depending on density of surviving trees and regeneration processes (Franklin *et al.* 2002).

Scientific uncertainty surrounds the potential for the FPHCP buffering strategy for Type Np streams to influence tree mortality rates; future stand development; and the sources, magnitude, and characteristics of wood input, persistence, and loading. To address these uncertainties, we compared changes in stand structure, tree mortality, and wood input and loading among and within Type Np headwater basins with differing proportions (0 to 100%) of stream length buffered.

3-3. METHODS

Data were collected in 17 Type Np headwater basins located in competent lithologies (largely basaltic) across western Washington. Using a BACI design (see Chapter 2–*Study Design* in this report), we compared changes in riparian stand structure, tree mortality, large wood recruitment to the channel, in-channel wood loading, and channel wood cover among reference and treatment sites. Specifically, we compared unharvested Type Np reference basins (n = 6) to basins with clearcut harvest and one of three riparian buffer treatments in the RMZ: 100% treatment (two-sided riparian buffer along the entire length of the Type Np stream network; n = 4), Forest Practices (FP) treatment (two-sided riparian buffer along at least 50% of the Type Np stream length, according to current FP rules; n = 3), and 0% treatment (clearcut harvest to the stream edge with no riparian buffer; n = 4). Our objective was to quantify the magnitude and duration of

change in stand structure, tree mortality, wood recruitment and in-channel wood loading following harvest.

3-3.1. DATA COLLECTION

3-3.1.1. Stand Structure, Tree Mortality and Wood Recruitment

We evaluated two riparian management strategies defined by FPHCP for Type Np streams in western Washington. Riparian Management Zones are 15.2-m (50-ft) wide on both sides of Type Np streams. Perennial initiation points (PIPs) are sensitive sites located at the uppermost point of perennial flow surrounded by a circular buffer of 17.1 m (56 ft) radius. Riparian Management Zones present a challenge to sampling due to their shape (narrow linear features) and variability in stand structure, both parallel and perpendicular to the stream. We sampled RMZs with strip plots (Marquardt *et al.* 2010) — rectangular plots of 15.2 × 30.5 m (50 × 100 ft) oriented with the long axis perpendicular to, and bisected by, the stream channel. Plots were established systematically along each stream at intervals that varied with basin size. At sites with <1,524 m (5,000 ft) of RMZ (n = 11), plots were spaced every 30.5 m (100 ft) to sample ~50% of the RMZ. At sites with >1,524 m of RMZ (n = 6), plots were spaced every 45.7 m (150 ft) to sample ~33% of the RMZ. Areas were not sampled where it was not possible to apply riparian buffer treatments due to management constraints (e.g., potential for mass wasting or presence of adjacent fish-bearing (Type F) streams). PIP plots sampled the entire 17.1 m (56-ft) radius PIP buffer. The number of PIPs sampled varied among sites and treatments due to differences in basin size and tributary density. PIPs were not sampled in the Willapa 3 (WIL3) block (**Table 3-1**).

Data were collected between May and September of each sample year. Pre-harvest data were collected during summer 2007 (Pre 2) and 2008 (Pre 1), with one exception. The WIL3 sites were not sampled in 2007. Rather, 2007 stand conditions were reconstructed from data on standing and fallen trees in 2008. Post-harvest data were collected in 2010 (Post 2), 2013 (Post 5) and 2016 (Post 8). In each plot, we sampled all standing trees ≥ 10.2 cm (4 in) in diameter at breast height (dbh). We recorded the condition (live or dead), species, and diameter for each tree. Live trees were marked by tree crayon at each survey. Dead trees were marked with tree paint so that newly dead trees could be identified in subsequent surveys. Where possible, we recorded the mortality agent (i.e., wind, erosion, suppression, fire, insects, disease, or physical damage). At randomly selected plots, regenerating trees were tallied in six circular subplots (1.1 m [3.7 ft] radius) spaced at perpendicular distances of 3.0, 7.6 and 12.2 m (10, 25 and 40 ft) from the channel edge on both sides of the stream. Separate tallies were made by species for seedlings (≥ 15 cm [6 in] tall, < 2.5 cm [1 in] dbh) and saplings (≥ 2.5 to < 10.2 cm [4 in] dbh).

Table 3-1. Number of RMZ and PIP plots by site, block, and treatment.

Block	Treatment	RMZ Plots	PIP Plots
OLYM	REF	44	3
	100%	20	2
	FP	21	3
	0%	10	0
WIL1	REF	14	2
	100%	20	2
	FP	7	1
	0%	21	5
WIL2	REF1	16	2
	REF2	15	1
	100%	29	2
	0%	20	3
WIL3	REF	37	0
	100%	25	0
CASC	REF	28	3
	FP	14	3
	0%	9	1

We tallied and measured all fallen trees that originated within the plot boundaries. Each tree that had fallen since the last measurement was marked with tree paint to avoid subsequent resampling. Fallen trees were classified as uprooted (toppled with roots attached) or broken (i.e., snapped along the bole). If the portion that remained standing was at least 1.4 m (4.5 ft) tall it was treated as a standing tree; the remaining portion was treated as fallen if the diameter was ≥ 10.2 cm (4 in) at the large end. We recorded species, dbh, and horizontal distance to channel edge from the rooting location. Fallen trees that reached the channel were recorded as one of three recruitment classes: bankfull (intruding into the bankfull channel), spanning (extending over the channel supported on both sides), or suspended (extending over the channel but supported on only one side).

We tallied pieces of large wood that recruited to the channel and recorded the length and mid-point diameter for the in- and over-channel portions of each piece. Pieces had to originate from trees within a plot, fall into or over the bankfull channel, and meet the size criteria of Gomi and colleagues (2001) for headwater streams: ≥ 10.2 cm (4 in) in diameter and ≥ 0.5 m (1.6 ft) in length.

3-3.1.2. Channel Wood Loading and Cover

We sampled channel wood loading from April through October in each sample year: 2006 (Pre 3), 2007 (Pre 2), 2009 (Post 1), 2010 (Post 2), 2013 (Post 5), and 2016 (Post 8). To evaluate channel wood loading, we sampled the contiguous 200 m (656 ft) of stream immediately upstream of the F/N break (i.e., the point of last known fish use), and additional portions of the

mainstem channel depending on its length. Specifically, for sites with a mainstem length <300 m (984 ft; n = 1) we sampled the entirety of the mainstem; for lengths of 300 to 800 m (984 to 2,625 ft; n = 10) we sampled a minimum of 50% of the remaining mainstem (above the contiguous 200 m); and for lengths >800 m (2,625 ft; n = 6) we sampled a minimum of 25% of the remaining mainstem. Where we subsampled, we did so in alternating 20 m (66 ft) stream segments comprising two consecutive 10 m (33 ft) sample reaches (hereafter, sample intervals). These segments were systematically distributed along the mainstem channel above the 200-m (656-ft) contiguous reach sampled above the F/N break.

Within each sample interval, we tallied all wood pieces (≥ 2 cm [~ 1 in] average diameter and ≥ 10 cm [4 in] long) in or directly over the stream within the bankfull channel using the methodology developed by Veldhuisen and colleagues (2007). We tallied wood pieces in each of two diameter classes based on average diameter, following Schuett-Hames and colleagues (2012). The classes were small (2–10 cm) and large (≥ 10 cm). We also assigned each piece to a functional category based on its apparent in-stream function (**Table 3-2**). Wood loading in Post 1 includes wood recruited during harvest as well as recruitment from a pre-harvest storm event in December 2007 (see Chapter 2 – *Study Design*, **Section 2-6 Unanticipated Disturbance Events** in this report).

We evaluated channel wood cover by estimating cover of newly recruited wood in the post-harvest period (Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8). Recruited wood included all small and large wood originating from fallen or cut trees, branches or twigs. We estimated wood cover visually to the nearest 10% in consecutive 10-m sample intervals over the area of the bankfull channel for the entire stream length, including mainstem and all tributaries.

We did not sample on several occasions. We did not sample the OLYM-REF in 2006 because it had not yet been approved for inclusion in the study. We did not sample the WIL2-REF1 in 2009 because it was initially intended as an FP treatment; when it was not harvested on time, we included it as a second reference in the WIL2 block. In 2016, when this same site was harvested, we did not include it in our Post 8 sample because it could no longer serve as a reference (see Chapter 2 – *Study Design*, **Section 2-5 Study Timeline** in this report).

Table 3-2. Stream functional categories for wood pieces. Categories were hierarchical, with each piece classified as the highest function to which it contributed (e.g., a piece that contributed to hydraulic roughness, bank stability, and step formation was classified as “step formation”).

Functional Category	Functional Hierarchy	Description
Step formation	1	Contributes step formation
Bank stability	2	Contributes to stream bank stability
Hydraulic roughness	3	Creates hydraulic roughness
Loose	4	Loose, not anchored in the channel
Spanning	5	Spans part or all of the channel

When wood from in-channel slash and/or windthrow obstructed the channel so that we could not effectively sample without disturbing or removing it, we recorded the length and locations of these reaches (hereafter, wood-obstructed reaches; **Figure 3-1**). The length of obstruction ranged

from 2 m (7 ft) to 144 m (472 ft) in a given site and year. When they comprised >5% of the sampled stream length, we undertook a modified sampling approach within the wood-obstructed reaches. We randomly located 3-m long plots parallel to the stream for destructive sampling—a length that could be completely censused while minimizing in-channel disturbance both within and adjacent to the plot. The number of destructively sampled plots was proportional to the length of the stream channel obstructed; values ranged from 1 to 6 plots per site per year (**Table 3-3**). To fully census each plot, we used hand tools (e.g., handsaws, clippers) to remove wood from the bankfull channel down to the streambed. As with the standard methodology, we tallied all pieces by diameter and functional categories. Once completed, we returned all wood to the bankfull channel. Although destructive samples had the potential to influence piece number, length and transport potential for wood pieces sampled, the proportion of the stream sampled with this method was minimal compared to the overall channel length sampled (maximum of 18 m for a site and year). However, to minimize the potential for bias, we did not resample wood-obstructed plots.



Figure 3-1. Examples of a) an unobstructed stream reach in which the standard sampling protocol could be applied, and b) an obstructed reach in which a modified sampling approach was used in some study sites during the Hard Rock Study in the post-harvest period. Photo credits: a) Frithiof Teal Waterstrat, b) Aimee P. McIntyre.

Table 3-3. The number of plots sampled destructively in wood-obstructed reaches at each site in each post-harvest sample year.

Block	Treatment	Post 1	Post 2	Post 5	Post 8
OLYM	REF	0	0	0	0
	100%	0	0	0	0
	FP	0	2	0	3
	0%	6	6	6	3
WIL1	REF	0	0	2	0
	100%	3	1	2	0
	FP	4	4	3	0
	0%	4	4	3	0
WIL2	REF1 ¹	0	0	0	-
	REF2	0	0	0	0
	100%	0	3	0	2
	0%	3	4	5	4
WIL3	REF	0	0	0	0
	100%	0	0	0	0
CASC	REF	0	0	0	0
	FP	2	2	0	0
	0%	0	0	0	0

¹ WIL2-REF1 was harvested between Post 7 and Post 8 and was not sampled for wood loading in Post 8 (see Chapter 2 – *Study Design*, **Section 2-5 Study Timeline** in this report).

3-3.2. ANALYSIS

The partial buffering strategy in the FP treatment created two distinct RMZ conditions: reaches with leave-tree buffers (hereafter FPB) and unbuffered reaches lacking trees (**Figure 3-2**). Consequently, in analyses of stand structure, mortality, and wood recruitment, we included only those treatments or reaches within a treatment in which trees were retained: REF, 100% and FPB.

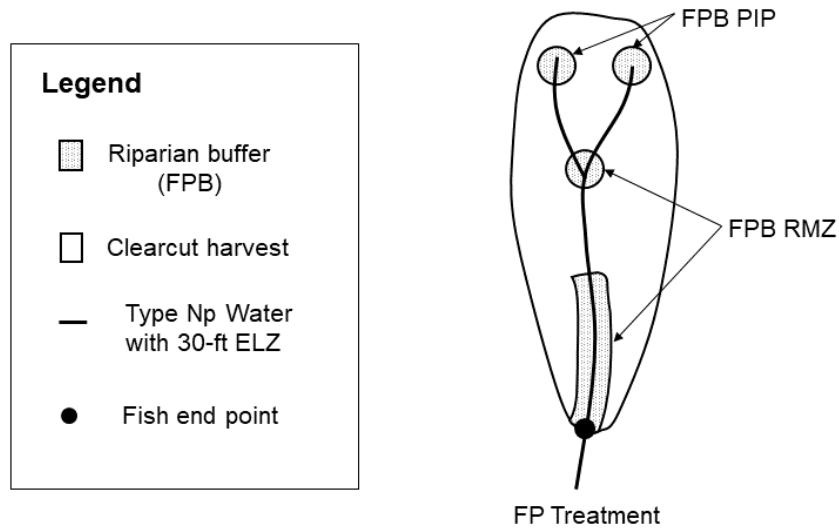


Figure 3-2. Simplified schematic of the Forest Practices (FP) treatment for the Type N Study, including riparian management zone (RMZ) reaches with buffers (FPB), and unbuffered reaches clearcut to the stream channel. Sensitive site buffers were also placed around tributary junctions (i.e., Type Np intersections) and uppermost points of perennial flow (PIPs).

Stand structural metrics were calculated for each RMZ and PIP plot for each pre and post-harvest sampling date. These included live density, basal area, percent live conifer basal area, quadratic mean diameter (Curtis and Marshall 2000), and relative density (Curtis 1982). RMZ and PIP plot values were averaged by site, and site means were averaged to generate treatment means. For each site we computed the percentage of regeneration plots with seedlings or saplings in Post 5 and Post 8.

For each RMZ and PIP plot we computed changes in density and basal area, tree mortality and ingrowth, and recruitment of fallen trees and large wood pieces. Changes were computed as (1) cumulative values for each of four pre- or post-harvest intervals (Pre 2 to Pre 1, and Pre 1 to Post 2, Post 5 and Post 8) and (2) as annualized rates over four distinct intervals (Pre 2 to Pre 1, Pre 1 to Post 2, Post 2 to Post 5 and Post 5 to Post 8) using a compounding formula (Sheil *et al.* 1995). Changes in live density and basal area were computed as initial minus final values. Ingrowth was expressed as the number of new trees achieving a dbh of at least 10.2 cm (4 in) between surveys. Tree mortality was expressed the percentage of live trees or live basal area that died over each interval.

For each plot, fallen trees and large wood pieces that recruited to the channel were summed for each interval. We calculated the combined in- and over-channel volume for each newly recruited large wood piece as a cylinder based on length and mid-point diameter. RMZ and PIP plot values were then averaged by site and site means averaged to generate treatment means.

For wood loading, we calculated the mean number of small and large pieces of wood per linear meter of stream for all wood (irrespective of function; **Table 3-1**) and functional wood (pieces

categorized as step formation, bank stability or hydraulic roughness) for each site and year. To account for the presence of obstructed reaches, we generated separate means for unobstructed and obstructed reaches, then computed a weighted mean (pieces/m_{weight}) based on the proportions of stream length in the unobstructed and obstructed condition (**Eq. 3-1**).

$$\text{pieces/m}_{\text{weight}} = (\text{pieces/m}_{\text{unobs}} * \text{proportion unobstructed stream length}) + (\text{pieces/m}_{\text{obs}} * \text{proportion obstructed stream length}) \quad \text{(Eq. 3-1)}$$

For channel wood cover we calculated the mean cover among sample intervals for each site and year.

3-3.2.1. Statistical Analysis

To detect differences among treatments, we used statistical models to make comparisons among the treatments and reference. RMZ and PIPs were analyzed separately for change in live basal area, tree mortality (% basal area) and large wood recruitment (pieces/ha of buffer). Separate models were run for each of three intervals: Pre 1 to Post 2, Post 5 or Post 8. We evaluated the null hypothesis:

$$T_{REF} = T_{100\%} = T_{FPB} \quad \text{(Eq. 3-2)}$$

where: T_{REF} , $T_{100\%}$ and T_{FPB} , are values for reference, 100%, and FPB reaches, respectively.

Analysis of channel wood loading evaluated the generalized null hypothesis:

$$\Delta T_{REF} = \Delta T_{100\%} = \Delta T_{FP} = \Delta T_{0\%} \quad \text{(Eq. 3-3)}$$

where: ΔT_{REF} is the change (post-harvest – pre-harvest) in the reference, and $\Delta T_{100\%}$, ΔT_{FP} , and $\Delta T_{0\%}$ are the changes in the 100%, FP and 0% treatments, respectively. We present the between-treatment comparison of change for the pre-treatment mean (Pre 3 and Pre 2) and Post 1 and 2 mean, pre-treatment and Post 5, and pre-treatment and Post 8.

Analysis of post-harvest channel wood cover, evaluated the null hypothesis:

$$T_{REF} = T_{100\%} = T_{FP} = T_{0\%} \quad \text{(Eq. 3-4)}$$

where: T_{REF} , $T_{100\%}$, T_{FP} , and $T_{0\%}$ are post-harvest rates in the reference, 100%, FP and 0% treatments, respectively.

We used generalized linear mixed effects models (GLMM; McDonald *et al.* 2000) in SAS with the GLIMMIX procedure (except for channel wood cover, which used the MIXED procedure; SAS Institute Inc. 2013). Mixed models account for correlation associated with hierarchical nesting, as with the nesting of plots within sites, and sites within blocks. GLMM can be used to fit data that derive from non-normal distributions using monotonic link transformations. An added benefit of mixed models is that they accommodate missing data if those data are missing at random (SAS Institute Inc. 2013).

All models included treatment as a fixed effect and block as a random effect. For channel wood loading under the BACI design, the models incorporated site as a random effect with year and a treatment \times year interaction term as fixed effects. For the RMZ and PIP analyses of change in live basal area, % mortality and large wood recruitment the random effect included site nested within block. We assumed that random effects were normally distributed (SAS Institute Inc. 2013).

We generally estimated model parameters using Restricted Maximum Likelihood. Channel wood cover was log-transformed prior to analysis to obtain an approximately Gaussian error distribution. All other responses used the appropriate link function in a GLMM (**Table 3-4**). Percent mortality was treated as a binary event/trial and analyzed using a binomial distribution and log link using restricted pseudo-likelihood.

We determined the covariance matrix for the fixed-effect parameter estimates and denominator degrees of freedom for t and F tests according to the method of Kenward and Roger (1997), which is recommended for unbalanced designs. We ran standard diagnostics to verify that model assumptions (e.g., normality and homoscedasticity of residuals) were met.

We evaluated the null hypothesis with a Wald-type test using linear contrasts of the model fixed effects. We constructed contrasts to test the difference in mean response for pre- and post-harvest periods, where period corresponded to all years in either the pre- or post-harvest condition. When the period \times treatment contrast or treatment F-test had a P-value ≤ 0.1 , we examined pairwise contrasts to test for differences among the combinations of references and buffer treatments. If the P-value for the period \times treatment contrast or treatment F-test was > 0.1 , we did not report test results for these terms.

Table 3-4. The SAS Procedure and distribution/link for each response variable, where n is the number of subjects included in the analysis (e.g., sites). LW is large wood and SW is small wood.

Response Variable	Distribution/Link	Subjects (n)
Δ live basal area/ha-RMZ	Gaussian/Identity	13
Δ live basal area/ha-PIP	Gaussian/Identity	11
% mortality (basal area)-RMZ	Binomial/Logit	13
% mortality (basal area)-PIP	Binomial/Logit	11
LW recruitment (pieces/ha)-RMZ	Poisson/Log	13
LW recruitment (pieces/ha)-PIP	Poisson/Log	11
SW loading total pieces	Poisson/Log	17
SW loading functional pieces	Poisson/Log	17
LW loading total pieces	Poisson/Log	17
LW loading functional pieces	Poisson/Log	17
Channel wood cover	Gaussian/NA	17

For channel wood cover, we predicted that the proportion of the stream channel covered by newly recruited wood may differ by treatment and number of years since harvest, so we

conducted three analyses, one for each post-harvest sample year. We hypothesized that a large amount of wood would enter the stream channel immediately post-harvest in the unbuffered FP and 0% treatment RMZs (reflected in Post 2 sampling), reflecting large increases in new wood cover in these treatments relative to the reference and 100% treatment. However, wood recruitment in these unbuffered reaches in subsequent years would be minimal, lacking a source of new wood recruitment from the clearcut RMZ. Alternatively, wood recruitment as a result of harvest was expected to be minimized by the RMZ buffers in the 100% and FP treatments immediately post-harvest, while future wood recruitment was expected to be greater in these buffered reaches compared with the unbuffered reaches of the FP and 0% treatments over time (as reflected in Post 5 and Post 8).

Both reference and treated sites were affected by the 2007 windstorm, which fortunately preceded treatment implementation (i.e., harvest). Because blocks were impacted differently, the blocking term helps to account for this variation.

3-4. RESULTS

3-4.1. PRE-HARVEST STAND STRUCTURE AND WOOD RECRUITMENT

Prior to harvest, riparian forests were typically dense, young (30- to 60-year old) second-growth stands. Among sites, live density ranged from 213 to 953 trees/ha (86 to 386 trees/ac) in RMZs and from 120 to 759 trees/ha (49 to 307 trees/ac) in PIPs. Basal area ranged from 26 to 73 m²/ha (114 to 318 ft²/ac) in the RMZs and from 12.2 to 69.6 m²/ha (53.2 to 303.0 ft²/ac) in the PIPs (**Appendix Table 3-1**). Stands in the WIL1, WIL2, WIL3 and OLYM blocks were dominated by western hemlock (*Tsuga heterophylla*) and Douglas-fir (*Pseudotsuga menziesii*). Western hemlock dominated the basal area in RMZs at all WIL1 and WIL2 sites, three of four OLYM sites, and one of two WIL3 sites. The pattern was similar for PIPs. Mean density and basal area were lower in the CASC sites, where Douglas-fir and red alder (*Alnus rubra*) were dominant (**Appendix Table 3-1** and **Appendix Table 3-2**).

Blocks differed in pre-harvest mortality and structural change (**Appendix Table 3-3**). A December 2007 storm with hurricane-force winds caused extensive mortality in the WIL1 and WIL2 blocks (~20% and ~10% of the initial basal area, respectively). Mortality was much lower (<2% of live basal area) in the OLYM, WIL3, and CASC blocks located outside the storm path (**Figure 3-3**; left panel). Consequently, pre-harvest structural changes were greater at the WIL1 and WIL2 blocks (basal area declines of ~10 and ~ 5 m²/ha [44 and 22 ft²/ac], respectively) than at the OLYM, WIL3 and CASC blocks (little change in basal area; **Figure 3-3**; right panel). Variability in mortality was especially high in WIL1 RMZs and WIL1 and WIL2 PIPs. Large wood recruitment followed a similar pattern among blocks: higher and variable at WIL1 and WIL2, lower at OLYM and WIL3, and lowest at CASC.

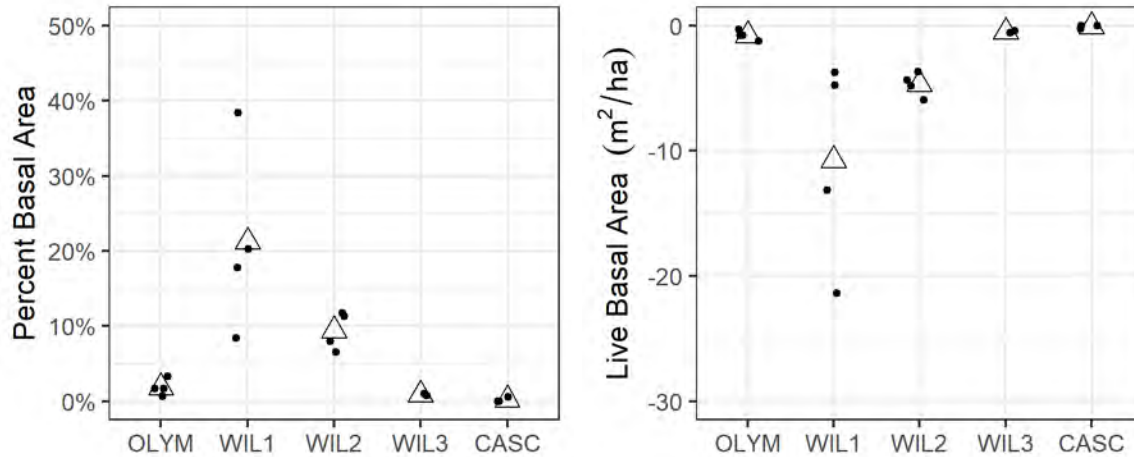


Figure 3-3. Pre-harvest mortality as a percentage of initial live basal area (left panel) and change in live basal area/ha prior to harvest (Pre 2 to Pre 1) for RMZs (right panel). Dots are site means and triangles are block averages computed from site means.

3-4.2. STAND RESPONSE

3-4.2.1. Change in Stand Structure

Stand structure in year 8 reflected a combination of pre-treatment structure, effects of harvest, and change over the post-harvest interval. The greatest changes were in 0% and unbuffered portions of FP reaches where nearly all trees were removed. Given the absence of trees in these areas, we focus on the post-harvest responses of the reference (REF), 100%, and buffered portions of the FP treatments (FPB).

In the 100% and FPB RMZs, density, basal area, and RD decreased over the post-harvest interval (**Figure 3-4; Appendix Table 3-4**). The magnitude of change was greatest in FPB, where density, basal area and RD decreased by 59%, 55% and 54%, respectively. For the same variables, reductions in the 100% RMZs were 30%, 14%, and 17%, respectively (**Figure 3-5; Appendix Table 3-5**). In contrast, stand structure in the reference RMZs was more stable, with a 17% decrease in density and little change in basal area or RD. The smaller reductions in the 100% RMZs made stand structure more similar to the reference RMZs in Post 8, while the differences between the FPB and reference RMZs increased over time. There was little variability in change in density or basal area among reference, in contrast to the substantial variability among 100% and FPB (**Appendix Table 3-5**). Change in live basal area did not differ statistically between 100% and REF RMZs for any interval although the differences increased over time (**Table 3-5**). The FPB–REF contrast was not significant in the first interval, but it was in subsequent intervals as the magnitude of change in FPB RMZs increased over time. The FPB–100% contrast was not significant until the last interval when basal area stabilized in the 100% treatment but continued to decline in FPB. The dominant species remained unchanged in the REF, 100% and FPB RMZs over the 8-year interval, and the proportion of basal area by species changed by less than 10%.

Table 3-5. Between-treatment comparisons (estimate, 95% confidence interval, and P-value) of the cumulative change in live basal area (m^2/ha) in RMZs and PIPs between Pre 1 and the Post 2, Post 5, or Post 8 samples. Estimates with P-values ≤ 0.10 are in bold font.

Contrast	Pre 1–Post 2		Pre 1–Post 5		Pre 1–Post 8	
	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)	P
RMZs						
100% vs. REF	-2.9 (-16.9, 11.0)	0.655	-6.0 (-20.0, 8.0)	0.366	-6.8 (-20.8, 7.1)	0.306
FPB vs. REF	-10.2 (-25.5, 5.2)	0.173	-16.1 (-31.4, -0.8)	0.041	-21.1 (-36.4, -5.8)	0.011
FPB vs. 100%	-7.2 (-23.8, 9.3)	0.359	-10.1 (-26.7, 6.4)	0.207	-14.3 (-30.8, 2.3)	0.085
PIPs						
100% vs. REF	-8.2 (-21.7, 5.4)	0.208	-16.2 (-29.7, -2.6)	0.024	-22.0 (-35.6, -8.5)	0.005
FPB vs. REF	-13.7 (-27.3, -0.2)	0.047	-18.7 (-32.3, -5.2)	0.012	-23.8 (-37.3, -10.2)	0.003
FPB vs. 100%	-5.6 (-20.7, 9.6)	0.433	-2.6 (-17.7, 12.5)	0.711	-1.7 (-16.9, 13.4)	0.804

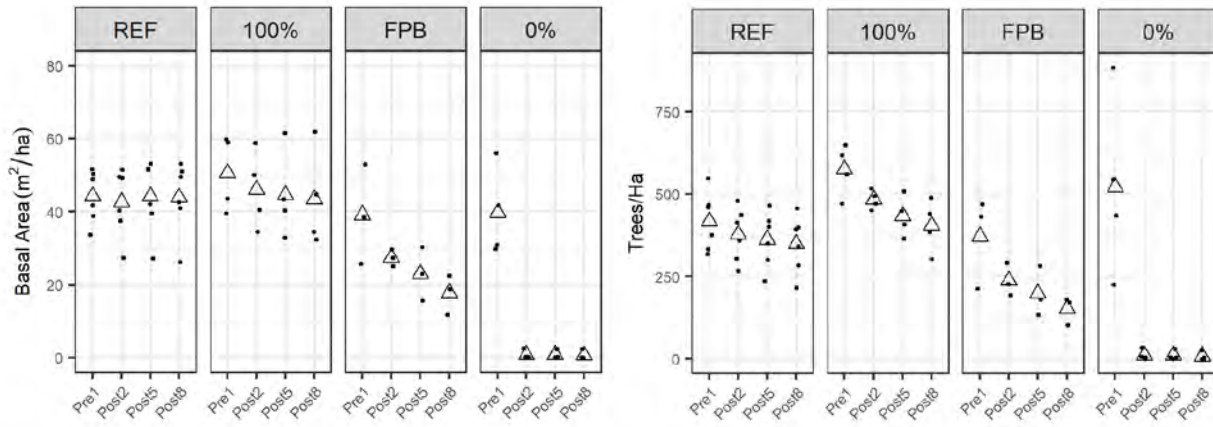


Figure 3-4. Live basal area (left panel) and density (right panel) in RMZs. Dots are site means and triangles are treatment averages computed from site means.

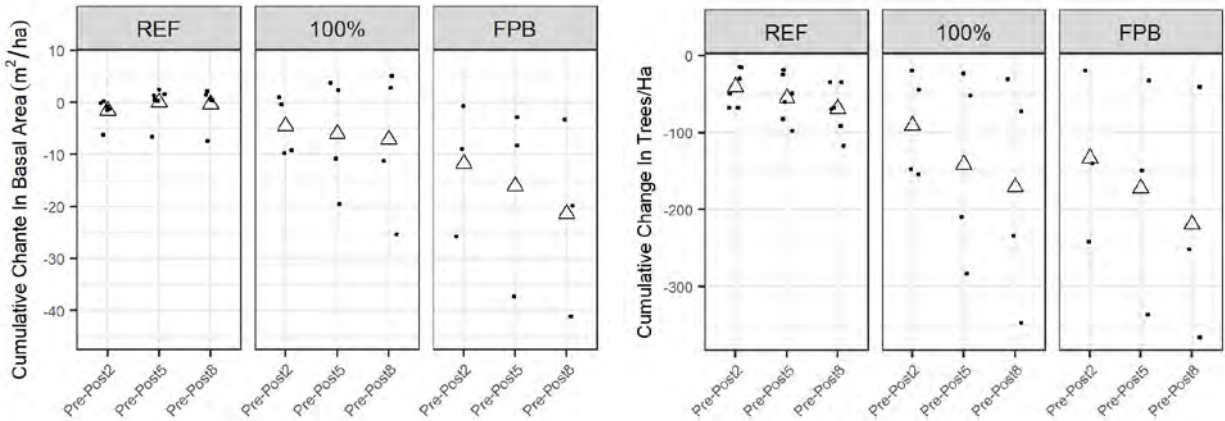


Figure 3-5. Cumulative change in live basal area (left panel) and density (right panel) for RMZs. Dots are site means and triangles are treatment averages computed from site means.

Among PIPs, stand structure changed substantially by Post 8 in the 100% and FPB PIPs while there was little change in the reference. The magnitude of change was greatest in the FPB where density, basal area and RD decreased by 70%, 53% and 58%, respectively. Declines were somewhat lower in the 100%, i.e., 51%, 38% and 42%, respectively. In the reference, density decreased by 14% while basal area increased slightly (**Appendix Table 3-4** and **Appendix Table 3-5**). Variability among sites was greater in the 100% and FPB than in the reference. The FPB–REF contrast was significant for all intervals. The 100%–REF contrast was not significant in the first interval, but was in later intervals as the magnitude of change increased in the 100% PIPs. There were no significant differences between FPB and 100% PIPs for any interval (**Table 3-5**).

3-4.2.2. Tree Mortality

Tree mortality was the primary driver of post-harvest structural change in both RMZs and PIPs. In the RMZs, mortality over the Pre 1 to Post 8 interval as a percentage of pre-harvest basal area was lower in the reference (16.1%) than in the 100% (24.3%) and FPB (50.8%) (**Figure 3-6**; **Appendix Table 3-5**). The FPB–REF contrast was not significant for the Pre 1 to Post 2 interval, but it was in subsequent intervals as mortality in FPB increased relative to the reference (**Table 3-6**). The remaining contrasts—100% vs. REF and FPB vs. 100%—were not significant for any interval. It appears that high variability in mortality among 100% and FPB sites reduced the power of the tests to detect differences. The pattern was similar for mortality as a percentage of live tree count.

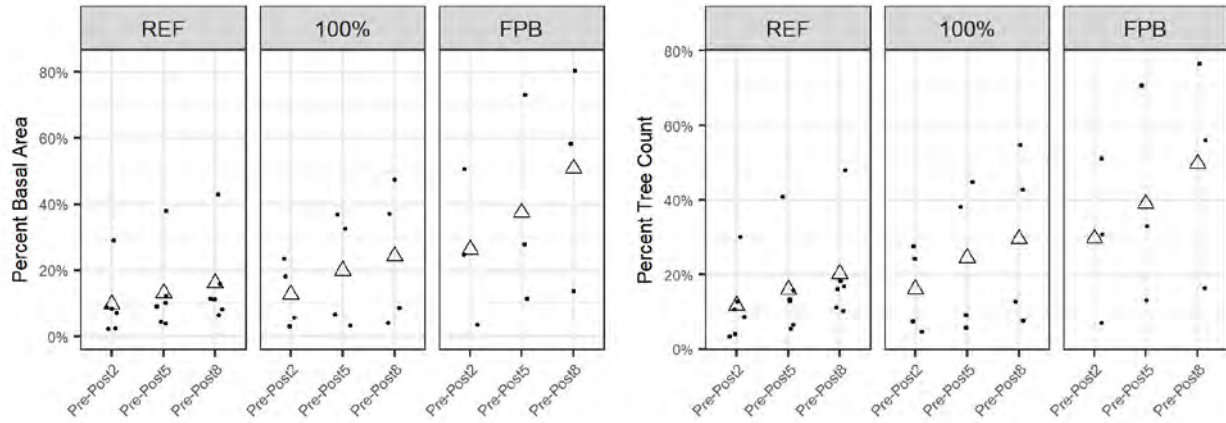


Figure 3-6. Cumulative tree mortality as a percentage of pre-harvest live basal area (left panel) and tree count (right panel) in RMZs between Pre 1 and the Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8 samples. Dots are site means and triangles are treatment averages computed from site means.

Treatment differences were more pronounced in the PIPs. Cumulative mortality over the Pre 1 to Post 8 interval was 9.4%, 43.0% and 56.4% for the reference, 100% treatment and FPB PIPs, respectively (**Appendix Table 3-5**). The pattern was similar, but values higher, for mortality as a percentage of live tree count. The REF–FPB contrast for mortality as a percentage of pre-harvest live basal area was significant for all intervals (**Table 3-6**). The 100%–REF contrast was not significant during the initial interval but was in subsequent intervals as mortality increased over time. There were no significant differences in mortality between 100% and FPB PIPs.

Table 3-6. Between-treatment comparisons (estimate, 95% confidence intervals, and P-value) of cumulative tree mortality (percent of live basal area) in RMZs and PIPs between Pre 1 and the Post 2, Post 5, or Post 8 samples. Estimates with P-values ≤ 0.10 are in bold font.

Contrast	Pre 1–Post 2		Pre 1–Post 5		Pre 1–Post 8	
	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)	P
RMZs						
100% vs. REF	-0.40 (-0.77, -0.12)	0.584	-0.35 (-0.73, -0.10)	0.400	-0.36 (-0.73, -0.10)	0.432
FPB vs. REF	-0.19 (-0.58, -0.04)	0.103	-0.17 (-0.54, -0.03)	0.073	-0.10 (-0.41, -0.02)	0.023
FPB vs. 100%	-0.26 (-0.71, -0.05)	0.262	-0.28 (-0.72, -0.05)	0.290	-0.17 (-0.59, -0.03)	0.102
PIPs						
100% vs. REF	-0.23 (-0.67, -0.04)	0.191	-0.18 (-0.59, -0.03)	0.098	-0.14 (-0.51, -0.02)	0.054
FPB vs. REF	-0.06 (-0.30, -0.01)	0.010	-0.08 (-0.36, -0.01)	0.017	-0.07 (-0.32, -0.01)	0.012
FPB vs. 100%	-0.17 (-0.63, -0.02)	0.123	-0.29 (-0.77, -0.05)	0.349	-0.31 (-0.79, -0.05)	0.406

There was a temporal pattern to mortality in 100% and FPB RMZs and PIPs. Annual rates of mortality as percentage of live basal area and density were highest in the first two years after harvest, then decreased. Stand structure showed a similar trend, with changes in density, basal area and relative density (RD) in the 100% and FPB RMZs and PIPs declining over time (**Appendix Table 3-6**).

Wind/physical damage was the primary cause of mortality in both the RMZ and PIP buffers. In the 100% treatment it accounted for 78% and 90% of the loss of basal area, respectively; in FPB it accounted for 78% and 65% of the loss. Wind accounted for a smaller proportion of mortality in reference RMZ and PIPs (52% and 43%, respectively).

3-4.2.3. Regeneration and Ingrowth

Natural regeneration of tree seedlings and saplings was widespread in the reference, 100%, and FPB RMZs and PIPs (**Appendix Table 3-4**). Regeneration was dominated by conifers; western hemlock was the most common species at most sites. The mean proportion of RMZ regeneration plots with conifer regeneration in Post 8 was greatest in 100% (38%), lower in references (26%), and lowest in FPB (21%) RMZs. Among PIPs the proportion of plots with conifer regeneration was greater in 100% and FPB PIPs (53 and 47%, respectively) than in references (23%). Post-harvest ingrowth (new trees reaching the 10-cm dbh threshold) averaged less than 11 trees/ha in the REF, 100% and FPB RMZs and PIPs (**Appendix Table 3-5**).

In the harvested portions of RMZs (0% and unbuffered FP reaches) regeneration derived from planted seedlings and natural recruitment. At Post 8, 42% of plots in the 0% treatment and 33% of plots in unbuffered FP reaches had conifer regeneration. No ingrowth occurred through year 8, however trees planted after harvest were growing rapidly and nearing the 10-cm dbh threshold.

3-4.3. LARGE WOOD RECRUITMENT

Large wood recruitment to the channel was greater in the 100% and FPB RMZs than in the reference for each pre- to post-harvest interval (**Appendix Table 3-5; Figure 3-7**). Over the Pre 1 to Post 8 interval, mean recruitment of large wood volume was two to nearly three times greater in 100% and FPB RMZs than in the references. However, none of the treatment contrasts differed for any post-harvest interval (**Table 3-7**), likely due to the large variation among 100% and FPB sites in the first interval (**Figure 3-7**).

The pattern was similar in the PIPs (**Appendix Table 3-5**). Variability was much greater PIPs than in the reference in the first interval (**Table 3-7**), but not subsequently as large wood recruitment declined.

Annual recruitment rates for fallen trees and large wood followed patterns similar to those of mortality. Rates were greatest during the first two years, then decreased (**Appendix Table 3-6**). During the Pre 1–Post 2 interval, recruitment rates for large wood volume were three and two times greater in 100% and FPB RMZs than in the reference, respectively. The differences were greater in the PIPs, where 100% and FPB rates were 26 and 19 times the reference.

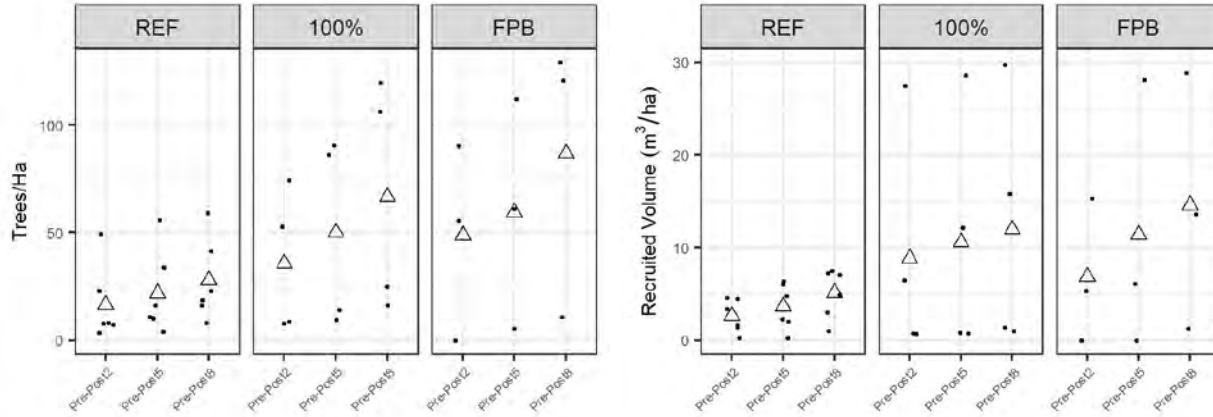


Figure 3-7. Cumulative recruitment of fallen trees (left panel) and large wood by volume (right panel) in RMZs between Pre 1 and the Post 2, Post 5, or Post 8 samples. Dots are site means and triangles are treatment averages computed from site means.

Table 3-7. Between-treatment comparisons (estimate, 95% confidence interval, and P-value) of cumulative large wood recruitment (pieces/ha) in RMZs and PIPs between Pre 1 and the Post 2, Post 5 and Post 8 samples. Estimates with P-values ≤ 0.10 are in bold font.

Contrast	Pre 1–Post 2		Pre 1–Post 5		Pre 1–Post 8	
	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)	P
RMZs						
100% vs. REF	-0.59 (-2.67, -0.13)	0.452	-0.53 (-2.39, -0.12)	0.368	-0.48 (-2.18, -0.11)	0.304
FPB vs. REF	-0.50 (-2.68, -0.09)	0.384	-0.53 (-2.85, -0.10)	0.425	-0.38 (-2.03, -0.07)	0.230
FPB vs. 100%	-0.85 (-5.19, -0.14)	0.850	-1.01 (-6.13, -0.17)	0.989	-0.80 (-4.80, -0.13)	0.784
PIPs						
100% vs. REF	-0.09 (-0.61, -0.01)	0.019	-0.22 (-1.47, -0.03)	0.103	-0.30 (-1.98, -0.05)	0.176
FPB vs. REF	-0.18 (-1.29, -0.02)	0.082	-0.48 (-3.22, -0.07)	0.402	-0.77 (-5.09, -0.12)	0.753
FPB vs. 100%	-2.07 (-16.95, -0.25)	0.445	-2.15 (-17.61, -0.26)	0.418	-2.52 (-20.62, -0.31)	0.330

In general, fewer than half of the trees that fell during the post-harvest interval recruited to the channel. The proportion was greater in the REF (49%) than in the 100% and FPB RMZs (42% and 45%, respectively). Of those that reached the channel, >80% were spanning or suspended. The proportion that intruded into the bankfull channel was higher in the REF (19%) than in the 100% or FPB RMZs (14 and 15%, respectively).

3-4.4. CHANNEL WOOD LOADING AND COVER

3-4.4.1. Small Wood Loading

Small wood was abundant in headwater study sites. Mean small wood loading (pieces/m of channel length) ranged from 1.7 to 8.2 in the pre-harvest period, from 3.5 to 42.1 in Post 1 and Post 2, and from 6.8 to 58.7 and 4.2 to 26.3 in Post 5 and Post 8, respectively (**Figure 3-8**). Treatments differed significantly in the magnitude of change over time ($P < 0.001$; **Table 3-8**; **Table 3-9**; **Figure 3-9**). We observed an increase in small wood loading across all treatments in Post 1 and Post 2, with the greatest increase in the 0% treatment (176%; $P < 0.001$), compared with the pre-harvest period and after controlling for temporal changes in the references. The increase in the 0% treatment was also greater (64%; $P = 0.02$, and 74%; $P = 0.10$) than in the 100% and FP treatments, after adjusting for pre-harvest differences. Small wood loading continued to increase in the FP and 0% treatments through Post 5 (68%; $P = 0.09$, and 142%; $P < 0.001$), after controlling for temporal changes in the references (**Table 3-8**), and the values for these treatments were also greater than in the 100% treatment, after adjusting for pre-harvest differences. In Post 8, we observed a decline in small wood loading across all buffer treatments and did not find clear evidence of differences in the change among treatments ($P > 0.10$ for all comparisons).

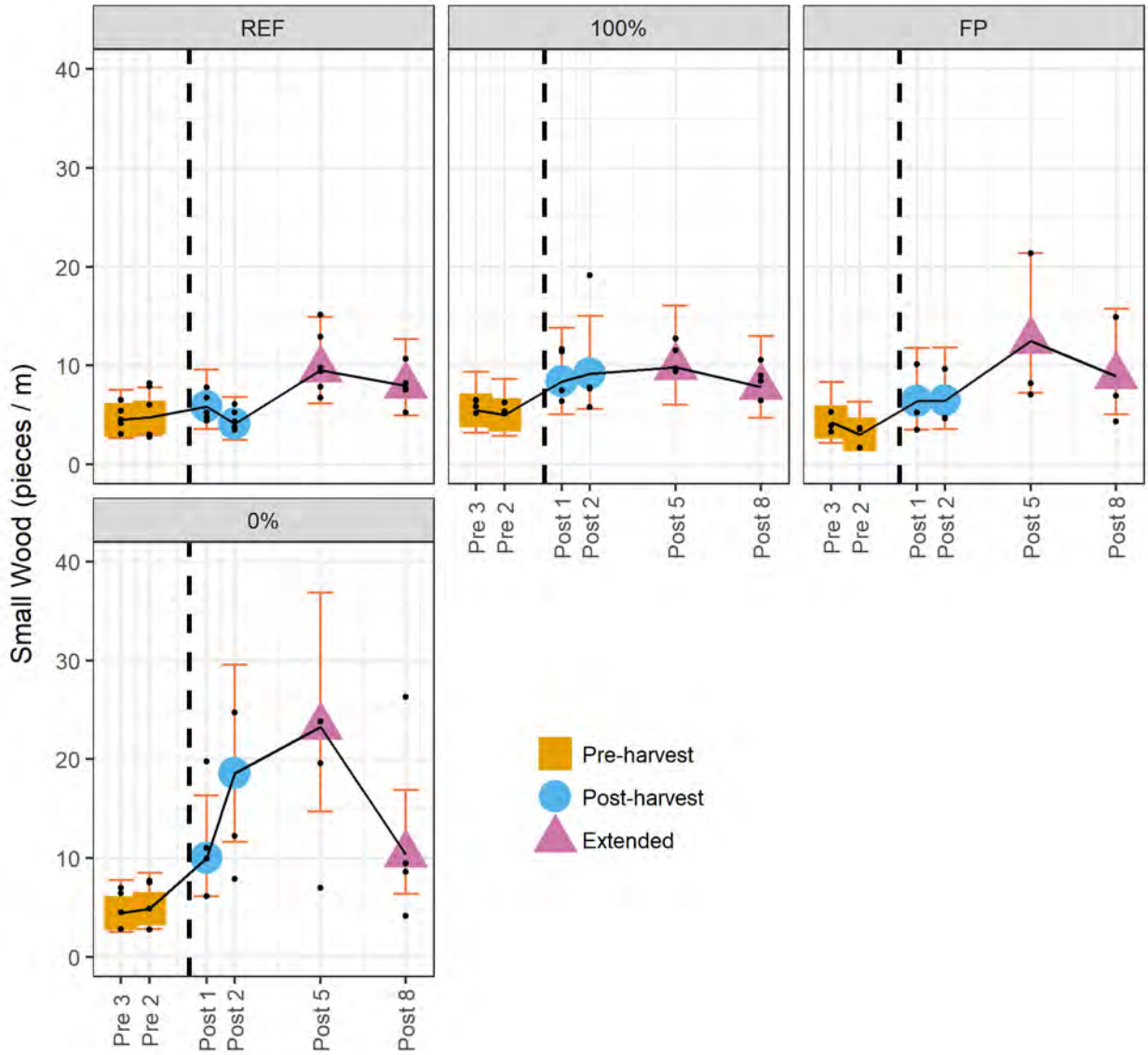


Figure 3-8. Mean small wood pieces/m of channel length by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 and Post 2, and extended includes Post 5 and Post 8). Vertical colored lines show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest at buffer treatment sites. To ensure a y-axis scale that highlights the variability and is consistent among panels, outliers are not shown for one 0% site (WIL2-0%) in both Post 2 (42.1 pieces/m) and Post 5 (58.7 pieces/m). Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 3-8. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for small wood pieces between the pre-harvest and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8 samples.

Treatment	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
REF (n = 6)	1.06 (0.75, 1.50)	2.06 (1.47, 2.88)	1.71 (1.16, 2.52)
100% (n = 4)	1.68 (1.20, 2.34)	1.88 (1.29, 2.76)	1.50 (1.00, 2.24)
FP (n = 3)	1.79 (1.10, 2.92)	3.45 (2.11, 5.65)	2.47 (1.46, 4.19)
0% (n = 4)	2.92 (2.13, 4.01)	4.99 (3.62, 6.89)	2.22 (1.53, 3.24)

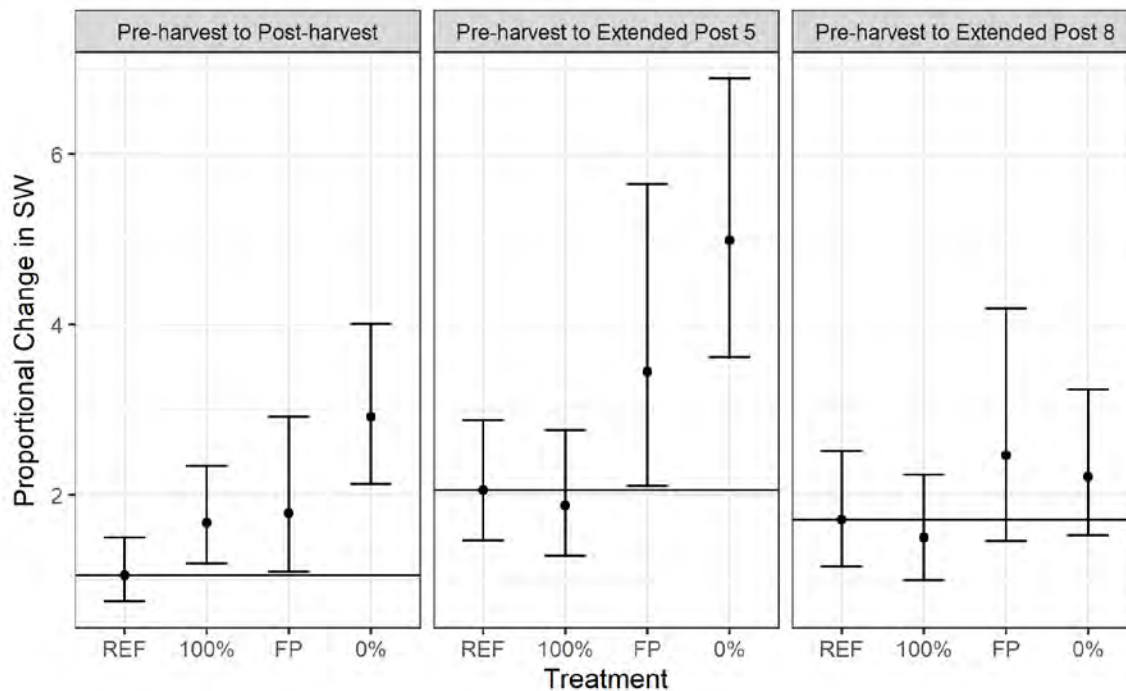


Figure 3-9. The within-treatment estimate of proportional change and 95% confidence intervals for small wood (SW) pieces between the pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), Post 5, and Post 8 samples. A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 3-9. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change, 95% confidence intervals (CI) and P-values (P) for small wood pieces between the pre-harvest and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8 samples. Estimates with P-values ≤ 0.10 are in bold font. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Post 1 & 2		Post 5		Post 8	
	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)	P
100% vs. REF	1.58 (0.98, 2.57)	0.06	0.91 (0.55, 1.52)	0.73	0.87 (0.50, 1.53)	0.63
FP vs. REF	1.69 (0.93, 3.08)	0.09	1.68 (0.92, 3.04)	0.09	1.44 (0.75, 2.78)	0.27
0% vs. REF	2.76 (1.72, 4.42)	<0.001	2.42 (1.52, 3.86)	<0.001	1.30 (0.76, 2.23)	0.34
0% vs. FP	1.64 (0.91, 2.93)	0.10	1.45 (0.80, 2.61)	0.21	0.90 (0.47, 1.72)	0.75
0% vs. 100%	1.74 (1.10, 2.77)	0.02	2.65 (1.61, 4.36)	<0.001	1.49 (0.86, 2.58)	0.16
FP vs. 100%	1.07 (0.59, 1.93)	0.83	1.83 (0.98, 3.41)	0.06	1.65 (0.85, 3.21)	0.14

Small wood frequently provided in-channel function, contributing to step formation, bank stability and hydraulic roughness. For small wood that provided these functions, mean loading (pieces/m of channel length) ranged from 1.0 to 5.1 in the pre-harvest period, 1.5 to 16.6 in Post 1 and Post 2, and 3.1 to 24.0 and 2.5 to 17.2 in Post 5 and Post 8, respectively (**Figure 3-10**). Treatments differed in the magnitude of change over time ($P < 0.01$; **Table 3-10**; **Table 3-11**; **Figure 3-11**). In Post 1 and Post 2, we estimated a 69% ($P = 0.03$), 72% ($P = 0.07$) and 131% ($P < 0.001$) increase for the 100%, FP and 0% treatments, respectively, compared with the pre-harvest period and after controlling for temporal changes in the references. Functional small wood loading continued to increase in the FP and 0% treatments through Post 5, with an estimated 75% ($P = 0.06$) and 136% ($P < 0.001$) increase compared to the pre-harvest period, after controlling for temporal changes in the references. The estimates for the FP and 0% treatments were also greater than the 100% treatment, after adjusting for pre-harvest differences. The response of functional small wood loading differed from that of the total in that we continued to observe treatment differences in Post 8. Estimates for the FP and 0% treatments, which did not differ from the reference, were greater than for the 100% treatment, after adjusting for pre-harvest differences.

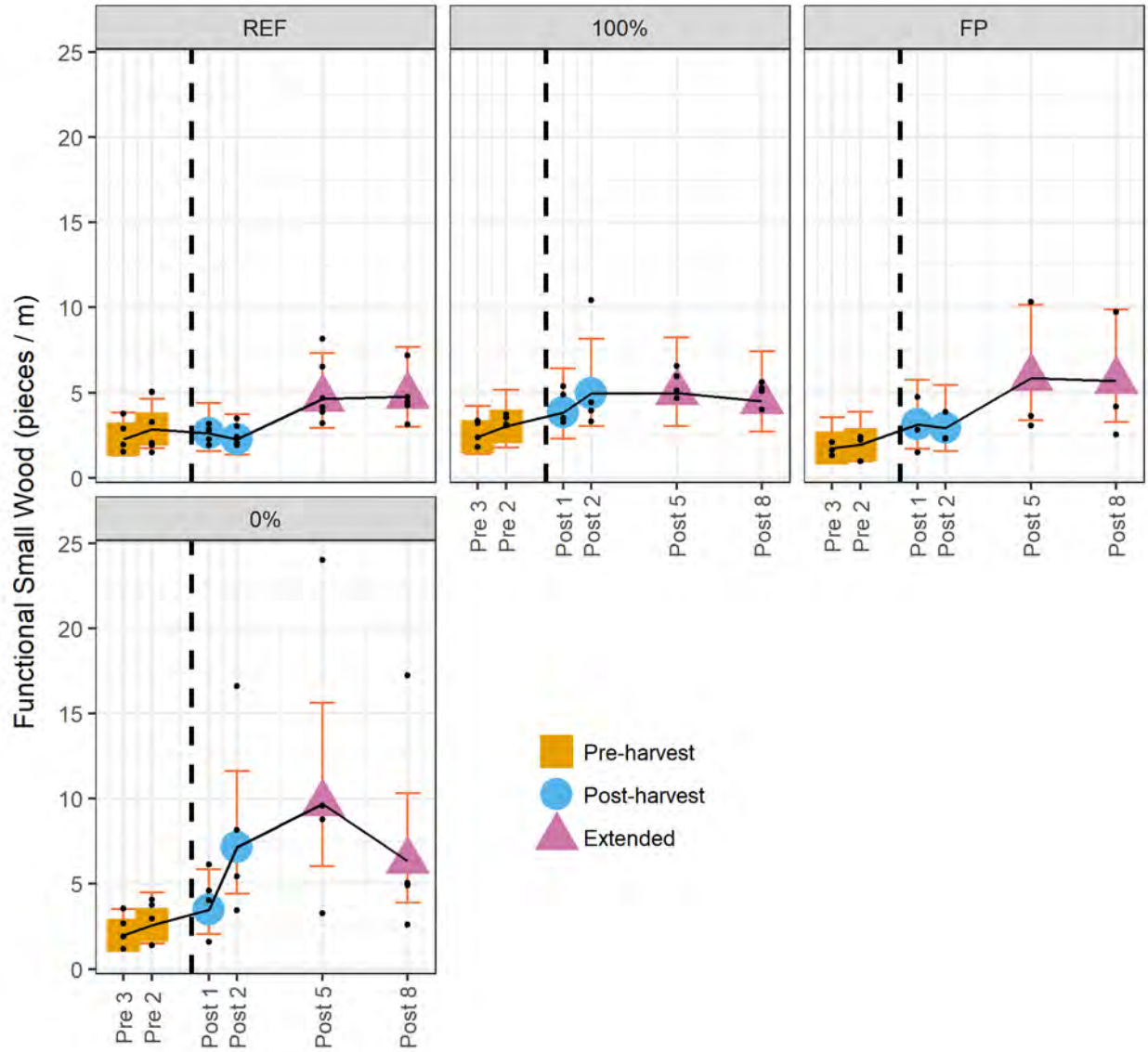


Figure 3-10. Mean functional small wood pieces/m of channel length by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 and Post 2, and extended includes Post 5 and Post 8). Vertical colored lines show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 3-10. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for functional small wood pieces between the pre-harvest and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8 samples.

Treatment	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
REF (n = 6)	0.96 (0.68, 1.34)	1.82 (1.32, 2.53)	1.89 (1.32, 2.70)
100% (n = 4)	1.62 (1.17, 2.25)	1.86 (1.28, 2.69)	1.66 (1.14, 2.44)
FP (n = 3)	1.65 (1.01, 2.69)	3.19 (1.95, 5.22)	3.09 (1.89, 5.08)
0% (n = 4)	2.21 (1.58, 3.08)	4.30 (3.09, 5.99)	2.80 (1.96, 4.01)

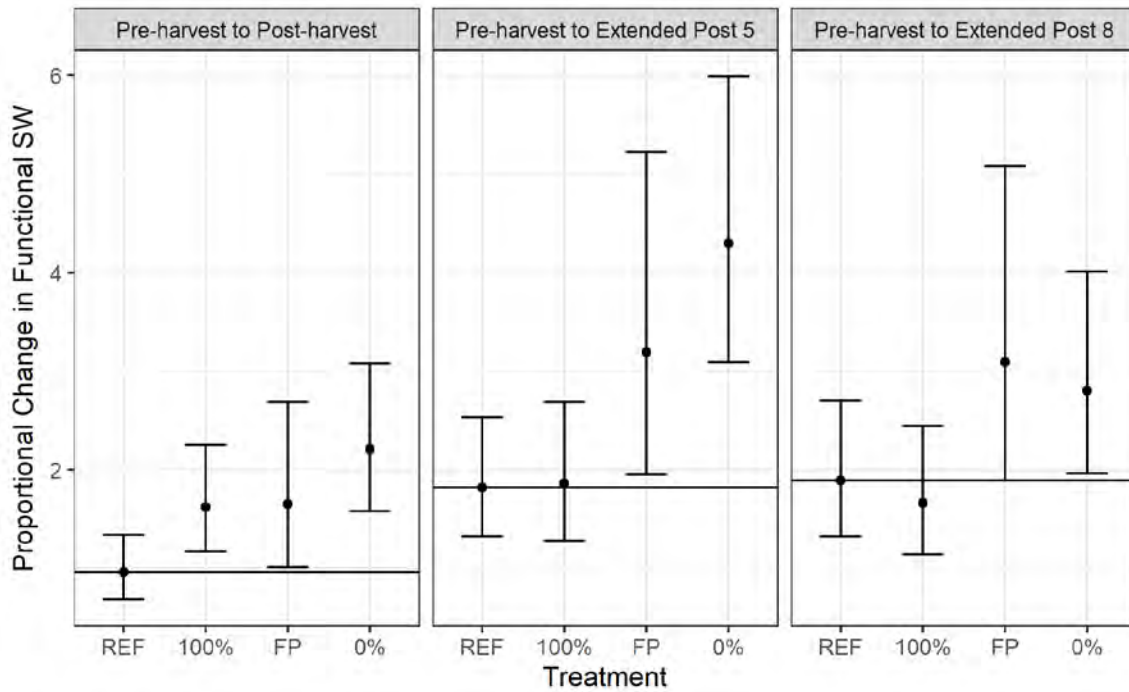


Figure 3-11. The within-treatment estimate of proportional change and 95% confidence intervals for functional small wood (SW) pieces between the pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), Post 5, and Post 8 samples. A horizontal line is placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 3-11. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change, 95% confidence intervals (CI) and P-values (P) for functional small wood pieces between the pre-harvest and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8 samples. Estimates with P-values ≤ 0.10 are in bold font. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Post 1 & 2		Post 5		Post 8	
	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)	P
100% vs. REF	1.69 (1.05, 2.70)	0.03	1.02 (0.62, 1.67)	0.95	0.88 (0.52, 1.49)	0.63
FP vs. REF	1.72 (0.95, 3.11)	0.07	1.75 (0.97, 3.16)	0.06	1.64 (0.89, 3.02)	0.11
0% vs. REF	2.31 (1.43, 3.71)	<0.001	2.36 (1.48, 3.75)	<0.001	1.48 (0.89, 2.46)	0.13
0% vs. FP	1.34 (0.74, 2.43)	0.33	1.35 (0.74, 2.44)	0.32	0.91 (0.49, 1.67)	0.75
0% vs. 100%	1.36 (0.85, 2.18)	0.19	2.32 (1.41, 3.81)	<0.001	1.68 (1.00, 2.84)	0.05
FP vs. 100%	1.02 (0.56, 1.83)	0.95	1.72 (0.93, 3.18)	0.08	1.86 (0.99, 3.47)	0.05

3-4.4.2. Large Wood Loading

Large wood was also abundant in headwater study sites. Mean large wood loading (pieces/m of channel length) ranged from 0.5 to 2.2 in the pre-harvest period, from 0.6 to 4.7 in Post 1 and Post 2, and from 0.8 to 4.7 and 0.9 to 3.7 in Post 5 and Post 8, respectively (**Figure 3-12**). Treatments differed significantly in the magnitude of change over time ($P < 0.01$; **Table 3-12**; **Table 3-13**; **Figure 3-13**). We observed a 66% ($P < 0.001$), 44% ($P = 0.05$) and 47% ($P = 0.01$) increase in mean large wood density in the 100%, FP and 0% treatments, respectively, in Post 1 and Post 2 compared with the pre-harvest period and after controlling for temporal changes in the references. We continued to see an increase in the FP (42%; $P = 0.08$) and 0% (32%; $P = 0.8$) treatments in Post 5 after controlling for temporal changes in the references (**Table 3-12**). In Post 8, only the FP treatment differed from the reference in its proportional increase (41%; $P = 0.09$).

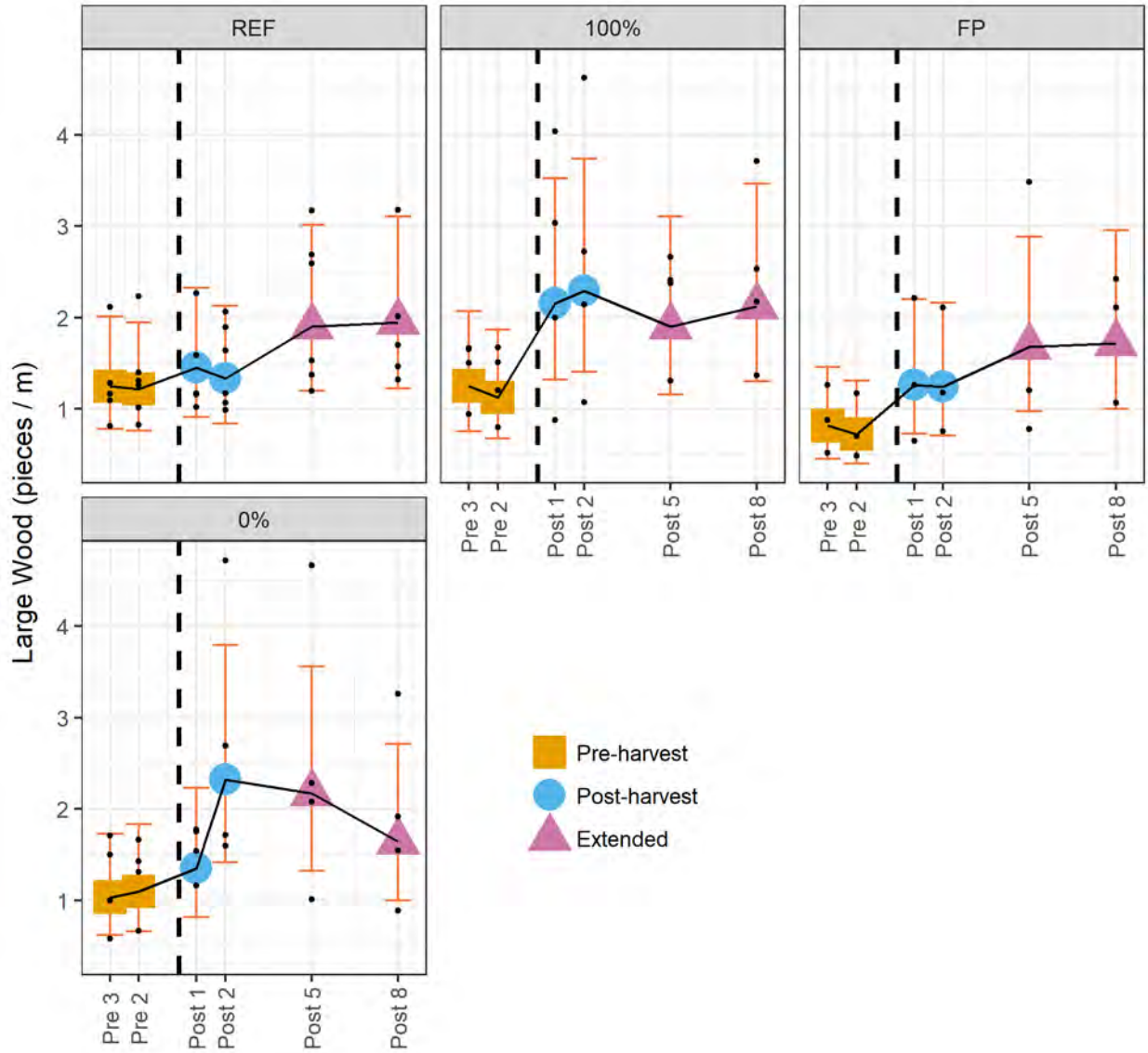


Figure 3-12. Mean large wood pieces/m of channel length by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 and Post 2, and extended includes Post 5 and Post 8). Vertical colored lines show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 3-12. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for large wood pieces between the pre-harvest and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8 samples.

Treatment	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
REF (n = 6)	1.13 (0.93, 1.38)	1.54 (1.25, 1.89)	1.58 (1.26, 1.99)
100% (n = 4)	1.87 (1.54, 2.29)	1.60 (1.26, 2.04)	1.79 (1.42, 2.26)
FP (n = 3)	1.63 (1.21, 2.21)	2.18 (1.57, 3.04)	2.24 (1.61, 3.10)
0% (n = 4)	1.66 (1.34, 2.06)	2.04 (1.61, 2.59)	1.54 (1.19, 2.00)

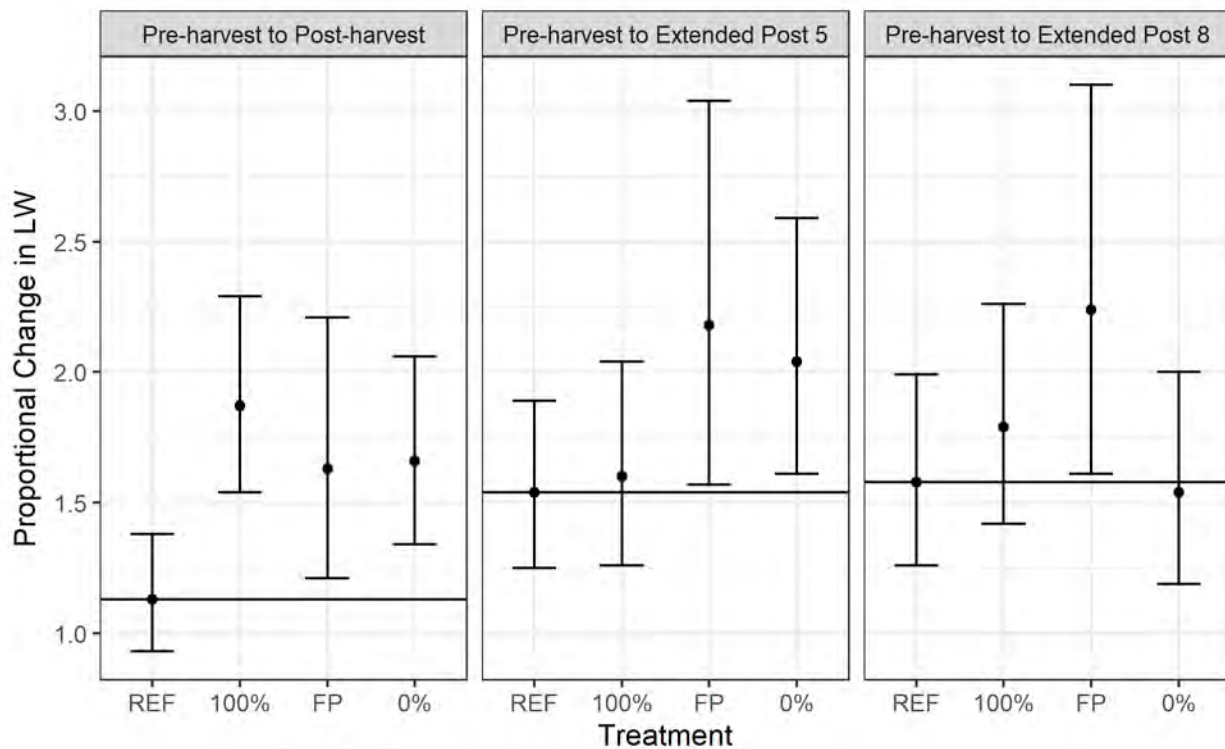


Figure 3-13. The within-treatment estimate of proportional change and 95% confidence intervals for large wood (LW) pieces between the pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), Post 5 and Post 8 samples. A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 3-13. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change, 95% confidence intervals (CI) and P-values (P) for large wood pieces between the pre-harvest and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8 samples. Estimates with P-values ≤ 0.10 are in bold font. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Post 1 & 2		Post 5		Post 8	
	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)	P
100% vs. REF	1.66 (1.25, 2.20)	<0.001	1.04 (0.76, 1.43)	0.81	1.13 (0.82, 1.57)	0.45
FP vs. REF	1.44 (1.01, 2.07)	0.05	1.42 (0.96, 2.09)	0.08	1.41 (0.95, 2.11)	0.09
0% vs. REF	1.47 (1.10, 1.97)	0.01	1.32 (0.97, 1.82)	0.08	0.98 (0.69, 1.38)	0.89
0% vs. FP	1.02 (0.70, 1.48)	0.92	0.93 (0.62, 1.40)	0.74	0.69 (0.46, 1.05)	0.08
0% vs. 100%	0.89 (0.66, 1.19)	0.41	1.27 (0.91, 1.79)	0.16	0.86 (0.61, 1.22)	0.40
FP vs. 100%	0.87 (0.61, 1.25)	0.44	1.36 (0.91, 2.05)	0.13	1.25 (0.84, 1.87)	0.27

Large wood also provided in-channel function in headwater sites, contributing to step formation, bank stability and hydraulic roughness. Mean functional large wood loading (pieces/m of channel length) ranged from 0.4 to 2.1 in the pre-harvest period, from 0.5 to 3.6 in Post 1 and Post 2, and from 0.7 to 4.2, and 0.7 to 2.8 in Post 5 and Post 8, respectively (**Figure 3-14**). Treatments differed significantly in the magnitude of change over time ($P < 0.01$; **Table 3-14**; **Table 3-15**; **Figure 3-15**). Functional large wood loading increased by 61% ($P < 0.01$), 37% ($P = 0.09$) and 33% ($P = 0.06$) in the 100%, FP and 0% treatments, respectively, compared with the pre-harvest period and after controlling for temporal changes in the references. In Post 5, only the 0% treatment differed from the reference, with an estimated 35% ($P = 0.06$) increase over the pre-harvest period (**Table 3-14**). Functional large wood loading in the 0% treatment also differed from the 100% treatment (i.e., 35% increase; $P = 0.08$), after adjusting for pre-harvest differences. In Post 8, we did not find clear evidence of differences in the change among treatments ($P > 0.10$ for all comparisons).

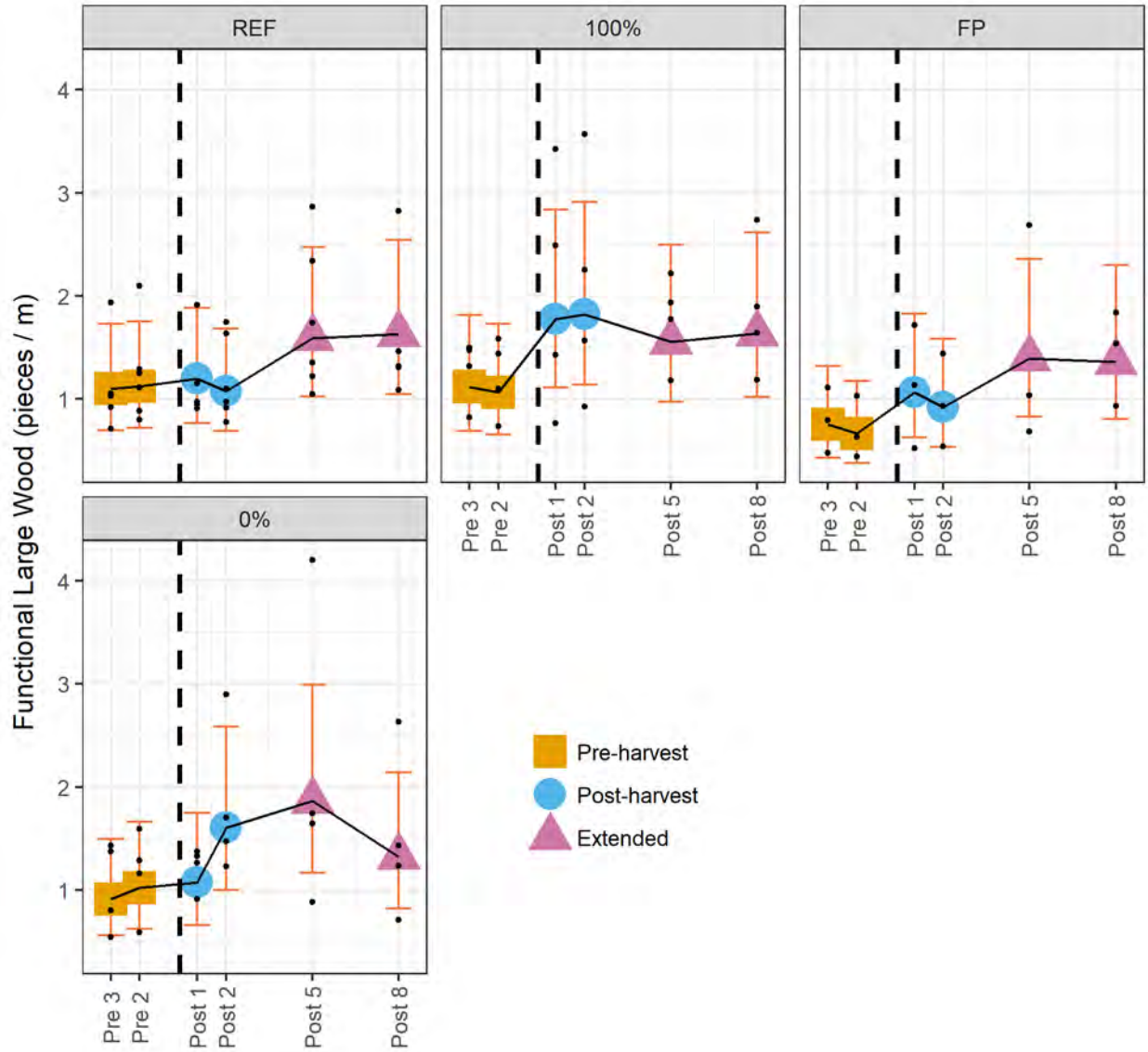


Figure 3-14. Mean functional large wood pieces/m of channel length by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 & Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 and Post 2, and extended includes Post 5 and Post 8). Vertical colored lines show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 3-14. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for functional large wood pieces between the pre-harvest and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8 samples.

Treatment	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
REF (n = 6)	1.02 (0.84, 1.25)	1.44 (1.17, 1.77)	1.47 (1.17, 1.85)
100% (n = 4)	1.65 (1.35, 2.01)	1.43 (1.12, 1.82)	1.50 (1.18, 1.90)
FP (n = 3)	1.40 (1.03, 1.90)	1.97 (1.41, 2.74)	1.92 (1.38, 2.69)
0% (n = 4)	1.36 (1.09, 1.70)	1.93 (1.52, 2.45)	1.37 (1.06, 1.78)

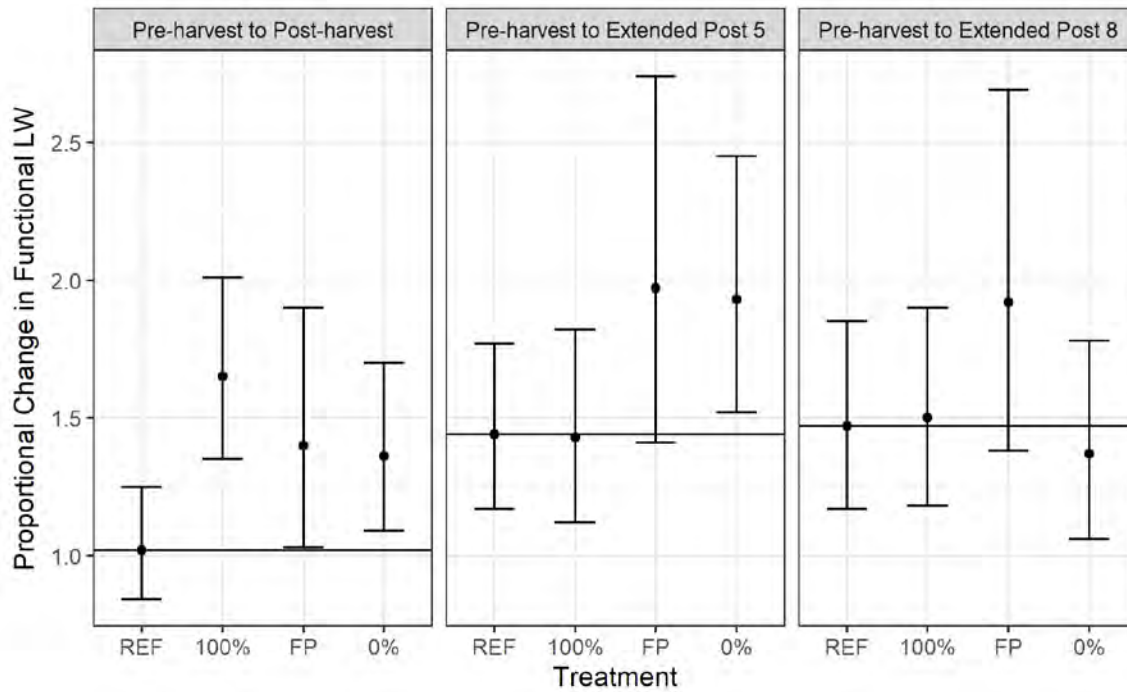


Figure 3-15. The within-treatment estimate of proportional change and 95% confidence intervals for functional large wood (LW) pieces between the pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), Post 5 and Post 8 samples. A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 3-15. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change, 95% confidence intervals (CI) and P-values (P) for functional large wood pieces between the pre-harvest and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8 samples. Estimates with P-values ≤ 0.10 are in bold font. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Post 1 & 2		Post 5		Post 8	
	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)	P
100% vs. REF	1.61 (1.22, 2.13)	<0.01	0.99 (0.72, 1.37)	0.97	1.02 (0.73, 1.42)	0.91
FP vs. REF	1.37 (0.95, 1.97)	0.09	1.37 (0.93, 2.03)	0.11	1.31 (0.87, 1.96)	0.19
0% vs. REF	1.33 (0.99, 1.79)	0.06	1.35 (0.98, 1.84)	0.06	0.93 (0.66, 1.32)	0.69
0% vs. FP	0.97 (0.67, 1.42)	0.89	0.98 (0.65, 1.48)	0.93	0.71 (0.47, 1.09)	0.12
0% vs. 100%	0.83 (0.61, 1.11)	0.20	1.35 (0.96, 1.90)	0.08	0.92 (0.64, 1.31)	0.62
FP vs. 100%	0.85 (0.59, 1.22)	0.37	1.38 (0.92, 2.08)	0.12	1.28 (0.85, 1.94)	0.23

3-4.4.3. Channel Wood Cover

The proportion of stream channel surface area length covered with newly recruited wood in the post-harvest period did not differ significantly among treatments ($P = 0.22, 0.20$ and 0.35 for Post 2, Post 5 and Post 8, respectively; **Table 3-17**; **Figure 3-16**; **Figure 3-17**). Site means ranged from 0.18 to 0.73 in Post 2, from 0.16 to 0.54 in Post 5, and from 0.15 to 0.60 in Post 8 (**Figure 3-16**). However, we did note a pattern, with the greatest Post 2 wood cover in the 0% treatment (0.48), moderate values in the FP and 100% treatments (0.41 and 0.36, respectively), and the lowest value in the reference (0.31; **Table 3-16**). In Post 5, the trend was similar. By Post 8, the greatest mean wood cover was in the FP treatment (0.43).

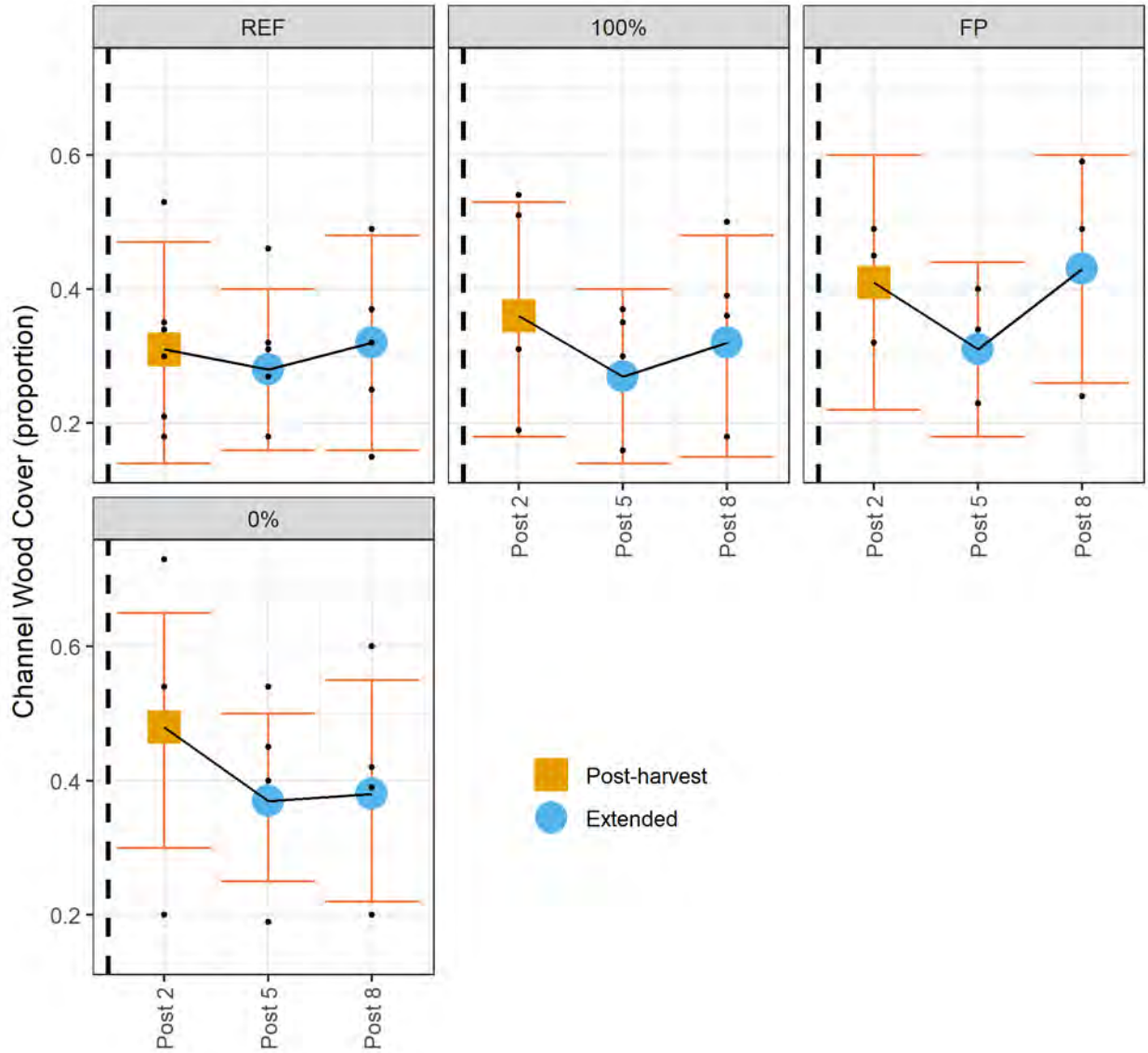


Figure 3-16. Mean proportion of the stream channel length covered by wood by sample year. Vertical colored lines show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 3-16. The estimate and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for the proportion of the stream channel length covered with wood at the Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8 samples.

Treatment	Post 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
REF (n = 6)	0.31 (0.14, 0.47)	0.28 (0.16, 0.40)	0.32 (0.16, 0.48)
100% (n = 4)	0.36 (0.18, 0.53)	0.27 (0.14, 0.40)	0.32 (0.15, 0.48)
FP (n = 3)	0.41 (0.22, 0.60)	0.31 (0.18, 0.44)	0.43 (0.26, 0.60)
0% (n = 4)	0.48 (0.30, 0.65)	0.37 (0.25, 0.50)	0.38 (0.22, 0.55)

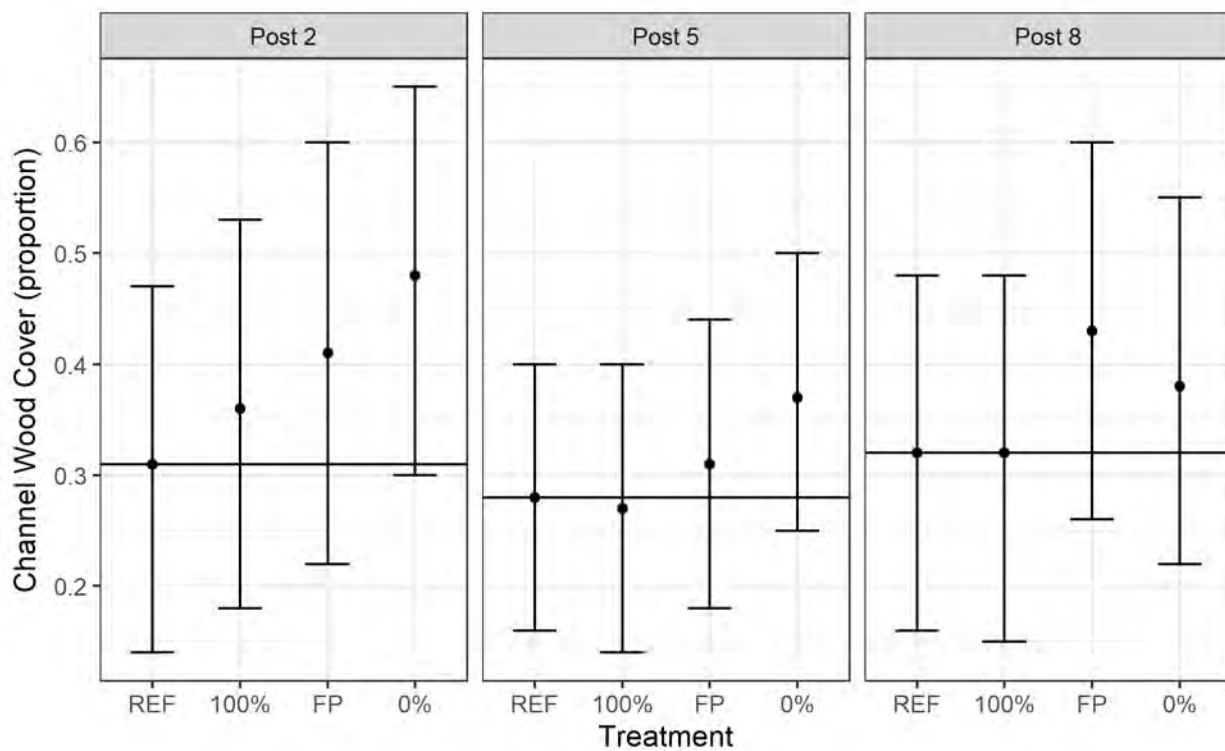


Figure 3-17. The estimate and 95% confidence intervals for the proportion of the stream channel length covered with newly recruited wood at the Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8 samples. A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the mean reference condition.

Table 3-17. The between-treatment comparison and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for the proportion of the stream channel length covered with newly recruited wood at the Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8 samples. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Post 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
100% vs. REF	0.05 (-0.18, 0.28)	-0.01 (-0.15, 0.13)	0.00 (-0.18, 0.18)
FP vs. REF	0.10 (-0.16, 0.37)	0.03 (-0.13, 0.19)	0.11 (-0.09, 0.32)
0% vs. REF	0.17 (-0.06, 0.40)	0.09 (-0.04, 0.23)	0.07 (-0.12, 0.25)
0% vs. FP	0.07 (-0.20, 0.34)	0.06 (-0.10, 0.23)	-0.05 (-0.25, 0.16)
0% vs. 100%	0.12 (-0.14, 0.38)	0.11 (-0.05, 0.26)	0.06 (-0.14, 0.26)
FP vs. 100%	0.05 (-0.24, 0.34)	0.04 (-0.13, 0.21)	0.11 (-0.11, 0.33)

3-5. DISCUSSION

3-5.1. STAND STRUCTURE AND WOOD INPUT

3-5.1.1. Magnitude and Duration of Post-harvest Response

Changes in stand structure and wood recruitment differed in response to three riparian management strategies for Type Np streams in western Washington, corresponding to the proportion of the stream network with buffers.

Clearcut harvest to the edge of the stream in 0% treatment and unbuffered reaches of the FP treatment produced the most dramatic changes in structure and wood recruitment. Removal of the existing stand put clearcut reaches on an entirely new trajectory by reinitiating succession, delivering logging debris to the channel, and reducing future wood recruitment potential.

There were also differences between the treatments with 13.2 m wide no-harvest buffers. Over the 8-year post-harvest period, declines in tree density and basal area were greater in the buffered (FPB) reaches of partially buffered FP treatment sites than in the entirely buffered 100% treatment or unharvested references, but declines in the latter two were not significantly different. In the PIP buffers, declines in live basal area were similar in the FPB and 100% PIPs and significantly greater than in the references. Post-harvest mortality did not change species' dominance in 100% or FPB RMZs, although one PIP shifted from primarily western hemlock to Douglas-fir. Effects of treatments on large wood input were equivocal. Although mean recruitment of fallen trees and input of large wood (pieces and volume) into the RMZs increased as the proportion of stream length buffered decreased, differences were not significant. Among PIPs, significant short-term differences between 100% and FPB buffers and the reference did not persist over longer intervals.

The results of this study are largely consistent with those of previous studies of mortality and changes in stand structure in buffers on Type Np streams in western Washington (Grizzel and

Wolff 1998; Jackson *et al.* 2001; Schuett-Hames and Stewart 2019). Post-harvest mortality and change in stand structure in the FPB RMZs of the Type N Buffer Characteristics, Integrity and Function (BCIF) study (Schuett-Hames and Stewart 2019) were greater than in the reference RMZs and intermediate between the FPB and 100% RMZ values in this study, while large wood recruitment was similar. Among PIPs, cumulative mortality in the FPB PIPs in the BCIF study was similar to FPB PIPs in this study, but changes in stand structure and cumulative large wood recruitment volume in the BCIF study were greater than in either the 100% treatment or FPB PIPs in this study (**Table 3-18**).

Table 3-18. Comparison of changes in mean live basal area (m^2/ha) and density (trees/ha), cumulative tree mortality (% of pre-harvest live basal area) and cumulative large wood recruitment to the channel (volume/ha) in RMZ and PIP buffers for treatments in this study and the BCIF study through five years post-harvest. The Buffer Characteristics, Integrity and Function Study (BCIF) sample size is 13 RMZs and 3 PIPs.

Study	Treatment	RMZ	PIP
<i>Change in Live Basal Area (m^2/ha)</i>			
This Study	100%	-6.0	-14.9
This Study	FPB	-16.1	-17.6
BCIF	FPB	-10.1	-30.0
<i>Change in Live Density (trees/ha)</i>			
This Study	100%	-142	-215
This Study	FPB	-172	-201
BCIF	FPB	-78	-280
<i>Cumulative Mortality (% live basal area)</i>			
This Study	100%	19.9	34.0
This Study	FPB	37.5	47.6
BCIF	FPB	27.2	48.0
<i>Cumulative Large Wood Recruitment (m^3/ha)</i>			
This Study	100%	10.6	6.6
This Study	FPB	11.4	4.0
BCIF	FPB	10.5	23.9

Most mortality driving changes in stand structure in this study was due to windstorms (see Chapter 2 – *Study Design*, **Section 2-6 Unanticipated Disturbance Events** in this report). Wind damage is common in streamside buffers and cut-block edges in this region after harvest of the adjacent stand (Mitchell 1995; Grizzel and Wolff 1998; Harris 1999; Mitchell and Rowan 2002; Busby *et al.* 2006; Liquori 2006; Martin and Grotefendt 2007; Rollerson *et al.* 2009). Trees embedded within large blocks of contiguous forest are protected from exposure to wind and do not develop characteristics that increase wind-resistance—as do open-grown stems that have tapered crowns, low centers of gravity, and strong stems and buttressed roots (Harris 1999). Consequently, trees subject to sudden exposure within retained buffers have little wind-resistance, particularly if they are not deeply rooted.

Beese and colleagues (2019) determined that wind-related mortality was lower in larger leave patches in coastal forests of Vancouver Island where windstorms cause extensive post-harvest mortality. We did not observe lower mortality in the PIPs of the 100% treatment (relative to those in FPB), despite continuity with adjacent RMZ buffers. High mortality in PIP buffers is consistent with factors that increase susceptibility to wind, including small patch size, large fetch distances, and upper-slope positions where wind can accelerate (Ruel *et al.* 2001; Rollerson *et al.* 2009). These risk factors may override any benefits of connectivity to adjacent RMZ buffers.

We observed decreases in rates of tree mortality, changes in stand structure, and in-channel large wood input in both the 100% and FPB reaches over the eight year post-harvest interval. In both RMZs and PIPs, mortality rates were highest during the first two years, then decreased. Nevertheless, by year eight, mortality rates were still two and four times the reference rate for 100% and FPB RMZs, respectively, and over eight times the reference rate for the corresponding PIPs. As a consequence, stand structures in the buffered RMZs and PIPs have continued to diverge over time from reference sites.

Patterns of elevated, but gradually declining rates of wind-related mortality in the buffered reaches of these treatments are consistent with those of previous studies of FPB RMZ and PIP buffers on Type Np streams in western Washington (Schuett-Hames *et al.* 2012). They are also consistent with trends in mortality along the edges of cut-blocks and in variable-retention units (Mitchell *et al.* 2001; Mitchell and Rowan 2002; Busby *et al.* 2006; Urgenson *et al.* 2013). Elevated mortality following partial harvest reflects rapid loss of trees that are least wind-resistant (Busby *et al.* 2006). Mortality then declines as more wind-resistant trees adjust to greater exposure through wind pruning of branches or changes in stem or root system architecture (Harris 1999; Busby *et al.* 2006). However, intense windstorms may elevate mortality rates again (Ruel *et al.* 2001).

3-5.1.2. Variability in Post-harvest Response

One notable aspect of the post-harvest response was the much greater variability among 100% and FPB sites than among reference sites. This reduced our ability to detect statistical differences, despite large differences in treatment means. This variability is also problematic for resource managers because it makes it difficult to reliably predict responses to management.

Initial stand structures may have varied based on prior harvest history, and there may be some correlation between landowners (private, state, federal) and initial stand structure. Initial stand structures that varied by owner may have had added variability in our analysis of stand structure and wood loading. However, most site to site variation appears to be associated with variability in wind-related mortality. In a study of tree mortality on federal forestlands in the Pacific Northwest, Reilly and Spies (2016) characterized the severity of mortality among forest stands as (1) chronic (<5% of live trees/year, typically due to endogenous causes); partial stand replacement (5–25%/year, typically due to exogenous causes including wind damage); or (3) stand replacement (>25%/year, typically driven by fire). In this study, mortality rates at most 100% treatment sites were at chronic levels (71% vs. 36% of FPB reaches), whereas mortality in the FPB reaches most often manifested as partial stand replacement (48% vs. 24% of 100% treatment sites). The frequency of stand replacement events was also higher in FPB (16% vs. 5% of 100% treatment sites).

Variation in wind damage likely reflects differences in exposure and other regional or site conditions. Susceptibility of buffers to wind damage is determined by climate, topography, stand structure and management history (Mitchell *et al.* 2001). Variation in the frequency and magnitude of windstorms create regional differences in disturbance regime (Kramer *et al.* 2001). At a local scale, susceptibility to wind damage is affected by factors that increase exposure to wind such as fetch distance (Scott and Mitchell 2005; Rollerson *et al.* 2009); topography that concentrates or accelerates wind (Moore 1977; Harris 1999; Ruel *et al.* 2001; Rollerson *et al.* 2009; Mitchell 2013); management factors such as edge or buffer orientation or patch size (Mitchell *et al.* 2001; Rollerson *et al.* 2009); edaphic factors that affect rooting strength such as soil depth and moisture (Moore 1977; Harris 1999; Mitchell 2013); and stand or species characteristics that affect wind-resistance (e.g., species composition, density, age, and height-diameter ratio (Harris 1999; Scott and Mitchell 2005; Rollerson *et al.* 2009; Mitchell 2013). The highest mortality rates in the 100% and FPB RMZ buffers occurred in WIL1, WIL2 and OLYM—coastal blocks where storm- and hurricane-force windstorms were frequent during the post-harvest interval (see Chapter 2 – *Study Design, Section 2-6 Unanticipated Disturbance Events* in this report). Although several WIL1 and WIL2 sites experienced elevated pre-harvest mortality due to the December 2007 storm event, the two sites with the highest post-harvest mortality had relatively low (<5%) mortality in the pre-harvest period.

3-5.2. CHANNEL WOOD LOADING AND COVER

We observed large increases in in-channel wood following harvest, with the greatest increase in small wood loading—176% relative to the reference—occurring in the 0% treatment in the two years after harvest. Over the same period, we also saw marked increases in the FP and 100% treatments (69 and 58%, respectively). Similarly, large wood loading increased in all buffer treatments (range of 44 to 66%) in the two years following harvest. These increases in small and large wood derive from logging slash (Gomi *et al.* 2001; Jackson *et al.* 2001), windthrow from riparian buffers (Chen *et al.* 1995; Reid and Hilton 1998; May and Gresswell 2003b; Schuett-Hames *et al.* 2012), and possibly fragmentation and movement of wood from adjacent hillslopes (Harmon *et al.* 1986). As observed by Jackson and colleagues (2001), in-channel wood loading was greatest adjacent to clearcut reaches of the RMZ. In contrast, retention of a riparian buffer in the 100% and FP treatments greatly reduced input of logging debris into the stream channel (Jackson *et al.* 2001; Maxa 2009; Schuett-Hames *et al.* 2012). The lack of a difference in large wood counts among riparian buffer treatments suggests that the number of pieces from harvest-related inputs and inputs from windthrow were similar. However, our data indicate that about 75% of large wood pieces recruited from 100% and FPB buffers consisted of stems with attached rootwads, while pieces recruited from logging debris consisted of broken stems and tops. Given that large wood recruitment to the RMZ in the reference declined five-years post-harvest, the increase in total and functional large wood pieces may seem surprising. We suspect that the increase may be the result of fragmentation of trees that fell in and over the channel during the December 2007 (pre-harvest) windstorm (see Chapter 2 – *Study Design, Section 2-6 Unanticipated Disturbance Events* in this report).

Five years following harvest, the increase in small and large wood pieces in the FP and 0% treatments was greater than the change in the reference and 100% treatment. At this point changes in small and large wood pieces did not differ between 100% treatment and reference,

although the lack of a difference stemmed as much from an increase in the reference as from a decline in the 100% treatment. By eight years post-harvest, we were unable to detect a difference in small wood among treatments. At this point, large wood counts remained elevated in the FP treatment relative to the change in the reference, while large wood in the 0% treatment declined to levels that no longer differed from that of the reference. Previous studies have shown various effects of harvest on in-channel large wood loading. Ralph and colleagues (1994) found no difference in piece counts between unharvested and previously harvested sites in western Washington. On the other hand, in southern Alaska, Gomi and colleagues (2001) observed greater loading in streams adjacent to 37-year-old stands than in old growth—a result of wood input from past logging of steep headwater streams. Finally, Bilby and Ward (1991) found that large wood loading was lower in previously logged than in older forests in southwestern Washington. Given the rapid changes in wood loading observed in this study, it is likely that at least some of this variation relates to time since harvest and to differences in management practices at the time of harvest.

Although small wood is not typically considered in studies of wood loading in headwater streams (Hassan *et al.* 2005), we recorded large inputs of small wood following harvest. However, much of the small wood in our study was depleted by eight years following harvest. Since decay rate is partly a function of surface area (Aumen *et al.* 1983), small wood should decay more quickly than large wood. Depletion was most likely through decay and downstream transport (Bilby *et al.* 1999; Wallace *et al.* 2000; Hyatt and Naiman 2001).

In contrast to small wood, it is more difficult to explain why large wood loading declined between years five and eight years post-harvest in the 0% treatment, but was stable in the FP treatment. Other studies suggest that small streams tend to retain wood that is otherwise transported in larger streams (Bilby and Ward 1989; Bilby and Bisson 1998; Gomi *et al.* 2006; Maxa 2009). Because wood transported by streams is typically shorter than bankfull width (Lienkaemper and Swanson 1987; Millard 2001), our lack of a minimum length criterion makes it impossible to distinguish between long less mobile pieces and short easily transported pieces that could elucidate the decline in the 0% treatment over time. One likely explanation is that the FP treatment was comprised of buffered and unbuffered stream reaches, while the 0% treatment was entirely unbuffered. Large wood in buffered reaches of the FP treatment tended to include a greater proportion of large stems, some with rootwads, from windthrow in the adjacent buffer. Conversely, large wood in unbuffered reaches tended to be broken stems and tops that may have been more prone to transport than many large wood pieces in buffered reaches. Our findings are consistent with those of Bilby and Ward (1991) who observed a loss of in-channel large wood in western Washington following harvest. However, we cannot make direct comparisons with their work because they considered only longer pieces (>2 m). It is unclear why large wood loading remained greater in the FP treatment than in the reference or other buffer treatments: the difference may be related to the greater rates of windthrow from the FP buffer.

Functions provided by in-channel wood depend on characteristics of the wood and stream channel (Gomi *et al.* 2001; Maxa 2009). All sizes of wood play important roles in headwater streams (Bilby and Bisson 1998; Gomi *et al.* 2001; Jackson and Sturm 2002; Maxa 2009), contributing to step formation, bank stability, and in-channel roughness (Harmon *et al.* 1986; Bilby and Ward 1989; Gomi *et al.* 2002; Hassan *et al.* 2005). Temporal and treatment-related patterns of change in functional small and large wood loading were very similar to those of total

small and large wood. Piece counts increased in all buffer treatments after harvest and continued to increase in FP and 0% treatments until year five; however, functional large wood in the FP treatment did not differ significantly from the reference or 100% treatment. We suspect that the increase in FP and 0% treatments was due to fragmentation of larger pieces and input from wood suspended above the channel (Nakamura and Swanson 1993). By post-harvest year eight, functional wood loading did not differ between buffer treatments and the reference. In addition to quantity, the function of individual pieces plays an important role in structuring the physical habitat in headwater streams.

Initially, in-channel wood may shade the channel (Jackson *et al.* 2001; Kibler *et al.* 2013), provide refuge for fish and amphibians (Grialou *et al.* 2000; Rundio and Olson 2007), and influence invertebrate assemblages (Anderson *et al.* 1978). This may prove especially important shortly after harvest, when overstory and understory cover are lowest (Gravelle and Link 2007; Janisch *et al.* 2012; Rex *et al.* 2012; Kibler *et al.* 2013). Although not statistically significant, cover from in-channel wood tended to increase in the two years following harvest in proportion to the level of buffer removal (0% > FP > 100%). Consistent with temporal trends in wood loading, wood cover in the 100% and reference treatments were nearly identical five years post-harvest and cover eight years post-harvest was greatest in the FP treatment. As with wood loading, we speculate that the elevated cover in the FP treatment was associated with continued windthrow from the riparian buffers.

Our long-term observations suggest that levels of small and large wood pieces in buffer treatments were equal to or greater than those in the reference. However, for the 0% treatment, a combination of declining tree density and a lack of source wood in the developing forest suggest further declines in the future, as existing wood decays or is transported downstream. Although differences in size-class definitions make direct comparisons difficult, results from Maxa (2009) are consistent with this prediction: recently harvested stands had more large wood (0.54 pieces/m >10 cm diameter) than did older, 50- to 70-year-old, second growth stands (0.36 pieces/m).

Wood in small headwater streams is highly retentive, physically obstructing sediment transport and forming steps (Hogan *et al.* 1998; Gomi and Sidle 2003; Lancaster *et al.* 2003; May and Gresswell 2003b). If wood recruitment and loading continue to decline in the 0% treatment, sediment storage capacity in these headwater streams may decline (e.g., Benda *et al.* 2005), with consequences for a diversity of aquatic organisms.

3-5.3. IMPLICATIONS FOR STAND DEVELOPMENT, WOOD INPUT AND WOOD LOADING

Classic models of stand development describe a predictable chronology of structural stages following stand-replacing disturbance (Oliver 1980; Franklin *et al.* 2002). Stands proceed through initiation, canopy closure, competitive exclusion, and maturation stages, culminating in a more complex structure that develops through vertical and horizontal diversification (Oliver 1980; Franklin *et al.* 2002; Reilly and Spies 2016). This model may be appropriate to forests experiencing single, stand-replacing disturbance events (e.g., clearcut harvest or catastrophic fire), but it does not account for situations in which regeneration is poor or patchy (Lutz and Halpern 2006; Donato *et al.* 2012) or where stands are subject to periodic or episodic, low- to

moderate-intensity disturbance (e.g., from fire, wind, snow loading, insects, or disease; Weisberg 1998; Sinton *et al.* 2000; Tepley *et al.* 2013; Reilly and Spies 2016; Meigs *et al.* 2017). In these situations, stands can develop along alternate pathways that vary with initial conditions and interact with climate, soils, and the type, frequency and intensity of disturbance (Weisberg 1998; Donato *et al.* 2012; Tepley *et al.* 2013; Warren *et al.* 2016).

Lack of seed sources or unfavorable climatic or environmental conditions can result in patchy or low-density conifer regeneration following stand-replacement events (Beach and Halpern 2001; Lutz and Halpern 2006). If tree density is too sparse to achieve canopy closure, shrub and broadleaf species can persist, competing with shade-intolerant conifers for space and light. The characteristics of stands that develop under these open-canopy conditions may include clumped or widely spaced trees, multiple canopy layers, and greater diversity of tree species (Donato *et al.* 2012).

Low to moderate severity disturbances can profoundly affect stand development (Tepley *et al.* 2013; Meigs *et al.* 2017). Mortality of overstory trees can leave gaps that allow light to penetrate to the forest floor, initiating new cohorts of trees (Warren *et al.* 2016)—typically shade-tolerant species such as western hemlock, provided that seed sources are present (Sinton *et al.* 2000). Repeated disturbance can initiate multiple cohorts. Moderate-level disturbances from wind and disease do not typically eliminate advance regeneration; rather they promote growth release and eventual gap filling (Warren *et al.* 2016; Meigs *et al.* 2017). Fallen trees created by these disturbances serve as substrates for regeneration of shade-tolerant species such as western hemlock (Christy and Mack 1984; Harmon and Franklin 1989) and, in riparian areas, contribute large wood to adjacent streams.

In this study, variation in initial structure, buffer treatment and subsequent disturbance contributed to variation in stand structure and composition, with implications for future stand development and in-stream wood. In unbuffered reaches, nearly all trees were removed during harvest. Adjacent channels received a pulse of logging debris consisting of mostly small diameter tops, branches, and broken stems. These sites have been replanted, primarily with Douglas-fir, and are expected to be harvested at periodic intervals in the future. Repeat harvest drastically reduces present and future wood input to the stream, thus models predict rapid and prolonged decreases in large wood loading over time as legacy wood is lost to attrition (Beechie *et al.* 2000; Bragg 2000; Meleason *et al.* 2003). Low wood loading will continue unless streamside forests are restored or there is additional wood input from upslope processes such as mass wasting.

Differences in initial stand structure and post-harvest mortality among buffered reaches have placed stands on different trajectories with implications for wood input and loading. Where post-harvest disturbance and mortality remained low (mortality rates <5%/year), stands have attained canopy closure and are undergoing competitive exclusion. Deep shade inhibits regeneration (Warren *et al.* 2016), so these stands should continue to develop as single cohorts of a mix of Douglas-fir and western hemlock (Oliver 1980). However, higher levels of light at the edges of buffers may promote regeneration of shade-tolerant conifers. In the absence of major disturbance, these stands should provide a relatively continuous source of wood to the adjacent channel as individual trees or small groups of trees die from competition or small-scale

disturbance. In this scenario, models predict an increase in wood load over time as input exceeds depletion (Bragg 2000).

In contrast, stand trajectories differ where pre-harvest density was low (red alder dominated reaches in the Cascade block), pre-harvest mortality was high (PIPs in one WIL1 site), or post-harvest mortality exceeded 5% per year (partial stand replacement levels of Reilly and Spies 2016). In these situations, relative density is below 35, under-utilizing the growing potential of the site (Drew and Flewelling 1979). This occurred in 20 and 92% of RMZ plots and half of the PIP plots in the 100% treatment and FPB reaches, respectively. Natural regeneration, primarily western hemlock with some Douglas-fir and red alder, is occurring in the Willapa 1, Willapa 2, Willapa 3 and Olympic block RMZs. These stands appear to be recruiting a second cohort of shade-tolerant trees, creating a two age-class structure. Regeneration is lower in the FPB RMZ in the Cascade block, with a higher proportion of red alder characteristic of the open-canopy developmental pathway.

Post-harvest wind damage in these stands created an initial pulse of in-channel wood. Mortality has continued at many sites although rates are decreasing. Future storms are likely to cause additional mortality in sites with topographic or other features that increase susceptibility to wind damage (Harcombe *et al.* 2004). Although early mortality has reduced recruitment potential in the near term, these riparian buffers retain live trees and snags that will contribute some wood until the new cohort matures (Bragg 2000). Consequently, with an episodic, moderate-intensity disturbance regime, wood input and loading would be dynamic, alternating between periods of input and subsequent decline as stands recover. In the long term, episodic mortality can provide as much or more wood than chronic mortality (if trees are not harvested), with oscillating periods of high to low loading (Bragg 2000).

The FPHCP partial-buffering strategy is altering the structure of riparian forests adjacent to headwater streams across large areas of western Washington. Harvest in unbuffered reaches and variation in structure and mortality in adjacent RMZ and PIP buffers is creating a mosaic of young to older stand structures. Thus, this strategy is increasing stand structural diversity rather than homogenizing it. As trees in unharvested buffers grow and mature, stand structure should become more complex, both horizontally and vertically (Franklin *et al.* 2002), enhancing riparian habitats for wildlife associated with older forests. Chronic or episodic input of wood should increase temporal and spatial variability in channel wood loading, with a trend toward greater loading over time. Clearly, the eight-year, post-harvest timeframe of this study is too short to capture the dynamics of stand development, wood input and channel wood loading that occur over decades or centuries. Further research and monitoring are needed to understand how the changing mosaic of stand structures adjacent to headwater streams will develop and function over the long term, and to document the long-term effects of the partial-buffering strategy on wood input and loading.

3-6. REFERENCES

- Agee, L.K. 1993. *Fire Ecology of Pacific Northwest Forests*. Island Press, Washington, D.C.
- Anderson, N.H., J.R. Sedell, L. Roberts and F. Triska. 1978. The role of aquatic invertebrates in processing of wood debris in coniferous forest streams. *American Midland Naturalist* 100(1):64-82.
- Aumen, N.G., P.J. Bottomley, G.M. Ward and S.V. Gregory. 1983. Microbial decomposition of wood in streams: Distribution of microflora and factors affecting [¹⁴C] lignocellulose mineralization. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology* 46(6):1409-1416.
- Bahuguna, D., S.J. Mitchell and Y. Miquelajauregui. 2010. Windthrow and recruitment of large woody debris in riparian stands. *Forest Ecology and Management* 259(10):2048-2055.
- Beach, E.W. and C.B. Halpern. 2001. Controls on conifer regeneration in managed riparian forests: Effects of seed source, substrate, and vegetation. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 31(3):471-482.
- Beechie, T.J., G. Pess, P. Kennard, R.E. Bilby and S. Bolton. 2000. Modeling recovery rates and pathways for woody debris recruitment in northwestern Washington streams. *North American Journal of Fisheries Management* 20(2):436-452.
- Beese, W., T. Rollerson and C. Peters. 2019. Quantifying wind damage associated with variable retention harvesting in coastal British Columbia. *Forest Ecology and Management* 443:117-131.
- Benda, L. 1990. The influence of debris flows on channels and valley floors in the Oregon Coast Range, U.S.A. *Earth Surface Processes and Landforms* 15:457-466.
- Benda, L., M.A. Hassan, M. Church and C.L. May. 2005. Geomorphology of steep-land headwaters: The transition from hillslopes to channels. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 41(4):835-851.
- Benda, L.E., D. Miller, J. Sias, D.J. Martin, R.E. Bilby, C. Veldhuisen and T. Dunne. 2003. Wood recruitment processes and budgeting. Pages 49-73 in S.V. Gregory, K.L. Boyer, and A.M. Gurnell (eds.) *The Ecology and Management of Wood in World Rivers*. American Fisheries Science, Symposium 37, Bethesda, MD.
- Benda, L.E. and J.C. Sias. 2003. A quantitative framework for evaluating the mass balance of in-stream organic debris. *Forest Ecology and Management* 172(1):1-16.
- Bilby, R.E. and P.A. Bisson. 1998. Function and distribution of large woody debris. Pages 323-346 in R.J. Naiman and R.E. Bilby (eds.), *River Ecology and Management: Lessons from the Pacific Coastal Ecoregion*. Springer, New York.

- Bilby, R.E., J.T. Heffner, B.R. Fransen, J.W. Ward and P.A. Bisson. 1999. Effects of immersion in water on deterioration of wood from five species of trees used for habitat enhancement projects. *North American Journal of Fisheries Management* 19(3):687-695.
- Bilby, R.E. and J.W. Ward. 1989. Changes in characteristics and function of woody debris with increasing size of streams in western Washington. *Transactions of the American Fisheries Society* 118:368-378.
- Bilby, R.E. and J.W. Ward. 1991. Characteristics and function of large woody debris in streams draining old-growth, clear-cut, and second-growth forests in southwest Washington. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 48:2499-2508.
- Bisson, P.A. 1987. Large woody debris in forested streams in the Pacific Northwest: Past, present, and future. Pages 143-190 in E.O. Salo and T.W. Cundy (eds.), *Streamside management: Forestry and fishery interactions*. College of Forest Resources, University of Washington, Seattle.
- Bragg, D.C. 2000. Simulating catastrophic and individualistic large woody debris recruitment for a small riparian system. *Ecology* 81(5):1383-1394.
- Burton, J.I., D.H. Olson and K.J. Puettmann. 2016. Effects of riparian buffer width on wood loading in headwater streams after repeated forest thinning. *Forest Ecology and Management* 372:247-257.
- Busby, P.E., P. Adler, T.L. Warren and F.J. Swanson. 2006. Fates of live trees retained in forest cutting units, western Cascade Range, Oregon. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 36(10):2550-2560.
- Chen, J., J.F. Franklin and T.A. Spies. 1995. Growing-season microclimatic gradients from clearcut edges into old-growth Douglas-fir forests. *Ecological Applications* 5(1):74-86.
- Christy, E.J. and R.N. Mack. 1984. Variation in demography of juvenile *Tsuga heterophylla* across the substratum mosaic. *Ecology*:75-91.
- Curran, J.H. and E.E. Wohl. 2003. Large woody debris and flow resistance in step-pool channels, Cascade Range, Washington. *Geomorphology* 51:141-157.
- Curtis, R.O. 1982. A simple index of stand density for Douglas-fir. *Forest Science* 28(1):92-94.
- Curtis, R.O. and D.D. Marshall. 2000. Why quadratic mean diameter? *Western Journal of Applied Forestry* 15(3):137-139.
- Donato, D.C., J.L. Campbell and J.F. Franklin. 2012. Multiple successional pathways and precocity in forest development: Can some forests be born complex? *Journal of Vegetation Science* 23:576-584.
- Drew, T.J. and J.W. Flewelling. 1979. Stand density management: An alternative approach and its application to Douglas-fir plantations. *Forest Science* 25(3):518-532.

- Edmonds, R.L., J.K. Agee and R.I. Gara. 2005. *Forest Health and Protection*. Waveland Press, Inc., Long Grove, IL.
- Franklin, J.F. and M.A. Hemstrom. 1981. Aspects of succession in the coniferous forests of the Pacific Northwest. Pages 212-229 in D.C. West, H.H. Shugart, and H H. Botkin (eds.) *Forest Succession: Concepts and Applications*. Springer, New York.
- Franklin, J.F., T.A. Spies, R. Van Pelt, A.B. Carey, D.A. Thornburgh, D.R. Berg, D.B. Lindenmayer, M.E. Harmon, W.S. Keeton, D.C. Shaw, K. Bible and J. Chen. 2002. Disturbances and structural development of natural forest ecosystems with silvicultural implications, using Douglas-fir forests as an example. *Forest Ecology and Management* 155:399-423.
- Gomi, T., R.D. Moore and A.S. Dhakal. 2006. Headwater stream temperature response to clear-cut harvesting with different riparian treatments, coastal British Columbia, Canada. *Water Resources Research* 42:1-11.
- Gomi, T. and R.C. Sidle. 2003. Bed load transport in managed steep-gradient headwater streams of southeastern Alaska. *Water Resources Research* 39(12):ESG 3-1 to ESG 3-14.
- Gomi, T., R.C. Sidle, M.D. Bryant and R.D. Woodsmith. 2001. The characteristics of woody debris and sediment distribution in headwater streams, southeastern Alaska. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 31(8):1386-1399.
- Gomi, T., R.C. Sidle and J. Richardson. 2002. Understanding processes and downstream linkages of headwater systems. *BioScience* 52(10):905-916.
- Gravelle, J.A. and T.E. Link. 2007. Influence of timber harvesting on headwater peak stream temperatures in a northern Idaho watershed. *Forest Science* 53(2):189-205.
- Grialou, J.A., S.D. West and R.N. Wilkins. 2000. The effects of forest clearcut harvesting thinning on terrestrial salamanders. *Journal of Wildlife Management* 64(1):105-113.
- Grizzel, J.D. and N. Wolff. 1998. Occurrence of windthrow in forest buffer strips and its effect on small streams in northwest Washington. *Northwest Science* 72(3):214-223.
- Harcombe, P.A., S.E. Greene, M.G. Kramer, S.A. Acker, T.A. Spies and T. Valentine. 2004. The influence of fire and windthrow dynamics on a coastal spruce-hemlock forest in Oregon, USA, based on aerial photographs spanning 40 years. *Forest Ecology and Management* 194:71-82.
- Harmon, M.E., A.B. Franklin, F.J. Swanson, P. Sollins, S.V. Gregory, J.D. Lattin, N.H. Anderson, S.P. Cline, N.G. Aumen, J.R. Sedell, G.W. Lienkaemper, K.J. Cromack and K.W. Cummins. 1986. Ecology of coarse woody debris in temperate ecosystems. *Advances in Ecological Research* 15:132-263.
- Harmon, M.E. and J.F. Franklin. 1989. Tree seedlings on logs in Picea-Tsuga forests of Oregon and Washington. *Ecology* 70(1):48-59.

- Harris, A. 1999. *Wind in the forests of southeast Alaska and guides for reducing damage*. USDA Forest Service General Technical Report PNW-244, Pacific Northwest Research Station, Portland, OR.
- Hassan, M.A., D.L. Hogan, S.A. Bird, C.L. May, T. Gomi and D. Campbell. 2005. Spatial and temporal dynamics of wood in headwater streams of the Pacific Northwest. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 41(4):899-919.
- Hedman, C.W., D.H.V. Lear and W.T. Swank. 1996. In-stream large woody debris loading and riparian forest seral stage associations in the southern Appalachian Mountains. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 26(7):1218-1227.
- Hogan, D.L., S.A. Bird and M.A. Hassan. 1998. Spatial and temporal evolution of small coastal gravel-bed streams: influence of forest management on channel morphology and fish habitats. *Gravel-bed Rivers in the Environment* 1998:365-392.
- Hyatt, T.L. and R.J. Naiman. 2001. The residence time of large woody debris in the Queets River, Washington, USA. *Ecological Applications* 11(1):191-202.
- Jackson, C.R. and C.A. Sturm. 2002. Woody debris and channel morphology in first- and second-order forested channels in Washington's Coast Ranges. *Water Resources Research* 38(9):16-11 to 16-14.
- Jackson, C.R., C.A. Sturm and J.M. Ward. 2001. Timber harvest impacts on small headwater stream channels in the coast ranges of Washington. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 37(6):1533-1549.
- Janisch, J.E., S.M. Wondzell and W.J. Ehinger. 2012. Headwater stream temperature: Interpreting response after logging, with and without riparian buffers, Washington, USA. *Forest Ecology and Management* 270:302-313.
- Kenward, M.G. and J.H. Roger. 1997. Small sample inference for fixed effects from restricted maximum likelihood. *Biometrics* 53(3):983-997.
- Kibler, K.M., A. Skaugset, L.M. Ganio and M.M. Huso. 2013. Effect of contemporary forest harvesting practices on headwater stream temperatures: Initial response of the Hinkle Creek catchment, Pacific Northwest, USA. *Forest Ecology and Management* 310:680-691.
- Kramer, M.G., A.J. Hansen, M.L. Taper and E.J. Kissinger. 2001. Abiotic controls on long-term windthrow disturbance and temperate rain forest dynamics in Southeast Alaska. *Ecology* 82(10):2749-2768.
- Lancaster, S.T., S.K. Hayes and G.E. Grant. 2003. Effects of wood on debris flow runout in small mountain watersheds. *Water Resources Research* 39(6):ESG 4-1 to ESG 4-17.
- Lienkaemper, G.W. and F.J. Swanson. 1987. Dynamics of large woody debris in streams in old-growth Douglas-fir forests. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 17(2):150-156.

- Liquori, M.K. 2000. Riparian buffer structure and functional dynamics: Considerations for riparian design. Pages 411-415 in P.K. Wigington and R.L. Beschta (eds.) *Proceedings of the International Conference on Riparian Ecology and Management in Multi-Land Use Watersheds*. American Water Resources Association, Middleburg, VA.
- Liquori, M.K. 2006. Post-harvest riparian buffer response: Implications for wood recruitment modeling and buffer design. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 42(1):177-189.
- Lutz, J.A. and C.B. Halpern. 2006. Tree mortality during early forest development: A long-term study of rates, causes, and consequences. *Ecological Monographs* 76(2):257-275.
- Marquardt, T., H. Temesgen and P.D. Anderson. 2010. Accuracy and suitability of selected sampling methods within conifer dominated riparian zones. *Forest Ecology and Management* 260(3):313-320.
- Martin, D.J. and R.A. Grotefendt. 2007. Stand mortality in buffer strips and the supply of woody debris to streams in southeast Alaska. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 37(1):36-49.
- Maxa, M.A. 2009. *Headwater stream sediment storage in relation to in-stream woody debris and forest management practices in southwestern Washington*. MS thesis, University of Washington, Seattle. 113 p.
- May, C.L. 2001. *Spatial and temporal dynamics of sediment and wood in headwater streams of the Central Oregon Coast Range*. Ph.D., Oregon State University, Corvallis. 164 p.
- May, C.L. and R.E. Gresswell. 2003a. Large wood recruitment and redistribution in headwater streams in the southern Oregon Coast Range, U.S.A. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 33(8):1352-1362.
- May, C.L. and R.E. Gresswell. 2003b. Processes and rates of sediment and wood accumulation in headwater streams of the Oregon Coast Range, USA. *Earth Surface Processes and Landforms* 28(4):409-424.
- McDonald, T.L., W.P. Erickson and L.L. McDonald. 2000. Analysis of count data from Before-After Control-Impact studies. *Journal of Agricultural, Biological, and Environmental Statistics* 5(3):262-279.
- McIntyre, A.P., M.P. Hayes, W.J. Ehinger, S.M. Estrella, D.E. Schuett-Hames and T. Quinn (technical coordinators). 2018. *Effectiveness of experimental riparian buffers on perennial non-fish-bearing streams on competent lithologies in western Washington*. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation and Research Report CMER 18-100, Washington State Forest Practices Adaptive Management Program, Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA. 883 p.
- Meigs, G.W., R.C. Morrissey, R. Bače, O. Chaskovskyy, V. Čada, T. Després, D.C. Donato, P. Janda, J. Lábusová and M. Seedre. 2017. More ways than one: Mixed-severity

- disturbance regimes foster structural complexity via multiple developmental pathways. *Forest Ecology and Management* 406:410-426.
- Meleason, M.A., S.V. Gregory and J.P. Bolte. 2003. Implications of riparian management strategies on wood in streams of the Pacific Northwest. *Ecological Applications* 13(5):1212-1221.
- Millard, T. 2001. Transport of logging slash and sediment in S5 and S6 streams near Boston Bar, Chilliwack Forest District. *B.C. Forest Research Technical Report* TR(012):1-17.
- Mitchell, S. 1995. A synopsis of windthrow in British Columbia: Occurrence, implications, assessment and management. Pages 448-459 in M. Coutts and J. Grace (eds.), *Wind in trees*. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, New York.
- Mitchell, S. 2013. Wind as a natural disturbance agent in forests: A synthesis. *Forestry: An International Journal of Forest Research* 86(2):147-157.
- Mitchell, S. and C. Rowan. 2002. Windthrow susceptibility of trees along stand edges in coastal British Columbia. *Symposium on small stream channels and their riparian zone: Their form function and ecological importance in a watershed context*, Vancouver, B.C., Canada.
- Mitchell, S.J., T. Hailemariam and Y. Kulis. 2001. Empirical modeling of cutblock edge windthrow risk on Vancouver Island, Canada, using stand level information. *Forest Ecology and Management* 154:117–130.
- Montgomery, D.R., B.D. Collins, J.M. Buffington and T.B. Abbe. 2003. Geomorphic effects of wood in rivers. *American Fisheries Society Symposium* 37:21-47.
- Moore, M.K. 1977. *Factors contributing to blowdown in streamside leave strips on Vancouver Island. Land management report 3*. British Columbia Ministry of Forests, Victoria, BC, Canada.
- Murphy, M.L. and K. Koski. 1989. Input and depletion of woody debris in Alaska streams and implications for streamside management. *North American Journal of Fisheries Management* 9(4):427-436.
- Nakamura, F. and F.J. Swanson. 1993. Effects of coarse woody debris on morphology and sediment storage of a mountain stream system in western Oregon. *Earth Surface Processes and Landforms* 18:43-61.
- Nakamura, F., F.J. Swanson and S.M. Wondzell. 2000. Disturbance regimes of stream and riparian systems — a disturbance-cascade perspective. *Hydrological Processes* 14:2849-2860.
- NOAA and USFWS. 2006. *Final environmental impact statement for the proposed issuance of multiple species incidental take permits or 4(d) rules for the Washington State Forest*

- Practices Habitat Conservation Plan*. <http://www.dnr.wa.gov/programs-and-services/forest-practices/forest-practices-habitat-conservation-plan#FEIS>.
- Oliver, C.D. 1980. Forest development in North America following major disturbances. *Forest Ecology and Management* 3:153-168.
- Ralph, S.C., G.C. Poole, L.L. Conquest and R.J. Naiman. 1994. Stream channel morphology and woody debris in logged and unlogged basins of western Washington. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 51(1):37-51.
- Reid, L.M. and S. Hilton. 1998. Buffering the buffer. Pages 71-80 in R.R. Ziemer (ed.) *Proceedings of the Conference on Coastal Watersheds: The Caspar Creek story*. USDA Forest Service, Pacific Southwest Research Station, General Technical Report PSW-GTR-168, Ukiah, California.
- Reilly, M.J. and T.A. Spies. 2016. Disturbance, tree mortality, and implications for contemporary regional forest change in the Pacific Northwest. *Forest Ecology and Management* 374:102-110.
- Rex, J.F., D.A. Maloney, P.N. Krauskopf, P.G. Beaudry and L.J. Beaudry. 2012. Variable-retention riparian harvesting effects on riparian air and water temperature of sub-boreal headwater streams in British Columbia. *Forest Ecology and Management* 269:259-270.
- Rollerson, T.P., C.M. Peters and W.J. Beese. 2009. *Final Report: Variable Retention Windthrow Monitoring Project 2001 to 2009*. Western Forest Products Inc., Campbell River, BC, Canada.
- Ruel, J.C., D. Pin and K. Cooper. 2001. Windthrow in riparian buffer strips: Effect of wind exposure, thinning and strip width. *Forest Ecology and Management* 14(1):105-113.
- Rundio, D.E. and D.H. Olson. 2007. Influence of headwater site conditions and riparian buffers on terrestrial salamander response to forest thinning. *Forest Science* 53(2):320-330.
- SAS Institute Inc. 2013. *SAS/STAT user's guide*. SAS Statistical Institute, Cary, North Carolina, USA.
- Scherer, R. 2004. Decomposition and longevity of in-stream woody debris: A review of literature from North America. Pages 127-133 in G.J. Scrimgeour, G. McCulloch, U. Silins, and M. Monita (eds.) *Forest Land – Fish II Conference: Ecosystem Stewardship through Collaboration. Proceedings of the 2004 Forest Land – Fish II Conference, April 26-28*, Edmonton, Alberta, Canada.
- Schuett-Hames, D., A. Roorbach and R. Conrad. 2012. *Results of the Westside Type N Buffer Characteristics, Integrity and Function Study Final Report*. Cooperative Monitoring Evaluation and Research Report. CMER 12-1201. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia.

- Schuett-Hames, D. and G. Stewart. 2019. *Changes in stand structure, buffer tree mortality and riparian-associated functions 10 years after timber harvest adjacent to non-fish-bearing perennial streams in western Washington*. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia.
- Scott, R.E. and S.J. Mitchell. 2005. Empirical modelling of windthrow risk in partially harvested stands using tree, neighbourhood, and stand attributes. *Forest Ecology and Management* 218:193-209.
- Sheil, D., D.F.R.P. Burslem and D. Alder. 1995. The interpretation and misinterpretation of mortality rate measures. *Journal of Ecology* 83(2):331-333.
- Sinton, D.S., J.A. Jones, J.L. Ohmann and F.J. Swanson. 2000. Windthrow disturbance, forest composition, and structure in the Bull Run Basin, Oregon. *Ecology* 81(9):2539-2556.
- Spies, T.A., J.F. Franklin and T.B. Thomas. 1988. Coarse woody debris in Douglas-fir forests of western Oregon and Washington. *Ecology* 69(6):1689-1702.
- Tepley, A.J., F.J. Swanson and T.A. Spies. 2013. Fire-mediated pathways of stand development in Douglas-fir/western hemlock forests of the Pacific Northwest, USA. *Ecology* 94(8):1729-1743.
- Urgenson, L.S., C.B. Halpern and P.D. Anderson. 2013. Level and pattern of overstory retention influence rates and forms of tree mortality in mature, coniferous forests of the Pacific Northwest, USA. *Forest Ecology and Management* 308:116-127.
- Veldhuisen, C.N., D. Coe, D. Luzi and M. Olis. 2007. Abundance, function and evolution of wood in headwater streams of the Northwestern Cascades, Washington. *Riparian Management in Headwater Catchments: Translating science into management Conference*, February 20-21, The University of British Columbia, Vancouver, BC, Canada.
- WADNR. 2006. *Forest Practices Habitat Conservation Plan*. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA.
- Wallace, J., J. Webster, S. Eggert and J. Meyer. 2000. Small wood dynamics in a headwater stream. *Internationale Vereinigung für Theoretische und Angewandte Limnologie: Verhandlungen* 27(3):1361-1365.
- Warren, D.R., W.S. Keeton, P.M. Kiffney, M.J. Kaylor, H.A. Bechtold and J. Magee. 2016. Changing forests—changing streams: Riparian forest stand development and ecosystem function in temperate headwaters. *Ecosphere* 78:1-19.
- Warren, D.R., C.E. Kraft, W.S. Keeton, J.S. Nunery and G.E. Likens. 2009. Dynamics of wood recruitment in streams of the northeastern US. *Forest Ecology and Management* 258(5):804-813.

Weisberg, P.J. 1998. *Fire history, fire regimes, and development of forest structure in the central western Oregon Cascades*. Ph.D., Oregon State University, Corvallis. 256 p.

Wilcox, A.C., E.E. Wohl, F. Comiti and L. Mao. 2011. Hydraulics, morphology, and energy dissipation in an alpine step-pool channel. *Water Resources Research* 47(W07514):1-17.

3-7. APPENDIX 3A. DATA TABLES**Appendix Table 3-1.** Pre-harvest (Pre 2) stand characteristics by site.

Plot Type	Block	Treatment ¹	Density (trees/ha)	Basal Area		Dominant Species	
				(m ² /ha)	% Conifer	Code ²	% ³
RMZ	OLYM	REF	555	42.1	99	TSHE	48
RMZ	OLYM	100%	491	40.4	84	TSHE	68
RMZ	OLYM	FPB	461	40.0	80	TSHE	56
RMZ	OLYM	FPU	502	46.4	98	TSHE	63
RMZ	OLYM	0%	560	42.7	78	PSME	50
RMZ	WIL1	REF	554	55.0	96	TSHE	95
RMZ	WIL1	100%	800	73.0	99	TSHE	81
RMZ	WIL1	FPB	487	54.7	100	TSHE	96
RMZ	WIL1	FPU	344	44.0	100	TSHE	100
RMZ	WIL1	0%	485	34.6	92	TSHE	80
RMZ	WIL2	REF	536	56.3	99	TSHE	82
RMZ	WIL2	REF	543	43.7	90	TSHE	45
RMZ	WIL2	100%	678	48.0	83	TSHE	70
RMZ	WIL2	0%	953	59.8	96	TSHE	81
RMZ	WIL3	REF	325	49.5	89	TSHE	45
RMZ	WIL3	100%	568	59.7	89	PSME	51
RMZ	CASC	REF	378	52.0	89	PSME	88
RMZ	CASC	FPB	213	25.8	3	ALRU	96
RMZ	CASC	FPU	251	26.8	9	ALRU	89
RMZ	CASC	0%	225	31.0	67	PSME	70
PIP	OLYM	REF	514	43.6	100	TSHE	73
PIP	OLYM	100%	382	47.9	98	TSHE	77
PIP	OLYM	FP	390	47.9	100	TSHE	79
PIP	WIL1	REF	541	54.3	90	TSHE	84
PIP	WIL1	100%	759	69.0	100	TSHE	68
PIP	WIL1	FP	579	65.5	100	TSHE	99
PIP	WIL1	0%	319	33.3	100	TSHE	92
PIP	WIL2	REF	612	69.6	100	TSHE	81
PIP	WIL2	REF	601	60.7	100	TSHE	87
PIP	WIL2	100%	617	55.0	100	TSHE	92
PIP	WIL2	0%	619	43.3	93	TSHE	75

¹ FPB = buffered FP treatment RMZs reaches; FPU = unbuffered FP treatment RMZ reaches.² ALRU=red alder (*Alnus rubra*); PSME=Douglas-fir (*Pseudotsuga menziesii*); TSHE=western hemlock (*Tsuga heterophylla*).³ Percent of live basal area.

Plot Type	Block	Treatment ¹	Density	Basal Area		Dominant Species	
			(trees/ha)	(m ² /ha)	% Conifer	Code ²	% ³
PIP	CASC	REF	364	51.0	92	PSME	91
PIP	CASC	FP	277	34.3	9	ALRU	88
PIP	CASC	0%	120	12.2	84	PSME	84

Appendix Table 3-2. Initial (Pre 2) live structural characteristics of RMZ and PIP forest reaches by block. Values are the averages of site means with standard deviations in parentheses. QMD is the quadratic mean diameter. PIPs were not sampled in the Willapa 3 (WIL3) block.

Block	Density (trees/ha)	Basal Area (m ² /ha)	% Conifer Basal Area	QMD (cm)	Relative Density
RMZ					
OLYM	521 (42)	42.0 (1.1)	87.1	32.7 (1.3)	51 (1.4)
WIL1	571 (159)	53.5 (15.7)	96.7	35.3 (3.0)	63 (17.9)
WIL2	677 (195)	51.9 (7.4)	91.8	32.2 (3.6)	64 (10.3)
WIL3	447 (172)	54.6 (7.2)	88.6	41.4 (5.4)	60 (12.1)
CASC	277 (87)	36.4 (13.7)	53.3	42.1 (3.1)	39 (14.4)
PIP					
OLYM	434 (80)	46.3 (9.2)	99.5	37.1 (5.5)	53 (7.9)
WIL1	477 (252)	47.9 (21.6)	97.4	36.2 (2.4)	62 (17.7)
WIL2	615 (81)	54.9 (14.2)	97.0	33.6 (4.5)	65 (13.7)
CASC	292 (95)	38.3 (15.2)	54.9	40.4 (5.0)	41 (15.2)

Appendix Table 3-3. Change in live stand structure, tree mortality and large wood (LW) recruitment to the channel during the pre-harvest interval (Pre 2 to Pre 1). Values are the averages of site means with standard deviations in parentheses. PIPs were not sampled in the WIL3 block.

Block	Change in Stand Structure		Mortality		LW Recruitment	
	Density (trees/ha)	Basal Area (m ² /ha)	% of Stems	% of Basal Area	Fallen (trees/ha)	LW (pieces/ha)
RMZ						
OLYM	-16.3 (7.7)	-0.8 (0.4)	3.0 (1.8)	1.9 (1.1)	14.9 (9.6)	17.8 (13.0)
WIL1	-112.9 (88.6)	-10.8 (8.2)	21.2 (13.0)	21.2 (12.6)	57.5 (53.8)	60.4 (55.4)
WIL2	-69.3 (8.6)	-4.7 (0.9)	10.7 (3.1)	9.4 (2.5)	45.5 (11.7)	49.6 (13.2)
WIL3	-6.8 (1.4)	-0.5 (0.1)	1.1 (0.2)	0.9 (0.2)	6.9 (2.4)	8.2 (1.8)
CASC	-0.5 (0.9)	-0.1 (0.2)	0.3 (0.4)	0.2 (0.4)	0.8 (1.3)	1.3 (2.2)
PIP						
OLYM	-5.5 (10.1)	-0.5 (0.9)	1.4 (2.6)	0.8 (1.4)	5.5 (10.1)	10.9 (23.4)
WIL1	-98.3 (105.5)	-9.6 (11.3)	21.8 (21.1)	20.8 (21.2)	31.7 (41.3)	31.7 (41.3)
WIL2	-88.8 (57.6)	-7.4 (6.8)	13.6 (8.3)	12.4 (9.3)	42.3 (25.7)	43.7 (29.2)
CASC	0.0 (0.0)	0.0 (0.0)	0.0 (0.0)	0.0 (0.0)	1.6 (4.1)	3.1 (8.3)

Appendix Table 3-4. Mean live stand live structural characteristics before harvest (Pre 1) and at each post-harvest sample (Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8) in the reference, 100% treatment, and FPB reaches. For both RMZs and PIPs, values are averages of site means with standard deviations in parentheses.

Year	RMZ			PIP		
	REF	100%	FPB	REF	100%	FPB
Basal Area (m²/ha)						
Pre 1	44.2 (7.3)	50.5 (10.4)	39.1 (13.6)	47.6 (10.3)	51.7 (12.0)	40.2 (7.8)
Post 2	42.6 (9.3)	46.0 (10.7)	27.4 (2.2)	47.8 (10.2)	43.5 (13.8)	25.2 (8.4)
Post 5	44.2 (10.1)	44.5 (12.2)	23.0 (7.3)	48.7 (10.7)	36.8 (17.1)	22.5 (9.0)
Post 8	44.0 (9.9)	43.4 (13.5)	17.7 (5.4)	49.6 (10.8)	31.9 (19.5)	18.8 (7.2)
Density (trees/ha)						
Pre 1	418 (89.4)	575 (78.1)	371 (138.8)	447 (96.2)	517 (212.6)	323 (70.5)
Post 2	377 (81.8)	484 (28.1)	238 (50.1)	416 (99.0)	408 (171.9)	156 (35.0)
Post 5	363 (83.8)	433 (60.8)	199 (76.7)	391 (105.2)	302 (136.1)	122 (41.1)
Post 8	349 (87.1)	404 (80.0)	152 (42.6)	383 (93.4)	251 (136.5)	98 (37.8)
Quadratic Mean Diameter (cm)						
Pre 1	37.8 (5.3)	34.2 (2.9)	37.6 (2.8)	37.1 (5.2)	36.6 (5.1)	40.0 (4.0)
Post 2	38.9 (5.1)	35.6 (2.9)	38.0 (2.7)	38.6 (5.1)	37.4 (5.7)	44.8 (4.1)
Post 5	40.3 (5.1)	37.5 (2.4)	38.9 (1.5)	40.3 (5.2)	39.3 (4.8)	48.2 (6.1)
Post 8	41.2 (4.9)	38.1 (2.6)	37.5 (2.8)	41.0 (5.2)	39.5 (4.1)	49.4 (7.0)
Relative Density						
Pre 1	49.8 (6.5)	60.0 (10.8)	44.6 (15.6)	54.1 (10.1)	59.7 (15.5)	44.1 (8.3)
Post 2	47.7 (7.9)	53.6 (10.3)	30.5 (3.4)	53.3 (10.2)	49.4 (15.4)	25.9 (7.9)
Post 5	49.1 (7.8)	50.9 (12.2)	27.1 (6.5)	53.3 (11.0)	40.5 (18.0)	22.4 (8.5)
Post 8	48.4 (7.9)	49.8 (13.1)	20.7 (4.0)	53.8 (10.7)	34.8 (20.3)	18.4 (6.9)
Percentage of Plots with Conifer Regeneration						
Post 5	18.8 (16.7)	31.0 (11.6)	10.3 (13.8)	14.8 (26.5)	49.8 (31.5)	35.3 (26.1)
Post 8	26.0 (22.2)	37.8 (16.9)	20.7 (21.5)	22.4 (31.8)	52.5 (28.5)	41.3 (31.1)

Appendix Table 3-5. Post-harvest change in live basal area and density, mortality in percentage of basal area and percentage of stems, ingrowth density, and recruiting fallen trees, large wood pieces and volume for the reference, 100% treatment, and FPB reaches. For both RMZs and PIPs, values are the averages of site means with standard deviations in parentheses.

Interval	RMZ			PIP		
	REF	100%	FPB	REF	100%	FPB
Change in Live Basal Area (m²/ha)						
Pre 1–Post 2	-1.6 (2.3)	-4.5 (5.7)	-11.8 (12.7)	0.2 (2.3)	-8.1 (9.0)	-15.0 (7.3)
Pre 1–Post 5	0.0 (3.3)	-6.0 (11.1)	-16.1 (18.5)	1.1 (3.2)	-14.9 (14.3)	-17.6 (8.1)
Pre 1–Post 8	-0.3 (3.5)	-7.1 (14.1)	-21.4 (19.0)	2.1 (3.5)	-19.8 (18.4)	-21.4 (8.6)
Change in Live Density (trees/ha)						
Pre 1–Post 2	-41 (24.4)	-91 (69.4)	-133 (111.3)	-31 (38.4)	-109 (107.5)	-167 (85.7)
Pre 1–Post 5	-55 (31.2)	-142 (125.0)	-172(153.1)	-56 (54.9)	-215 (162.0)	-201 (89.8)
Pre 1–Post 8	-69 (32.1)	-171 (146.5)	-219 (165.1)	-64 (56.5)	-266 (201.7)	-225 (96.1)
Mortality (% of pre-harvest basal area)						
Pre 1–Post 2	9.7 (9.9)	12.7 (9.9)	26.3 (23.5)	4.1 (4.6)	17.2 (17.7)	38.3 (16.4)
Pre 1–Post 5	13.0 (1 2.7)	19.9 (17.3)	37.5 (31.8)	7.9 (8.3)	34.0 (26.2)	47.6 (16.6)
Pre 1–Post 8	16.1 (13.6)	24.3 (21.2)	50.8 (34.0)	9.4 (8.9)	43.0 (32.9)	56.4 (16.3)
Mortality (% of pre-harvest stems)						
Pre 1–Post 2	11.7 (9.8)	16.1 (11.6)	29.7 (22.1)	6.5 (8.6)	19.0 (17.4)	48.7 (18.6)
Pre 1–Post 5	15.9 (12.9)	24.5 (19.9)	39.0 (29.3)	12.5 (11.9)	38.5 (25.1)	60.0 (19.4)
Pre 1–Post 8	20.1 (14.0)	29.5 (22.9)	49.7 (30.6)	15.2 (12.0)	49.0 (31.0)	68.0 (19.0)
Ingrowth (trees/ha)						
Pre 1–Post 2	2.2 (3.5)	5.9 (5.0)	1.2 (2.1)	0.0 (0.0)	1.8 (4.5)	0.0 (0.0)
Pre 1–Post 5	4.5 (5.2)	7.4 (6.2)	3.0 (5.2)	1.0 (3.3)	1.8 (4.5)	1.6 (4.1)
Pre 1–Post 8	7.2 (6.7)	10.7 (9.9)	5.4 (9.3)	6.0 (13.3)	7.3 (8.9)	4.7 (5.8)
Fallen Tree Recruitment (trees/ha)						
Pre 1–Post 2	16.5 (17.5)	35.8 (33.1)	48.7 (45.6)	4.0 (7.4)	40.1 (32.9)	29.7 (30.1)
Pre 1–Post 5	21.8 (19.5)	50.0 (44.3)	59.4 (53.3)	11.9 (11.4)	49.2 (29.9)	32.8 (31.5)
Pre 1–Post 8	27.8 (19.0)	66.7 (53.7)	86.8 (66.0)	19.9 (15.3)	69.2 (49.2)	40.6 (35.0)
Large Wood Recruitment (pieces/ha)						
Pre 1–Post 2	20.3 (16.6)	38.6 (33.6)	55.1 (50.5)	4.0 (7.4)	43.7 (34.6)	31.2 (31.2)
Pre 1–Post 5	26.7 (19.8)	56.0 (47.6)	66.5 (57.9)	12.9 (11.8)	54.6 (31.7)	37.5 (35.6)
Pre 1–Post 8	34.3 (20.7)	76.5 (59.8)	99.9 (73.6)	25.8 (27.3)	80.1 (53.4)	46.8 (42.2)
Wood Recruitment Volume (m³/ha)						
Pre 1–Post 2	2.6 (1.8)	8.8 (12.7)	6.9 (7.8)	0.2 (0.4)	5.2 (4.9)	3.8 (4.4)
Pre 1–Post 5	3.6 (2.5)	10.6 (13.2)	11.4 (14.8)	1.0 (1.7)	6.6 (5.7)	4.0 (4.4)
Pre 1–Post 8	5.1 (2.6)	12.0 (13.7)	14.6 (13.8)	1.7 (2.2)	7.8 (5.9)	6.9 (8.4)

Appendix Table 3-6. Annualized rates of mortality and input of fallen trees, large wood pieces and large wood volume for the Pre 1–Post 2, Post 2–Post 5, and Post 5–Post 8 intervals for the reference, 100% treatment, and FPB reaches. For both RMZs and PIPs, values are the averages of site means with standard deviations in parentheses.

Interval	RMZ			PIP		
	REF	100%	FPB	REF	100%	FPB
Mortality (% of pre-harvest basal area)						
Pre 1–Post 2	5.9 (7.3)	7.1 (6.0)	16.8 (16.6)	2.0 (2.3)	9.7 (10.2)	20.9 (11.2)
Post 2–Post 5	2.5 (4.2)	4.4 (4.9)	12.8 (18.7)	1.2 (1.3)	8.1 (7.7)	5.0 (4.5)
Post 5–Post 8	1.5 (1.6)	4.3 (4.5)	11.3 (9.1)	0.5 (0.4)	7.6 (9.2)	5.3 (5.3)
Mortality (% of pre-harvest stems)						
Pre 1–Post 2	6.8 (7.2)	8.9 (6.9)	18.2 (15.0)	3.2 (4.4)	10.3 (10.3)	28.3 (12.9)
Post 2–Post 5	2.9 (4.6)	5.6 (5.9)	11.9 (18.1)	2.1 (1.9)	9.7 (6.7)	8.4 (5.8)
Post 5–Post 8	2.1 (2.1)	4.7 (4.4)	8.9 (7.2)	0.9 (0.7)	8.8 (9.3)	7.6 (7.7)
Fallen Tree Recruitment (trees/ha)						
Pre 1–Post 2	8.2 (8.7)	17.9 (16.6)	24.3 (22.8)	2.0 (3.7)	20.0 (16.4)	14.8 (15.0)
Post 2–Post 5	1.8 (1.3)	4.7 (4.7)	3.6 (3.1)	2.6 (2.4)	3.0 (2.7)	1.0 (2.8)
Post 5–Post 8	2.0 (0.7)	5.5 (4.3)	9.1 (11.8)	2.6 (4.3)	6.7 (7.8)	2.6 (4.1)
Large Wood Recruitment (pieces/ha)						
Pre 1–Post 2	10.2 (8.3)	19.3 (16.8)	27.6 (25.2)	2.0 (3.7)	21.8 (17.3)	15.6 (15.6)
Post 2–Post 5	2.1 (1.8)	5.8 (6.7)	3.8 (2.9)	3.0 (2.7)	3.6 (5.6)	2.1 (5.5)
Post 5–Post 8	2.5 (1.4)	6.8 (5.1)	11.1 (13.7)	4.3 (9.6)	8.5 (8.5)	3.1 (5.3)
Wood Recruitment Volume (m³/ha)						
Pre 1–Post 2	1.3 (0.9)	4.4 (6.4)	3.4 (3.9)	0.1 (0.2)	2.6 (2.5)	1.9 (2.2)
Post 2–Post 5	0.3 (0.4)	0.6 (0.9)	1.5 (2.4)	0.3 (0.5)	0.5 (0.6)	0.1 (0.2)
Post 5–Post 8	0.5 (0.6)	0.5 (0.5)	1.1 (1.3)	0.2 (0.5)	0.4 (0.3)	1.0 (2.2)

CHAPTER 4 - STREAM TEMPERATURE AND COVER

William Ehinger, Stephanie Estrella, and Greg Stewart

List of Figures	4-2
List of Tables	4-3
List of Appendix Tables.....	4-4
4-1. Abstract.....	4-6
4-2. Introduction	4-6
4-3. Methods	4-8
4-3.1. Study Sites	4-8
4-3.2. Experimental Treatments.....	4-10
4-3.3. Riparian Cover.....	4-11
4-3.4. Stream Temperature	4-14
4-4. Analysis	4-16
4-4.1. Riparian Cover.....	4-16
4-4.2. Stream Temperature	4-18
4-5. Results	4-25
4-5.1. Riparian Cover.....	4-25
4-5.2. Stream Temperature	4-36
4-6. Discussion.....	4-72
4-6.1. Riparian Cover.....	4-72
4-6.2. Stream Temperature	4-73
4-6.3. Summary.....	4-79
4-7. References	4-80
4-8. Appendix Tables.....	4-86

LIST OF FIGURES

Figure 4-1. Conceptual layout of Forest Practices riparian buffers and temperature monitoring locations.	4-15
Figure 4-2. Mean values for riparian cover metrics by treatment, period and site.	4-26
Figure 4-3. Canopy closure at individual locations within the reference sites	4-31
Figure 4-4. Canopy closure at individual locations within the 100% treatment sites.....	4-32
Figure 4-5. Canopy closure at individual locations within the FP treatment sites	4-33
Figure 4-6. Canopy closure at individual locations within the 0% treatment sites.....	4-34
Figure 4-7. Canopy closure at 1-m with standard errors plotted by buffer category over time.....	4-35
Figure 4-8. Maximum daily stream temperature over time in the reference sites.	4-37
Figure 4-9. Maximum daily stream temperature over time in the 100% treatment sites.....	4-38
Figure 4-10. Maximum daily stream temperature over time in the FP treatment sites.....	4-39
Figure 4-11. Maximum daily stream temperature over time in the 0% treatment sites.....	4-40
Figure 4-12. Daily temperature response plotted over time for monitoring locations in WIL2-FP and OLYM-REF.	4-43
Figure 4-13. Mean monthly temperature response with 95% confidence intervals for spring, summer, and fall in the 100% treatment sites.	4-45
Figure 4-14. Mean monthly temperature response with 95% confidence intervals for spring, summer, and fall in the FP treatment sites.	4-46
Figure 4-15. Mean monthly temperature response with 95% confidence intervals for spring, summer, and fall in the 0% treatment sites.	4-47
Figure 4-16. Box plots of July mean monthly temperature response plotted by buffer type and treatment year.....	4-49
Figure 4-17. July mean monthly temperature response with 95% confidence intervals, mean canopy closure-1m, and mean canopy closure-0m vs. treatment year in the 100% treatment sites.	4-50
Figure 4-18. July mean monthly temperature response with 95% confidence intervals, mean canopy closure-1m, and mean canopy closure-0m vs. treatment year in the FP treatment sites.....	4-51
Figure 4-19. July mean monthly temperature response with 95% confidence intervals, mean canopy closure-1m, and mean canopy closure-0m vs. treatment year in the 0% treatment sites.	4-52
Figure 4-20. July mean monthly temperature response plotted by stream aspect for each post-harvest year.	4-53
Figure 4-21. July mean monthly temperature response plotted against the percentage of stream buffered and the length of stream buffered.	4-55

Figure 4-22. July mean monthly temperature response with 95% confidence intervals and canopy closure-1m at OLYM-100% plotted by distance along the main stream channel..... 4-57

Figure 4-23. July mean monthly temperature response with 95% confidence intervals and canopy closure-1m at WIL1-100% plotted by distance along the main stream channel..... 4-58

Figure 4-24. July mean monthly temperature response with 95% confidence intervals and canopy closure-1m at WIL2-100% plotted by distance along the main stream channel..... 4-59

Figure 4-25. July mean monthly temperature response with 95% confidence intervals and canopy closure-1m at WIL3-100% plotted by distance along the main stream channel..... 4-60

Figure 4-26. July mean monthly temperature response with 95% confidence intervals and canopy closure-1m at OLYM-FP plotted by distance along the main stream channel. 4-61

Figure 4-27. July mean monthly temperature response with 95% confidence intervals and canopy closure-1m at WIL1-FP plotted by distance along the main stream channel..... 4-62

Figure 4-28. July mean monthly temperature response with 95% confidence intervals and canopy closure-1m at CASC-FP plotted by distance along the main stream channel..... 4-63

Figure 4-29. July mean monthly temperature response with 95% confidence intervals and canopy closure-1m at OLYM-0% plotted by distance along the main stream channel..... 4-64

Figure 4-30. July mean monthly temperature response with 95% confidence intervals and canopy closure-1m at WIL1-0% plotted by distance along the main stream channel..... 4-65

Figure 4-31. July mean monthly temperature response with 95% confidence intervals and canopy closure-1m at WIL2-0% plotted by distance along the main stream channel..... 4-66

Figure 4-32. July mean monthly temperature response with 95% confidence intervals and canopy closure-1m at CASC-0% plotted by distance along the main stream channel. 4-67

Figure 4-33. Pairwise comparisons of each post-harvest year to the pre-harvest period for the seven-day average temperature response measured at the buffer treatment locations. 4-70

Figure 4-34. Pairwise comparisons of each post-harvest year to the pre-harvest period for the seven-day average temperature response measured at the F/N break locations. 4-71

LIST OF TABLES

Table 4-1. Study site characteristics..... 4-9

Table 4-2. Name and location of temperature monitoring stations..... 4-15

Table 4-3. The SAS procedure, estimation technique, and distribution/link used in the analysis of buffer treatment effects for all response variables..... 4-17

Table 4-4. Temperature monitoring location within each treatment basin that is nearest the F/N break, that best represents the intended buffer treatment, and whether a site was monitored downstream of the harvest unit. 4-23

Table 4-5. Pearson correlation coefficients for riparian cover metrics. 4-25

Table 4-6. Mean values for riparian cover metrics by treatment and period. 4-27

Table 4-7. Results of the generalized linear mixed-effects model for riparian cover metrics. . 4-28

Table 4-8. Estimated change for riparian cover metrics based on pairwise comparisons using the generalized linear mixed-effects model analyses. 4-28

Table 4-9. Tree mortality presented as percentage of basal area lost during each of four time periods..... 4-30

Table 4-10. Mean canopy closure values for leaf-on and leaf off periods..... 4-36

Table 4-11. Maximum 7-day average daily maximum temperature for July–August for each site and year, number of observations, and difference between post-harvest 7DADM and the mean pre-harvest 7DADM. 4-41

Table 4-12. Mean monthly temperature response values for reference sites listed by location and calibration year..... 4-42

Table 4-13. Pearson correlation coefficients and p-values between July mean monthly temperature response and the post-harvest change in riparian cover 4-48

Table 4-14. Pearson correlation coefficients and p-values between July mean monthly temperature response and canopy closure for each site. 4-49

Table 4-15. Proportion of Type Np channel with no mid-summer surface flow. 4-54

Table 4-16. July mean monthly temperature response at the bottom of the harvest unit, downstream of the harvest unit within a wider riparian buffer, and the difference between them. 4-68

Table 4-17. Results of the generalized linear mixed-effects model for temperature response at the F/N break and at the buffer treatment locations..... 4-69

Table 4-18. Estimated mean seven-day average temperature response measured at the F/N break and at the buffer treatment locations..... 4-69

LIST OF APPENDIX TABLES

Appendix Table 4-1. Pair-wise comparisons with 95% confidence intervals of canopy and topographic density for each combination of treatments for each post-harvest year. 4-86

Appendix Table 4-2. Pair-wise comparisons with 95% confidence intervals of effective shade for each combination of treatments for each post-harvest year. 4-87

Appendix Table 4-3. Pair-wise comparisons with 95% confidence intervals of canopy closure-1m for each combination of treatments for each post-harvest year. 4-88

Appendix Table 4-4. Pair-wise comparisons with 95% confidence intervals of canopy closure-0m for each combination of treatments for each post-harvest year. 4-89

Appendix Table 4-5. Mean monthly temperature response values for OLYM-100% listed by location and treatment year..... 4-90

Appendix Table 4-6. Mean monthly temperature response values for WIL1-100% listed by location and treatment year. 4-92

Appendix Table 4-7. Mean monthly temperature response values for WIL2-100% listed by location and treatment year. 4-94

Appendix Table 4-8. Mean monthly temperature response values for WIL3-100% listed by location and treatment year. 4-96

Appendix Table 4-9. Mean monthly temperature response values for OLYM-FP listed by location and treatment year. 4-98

Appendix Table 4-10. Mean monthly temperature response values for WIL1-FP listed by location and treatment year. 4-100

Appendix Table 4-11. Mean monthly temperature response values for WIL2-FP listed by location and treatment year. 4-101

Appendix Table 4-12. Mean monthly temperature response values for CASC-FP listed by location and treatment year. 4-102

Appendix Table 4-13. Mean monthly temperature response values for OLYM-0% listed by location and treatment year. 4-104

Appendix Table 4-14. Mean monthly temperature response values for WIL1-0% listed by location and treatment year. 4-106

Appendix Table 4-15. Mean monthly temperature response values for WIL2-0% listed by location and treatment year. 4-108

Appendix Table 4-16. Mean monthly temperature response values for CASC-0% listed by location and treatment year. 4-110

Appendix Table 4-17. Pair-wise comparisons with 95% confidence intervals of the seven-day average temperature response at the Buffer Treatment locations for each combination of treatments for each post-harvest year. 4-111

Appendix Table 4-18. Pair-wise comparisons with 95% confidence intervals of the seven-day average temperature response at the F/N break locations for each combination of treatments for each post-harvest year. 4-113

4-1. ABSTRACT

We used a Before-After Control-Impact study design to estimate the changes in riparian cover and stream temperature after timber harvest in non-fish-bearing headwater streams in western Washington. Each site was an entire non-fish-bearing stream basin. The study included six no-harvest reference sites and 11 sites that received a clearcut harvest with one of three riparian buffer treatments. The treatments were a 50-ft (15.2-m) wide buffer along each side of the perennial stream for 100% of its length (100%), a 50-ft (15.2-m) wide buffer along at least 50% of its length (Forest Practices-FP), and no buffer (0%). Harvested sites were also given unstable slope buffers so some buffer widths exceeded 50 ft (15.2 m), especially in the 100% treatment. We monitored for two years pre-harvest and nine years post-harvest.

Riparian shade decreased post-harvest in all treatments relative to unharvested reference sites. Decreases in canopy closure were less than 10 percentage points in the 100% treatment. Canopy closure declined 32 percentage points by Post 3 in the FP treatment, due to ongoing windthrow, and was still 15 points below pre-harvest levels at Post 9. Canopy closure in the 0% treatment declined by 85 percentage points by Post 3 and was 27 points below pre-harvest at Post 9.

None of the three buffer treatments were effective at preventing increases in summer water temperature within the non-fish-bearing stream. In terms of the magnitude and duration of the temperature increase, the 100% treatment was most effective with an increased seven-day average temperature response of 1.1°C in the first two years post-harvest followed by a decline to pre-harvest temperatures in Post 3. The FP treatment was less effective with temperature responses ranging from 0.5–1.2°C that changed little over the post-harvest period. The 0% treatment was least effective with an increase of 3.8°C in Post 1 that declined to 0.8°C in Post 9. The consistently elevated FP treatment temperature response was likely a function of the ongoing loss of shade due to windthrow in the buffered portion of two FP sites. However, there was evidence that site aspect and hyporheic exchange were factors at some individual sites.

Spring and fall temperatures were elevated at nearly all location in all sites with the mean monthly temperature response usually less than 1.0°C. There was evidence that temperature increases within the harvest unit decreased rapidly below the harvest unit through approximately 100 m of wider (than 50 ft) buffers downstream.

4-2. INTRODUCTION

Non-fish-bearing “headwater” (Type N) streams comprise more than 65% of the total stream length on industrial forestlands in western Washington (Rogers and Cooke 2007). These streams provide important subsidies of organic matter and macroinvertebrates (Wipfli *et al.* 2007), nutrients (Alexander *et al.* 2007), and cool water to downstream reaches. Stream temperature is an important determinant in many biological processes that may affect these subsidies and the growth and survival of aquatic biota (Wehrly *et al.* 2007; Friberg *et al.* 2013), many of which have narrow thermal tolerances for specific life stages (Richter and Kolmes 2005).

Stream temperature is a function of the water temperature entering the reach and energy exchanges between the stream and its surroundings (see Moore *et al.* 2005b). Radiative

exchanges include direct and diffuse shortwave radiation inputs and long-wave radiation exchange with the surrounding atmosphere, vegetation, and terrain. In forested streams, shade provided by riparian vegetation attenuates incoming shortwave radiation and is the most important determinant of summer stream temperature (Brown 1969; Johnson and Jones 2000; Danehy *et al.* 2005; Groom *et al.* 2011). There are several other pathways for heat exchange in the stream environment. Latent heat exchange is associated with the evaporation or condensation of water and varies with the vapor pressure gradient between the water and the overlying air and turbulent exchange of the overlying air. Sensible heat exchange between the water and overlying air depends upon the temperature difference between the two and turbulent exchange. Bed heat exchange can occur when radiative energy is absorbed by the stream bed then transferred back to the water or, by conduction of heat from the water, to the stream bed or, via flow, into bed sediments. Estimates of latent and sensible exchange in forested environments are typically less than 10% of net radiation (Brown 1969; Johnson 2004; Moore *et al.* 2005a) while estimates of bed heat exchange are 10% of net radiation for a step-pool stream (Moore *et al.* 2005a) to 25% in a bedrock channel (Brown 1969). Ground water inflow in summer is usually cooler than stream water and can moderate diurnal and seasonal temperature (Webb and Zhang 1999). Hyporheic exchange of water between the stream and the underlying substrate typically moderates surface water temperature extremes and can be an important factor in local and reach-scale temperatures in headwater streams (Johnson 2004; Moore *et al.* 2005a).

Early studies of the direct effects of forest harvest on stream temperature demonstrated large decreases in shade and increases in summer stream temperature up to 11.6°C after unregulated harvesting with no buffers (Brown and Krygier 1970; Harris 1977; Feller 1981; Holtby and Newcombe 1982) and a long-term correlation between increasing stream temperatures and forest harvest (Beschta and Taylor 1988). These provided much of the initial justification for rules requiring riparian buffer zones along fish-bearing streams (Richardson *et al.* 2012). Moore and colleagues (2005a) reported more modest temperature increases of 2.5 to 5.0°C from a review of studies of harvest impacts following contemporary forest practices and more recent studies have generally confirmed this (Kibler *et al.* 2013; Bladon *et al.* 2018; Reiter *et al.* 2020). Moore and colleagues (2005b) suggested that much of the variability in results among studies was likely due to differences in buffer width, forest management within the buffer, and length of stream harvested. They also noted that other site-specific factors play a role. For example, studies have shown that stream width and depth, flow velocity and volume, length of surface flow (Janisch *et al.* 2012), subsurface hydrology (Story *et al.* 2003), upstream hydrology (Gomi *et al.* 2006), site aspect and elevation (Beschta *et al.* 1987; Isaak and Hubert 2001; Poole and Berman 2001; Moore *et al.* 2005b), geologic setting (Bladon *et al.* 2018), stream substrate size (Janisch *et al.* 2012), and distance downstream from a disturbance (Cole and Newton 2013) influence stream temperature response.

An explicit goal of the Forest Practices Habitat Conservation Plan (FPHCP; WADNR 2005) is to meet water quality standards (e.g., stream temperature) within non-fish-bearing streams as well as downstream in fish-bearing waters. Current Washington Forest Practices rules, based on the Forests and Fish Law (WFPB 2001), expanded riparian buffer requirements to include a 50-ft (15.2-m) wide, two-sided buffer along at least 50% of the length of perennial, non-fish-bearing headwater streams. The FPHCP assumed that 50 ft wide buffers would retain 50 to 75% of shade, measured as angular canopy density, and that temperature increases within buffered reaches "...are expected to be small". The FPHCP also assumes recovery of stream temperature

to pre-harvest levels within unbuffered stream reaches would “likely be rapid” based on observations by Caldwell and colleagues (1991) and Summers (1982) of rapid understory vegetation regrowth. The FPHCP’s general assumption of stream heating and cooling as it flows through unbuffered and buffered reaches is supported by Burton and Likens (1973) who noted rapid increases and decreases in stream temperature as water flowed through alternating unbuffered and buffered stream reaches. Heating and cooling has been observed in other studies of forested streams (Caldwell *et al.* 1991; Storey and Cowley 1997; Keith *et al.* 1998; Story *et al.* 2003; Wilkerson *et al.* 2006; Gravelle and Link 2007), however, energy budget models suggest this is due to inputs of cooler water rather than shading (Brown *et al.* 1971; Story *et al.* 2003; Garner *et al.* 2014). The assumption that stream temperature would rapidly return to pre-harvest levels is largely untested, although MacDonald and colleagues (2003), Gomi and colleagues (2006), and Rex and colleagues (2012) indicate that temperatures could remain elevated for at least five years.

Our objective was to estimate the effects of clearcut timber harvest with three different buffer treatments on riparian cover and water temperature. We assessed the degree to which each buffer treatment affects shade and the effects of shade reduction, if any, on stream temperature, both year round and during the critical summer period. Specific questions, taken from the first report (McIntyre *et al.* 2018), were:

- 1) What was the magnitude of change in riparian cover relative to the unharvested reference sites following timber harvest in each of the three buffer treatments?
- 2) What was the change in the daily maximum stream temperature following harvest within the non-fish-bearing streams?
- 3) What was the effect of each buffer treatment on the seven-day average daily maximum stream temperature at the boundary between non-fish-bearing and fish-bearing portions of the stream?

4-3. METHODS

4-3.1. STUDY SITES

The 17 study sites were perennial non-fish-bearing (Type Np) watersheds (WAC 222-16-030), delineated by the upstream extent of fish presence (fish/non-fish or F/N break) and included first-, second-, and third-order stream basins located in western Washington State. Sites were located along the Clearwater River, Humptulips River, and Wishkah River in the Olympic physiographic region; the North River, Willapa River, Nemah River, Grays River, Skamokawa River, and Smith Creek in the Willapa Hills physiographic region; and the Washougal River and Trout Creek in the South Cascade physiographic region. Study sites consisted of 30- to 80-year old managed Douglas-fir (*Pseudotsuga menziesii*) and western hemlock (*Tsuga heterophylla*)-dominated second-growth forests on private, state, and federal forestlands. Sites were dominated by competent lithology types with average Type Np channel gradients ranging from 14% to 34% and catchment areas ranging from 12 to 49 ha (**Table 4-1**). We present site-selection criteria in McIntyre and colleagues (2018, Chapter 2 – *Study Design*).

Table 4-1. Study site characteristics. Trmt = treatment; Elev = elevation; BFW = bankfull width.

Block	Trmt	Elev (m)	Lithology	Stream Gradient (%)	Aspect	Type Np Stream Length (m)	BFW (m)	Area (ha)
OLYM	REF	163	Basalt flows and flow breccias	18	N	2737	2.6	44
	100%	72	Tectonic breccia	27	NE	1949	2.1	28
	FP	277	Basalt flows and flow breccias	25	SE	1070	1.1	17
	0%	233	Basalt flows and flow breccias	31	W	637	1.5	13
WIL1	REF	200	Basalt flows and flow breccias	19	SW	589	1.4	12
	100%	198	Basalt flows and flow breccias	18	SW	1029	2.1	31
	FP	197	Basalt flows and flow breccias	19	SW	325	1.5	15
	0%	87	Terraced deposits	16	NE	1525	1.8	28
WIL2	REF2	228	Basalt flows and flow breccias	18	SE	816	1.3	16
	100%	22	Basalt flows and flow breccias	21	SW	1257	1.9	26
	FP	183	Basalt flows and flow breccias	34	W	653	1.9	19
	0%	159	Basalt flows	21	E	933	2.2	17
WIL3	REF	241	Basalt flows	14	SW	2513	1.8	37
	100%	351	Basalt flows	19	SE	1359	2.2	23
CASC	REF	601	Tuffs and tuff breccias	21	N	1080	2	49
	FP	450	Andesite flows	16	E	822	1.5	26
	0%	438	Andesite flows	29	SE	420	1.6	14

4-3.2. EXPERIMENTAL TREATMENTS

The four experimental treatments included in the study are:

- 1) **Reference (REF):** No timber harvest during the study period.
- 2) **100% treatment (100%):** Clearcut harvest with a two-sided 50-ft (15.2-m) riparian buffer along the entire perennial stream length.
- 3) **Forest Practices treatment (FP):** Clearcut harvest with a current Forest Practices two-sided 50-ft (15.2-m) riparian buffer along at least 50% of the perennial stream length (**Figure 4-1**).
- 4) **0% treatment (0%):** Clearcut harvest with no riparian buffer.

The riparian management zone for Type Np and non-fish-bearing seasonal (Type Ns) waters in western Washington also includes a two-sided, 30-ft (9.1-m) wide equipment limitation zone (WAC 222-30-021(2)) to limit the amount of ground disturbance near the stream. Timber harvest on potentially unstable slopes or landforms that have the potential to deliver sediment or debris to a public resource, or that has the potential to threaten public safety, require an environmental checklist in compliance with the State Environmental Policy Act (SEPA; WAC 222-16-050(1)(d)), so harvest in these areas is generally avoided. In this study, no harvest activities were conducted on any potentially unstable slopes, regardless of buffer treatment, and all treatments included the equipment limitation zone.

The final buffer delineation by the landowners often occurred one or more years after we initiated the study, just prior to harvest, resulting in some inconsistencies between the intended and actual buffer layouts at several sites. The primary reason for differences was the addition of buffers on unstable slopes. For example, we intended the 100% treatment to be a continuous two-sided 50-ft (15.2-m) wide riparian buffer; however:

- In the OLYM-100% site, unstable slope buffers resulted in a contiguous unharvested buffer that merged across much of the drainage network leaving only one tributary, RB1, with a 50-ft (15.2-m) buffer along the entire length (see **Appendix Figure 2-3** in this report).
- In the WIL2-100% site, unstable slope buffers left the lower 150 m of stream unharvested and buffers much wider than 50 ft (15.2 m) between 150 m and 380 m above the F/N break (see **Appendix Figure 2-11** in this report).

The WIL2-FP site was buffered along the entire stream length because of unstable slope buffers (see **Appendix Figure 2-9** in this report).

We intended the 0% treatment to have no buffer; however:

- In the CASC-0% site, the F/N break (T1) was located 85 m downstream and into the fish-bearing buffer on the downstream tributary (see **Appendix Figure 2-16** in this report).
- In the WIL2-0% site, no harvest occurred along the 50 m of stream immediately above the F/N break (T1; see **Appendix Figure 2-12** in this report).

Timber harvest occurred in 2008 or 2009 at eleven of the 12 buffer treatment sites. The last site was harvested January to June 2016 as an FP treatment. In McIntyre and colleagues (2018), which reported study results from 2006 to 2011, we included this site as an unharvested reference (e.g., WIL2-REF1). This chapter on stream temperature and cover treats this site as the fourth FP treatment site, WIL2-FP, even though the entire stream length was buffered. We based this decision on the need for more information regarding application of the full range of the FP treatment in western Washington. This is the only chapter that includes this site as an FP treatment. The remaining chapters include the site as a second reference in the Willapa 2 block, consistent with McIntyre and colleagues (2018), and do not include data for this site in its post-harvest state.

OLYM-0% was harvested in July to August 2009 and, therefore, off limits to field crews during peak summer stream temperatures. Riparian cover measurements were not affected because there was time after harvest in early September to make the measurements prior to leaf fall. However, we likely missed maximum stream temperatures in 2009, so the first year post-harvest is 2010. There are only eight years of post-harvest data (2010-17), compared to nine years (2009-17) at most sites other than WIL2-FP (noted above).

4-3.3. RIPARIAN COVER

We calculated four metrics of riparian cover. Two metrics were calculated from hemispherical canopy photos taken approximately one meter above the water surface.

- Canopy and Topographic Density (CTD): defined as the percentage of the photograph obscured by vegetation or topography.
- Effective Shade: defined as one minus the ratio of total (direct plus diffuse radiation) below canopy radiation to total above canopy radiation (Stohr and Bilhimer 2008). We used the mean value for the entire seventh solar month.

Effective shade was included because it is best proxy for the actual change in incident shortwave radiation resulting from the buffer treatments, and CTD for comparison with other studies.

We measured canopy closure using a spherical densiometer at 1 meter (CC-1m) above the water surface and at the water surface (CC-0m). Canopy closure at 1-m is a well-accepted and commonly measured metric within the forest industry and CC-0m was included to capture shade provided by low vegetation and debris.

Hemispherical canopy photos were taken for the first seven years of the study, from 2007 to 2013, and then discontinued for budgetary reasons. As a result, effective shade and CTD were calculated only for 2007 to 2013. Measurements of canopy closure at CC-1m were taken from 2007 to 2017 and CC-0m from 2008 to 2017.

4-3.3.1. Hemispherical Canopy Photos

We took hemispherical photographs 1 m above the water surface using a Nikon Coolpix 995 digital camera with a FC-E8 fisheye lens. The camera was set to manual function for a wide-angle lens and medium resolution (Stohr and Bilhimer 2008). Images were analyzed using HemiView Canopy Analysis Software, v. 2.1 (Delta-T Devices, LTD, Cambridge, UK) set to the default simple solar model, which assumes clear sky theoretical shortwave radiation for the site's specific latitude. We took photographs at 10 stations per site, except in the OLYM-0% site, where only nine stations were established due to a change in the mapped location of the uppermost point of perennial flow after the study began. Stations were equally spaced longitudinally along the mainstem channel with the furthest downstream station located at a randomly assigned distance between zero and 50 m upstream from the F/N break, and the last station located at the previously identified uppermost point of perennial flow. The distribution of sampling locations ensured that measurements were collected within buffered and unbuffered reaches from channel initiation to Type N basin outlet. We used the same locations each year unless a station was inaccessible due to slash or windthrown trees. In these cases, photos were taken at, or within 2 m of, the original station. Each photo was scrutinized to ensure that over- and underexposed areas of the photo were correctly interpreted by the software. For example, brightly lit hillsides that were incorrectly classified as sky or overly dark skies classified as cover were darkened or lightened, respectively, until correctly interpreted.

Photographs were taken between 6 June and 9 August annually from 2007 through 2013 in most of the study sites, with the following exceptions:

- In 2009, photographs in the OLYM-0% were taken on 30 September shortly after harvest but before deciduous leaf fall.
- In 2009, photographs were not taken in WIL2-FP.

It was not always possible to take photographs during ideal lighting conditions (i.e., early morning, dusk, or overcast skies) to avoid glare from the sun, relatively dark sky, or relatively bright vegetation. We edited glare (blacked out), dark blue sky (lightened), and brightly lit vegetation (darkened) using Adobe Photoshop CS3 v. 10.0.1 software (Adobe Systems Inc.) prior to running the calculations in HemiView. Of the nearly 700 photographs taken, only five photos, taken in 2008 at WIL1-0%, had too much glare for a satisfactory analysis in HemiView. Retaking these photographs was not an option because harvest had already taken place so we elected to exclude all of the 2008 photo-derived data from this site in the analysis rather than include values from only half of the measurement stations.

To calculate CTD and effective shade, for which we used the mean value for the entire seventh solar month (22 June–21 July), we calculated the following values for all photographs in each year using the HemiView software:

- Monthly direct above canopy radiation (MJ/m^2 , DirAb),
- Monthly direct below canopy radiation (MJ/m^2 , DirBe),
- Monthly diffuse above canopy radiation (MJ/m^2 , DifAb),
- Monthly diffuse below canopy radiation (MJ/m^2 , DifBe), and
- Proportion of photograph that is visible sky (VISSKY).

4-3.3.2. Canopy Closure

We used a spherical densiometer (Lemmon 1956) to measure canopy closure at the same time and location as we took canopy photos. We took measurements mid-channel (facing upstream, downstream, right bank, and left bank) and at two heights: 1 m above the water surface to assess the overhead riparian cover, and at the water surface to include cover provided by low understory vegetation, instream woody debris, and logging slash (Werner 2009). For the measurement at the water surface, we slid the densiometer into position, taking care to minimize disturbance of any overhanging slash or vegetation. Overall, 17% of the stream length was obstructed by substantial amounts of logging slash. Where slash was so dense that we could not see the water surface or stream substrate, we assigned a value of 100% cover. This rarely occurred because slash could be introduced into the stream channel only in the unbuffered portions of the FP treatment and in the 0% treatment while buffered portions of the 100%, FP, and the entire REF sites were not affected.

In 2017, we measured CC-1m and CC-0m during the leaf off period (29 November 2017–13 March 2018) for comparison with summer values.

4-3.3.3. Correlation among Riparian Cover Metrics

Canopy photos were discontinued in 2013 due to budget constraints and only densiometer-based measurements were collected over the course of the entire study. Although photo-based measurements are less variable (OWEB 2000), we chose to rely on densiometer-based measurements because of the high degree of correlation between the metrics (Kelley and Kruger 2005). Pearson correlation coefficients and Bonferroni-adjusted p-values were calculated to evaluate the utility of relying solely on canopy closure to track riparian cover after harvest.

4-3.4. STREAM TEMPERATURE

We measured water temperature at 30-minute intervals using TidbiT thermistors (Onset Computer Corporation, Bourne, Massachusetts). We used narrow range HOBO StowAway TidbiT dataloggers (-5°C to 37°C range, 0.2°C stated accuracy) from 2006 to 2012 and then replaced them with HOBO TidbiT v2 dataloggers (-20°C to 70°C, 0.21° stated accuracy) in Fall 2012. At each location, we installed a TidbiT where there was sufficient water depth and flow to keep it submerged and stable substrate to prevent loss of the sensor during high flows (Schuett-Hames *et al.* 1999). We attached TidbiTs to iron rebar driven into the streambed. We used zip ties to suspend the TidbiTs in the water column and leaned woody debris on the rebar to protect the sensor from direct sunlight and detection (vandalism). Portions of these streams were very shallow (<3 cm), especially near channel initiation, and some sensors were installed very near the streambed surface. The likely effect of being positioned near the streambed, if any, was that in areas of upwelling, extremes in water temperature may be dampened by the influx of cooler subsurface flow.

We monitored at least four locations along the perennial stream length in each site. We based locations on the conceptual layout of buffers in the FP treatment (**Figure 4-1**). The intent was to measure water temperature at multiple locations along the main perennial channel to capture temperature changes throughout the Type Np stream. The harvest layout was done by the landowners shortly before harvest and these sometimes varied from the initial survey in 2005-2007. The result is that the monitoring locations were not precisely located with respect to the final FP buffers. We monitored comparable locations along the mainstem channel in the other treatments. We installed TidbiTs in all perennial tributaries near the confluence with, but above the influence of, the mainstem channel. Our convention for labeling these locations was RB (right bank) or LB (left bank) facing downstream and numbered beginning at the F/N break. The relatively high density of monitoring locations was intended to describe spatial variability within the Type Np stream as it flowed through buffered and unbuffered reaches and to provide redundancy in the event of missing data (e.g., in case of missing data at the F/N break, we used the next location upstream).

To monitor downstream temperature recovery in Type F Waters, we also monitored a location downstream from the harvest unit in six buffer treatment sites with at least 100 m of stream flowing through a fish-bearing stream buffer with no perennial tributaries. The D100 locations were added at the request of CMER reviewers and were intended to determine whether stream temperature in the Type F stream below the harvest unit was affected, independent of inflowing tributaries. The 100 m minimum distance was a compromise between the study authors and the CMER reviewers. Only six treatment sites presented the opportunity to add a D100 site either because the other treatment sites fed immediately into a higher order Type F stream or because of a tributary confluence just below the F/N junction (**Table 4-2**).

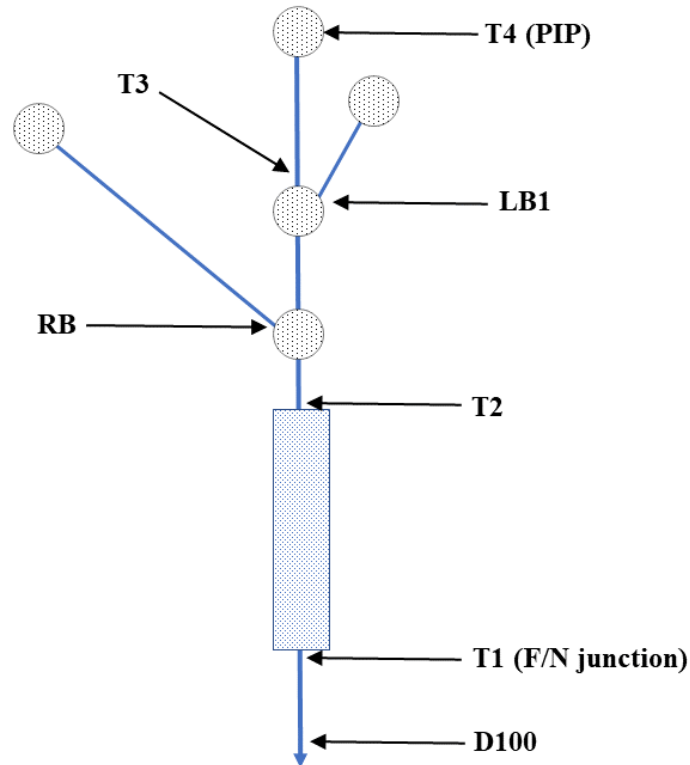


Table 4-2. Name and location of temperature monitoring stations.

Name	Location
T4	At or near the perennial initiation point (PIP)
T3	Mainstem within unbuffered portion of FP stream
T2	Mainstem within Type N buffer above F/N junction
T1	At F/N junction
D100	Mainstem within Type F buffer below F/N junction
LB,RB	Left bank and right bank tributaries of Type N stream

We monitored air temperature along the main stream channel at the same locations as water temperature. We used wide range HOBO StowAway TidbiT dataloggers (-20°C to 50°C range, 0.2°C stated accuracy) from 2006 to 2012 and then replaced them with HOBO TidbiT v2 dataloggers (-20°C to 70°C, 0.21° stated accuracy) in Fall 2012. We placed sensors 1 m above the ground, adjacent to the stream channel and protected from direct sunlight. These data were used to identify periods when the water temperature sensor was not fully submerged.

We downloaded temperature data each spring and fall using Onset Optic Shuttles (Onset Computer Corporation, Bourne, Massachusetts). TidbiTs were downloaded onsite and immediately reinstalled. At each download, we verified the serial number and recorded the sensor’s status (submerged or exposed to air), the time of download, whether the TidbiT successfully relaunched, and whether the TidbiT was replaced. We graphically compared all water temperature data to nearby air temperature records to identify changes in the water-air temperature relationship that may indicate a sensor was not fully submerged. In addition, we used field records from the riparian cover surveys and riparian vegetation surveys to identify specific time periods when a TidbiT was not submerged so these data could receive special scrutiny. We flagged all suspect records in the database and excluded them from the analyses.

Prior to use, all TidbiTs passed a calibration check where they were compared to a National Institute of Standards and Technology (NIST) thermometer in an ice bath and in an ambient water bath (~18°C). We did not use TidbiTs that deviated by more than 0.2°C from the NIST thermometer. In 2010, we replaced all TidbiTs manufactured before 2007 and ran them through the same calibration check. Only eight of 182 narrow range TidbiTs failed. The magnitude of the differences never exceed 0.45°C. Based on the large proportion of sensors that passed the post-deployment calibration checks and the small deviation from the NIST thermometer seen in those that failed the calibration check, we believe any effect of sensor drift on the study results is very small relative to the magnitude of temperature change.

4-4. ANALYSIS

4-4.1. RIPARIAN COVER

We used generalized linear mixed-effects models (GLMM) that incorporate both fixed and random effects for hypothesis testing. GLMM can be used to fit data that derive from non-normal distributions with monotonic link transformations. In matrix form, this model can be represented as **(Eq. 4-1)**:

$$Y = X\beta + Z\gamma + \epsilon \quad \text{(Eq. 4-1)}$$

where: X is a vector of observations,

β is vector of unknown fixed-effects parameters,

Z is a random effects design matrix with a specified covariance structure,

γ is a vector of unknown random-effects parameters, and

ϵ is a vector of independent and identically distributed Gaussian random errors.

Our analyses evaluated the generalized null hypothesis **(Eq. 4-2)**:

$$\Delta S_{\text{REF}} = \Delta S_{100\%} = \Delta S_{\text{FP}} = \Delta S_{0\%} \quad \text{(Eq. 4-2)}$$

where: ΔS_{REF} is the change (post-harvest minus pre-harvest) in riparian cover in the reference sites, and $\Delta S_{100\%}$, ΔS_{FP} , and $\Delta S_{0\%}$ are the post-harvest change in the 100%, FP, and 0% treatments, respectively.

We conducted statistical analyses using the GLIMMIX procedure in SAS 9.4 (SAS 2013). We estimated model parameters using restricted pseudo-likelihood, beta distribution, and the logit link function for all shade metrics except CC-1m (**Table 4-3**), where the model was estimated using maximum likelihood (Method = Laplace) to get the model to converge. Site was included as a random effect. Fixed effects were treatment, period (e.g., Pre-harvest, Post 1, Post 2,...Post 9), and the treatment × period interaction. We initially included block as a random effect but dropped it because the associated variance estimate was zero (i.e., block did not explain any additional variation in the dependent variables). We determined the covariance matrix for the fixed-effect parameter estimates and denominator degrees of freedom for *t* and *F* tests according to the method of Kenward and Roger (1997), which is recommended for imbalanced designs, except for CC-1m which used the containment method to calculate degrees of freedom. (Kenward-Rogers option is not available when using Method = Laplace.) We ran standard diagnostics to check for non-normality and heteroscedasticity of residuals and found no evidence of either.

Pairwise comparisons were used to estimate the effect size for each buffer treatment relative to the reference treatment in each post-harvest year where (**Eq. 4-3**):

$$\text{Effect size} = (\text{Trmt}_{i, \text{Post}j} - \text{Trmt}_{i, \text{Pre}}) - (\text{REF}_{\text{Post}j} - \text{REF}_{\text{Pre}}) \quad (\text{Eq. 4-3})$$

where: REF = reference treatment

Trmt = buffer treatment

i = buffer treatment (100%, FP, or 0%)

Pre = pre-harvest

Post = post-harvest

j = year post-harvest

Although the analyses were done using the Distribution = Beta and Link = logit, the effect sizes are presented in tables as percentages to better relate to the measured shade values. These were calculated using **Equation 4-3** and the least squares means transformed from Beta space to percentages. We did not adjust the P-values for multiple comparisons but focused on the overall pattern of riparian cover reduction and recovery in the post-harvest years.

Table 4-3. The SAS procedure, estimation technique, and distribution/link used in the analysis of buffer treatment effects for all responses. CC-1m and CC-0m = canopy closure at 1m and the water surface; CTD = canopy and topographic density; 7DTR = seven-day average temperature response at the buffer treatment location or F/N junction. ML = maximum likelihood with Laplace approximation; RPL = residual pseudo-likelihood; RML = restricted maximum likelihood.

Response Variable	SAS Procedure	Est. Technique	Distribution/Link
CC-1m	GLIMMIX	ML (Laplace)	Beta/Logit
CC-0m	GLIMMIX	RPL	Beta/Logit
Effective Shade	GLIMMIX	RPL	Beta/Logit
CTD	GLIMMIX	RPL	Beta/Logit
7DTR-Buffer treatment	GLIMMIX	RML	Gaussian/Identity
7DTR-F/N junction	GLIMMIX	RML	Gaussian/Identity

We examined the correlation among the four stream cover metrics using Pearson correlation coefficients and the associated, uncorrected probabilities using SYSTAT v13 statistical software (Systat Software Inc 2009).

4-4.2. STREAM TEMPERATURE

We addressed objectives two and three by calculating a daily temperature response for each monitoring location in the buffer treatment streams, then describing the magnitude and pattern of seasonal and temporal temperature changes using the mean monthly temperature response. Monthly means were less affected than seven-day averages by short-term fluctuations in the model or in stream temperature and allowed the calculation of more precise confidence intervals.

We used the maximum seven-day average TR in July–August to estimate the buffer treatment effect on the summer daily maximum temperature and included tables of the seven-day average daily maximum temperature for direct comparison with Washington State’s not-to-exceed water quality criteria.

4-4.2.1. Calculation of Daily Temperature Response (TR)

We used generalized least squares regression to calculate a daily temperature response to account for the autocorrelation among residuals of the daily temperature values. We calculated daily temperature response at each location in each treatment stream using an approach similar to that advocated by Watson and colleagues (2001) and modified by Gomi and colleagues (2006). This calculation involves two steps:

Step 1. We used a generalized least squares (GLS) regression of treatment vs. reference daily maximum temperature using the pre-harvest period data (**Eq. 4-4**).

$$y_t = \beta_0 + \beta_1 x_t + \beta_2 x_t^2 + \sin(2\pi t/365) + \cos(2\pi t/365t) + \varepsilon_t \quad (\text{Eq. 4-4})$$

where: y_t is the maximum temperature in the treatment site on day t ,
 x_t is the maximum temperature in the reference site on day t ,
 β_0 , β_1 , and β_2 are the estimated regression coefficients,
 $\sin(2\pi t/365)$ and $\cos(2\pi t/365)$ are terms to account for seasonal variability, and
 ε_t is an error term modeled with an autoregressive moving average (ARMA) process.

ARMA models (Pineiro and Bates 2000) are the combination of an autoregressive (AR) model in which the current observation is expressed as a linear function of previous observations plus a homoscedastic white noise term (**Eq. 4-5**):

$$\varepsilon_t = \phi_1 \varepsilon_{t-1} + \dots + \phi_p \varepsilon_{t-p} + a_t \quad (\text{Eq. 4-5})$$

where: ε_t is an error term on day t ,
 ε_{t-p} is an error term p days before,
 ϕ_p is the autocorrelation coefficient at lag p , and
 a_t is white noise centered at 0 and assumed to be independent of previous observations;

and a moving average (MA) model in which the error in the current observation is expressed as a series of correlated noise terms (**Eq. 4-6**):

$$\varepsilon_t = \theta_1 a_{t-1} + \dots + \theta_q a_{t-q} + a_t \quad (\text{Eq. 4-6})$$

where: ε_t is an error term on day t ,
 a_{t-q} is the noise term q days before, and
 θ_q is the correlation coefficient at lag q .

The combined ARMA model is therefore (**Eq. 4-7**):

$$\sum_{i=1}^p \phi_i \varepsilon_{t-i} + \sum_{j=1}^q \theta_j a_{t-j} + a_t \quad (\text{Eq. 4-7})$$

The parameters of the ARMA model were determined during the GLS regression, which was conducted using the `gls` function from the Linear and Nonlinear Mixed-effects Models (`nlme`) package by Pinheiro and colleagues (2012) in 64-bit R 2.15 (R Development Core Team 2012). We began with a lag one autoregressive term and examined the model residuals for autocorrelation, homoscedasticity, and normality (partial autocorrelation plots for autocorrelation, plot of residuals vs. time and residuals vs. predicted values for heteroscedasticity, and Q-Q plots for normality). This process was repeated with an AR term one order higher (up to lag six) until there was no significant ($P < 0.05$) autocorrelation through lag 10 and the residuals were homoscedastic, relative to the predicted value and to time, and were approximately normally distributed.

If these conditions were not met with a lag six AR term, then we repeated the sequence with an MA term equal to one. If no suitable model was found using all combinations of AR terms (one through six) and MA terms (one or two) then the process was repeated using data from a different location within the same reference site. For example, locations high in the watershed tended to be better correlated with similarly-placed reference locations.

The square of the correlation coefficient (r^2) describes the proportion of the dependent variable's variance explained by an ordinary least squares regression model. The standard calculation of r^2 is not appropriate to GLS, so we estimated a coefficient of determination (pseudo R^2) based on likelihood-ratios (Magee 1990) (**Eq. 4-8**):

$$\text{Pseudo } R^2_{LR} = 1 - \exp(-2/n * (\log Lik(x) - \log Lik(0))) \quad (\text{Eq. 4-8})$$

where: $\log Lik(x)$ is the log-likelihood from the fitted model, and
 $\log Lik(0)$ is the log-likelihood from the null model (i.e., intercept only).

Pseudo R^2 is interpreted in the same manner as r^2 , with pseudo $R^2 = 0$ indicating that the model explains none of the variation and pseudo $R^2 = 1$ indicating the model explains all the observed variation. We performed the extraction of log-likelihoods and calculation of R^2 using routines in the R MuMIn package (Barton 2012), and incorporated the ARMA correlation structure into the null model so that pseudo R^2 reflects the adequacy of the prediction model.

All GLS regressions exhibited significant lag one or greater autocorrelation in the residuals. Autoregressive lag terms in final models for daily maximum stream temperature ranged from one to four. Twenty-six locations required lag one, 27 required lag two, 14 required lag three, and three required lag four AR terms. The MA term was needed in only seven locations. Pseudo R^2 values varied widely with low values usually occurring at locations with relatively short (<10–100 m) reaches of contiguous surface flow immediately above the monitoring location. This typically occurred in one of two situations: either the monitoring location was near the upper limits of perennial flow or the channel was dry some portion of the year immediately above the monitoring location. The monitoring locations used in the Buffer Treatment effects analysis had pseudo R^2 values ranging from 0.398 in the CASC-0% site to 0.930 in the WIL1-100% site. Over all locations pseudo R^2 ranged from 0.372 to 0.930 with a median value of 0.699.

Step 2. We calculated the daily temperature response (TR) as the observed temperature minus the predicted temperature using **Equation 4-4 (Eq. 4-9)**.

$$TR = (y_t - \hat{y}_t) \quad (\text{Eq. 4-9})$$

where: y_t is the observed temperature on day t , and
 \hat{y}_t is the predicted temperature on day t .

We did not use the WIL1-REF and WIL3-REF sites as a reference in any of the regressions because of poor model fit. In the WIL1-REF site, the heterogeneous distribution of the residuals may have been due to the windthrow caused by the December 2007 storm. The WIL3-REF site had many isolated reaches with no surface flow during the summer and the daily maximum stream temperatures were low and temporally stable relative to all other sites resulting in a non-linear relationship and heterogeneous distribution of residuals. We paired the WIL1, WIL2, and WIL3 buffer treatment sites with the WIL2-REF2 site. All OLYM and CASC treatment sites were paired with the reference from the same block.

4-4.2.2. Calculation of Mean Monthly Temperature Response (MMTR)

We used the gls function within the nlme package in R to estimate the mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) and 95% confidence intervals, using the daily TR values calculated above, for each month in the post-harvest years. We included an ARMA term in the model to account for the autocorrelation present and the weights = VarIdent option because the variance differed among months (**Eq. 4-10**).

$$y_i = \beta_j + \varepsilon_{ij} \quad (\text{Eq. 4-10})$$

where: y_i is the daily temperature response,
 β_j are the monthly mean responses for months $j=1 \dots 12$,
 ε_{ij} are the errors.

The errors are modeled using an ARMA correlation structure as described in **Equations 4-5, 4-6, and 4-7**, above.

Each month was allowed to have a different error variance (**Eq. 4-11**):

$$\text{Var}(\varepsilon_{ij}) = \sigma^2 \delta^2_{ij} \quad (\text{Eq. 4-11})$$

where: σ^2 is the variance parameter, and

$\delta^2_{i,j=2\dots 12}$ representing the ratio of the standard deviations between j^{th} month and the first month (Pinheiro and Bates 2000).

The large number of MMTR (i.e., 12 months x nine post-harvest years at multiple locations per each of 12 harvested sites) increased the likelihood of Type II errors so it is inappropriate to emphasize any single monthly estimate. Rather, we focused on patterns in the direction, magnitude, seasonality, and post-harvest trajectory of the monthly estimates.

4-4.2.3. Stationarity of Reference Sites and Sensitivity of the Method

The use of a reference site assumes that in the absence of harvest the treatment and reference conditions are correlated and that this relationship does not change over the course of the study (i.e., is stationary). If this relationship changes (e.g., due to the reference basin changing over time), then spurious changes may be detected in the treatment sites.

We used the same method described above to fit a regression model of daily maximum stream temperature between several unharvested sites to assess the stability of the relationship over time. WIL2-REF2 was the designated ‘reference’ site and WIL2-FP, prior to harvest in 2016, and OLYM-REF were the ‘treatment’ sites. We used the first two years of data to calibrate the model (July 2006 to June 2008 at WIL2-FP; September 2006 to August 2008 at OLYM-REF) and the remaining data set (2008 to 2015 at WIL2-FP; 2008 to 2017 at OLYM-REF) to calculate post-calibration MMTR values. The CASC-REF site was not included because it is too far from WIL2-REF2, approximately 150 km, to be considered a viable reference.

4-4.2.4. Statistical Analysis of Buffer Treatment Effect on Temperature

We used the maximum seven-day average TR (7DTR) during July–August to estimate human-caused change in maximum summer stream temperature. These 7DTR values, one value per year per site for each pre-harvest and each post-harvest year, were used in the analyses described below.

The analyses evaluated the generalized null hypothesis (**Eq. 4-12**):

$$\Delta 7DTR_{100\%} = \Delta 7DTR_{FP} = \Delta 7DTR_{0\%} \quad (\text{Eq. 4-12})$$

Where: $\Delta 7DTR_{100\%}$, $\Delta 7DTR_{FP}$, and $\Delta 7DTR_{0\%}$ are the difference (post- minus pre-harvest) in 7DTR in the 100%, FP, and 0% treatments, respectively.

We used GLMMs that incorporate both fixed and random effects for hypothesis testing. In matrix form, this model is (**Eq. 4-13**):

$$Y = X\beta + Z\gamma + \epsilon \quad (\text{Eq. 4-13})$$

where: Y is $\Delta 7DTR$,

X is a vector of 7DTR observations,

β is a vector of unknown fixed-effects parameters,

Z is a random effects design matrix with a specified covariance structure,

γ is a vector of unknown random-effects parameters, and

ϵ is a vector of independent and identically distributed Gaussian random errors.

The analysis was run using a Gaussian distribution/identity link. Site was included as a random effect and fixed effects were treatment, period, and the treatment \times period interaction. We initially included block as a random effect but dropped it because the variance estimate associated with block was zero (i.e., block did not explain any additional variation in the dependent variables). We determined the covariance matrix for the fixed-effect parameter estimates and denominator degrees of freedom for t and F tests following the method of Kenward and Roger (1997), which is recommended for unbalanced designs. We ran standard diagnostics to check for non-normality and heteroscedasticity of residuals.

The $\Delta 7DTR$ for each buffer treatment was estimated using (Eq. 4-14):

$$\Delta 7DTR = 7DTR_{i,Post j} - 7DTR_{i,Pre} \quad (\text{Eq. 4-14})$$

where: Pre = pre-harvest

Post = post-harvest

i = buffer treatment (100%, FP, or 0%)

j = year post-harvest

Differences among the treatments were estimated as:

$$(7DTR_{100\%, Post j} - 7DTR_{100\%, Pre}) - (7DTR_{FP, Post j} - 7DTR_{FP, Pre}) \quad (\text{Eq. 4-15})$$

$$(7DTR_{100\%, Post j} - 7DTR_{100\%, Pre}) - (7DTR_{0\%, Post j} - 7DTR_{0\%, Pre}) \quad (\text{Eq. 4-16})$$

$$(7DTR_{FP, Post j} - 7DTR_{FP, Pre}) - (7DTR_{0\%, Post j} - 7DTR_{0\%, Pre}) \quad (\text{Eq. 4-17})$$

where: buffer treatment = 100%, FP, or 0%

Pre = pre-harvest

Post j = post-harvest year

Estimates of the mean effect size are tabulated and those with p-values <0.05 indicated. We chose 95% CI by convention and we elected not to adjust for multiple comparisons. Reviews conducted through the Washington Department of Natural Resource's Adaptive Management Program involve many stakeholder groups who often request additional analyses. We chose not to adjust for multiple comparisons so that reported p-values in successive revisions would not change simply due to a request for additional comparisons or because of the ongoing analysis of additional years' data. The combination of a small number of replicates in each treatment and a large number of pairwise comparisons does increase the likelihood of Type II error; therefore, we focused on the direction, magnitude, and patterns of the effects across the treatments and time rather than any specific pairwise comparison.

Forest policy stakeholders were interested in the buffer treatment effects on water temperature where it discharged into fish-bearing waters. As noted earlier, some sites were not harvested as planned and the harvest unit did not always extend to the F/N break. As a result, we ran the analysis on two different overlapping sets of monitoring locations:

- 1) F/N break analysis — We used data from the location at or nearest the F/N break to evaluate the effects of the actual harvest on stream temperature where the stream discharges to fish-bearing waters. This location is at the F/N break in all sites except the WIL1-100% site, where we used the next location upstream because of missing temperature data at the F/N break (**Table 4-4**).
- 2) Buffer Treatment analysis — We used data from the location in each site that best represented the intended buffer treatment to isolate the effects of that buffer treatment on stream temperature. Eight of the 12 sites used the same location as the F/N break analysis. In the remaining four sites (OLYM-100%, WIL2-100%, WIL2-0%, and CASC-0%), we used other locations farther upstream where the actual riparian buffer matched the buffer treatments.

Note that the buffer treatment effects for the FP treatment are the same for both analyses because the monitoring locations were the same.

Table 4-4. Temperature monitoring location within each treatment basin that is nearest the F/N break, that best represents the intended buffer treatment, and whether a site was monitored downstream of the harvest unit. Notes describe the reason why the two monitoring locations differ. Trmt = treatment; F/N = F/N analysis locations; BT = buffer treatment analysis locations; US = upstream location used in the longitudinal analysis; DS = downstream location below harvested stream reach. (See site maps in **Appendix 2A** in this report.)

Trmt	Block	F/N	BT	US	DS	Notes
100%	OLYM	T1	RB1	-	-	Wider buffers due to unstable slopes.
	WIL1	T2	T2	T2	D100	Missing data at T1.
	WIL2	T1	LB3	T2	T1	Unstable slopes buffer. Missing data at T3.
	WIL3	T1	T1	-	-	
FP	OLYM	T1	T1	-	-	
	WIL1	T1	T1	T1	D100	
	WIL2	T1	T1	-	-	
	CASC	T1	T1	-	-	
0%	OLYM	T1	T1	T1	D100	
	WIL1	T1	T1	T1	D100	
	WIL2	T1	T3	-	-	No harvest on lower 50 m. Missing data at T2.
	CASC	T1	T3	T3	T1	T1 within fish-bearing buffer.

4-4.2.5. Relationship of Temperature Change to Shade, Aspect, and Discharge

We examined the relationship between post-harvest temperature change, July MMTR, and the four riparian cover metrics using Pearson correlation coefficients and the associated, uncorrected probabilities using SYSTAT v13 statistical software (Systat Software Inc 2009). We first calculated the correlation coefficients across sites using the site-level mean for the riparian cover metrics for each post-harvest year to examine the strength of the relationship over time. We then calculated the Pearson correlation coefficient of July MMTR with CC-1m and CC-0m at each individual site using the Buffer Treatment locations except in OLYM-100% and WIL2-100% where we used the F/N break location (T1) and plotted all three variables over time.

We examined the temperature response by buffer type using box plots of July MMTR by four buffer types—greater than 50 ft, 50 ft, the 56 ft buffer used for perennial initiation points (PIP), and no buffer—for each post-harvest year. In addition, we graphically examined the relationship of aspect and temperature response using plots of July MMTR vs. aspect for each post-harvest year. We calculated Pearson correlation coefficients to evaluate the relationship between discharge and July MMTR at the six harvested sites where discharge was monitored.

4-4.2.6. Longitudinal Patterns in Temperature Response

We graphically examined July MMTR, CC-1m, buffer location and type, and presence/absence of surface flow (surveyed in 2010) along the main Type N channel for patterns of post-harvest warming. All sites, except WIL2-FP, and all post-harvest years were plotted. WIL2-FP was omitted because of the paucity of locations with sufficient data and the limited number of post-harvest years.

We examined the effects of harvest on water temperature downstream of the harvest unit at the six sites with monitoring locations below the harvested stream reach by comparing the July MMTR at the location within the Type N channel nearest the bottom of the harvested reach (the upstream location) with the monitoring location below the harvest unit (the downstream location) (**Table 4-4**). These downstream locations had much wider riparian buffers because they were:

- Within a fish-bearing stream reach (WIL1-100%, WIL1-FP, WIL1-0%, OLYM-0%) or
- Within the Type N channel and:
 - Within an unstable slope buffer (WIL2-100%), or
 - Within the buffer of an adjacent Type F stream (CASC-0%).

Several aspects of downstream temperature effects were examined. First, was stream temperature elevated after harvest at the downstream locations (after flowing through unharvested riparian buffers much wider than the prescribed 50-ft Type N buffers)? Second, if so, how many years after harvest was stream temperature elevated? Finally, was the magnitude of warming less at the downstream location compared to the upstream location (i.e., was the buffer treatment effect lessened by the wider buffer downstream)? The magnitude of warming was calculated as the difference between July MMTR at the downstream and upstream locations. July MMTR at the upstream location, the downstream location, and the differences were tabulated for each site.

4-5. RESULTS

4-5.1. RIPARIAN COVER

4-5.1.1. Correlation Among Metrics

The three riparian cover metrics measured one meter above the water surface were strongly correlated to each other with correlation coefficients of at least 0.950 and $P < 0.05$ (**Table 4-5**) and exhibited a linear relationship. Correlations with CC-0m were weaker, (0.667–0.714) and were non-linear. The non-linearity was especially pronounced at locations where logging slash in the channel resulted in high CC-0m values but low values for the metrics measured above the slash. Overall, this suggests CC-1m is an adequate surrogate for effective shade for the long-term analyses, although we acknowledge it is a less precise measure.

Table 4-5. Pearson correlation coefficients for riparian cover metrics. Bonferroni-adjusted p-values < 0.001 . CC-1m = canopy closure at 1m; CC-0m = canopy closure at the water surface; CTD = canopy and topographic density; Eff Shade = effective shade.

	Eff Shade	CTD	CC-0m
CC-1m	0.950	0.962	0.714
Eff Shade		0.973	0.667
CTD			0.677

4-5.1.2. Buffer Treatment Effect

All sites were well-shaded pre-harvest with mean values of 94%, 95%, 94%, and 89% for CC-1m, CC-0m, CTD, and effective shade, respectively, with very little variability among sites (**Table 4-6**; **Figure 4-2**) before harvest. Values of CC-1m and CC-0m were very similar pre-harvest and throughout the study in the REF sites reflecting the paucity of low vegetative cover ($< 1\text{m}$) and instream debris.

Riparian cover declined after harvest in all buffer treatments reaching a minimum around Post 4. The treatments, ranked from least to most change, were REF, 100%, FP, and 0% for all metrics and across all years. The P-value for the treatment \times period interaction term in the GLMM analyses for all riparian cover metrics was < 0.0001 indicating significant differences among the treatments post-harvest (**Table 4-7**). Least squares means with 95% confidence intervals are listed in **Table 4-8**. Pairwise comparisons of each treatment by post-harvest year are presented in **Appendix Tables 4-1** through **4-4**. The pattern of post-harvest decreases in CC-1m, CTD, and effective shade were very similar, although the specific values differed, especially for the FP and 100% treatments. Canopy closure at 1m decreased by as much as 10 percentage points post-harvest in the 100% treatment but no significant ($P < 0.05$) differences were noted. The FP and 0% treatments declined by as much as 32 and 87 points, respectively, post-harvest and remained 15 and 27 points, respectively, below pre-harvest levels after nine years. Effective shade results closely matched those of CC-1m in magnitude with decreases of 11, 36, and 74 points in the 100%, FP, and 0% treatments. Significant post-harvest decreases were noted for all treatments

and all years reflecting the greater precision of hemispherical photo analysis over densiometer measurements. The magnitude of change in the CTD results tended to be slightly less for the FP and 0% treatments than the CC-1m and effective shade results and indicated significant decreases of up to 7, 20, and 50 percentage points post-harvest.

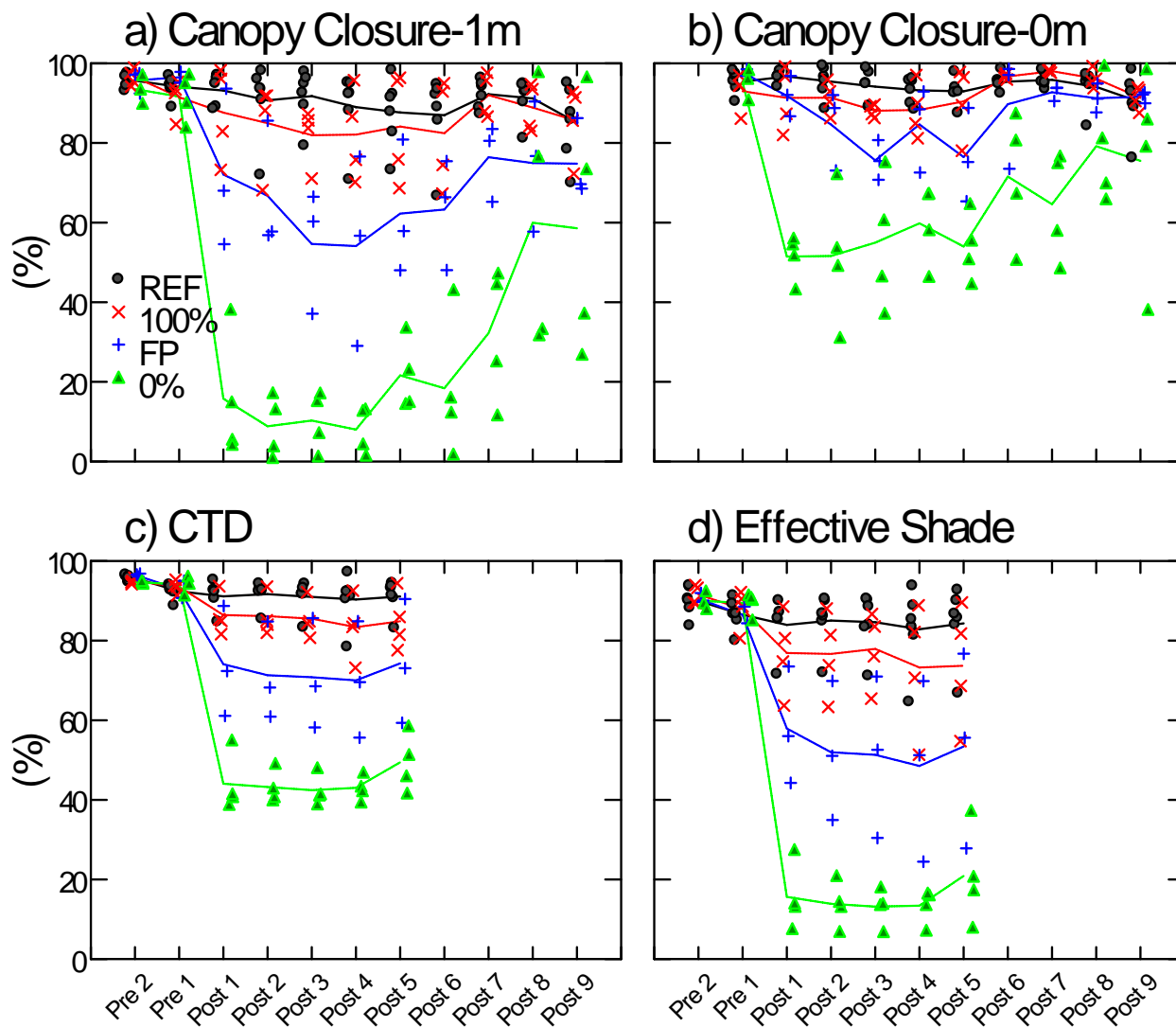


Figure 4-2. Mean values for riparian cover metrics by treatment and period (line) and by site (symbols). We did not measure canopy closure-0m until 2008 (Pre 1). Also, we were unable to calculate canopy and topographic density (CTD) and effective shade for WIL1-0% in 2008. Hemispherical photos for estimating CTD and effective shade were not collected after Post 5.

Table 4-6. Mean values for riparian cover metrics by treatment and period. Hemispherical photos for estimating canopy and topographic density and effective shade were not collected after Post 5. CC-1m = canopy closure at 1 m; CC-0m = canopy closure at 0 m; CTD = canopy and topographic density; Eff Shade = effective shade. Sample sizes: REF= 4 sites; 100% = 4 sites; FP = 4 sites for Pre–Post 2, otherwise 3 sites; 0% = 4 sites.

Treatment	Period	CC-1m	CC-0m	CTD	Eff Shade
REF	Pre	95	95	94	88
	Post 1	93	97	91	84
	Post 2	91	95	92	85
	Post 3	92	94	91	85
	Post 4	89	93	90	83
	Post 5	88	93	91	84
	Post 6	87	95		
	Post 7	92	96		
	Post 8	91	94		
	Post 9	85	90		
100%	Pre	94	93	94	90
	Post 1	88	91	86	77
	Post 2	85	91	86	77
	Post 3	82	88	86	78
	Post 4	82	88	83	73
	Post 5	84	90	85	74
	Post 6	82	97		
	Post 7	92	98		
	Post 8	89	96		
	Post 9	86	91		
FP	Pre	96	98	95	89
	Post 1	72	92	74	58
	Post 2	67	85	71	52
	Post 3	55	76	71	51
	Post 4	54	85	70	49
	Post 5	62	76	74	53
	Post 6	63	90		
	Post 7	76	93		
	Post 8	75	91		
	Post 9	75	92		
0%	Pre	92	95	94	90
	Post 1	16	51	44	16
	Post 2	9	52	43	14
	Post 3	10	55	43	13
	Post 4	8	60	43	14
	Post 5	22	54	50	21
	Post 6	19	71		
	Post 7	33	65		
	Post 8	61	80		
	Post 9	59	75		

Table 4-7. Results of the generalized linear mixed-effects model for riparian cover metrics. Significant ($P < 0.05$) treatment \times period interaction terms indicate pre- to post-harvest differences among treatments. The analysis was run using the GLIMMIX procedure, Beta distribution, and logit link. CTD = canopy and topographic density; Num DF = numerator degrees of freedom; Den DF = denominator degrees of freedom.

Metric	Effect	Num DF	Den DF	F Value	Pr > F
Canopy Closure-1m	Treatment	3	13.4	42.07	<0.0001
	Period	9	126	34.54	<0.0001
	Treatment \times Period	27	126	10.85	<0.0001
Canopy Closure-0m	Treatment	3	12.7	23.59	<0.0001
	Period	9	110	11.12	<0.0001
	Treatment \times Period	27	109	4.17	<0.0001
CTD	Treatment	3	12	38.31	<0.0001
	Period	5	73.9	147.45	<0.0001
	Treatment \times Period	15	73.9	37.46	<0.0001
Effective Shade	Treatment	3	12	32.39	<0.0001
	Period	5	74	133.08	<0.0001
	Treatment \times Period	15	74	32.68	<0.0001

Table 4-8. Estimated change for riparian cover metrics based on pairwise comparisons using the generalized linear mixed-effects model analyses. Least squares means were converted to percent and the changes was calculated per Equation 4-3. Values with $P < 0.05$ are in **bold type**. CC-1m = canopy closure at 1 m; CC-0m = canopy closure at 0 m; CTD = canopy and topographic density; Eff Shade = effective shade.

Year	CC-1m			CC-0m			CTD			Eff Shade		
	100%	FP	0%	100%	FP	0%	100%	FP	0%	100%	FP	0%
Post 1	-4	-17	-83	-6	-7	-46	-5	-16	-49	-7	-27	-71
Post 2	-5	-22	-86	-4	-13	-45	-6	-20	-50	-8	-34	-73
Post 3	-10	-32	-87	-7	-18	-41	-6	-19	-50	-7	-35	-74
Post 4	-6	-28	-79	-5	-8	-34	-7	-20	-49	-10	-36	-72
Post 5	-4	-24	-85	-4	-19	-41	-7	-16	-43	-11	-32	-65
Post 6	-3	-20	-70	1	-6	-22						
Post 7	1	-18	-73	1	-4	-32						
Post 8	-5	-12	-62	0	-6	-18						
Post 9	-3	-15	-27	-2	-2	-18						

4-5.1.3. Within Site Variability and Relationship with Tree Mortality

Riparian cover was consistently high, >70% at nearly all locations within each unharvested site and within the buffered portions of the harvested sites, except those sites with high tree mortality due to windthrow (**Table 4-9; Figures 4-3 through 4-6**). Of the unharvested sites WIL1-REF had the highest rates of riparian tree mortality (4.6–38.4%), nearly all due to windthrow, and the lowest and most variable CC-1m values in unharvested sites over the course of the study (**Figure 4-3**). (Note that tree mortality surveys at WIL2-FP were done prior to harvest in 2016 and so this site is categorized as unharvested in **Table 4-9** and **Figure 4-3**.) The 100% treatment sites with little windthrow, OLYM-100% and WIL3-100%, had uniformly high CC-1m throughout the study with few values less than 80% (**Figure 4-4**). In contrast, WIL1-100%, where riparian tree mortality ranged from 7.7–17.8%, and WIL2-100%, where mortality ranged from 8.0–14.3%, had lower and more variable CC-1m over the post-harvest period. Of the three FP sites where vegetation surveys were done after harvest, CC-1m within the buffered reach remained consistently high only at CASC-FP, where riparian tree mortality was low (0.0–2.8%) (**Figure 4-5**). Tree mortality was high at both OLYM-FP (1.4–18.3%) and WIL1-FP (8.4–34.6%) and CC-1m within the buffer decreased over the first three to four years post-harvest and the variability was high, similar to that seen in other sites with high post-harvest tree mortality (e.g., WIL1-REF, WIL1-100%, and WIL2-100%).

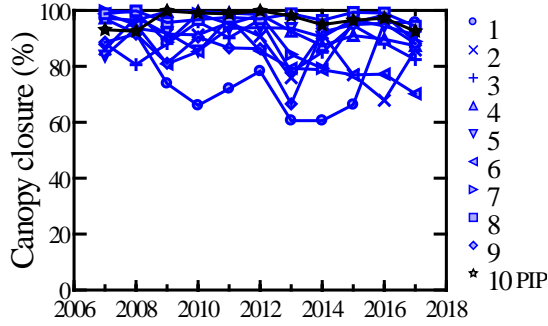
In the 0% sites and in the unbuffered reaches of FP sites, CC-1m decreased after harvest at all locations that were not shaded by nearby fish-bearing stream buffers (e.g., location 1 at all 0% sites) or by shrubs or uncut, nonmerchantable trees (e.g., location 10-PIP at CASC-0%) (**Figures 4-5 and 4-6**). CC-1m began increasing four to six years after harvest.

Table 4-9. Tree mortality presented as percentage of basal area lost during each of four time periods; Pre-harvest (Pre), Immediate post-harvest (IPH) to Post 2, Post 2 to Post 5, and Post 5 to Post 8. Pre-harvest (Pre) windthrow occurred from 2007 to harvest; Immediate post-harvest (IPH-Post 2) from harvest through spring 2010; Post 2-5 from fall 2010 through spring 2013; and Post 5-8 from fall 2013 through spring 2016. All measurements at WIL2-FP were taken prior to harvest in 2016 and therefore are included with the unharvested sites.

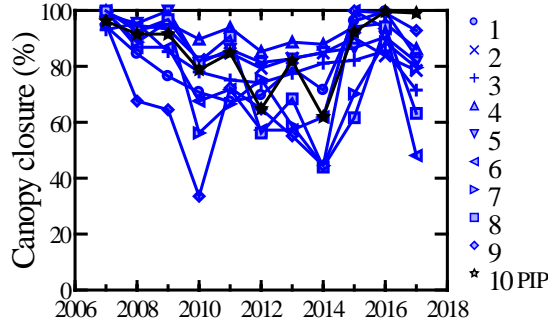
Treatment	Site	Pre	IPH-Post2	Post2-5	Post5-8
Unharvested	OLYM-REF	0.7%	4.3%	0.6%	0.4%
	WIL1-REF	38.4%	20.4%	11.0%	4.6%
	WIL2-REF2	11.3%	4.5%	1.3%	1.4%
	WIL2-FP*	11.7%	3.7%	1.0%	0.8%
	WIL3-REF	0.8%	1.3%	0.5%	1.3%
	CASC-REF	0.6%	1.1%	0.6%	0.6%
100% buffer	OLYM-100%	1.7%	1.5%	0.1%	0.2%
	WIL1-100%	17.8%	9.7%	8.9%	7.7%
	WIL2-100%	8.0%	14.3%	8.3%	8.7%
	WIL3-100%	1.0%	2.8%	0.3%	0.6%
FP buffer	OLYM-FP	3.3%	14.2%	1.4%	18.3%
	WIL1-FP	8.4%	34.6%	34.4%	14.5%
	CASC-FP	0.0%	1.8%	2.8%	1.0%
0% buffer	OLYM-0%	1.7%			
Pre-harvest only	WIL1-0%	20.2%			
	WIL2-0%	6.5%			
	CASC-0%	0.0%			

*Vegetation surveys in WIL2-FP were done before harvest in 2016 and so represent an unharvested condition.

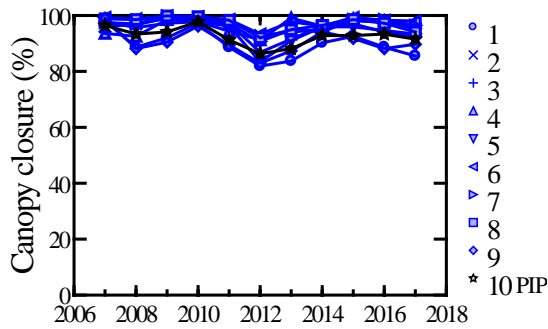
a) OLYM-REF



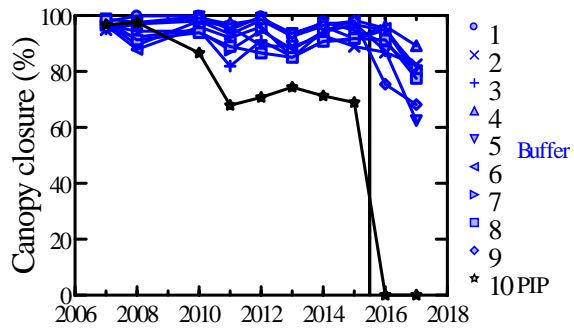
b) WIL1-REF



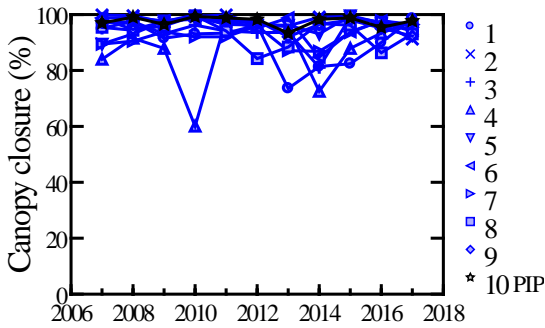
c) WIL2-REF



d) WIL2-FP



e) WIL3-REF



f) CASC-REF

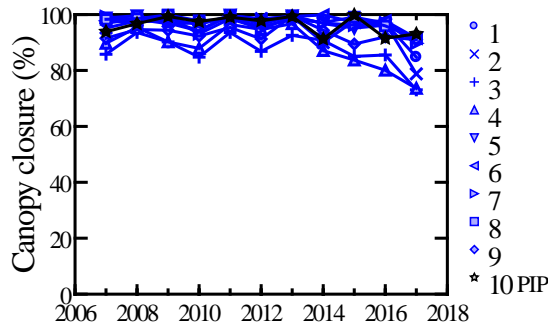
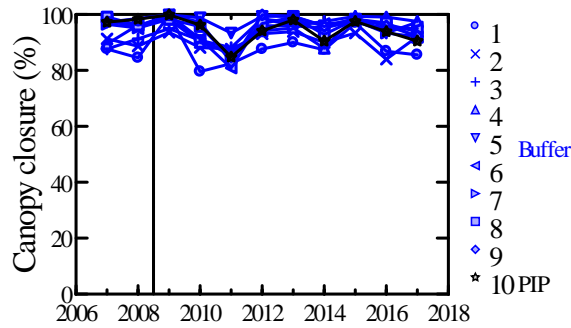
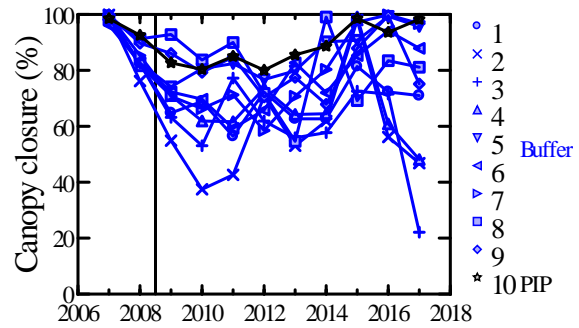


Figure 4-3. Canopy closure at individual locations within the reference (REF) sites with perennial initiation point (PIP) locations in black. Vertical solid line separates pre- and post-harvest. Measurements were made at ten equidistant locations along the main channel between the Type F/N break (location 1) to the PIP (location 10). All measurements at WIL2-FP were taken prior to harvest in 2016 and therefore are included with the unharvested sites.

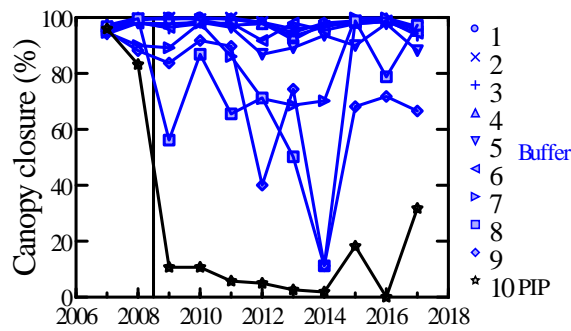
a) OLYM-100%



b) WIL1-100%



c) WIL2-100%



d) WIL3-100%

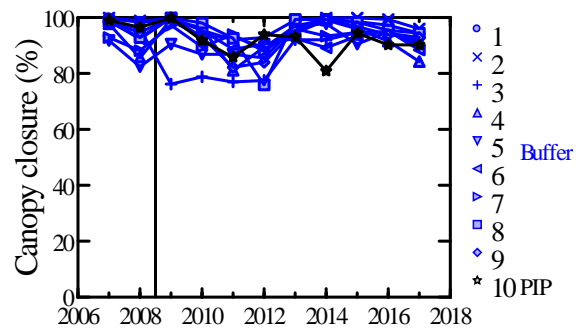
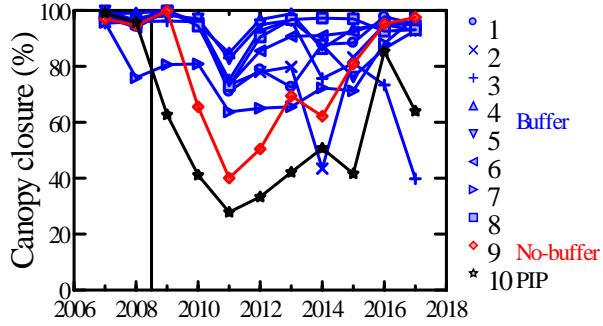
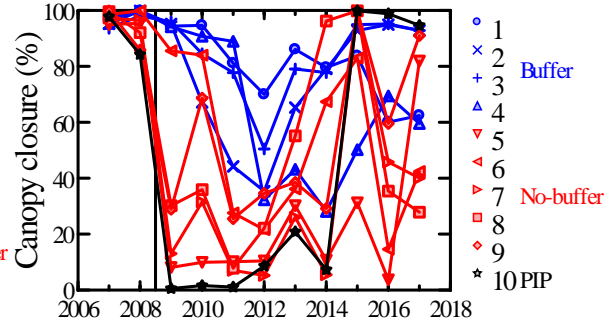


Figure 4-4. Canopy closure at individual locations within the 100% treatment sites with perennial initiation point (PIP) locations in black. Vertical solid line separates pre- and post-harvest. Measurements were made at ten equidistant locations along the main channel between the Type F/N break (location 1) to the PIP (location 10).

a) OLYM-FP



b) WIL1-FP



c) CASC-FP

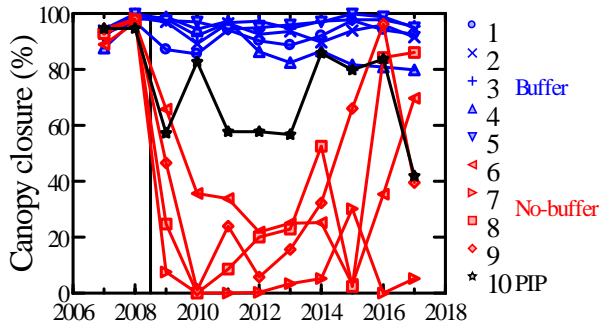
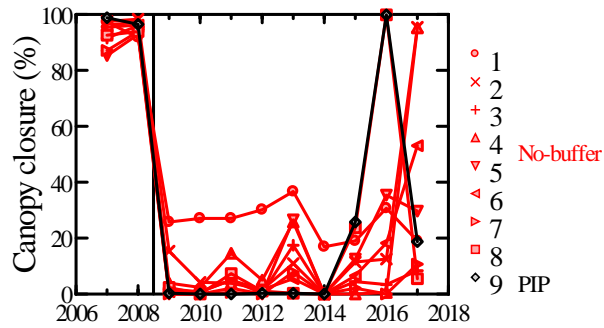
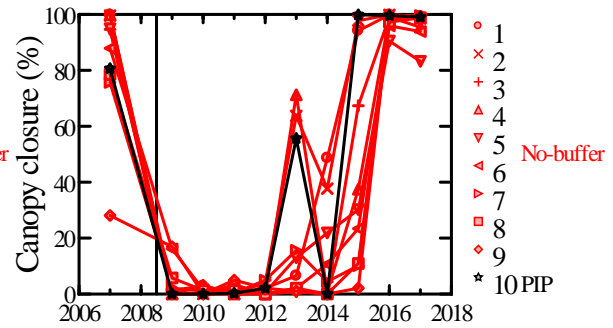


Figure 4-5. Canopy closure at individual locations within the FP treatment sites at buffered (blue), unbuffered (red), and perennial initiation point (PIP; black) locations. Vertical solid line separates pre- and post-harvest. Measurements were made at ten equidistant locations along the main channel between the Type F/N break (location 1) to the PIP (location 10).

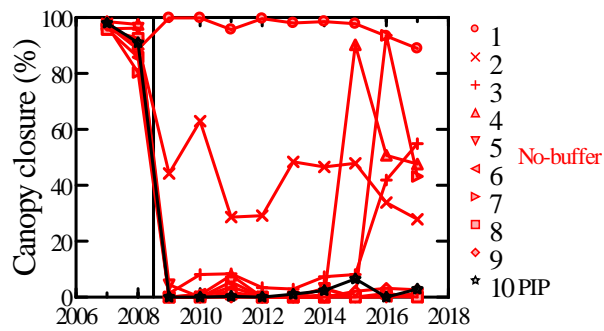
a) OLYM-0%



b) WIL1-0%



c) WIL2-0%



d) CASC-0%

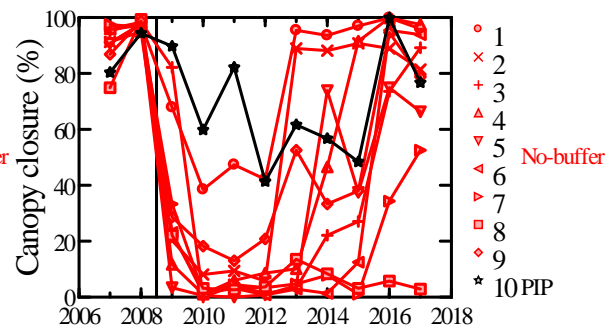


Figure 4-6. Canopy closure at individual locations within the 0% treatment sites with perennial initiation point (PIP) locations in black. Vertical solid line separates pre- and post-harvest. Measurements were made at ten equidistant locations along the main channel between the Type F/N break (location 1) to the PIP (location 10).

4-5.1.4. Stream Cover vs. Buffer Width and Season

Overlapping unstable slope and sensitive site buffers on top of prescribed 50-ft wide riparian buffers resulted in much wider buffers along portions of the OLYM-100% and WIL2-100% sites. We categorized all canopy closure locations based on the buffer width—greater than 50 ft wide, 50 ft wide, 56 ft diameter circle at the PIP, and no buffer—then plotted them over time to illustrate the effect of these unstable slope buffers on shade within the 100% treatment. Mean pre-harvest CC-1m values exceeded 90% for all buffer types prior to harvest reflecting the uniformity of canopy closure across and within sites (**Figure 4-7**). After harvest, mean CC-1m in buffers greater than 50 ft changed little, exceeding 80% in all years. Mean CC-1m in the 50-ft buffers decreased for four years after harvest to 77% then increased to more than 80% by Post 9. PIP buffers decreased to 40% by Post 3 due to windthrow, but increased to approximately 70% by Post 9. The unbuffered locations declined from 95% pre-harvest to a median of 5% in Post 2, but reached 58% by Post 9.

Both CC-1m and CC-0m were lower during leaf-off than in the leaf-on period with the greatest differences in the FP and 0% treatments (**Table 4-10**). Mean leaf-off CC-1m was 7 percentage points lower in the REF and 100% treatments, 20 points lower in the FP treatment, and 40 points lower in the 0% treatment. Similarly, differences in CC-0m were 8, 7, 23, and 36 percentage points lower in the REF, 100%, FP, and 0% treatments, respectively. All sites were conifer-dominated pre-harvest, so the dominant source of shade after leaf-fall was the remaining conifers in the REF and 100%, regenerating conifers and branches of regenerating deciduous vegetation in the 0%, and a combination of the remaining conifers, regenerating conifers, and deciduous branches in the FP.

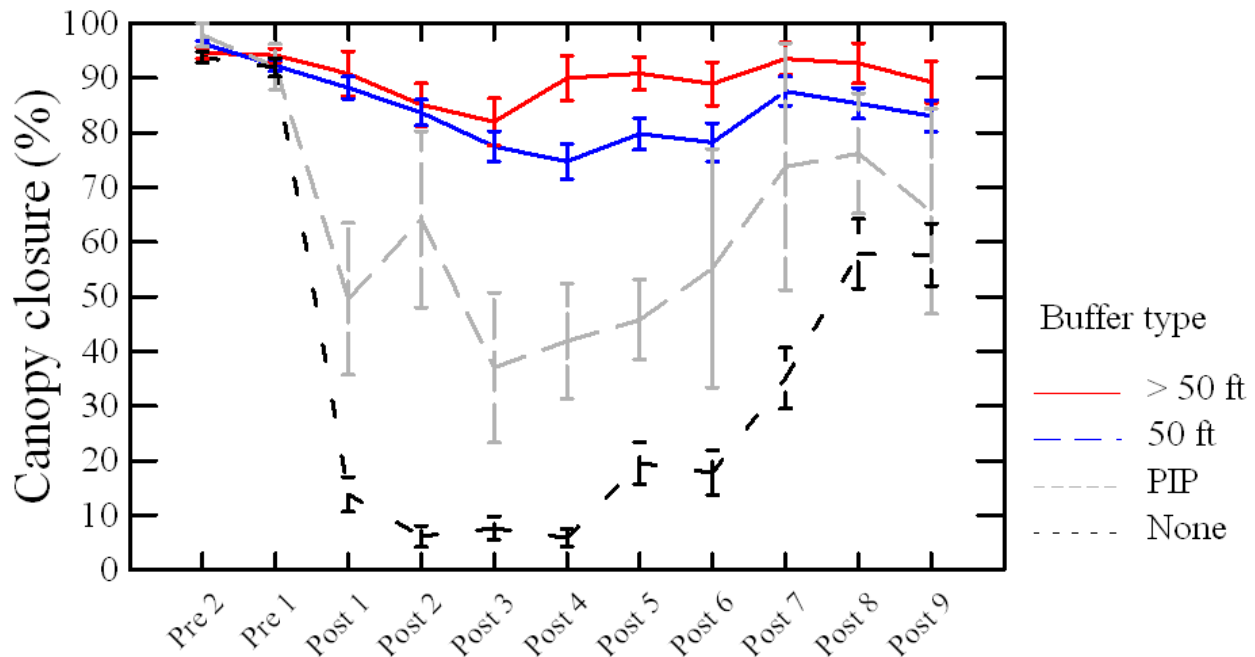


Figure 4-7. Canopy closure (%) at 1-m with standard errors plotted by buffer category over time. Red = greater than 50 ft wide (n = 78); blue = 50 ft wide (n = 43); gray = 56 ft diameter perennial initiation point (PIP; n = 3); black = no buffer (n = 45).

Table 4-10. Mean canopy closure (%) values for leaf-on (summer 2017) and leaf off (November 2017 to March 2018) periods.

Treatment	CC-1m			CC-0m		
	Leaf-on	Leaf-off	Difference	Leaf-on	Leaf-off	Difference
REF	85	78	-7	89	81	-8
100%	82	75	-7	88	81	-7
FP	71	50	-20	84	62	-23
0%	56	16	-40	73	37	-36

4-5.2. STREAM TEMPERATURE

The study streams were cool with pre-harvest maximum 7-day average daily maximum water temperature (7DADM) ranging from 9.2 to 16.1°C compared to 7.2 to 23.4°C in a random sample of Type N streams (Washington State Department of Ecology 2019). Maximum daily temperatures are plotted in **Figures 4-8** through **4-11**. **Table 4-11** shows the maximum July–August 7DADM, number of days available for the calculation, and the difference between each post-harvest year and the mean pre-harvest 7DADM. The interannual variability in the REF sites’ 7DADM illustrates the value of controlled, experimental studies. The within treatment mean post–pre-harvest difference in the REF treatment never exceeded 1.0°C. In contrast, mean within treatment difference in the 100% was 2.4°C in 2009 (Post 1) but never exceeded 1.0°C in later years. The mean difference in the FP treatment exceeded 1.0°C immediately after harvest then again in 2014–2016 (Post 6–9) while in the 0% treatment the mean difference was 5.3°C initially, then decreased over time to near, but never below, 0.9°C.

4-5.2.1. Stationarity of the Reference Sites

WIL2-FP, prior to harvest, was stationary for the first six years post-calibration. The median TR value across the first six post-calibration years was 0.01°C, 90% of the TR values were between –0.53°C and 0.62°C, and only five of 210 post-calibration 1–6 MMTR values were greater than 0.5°C in absolute value with $P < 0.05$, ranging from –0.7–0.8°C (**Table 4-12**). The daily TR values began drifting higher in 2014, post-calibration 7, when nearly all MMTR values exceeded 0.5°C (**Figure 4-12**).

The OLYM-REF site remained stationary throughout the course of the study. Median post-calibration daily TR was -0.01°C and 90% of the TR values were between -0.72°C and 0.68°C. There were 18 of 196 post-calibration MMTR values greater than 0.5°C in absolute values, six negative, and 12 positive. There may be minimal drift beginning around 2015, post-calibration 9, as shown by elevated MMTR values for January through March of that year. However, MMTRs are 0.4°C or less for other months that year and within the range observed for that month in earlier post-calibration years.

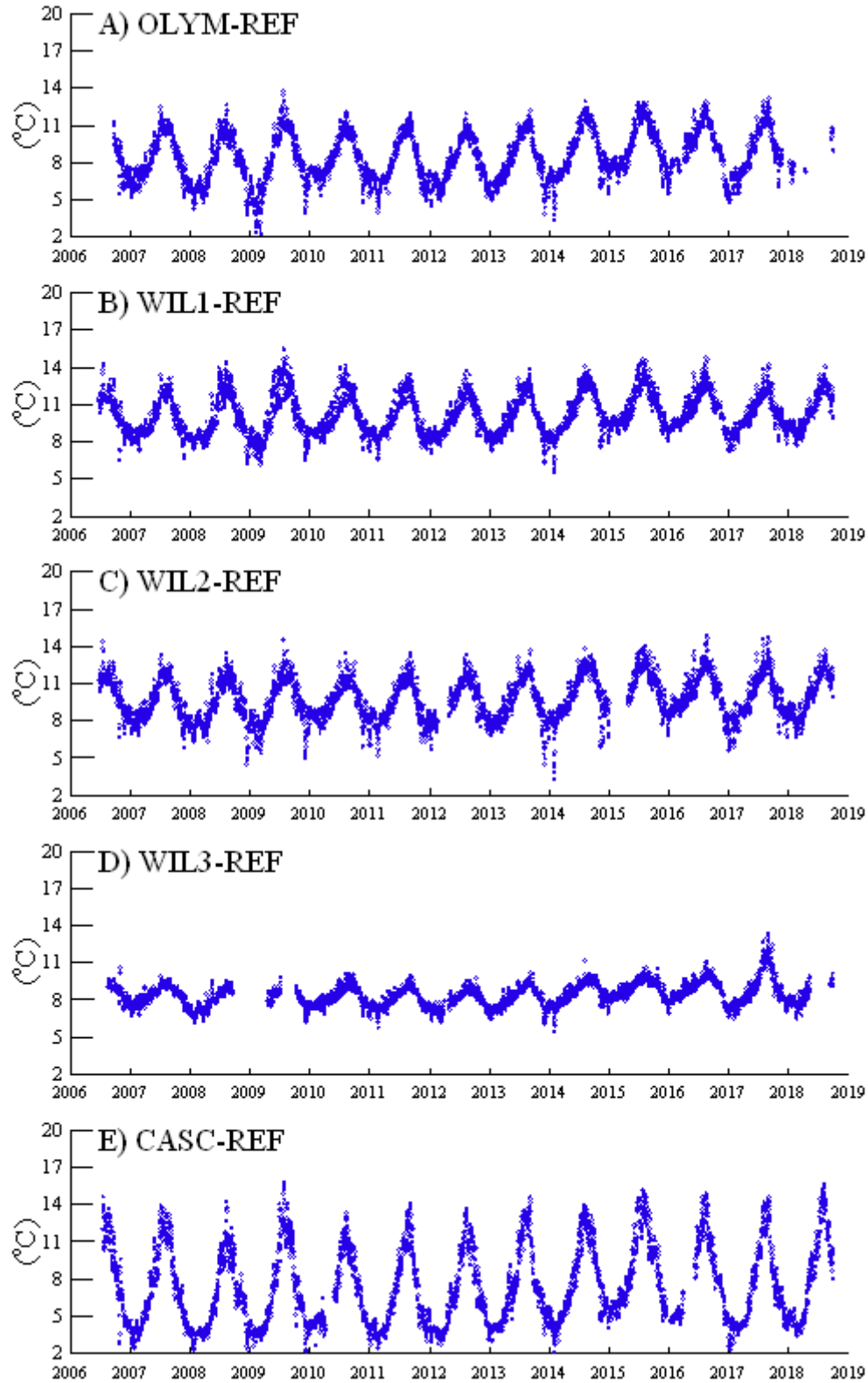


Figure 4-8. Maximum daily stream temperature over time in the reference (REF) sites.

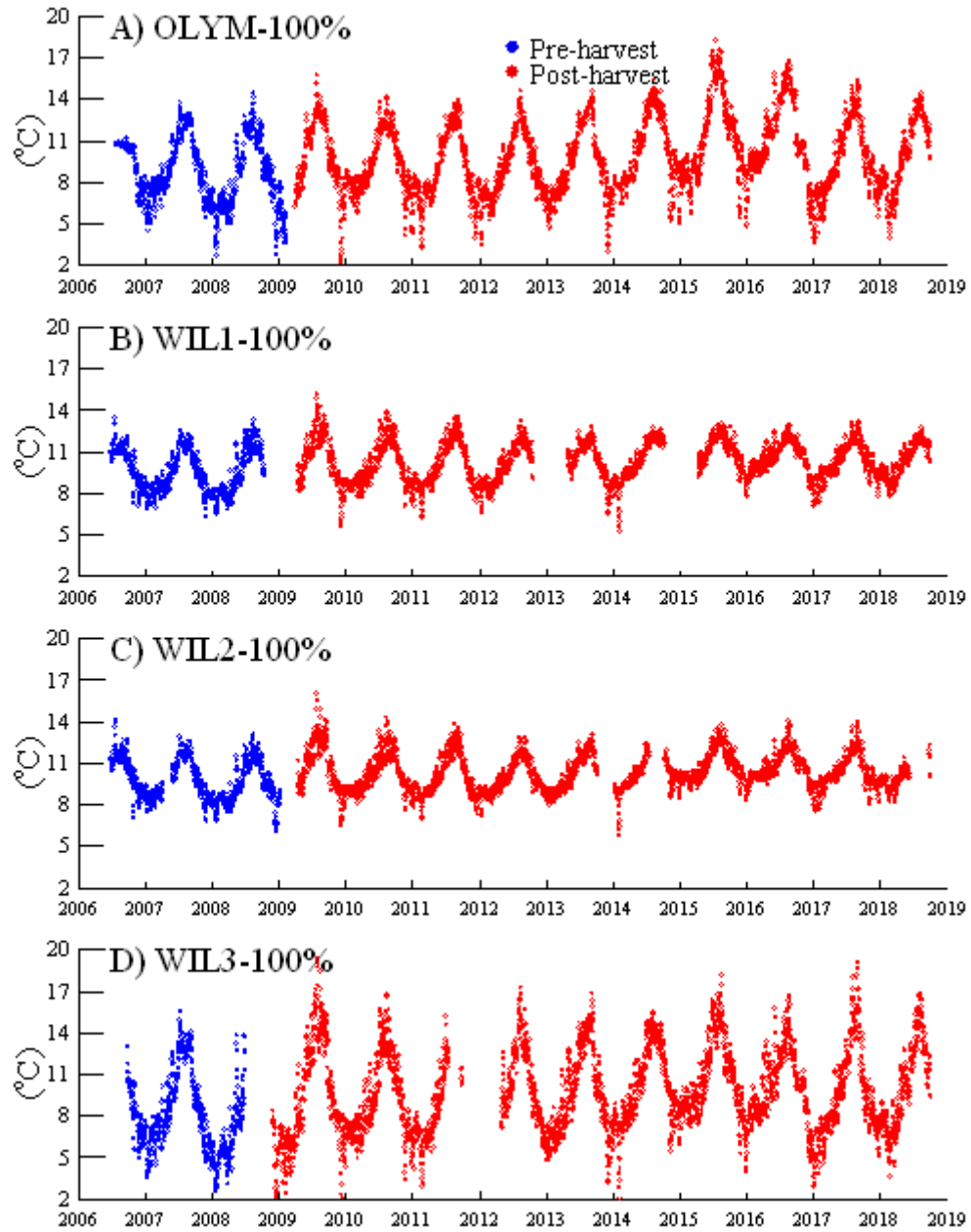


Figure 4-9. Maximum daily stream temperature over time in the 100% treatment sites.

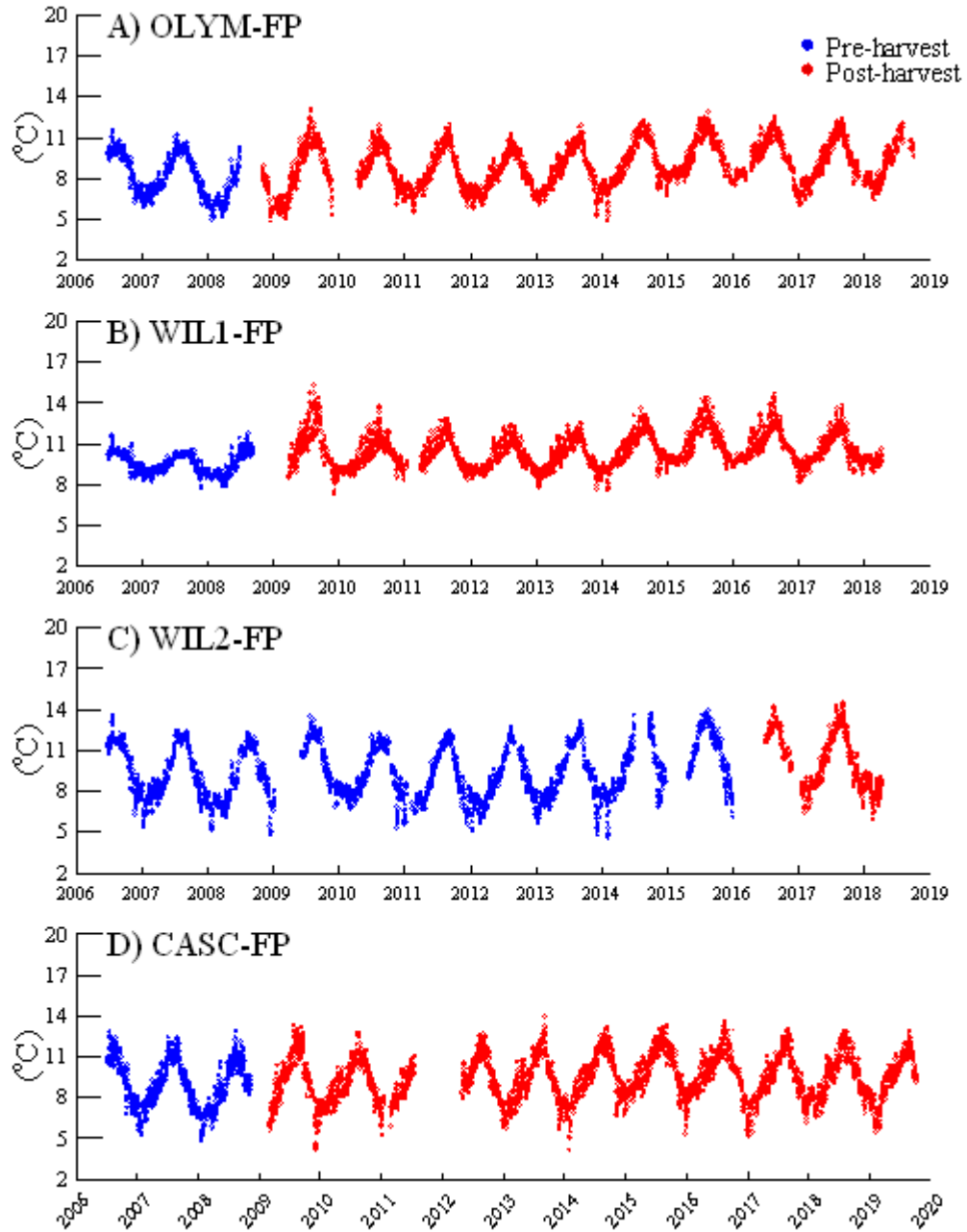


Figure 4-10. Maximum daily stream temperature over time in the FP treatment sites.

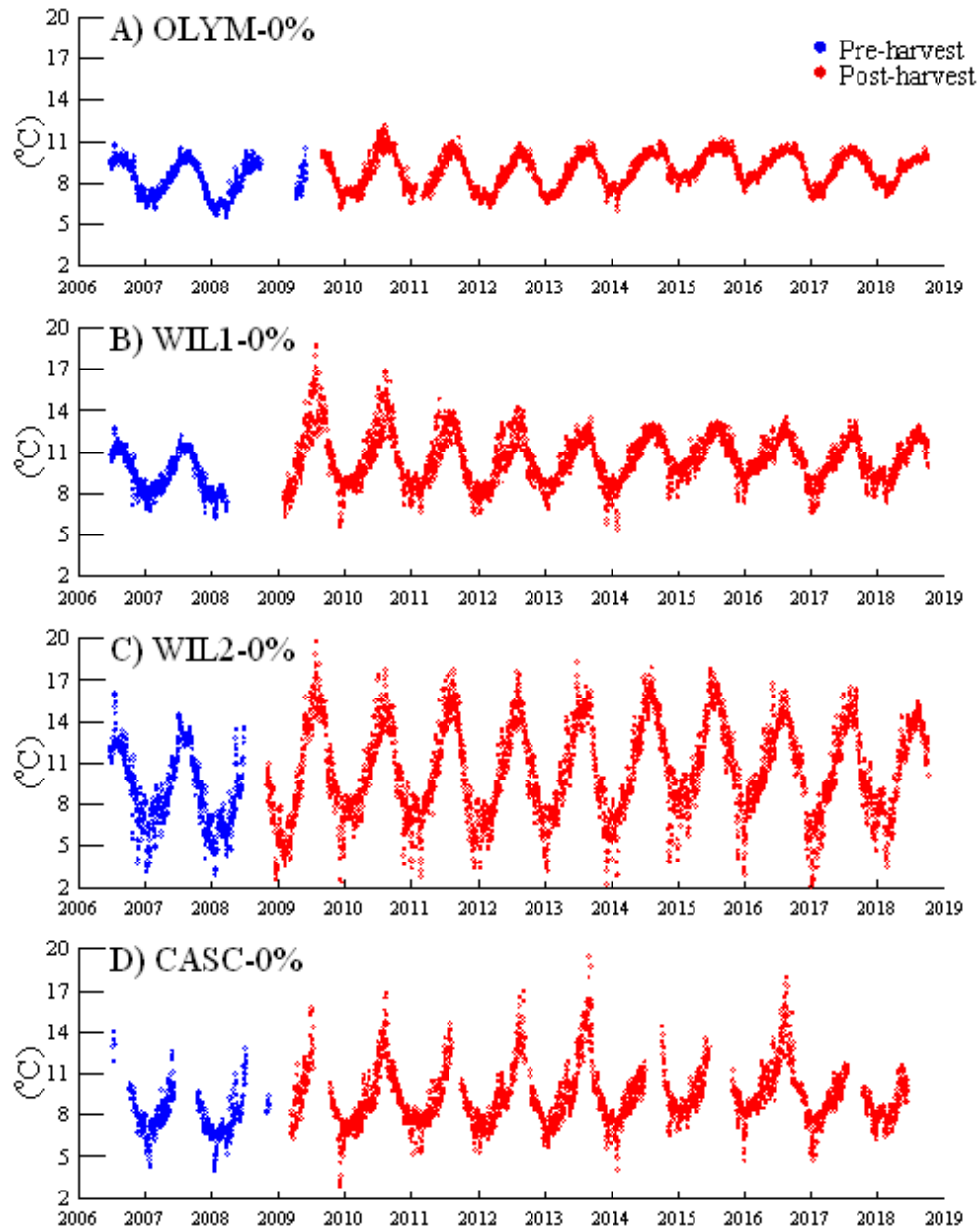


Figure 4-11. Maximum daily stream temperature over time in the 0% treatment sites.

Table 4-11. Maximum 7-day average daily maximum (7DADM) temperature (°C) for July–August for each site and year, number of observations (N), and difference (Diff) between post-harvest 7DADM and the mean pre-harvest 7DADM. Shading indicates post-harvest period.

Treatment	Block	2006	2007	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
REF	OLYM		11.7	11.8	12.8	11.5	11.3	11.3	11.0	12.0	12.4	12.3	12.2
	N		62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62
	Diff				1.0	-0.3	-0.5	-0.4	-0.7	0.3	0.7	0.5	0.5
WIL1		13.2	12.4	13.2	14.6	13.4	12.8	12.8	12.4	13.2	13.8	13.6	12.9
	N	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62
	Diff				1.7	0.4	-0.1	-0.2	-0.6	0.2	0.8	0.6	-0.1
WIL2		13.3	12.4	12.5	13.4	12.3	12.3	12.3	12.2	12.7	13.2	13.6	13.3
	N	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62
	Diff				0.6	-0.4	-0.4	-0.4	-0.5	-0.1	0.5	0.8	0.6
WIL3		9.2	9.5	9.2	8.9	9.5	9.3	9.0	9.3	9.8	10.0	10.5	12.0
	N	4	62	62	3	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62
	Diff				-0.4	0.2	0.1	-0.3	0.0	0.5	0.7	1.2	2.7
CASC		13.9	13.5	13.0	15.3	12.4	12.9	13.1	13.3	13.4	14.4	14.3	13.7
	N	37	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62
	Diff				1.8	-1.0	-0.6	-0.4	-0.2	0.0	0.9	0.9	0.3
Mean w/in treatment diff					1.0	-0.2	-0.3	-0.3	-0.4	0.2	0.7	0.8	0.8
100%	OLYM	14.9	13.4	13.4	15.0	13.7	11.8	13.7	13.9	14.4	14.5	14.3	14.7
	N	44	62	62	62	62	23	62	62	62	62	62	62
	Diff				1.2	-0.2	-2.1	-0.2	0.0	0.6	0.6	0.5	0.8
WIL1		12.7	12.0	12.4	14.3	13.2	13.0	12.6	11.9	12.1	12.6	12.4	12.5
	N	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62
	Diff				1.9	0.9	0.6	0.2	-0.5	-0.2	0.2	0.1	0.2
WIL2		13.0	12.1	12.3	14.3	13.3	12.8	12.2	12.2	12.2	13.0	13.0	12.6
	N	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	21	62	62	62
	Diff				1.8	0.8	0.3	-0.3	-0.3	-0.3	0.5	0.5	0.1
WIL3			14.6	15.5	19.6	16.0	13.5	16.0	14.4	14.7	16.1	15.3	16.7
	N		62	62	62	62	20	62	62	62	62	62	62
	Diff				4.6	1.0	-1.6	1.0	-0.6	-0.3	1.0	0.3	1.7
Mean w/in treatment diff					2.4	0.6	-0.7	0.2	-0.3	-0.1	0.6	0.3	0.7
FP	OLYM	11.1	10.5	10.9	12.4	11.2	11.2	10.8	10.8	11.8	12.3	12.0	11.8
	N	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62
	Diff				1.6	0.3	0.4	0.0	0.0	0.9	1.4	1.1	1.0
WIL1		11.2	10.3	11.2	14.1	12.7	12.5	11.9	11.8	12.7	13.7	13.6	12.8
	N	62	62	62	62	62	62	52	62	62	62	62	62
	Diff				3.2	1.8	1.6	1.0	0.9	1.8	2.8	2.7	1.9
WIL2		13.0	12.2	12.0	13.1	12.0	12.1	12.2	12.2	12.5	13.4	13.5	13.8
	N	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	3	62	62	62
	Diff				0.6	-0.5	-0.4	-0.3	-0.2	0.0	0.9	1.1	1.3
CASC		12.2	11.7	12.1	12.7	12.1	10.3	12.0	12.0	12.2	12.5	12.9	12.1
	N	44	62	62	62	62	21	62	62	62	62	62	62
	Diff				0.7	0.1	-1.7	0.0	0.0	0.2	0.5	0.9	0.1
Mean w/in treatment diff					1.8	0.8	0.1	0.3	0.3	1.0	1.6	1.4	1.1
0%	OLYM	10.4	9.9	9.8		11.6	10.7	10.6	10.4	10.4	10.6	10.5	10.4
	N	62	62	62		62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62
	Diff					1.6	0.7	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.6	0.5	0.4
WIL1		12.0	11.5	11.7	17.5	15.8	13.6	13.4	12.4	12.8	12.9	12.8	12.6
	N	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62	62
	Diff				5.8	4.1	1.8	1.7	0.7	1.0	1.2	1.0	0.8
WIL2		14.1	13.3		18.6	15.2	14.9	14.7	14.4	14.6	14.7	14.8	15.0
	N	62	62		62	62	62	62	62	62	13	62	62
	Diff				4.9	1.5	1.2	1.0	0.7	0.9	1.0	1.0	1.3
CASC		15.1	15.0	16.1		19.5	17.1	19.2	17.4	18.0	18.4	17.4	17.4
	N	39	62	62		62	21	62	62	62	62	62	62
	Diff					4.1	1.7	3.8	2.0	2.5	3.0	2.0	1.9
Mean w/in treatment diff					5.3	2.8	1.3	1.8	0.9	1.2	1.5	1.1	1.1

Table 4-12. Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) values for reference sites listed by location and calibration year. Blue shading = MMTR <-0.5°C and P <0.05. Brown shading = MMTR >0.5°C and P <0.05.

Site	Location	Calib	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec	
WIL2-REF	T4	Pre 2	0.0	0.1	0.1	-0.1	0.1	-0.3	-0.1	-0.1	0.2	0.3	0.1	0.0	
		Pre 1	-0.2	-0.3	-0.2	-0.2	-0.2	-0.2	0.0	0.0	-0.1	0.1	0.1	-0.1	
		Post 1	-0.2	-0.2	-0.1	-0.3	-0.2	-0.2	0.0	0.0	-0.1	0.3	0.0	-0.1	
		Post 2	0.0	0.1	0.2	0.1	0.1	0.1	-0.2	-0.2	-0.3	0.0	0.1	0.1	
		Post 3	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.1	-0.3	0.1	0.0	
		Post 4	-0.1	-0.1	-0.2	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.0
		Post 5	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.1	-0.2	-0.1	0.0	0.1	0.0
	Post 6	0.4	0.4	0.3	0.3	0.2	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	1.2	0.4	0.4	0.5	
	Post 7	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.6	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.3	0.6	0.9	0.7	0.7	
	T3	Pre 2	0.0	0.4	0.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.2	0.6	0.1	-0.2	-0.1	
		Pre 1	0.0	0.0	-0.1	-0.3	-0.3	-0.5	0.3	0.3	0.1	0.0	0.1	0.1	
		Post 1	-0.1	-0.2	-0.1	-0.2	-0.3	-0.2	-0.4	0.1	0.1	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	
		Post 2	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.0	-0.1	-0.3	0.4	0.4	0.4	-0.2	-0.2	-0.1	
		Post 3	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.0	-0.1	-0.2	-0.2	0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.0	0.1	
		Post 4	0.2	0.2	0.1	0.0	-0.1	-0.3	-0.3	-0.1	0.2	-0.1	0.2	0.1	
		Post 5	0.1	0.2	0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.2	-0.3	0.1	0.3	0.1	0.0	0.0	
	Post 6	0.4	0.6	0.4	0.3	0.1	0.1	0.2	0.3	0.1	0.1	0.2	0.3		
	Post 7	0.7	0.7	0.6	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.6	0.8	0.9	0.5	0.4	0.6		
	T1	Pre 2	0.3	0.3	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.2	0.2	0.1	0.1	-0.4	0.2	
		Pre 1	-0.2	0.0	0.0	-0.1	-0.4	-0.4	0.2	0.1	0.1	-0.2	-0.2	-0.1	
		Post 1	0.0						0.2	-0.2	0.0	-0.1	-0.3	-0.3	-0.2
		Post 2	0.3	0.1	0.2	0.1	-0.1	0.1	0.1	0.3	0.3	0.2	0.2	0.3	
		Post 3	-0.2	0.3	0.0	-0.4	-0.7	-0.4	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	-0.2	-0.2	-0.1	
		Post 4	-0.2	0.1			-0.6	-0.7	-0.2	-0.1	-0.3	-0.3	-0.4	-0.3	
		Post 5	-0.1	0.4	0.3	0.3	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.0	-0.2	-0.2	-0.1	
	Post 6	0.5	0.1	0.2	0.3	0.4	0.8	0.4	0.3	0.1	-0.2	-0.1	0.5		
	Post 7				0.5	0.5	0.5	1.1		0.8	1.0	1.2	0.5		
	OLYM-REF	T2	Pre 2	0.2	0.4	0.5	0.2	0.2	0.1	0.2		0.3	0.0	0.0	0.1
Pre 1			-0.3	-0.3	-0.2	-0.4	-0.1	-0.2	0.1	0.0	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	
Post 1			-0.6	-1.2	-0.5	-0.5	-0.2	0.1	0.4	0.4	-0.3	-0.1	-0.1	-0.2	
Post 2			0.6	0.6	0.3	0.0	-0.1	-0.3			0.0	-0.1	0.0	-0.2	
Post 3			0.1	-0.1	-0.3	-0.4	-0.5	-0.4	-0.1	-0.2	-0.1	0.0	-0.3	0.1	
Post 4			-0.1	0.1	-0.5	-0.3	-0.5	-0.8	-0.2	-0.1	-0.2	-0.3	-0.3	-0.2	
Post 5			-0.3	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.2	-0.4	-0.4	-0.3	-0.4	-0.4	-0.2	-0.4	
Post 6			0.3	0.4	0.2	0.1	0.0	-0.2	0.0	-0.1	0.0	-0.2	0.0	-0.1	
Post 7		0.5	0.7	0.4	0.2	0.4	0.4	0.3	0.4	0.4	0.1	0.2	0.3		
Post 8		0.5	0.8	0.6	0.4	0.3	0.4	0.3	0.4	0.2	0.0	0.1	0.4		
T1		Pre 2	0.2	0.4	0.4	0.2	0.2	0.1	0.2		0.2	0.0	0.1	0.1	
		Pre 1	-0.4	-0.3	-0.2	-0.4	-0.1	-0.2	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.1	
		Post 1	-0.6	-1.1	-0.5	-0.5	-0.1	0.1	0.3	0.4	-0.3	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	
		Post 2	0.6	0.5	0.2	0.0	-0.2	-0.3			0.0	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	
		Post 3	0.2	0.0	-0.2	-0.4	-0.5	-0.4	0.0	-0.1	-0.2	-0.1	-0.2	0.2	
		Post 4	0.0	0.3			-0.4	-0.7	-0.2	0.0	-0.1	-0.2	-0.2	-0.1	
		Post 5	-0.2	0.0	0.1	0.0	-0.2	-0.4	-0.4	-0.3	-0.3	-0.3	-0.1	-0.3	
		Post 6	0.4	0.5	0.2	0.1	0.0	-0.2	-0.1	-0.2	0.0	-0.2	0.1	-0.1	
	Post 7	0.7			0.0	0.4	0.4	0.3	0.4	0.3	0.1	0.3	0.4		
	Post 8	0.1	0.2	0.0	0.2	0.0	0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.2	-0.2		
Post 9	0.6	0.8	0.6	0.4	0.3	0.4	0.3	0.4	0.2	0.0	0.2	0.4			

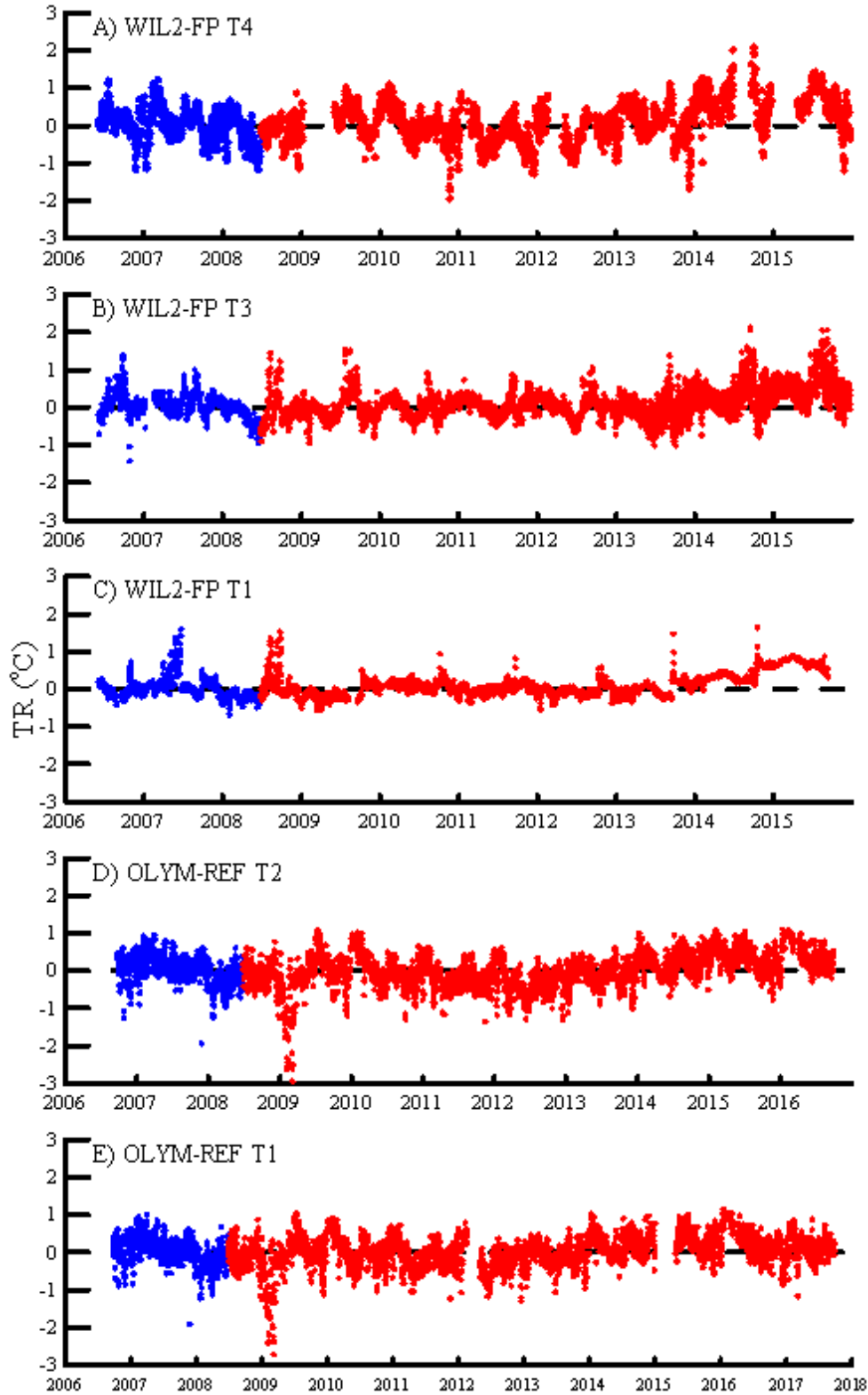


Figure 4-12. Daily temperature response (TR) plotted over time for monitoring locations in WIL2-FP (prior to harvest) and OLYM-REF. Blue = calibration period; Red = post calibration.

4-5.2.2. Seasonal and Temporal Temperature Response by Site

Stream temperature increased post-harvest at most locations within all 12 harvested sites and remained elevated in the FP and 0% treatments over much of the nine years post-harvest.

Appendix Tables 4-5 through **4-16** tabulate the MMTRs for all locations in all sites across all years sorted by treatment, block, location within each site, and treatment year. Significant ($P < 0.05$) MMTRs are shaded blue, if negative and less than -0.5°C , or color-coded (pink through brown) by magnitude of change if positive and greater than 0.5°C . There were 6,297 MMTRs calculated cumulatively across all locations in the harvested sites and post-harvest years. Of these, 98.5% were positive. Fifty-three percent were positive, greater than 0.5°C , and $P < 0.05$, while only 0.8% of the total were less than -0.5°C and $P < 0.05$. Of the 3,337 significant responses greater than 0.5°C , 34% exceeded 1°C , 7% exceeded 2°C , and 2% exceeded 3°C . In comparison, there were 438 MMTRs calculated for the post-calibration years in all of the REF-REF comparisons. Of these 45.9% were positive and 54.1% were negative. Only 7.8% had $P < 0.05$ and exceeded 0.5°C and 2.1% were less than -0.5°C and significant.

Temperature responses varied by treatment, by season, and over the years. We use examples from the buffer treatment locations to illustrate the seasonal responses for spring (April, May), summer (July, August) and fall (October, November) below.

Summer MMTR values in the 100% treatment showed an initial increase immediately after harvest followed by a steady decrease toward pre-harvest conditions over time (**Figure 4-13**). Summer MMTR was elevated at all four 100% treatment sites for the first few years after harvest, but decreased to near zero by Post 3 to Post 6 at all but the OLYM-100% site. Summer MMTR was usually less than 1.0°C except at WIL3-100%, where the July MMTR was 2.3°C in Post 1. Summer MMTR remained elevated at Post 9 at only the OLYM-100% site, but was less than 1.0°C .

Summer MMTR response varied among the four FP sites. MMTR values were very similar at the OLYM-FP and WIL1-FP sites where MMTR was elevated and changed little over the post-harvest years (**Figure 4-14**). Estimates of MMTR at OLYM-FP and WIL1-FP were 0.5 and 1.8°C , respectively, in Post 1, decreased to a minimum of 0.1 and 0.5°C , respectively, at Post 4, then increased to near Post 1 values through Post 9. CASC-FP was unique among all harvested sites in that summer MMTR did not change ($P > 0.05$) post-harvest. MMTR was consistently $< 0.5^{\circ}\text{C}$ and $P > 0.05$.

Summer MMTR in the 0% treatment sites was initially approximately 2.0°C higher than either the 100% or FP sites and remained elevated throughout most of the post-harvest period at all sites (**Figure 4-15**). Summer MMTRs were consistently higher than spring or fall but MMTRs were elevated most of the year at all but the CASC-0% site. Over the course of the study, the 0% sites' summer MMTR decreased consistently toward zero, similar to the 100% treatment. However, unlike the 100% sites, all of the 0% sites were still elevated ($P > 0.05$) at Post 9.

Spring and fall MMTRs were elevated at all sites in all treatments over most of the post-harvest period but usually by less than 1.0°C .

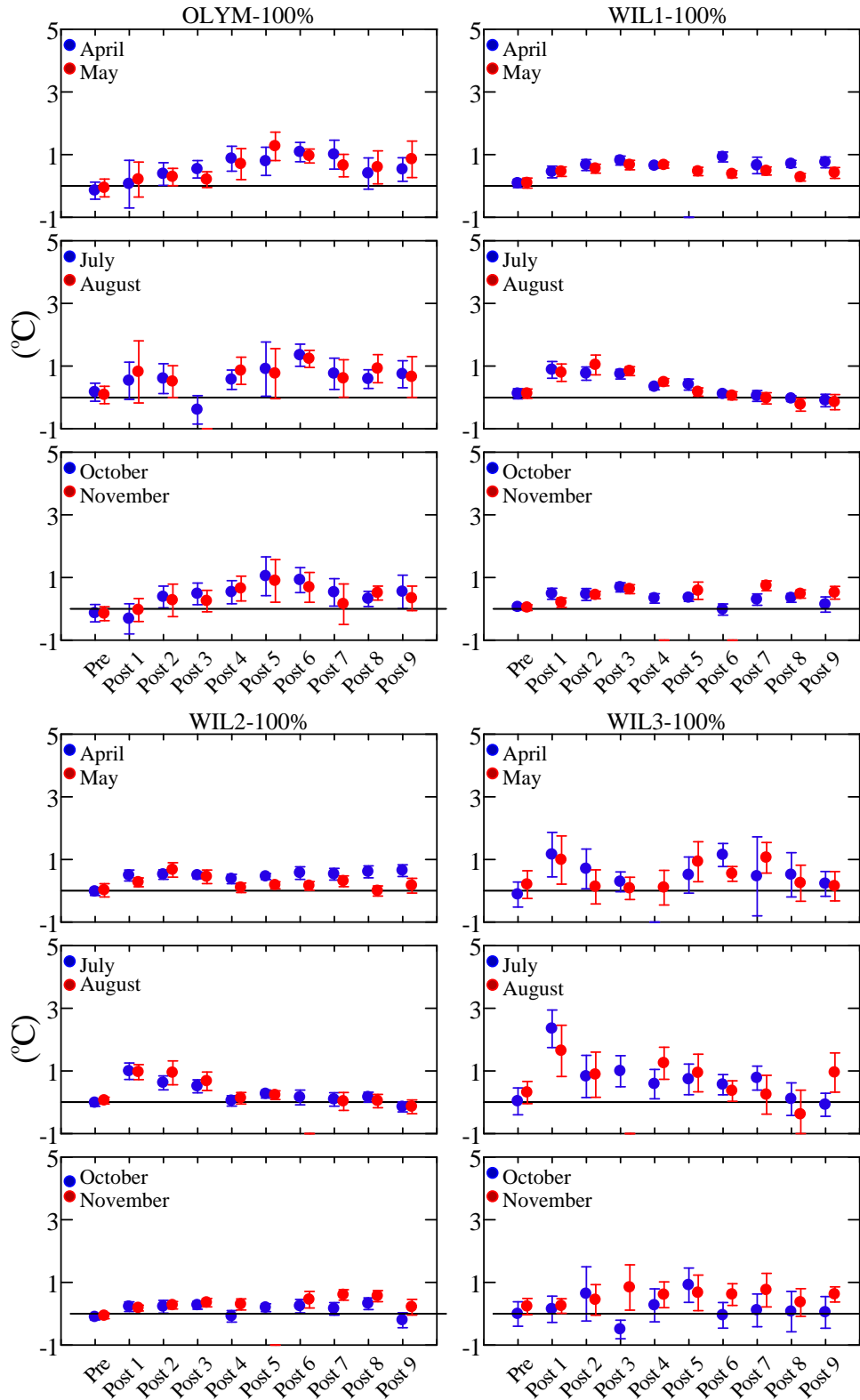


Figure 4-13. Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) with 95% confidence intervals for spring, summer, and fall in the 100% treatment sites.

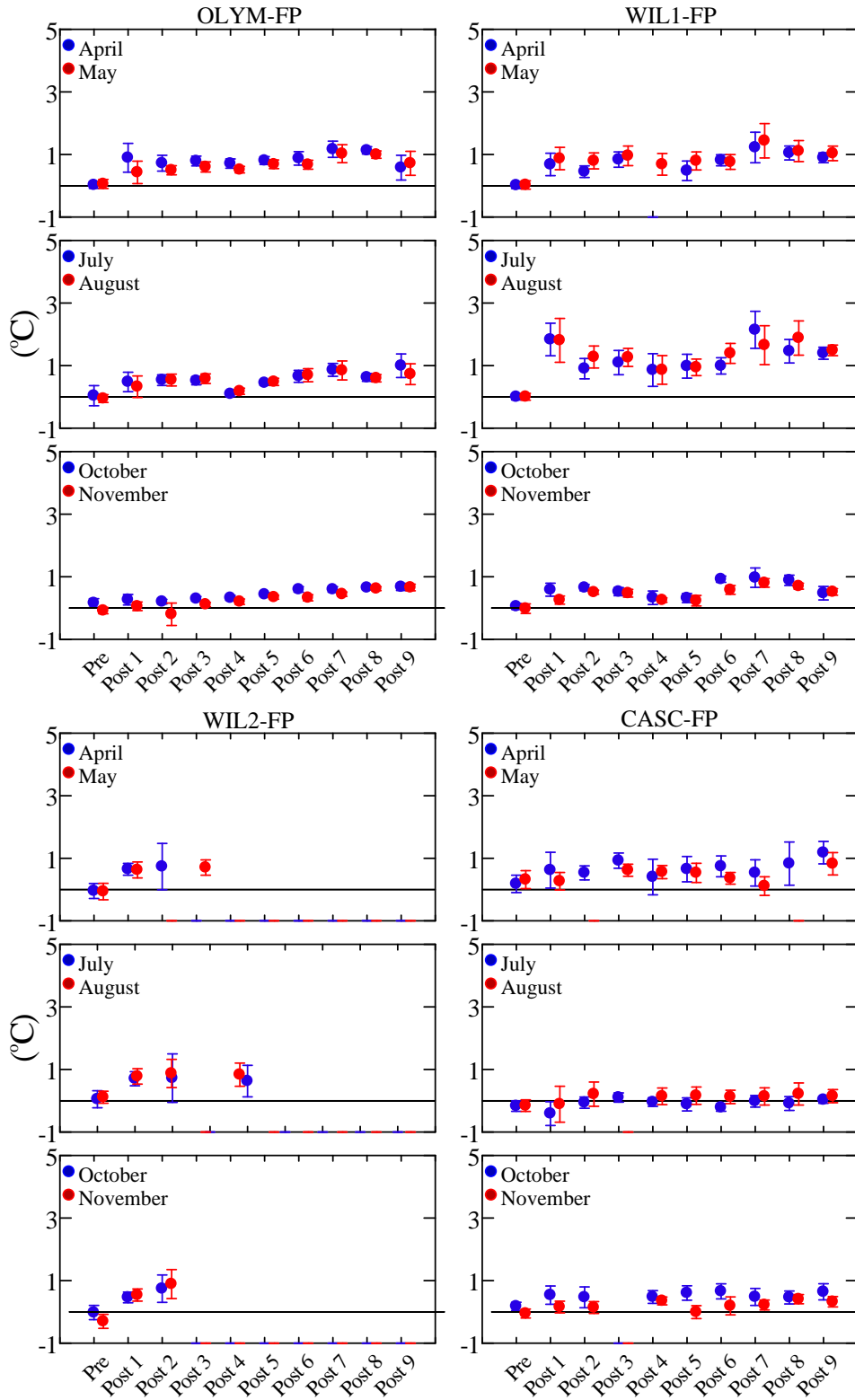


Figure 4-14. Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) with 95% confidence intervals for spring, summer, and fall in the FP treatment sites. WIL2-FP had only one full year of post-harvest data.

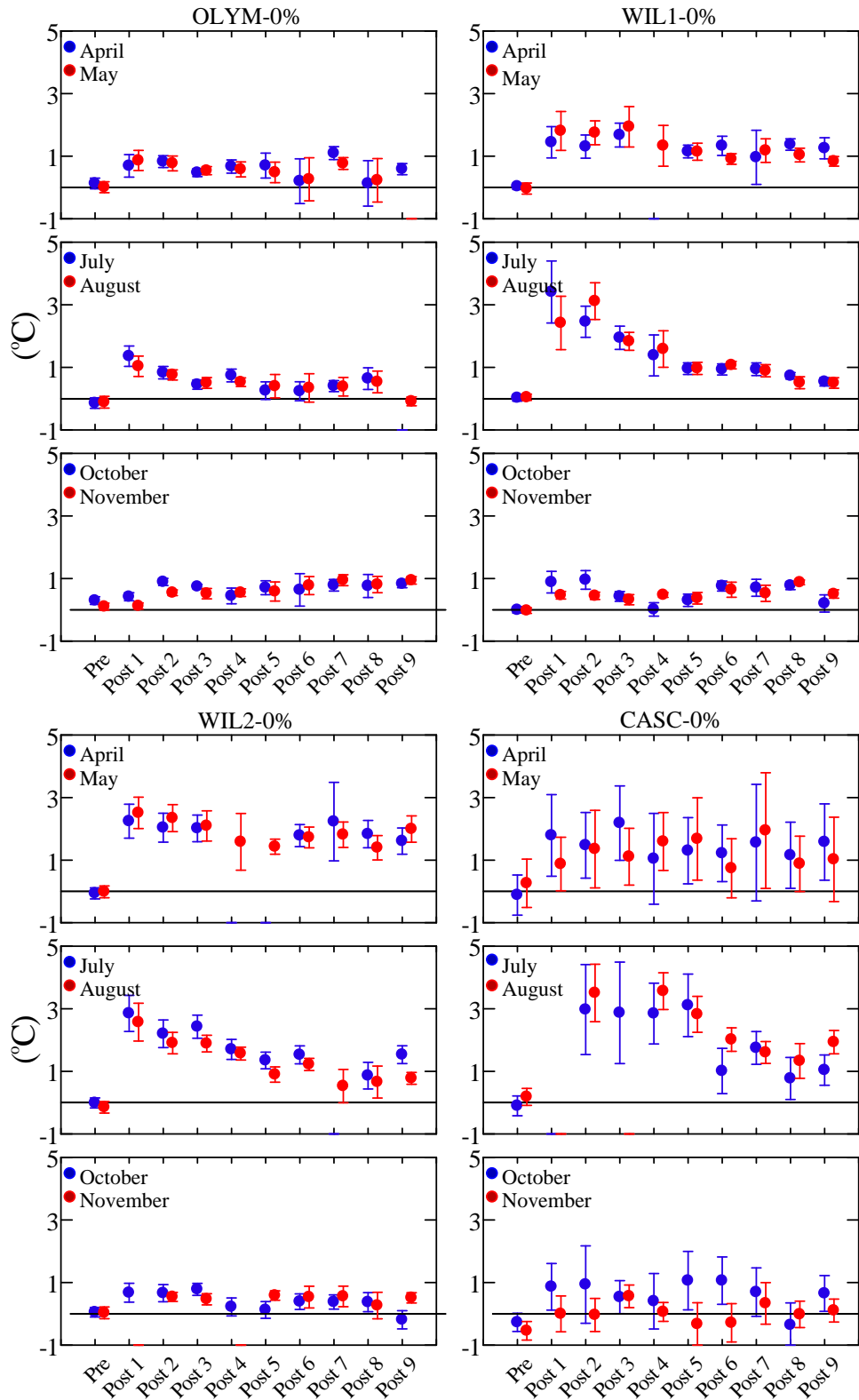


Figure 4-15. Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) with 95% confidence intervals for spring, summer, and fall in the 0% treatment sites.

4-5.2.3. Relationship between Temperature, Riparian Cover, Buffer Width, Aspect, and Discharge

We evaluated the relationship between July MMTR and the post-harvest change in riparian cover across all sites for each post-harvest year (**Table 4-13**). In three out of the first four post-harvest years there was, at least, a weak ($r < -0.48$) negative correlation between July MMTR and the change in riparian cover based on each of the four shade metrics. The correlation was generally weaker ($-0.4 < r$ and $P > 0.10$) after Post 4, except for Post 9 ($-0.6 < r < -0.4$). However, there were only eight data pairs available for Post 9, compared to ten to twelve for the other years, which affected the correlation coefficient and p-value.

The correlation coefficient of July MMTR with both shade metrics across the post-harvest years varied greatly among sites and among treatments (**Table 4-14**; **Figures 4-17** through **4-19**). For example, the WIL2-100%, WIL1-0%, and CASC-0% had significant ($P < 0.05$) negative Pearson correlations with at least one canopy closure metric. However, WIL1-FP had a significant positive correlation between MMTR and CC-1m. P-values for the correlations at all other sites were > 0.05 .

In the first few years after harvest median July MMTR tended to be lowest at locations with wider (> 50 ft) buffers, slightly higher in 50 ft buffers, and highest in unbuffered locations (**Figure 4-16**). This pattern held through Post 4, after which there was considerable overlap among the three buffer widths. This overlap reflected a combination of much lower MMTRs at the unbuffered locations and only a slight decrease at the buffered locations.

Table 4-13. Pearson correlation coefficients and p-values between July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) and the post-harvest change in riparian cover, as measured by the four metrics. The analysis was done separately for each post-harvest year. P-values were not corrected for multiple comparisons. Number of samples for CC-1m and CC-0m are the same as are n-values for effective shade and CTD. CC-1m = canopy closure at 1m; CC-0m = canopy closure at the water surface; CTD = canopy and topographic density.

Year	n	CC-1m		CC-0m		Effective Shade			CTD	
		r	P-value	r	P-value	n	r	P-value	r	P-value
Post 1	12	-0.487	0.108	-0.079	0.818	11	-0.439	0.176	-0.497	0.120
Post 2	12	-0.704	0.016	-0.589	0.073	11	-0.673	0.023	-0.682	0.021
Post 3	11	-0.538	0.088	-0.551	0.099	11	-0.528	0.095	-0.548	0.081
Post 4	12	-0.646	0.008	-0.794	0.006	11	-0.724	0.010	-0.753	0.008
Post 5	11	-0.374	0.258	-0.250	0.489	11	-0.363	0.273	-0.357	0.281
Post 6	10	-0.091	0.803	-0.239	0.536					
Post 7	11	-0.055	0.871	-0.210	0.416					
Post 8	11	-0.173	0.633	-0.119	0.761					
Post 9	8	-0.467	0.243	-0.579	0.176					

Table 4-14. Pearson correlation coefficients and p-values between July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) and canopy closure for each site. Values of n apply to both CC-1m and CC-0m. CC-1m = canopy closure at 1m; CC-0m = canopy closure at the water surface.

Site	n	CC-1m		CC-0m	
		R	P-value	R	P-value
OLYM-100%	9	0.176	0.651	0.177	0.659
WIL1-100%	9	-0.487	0.184	-0.642	0.062
WIL2-100%	9	0.114	0.787	-0.642	0.020
WIL3-100%	9	0.220	0.569	0.140	0.719
OLYM-FP	9	0.210	0.587	0.147	0.704
WIL1-FP	9	0.713	0.017	0.504	0.167
CASC-FP	9	-0.260	0.500	0.026	0.948
OLYM-0%	8	0.169	0.689	-0.391	0.338
WIL1-0%	9	-0.653	0.056	-0.707	0.033
WIL2-0%	8	-0.646	0.084	-0.200	0.653
CASC-0%	8	-0.870	0.004	-0.711	0.048

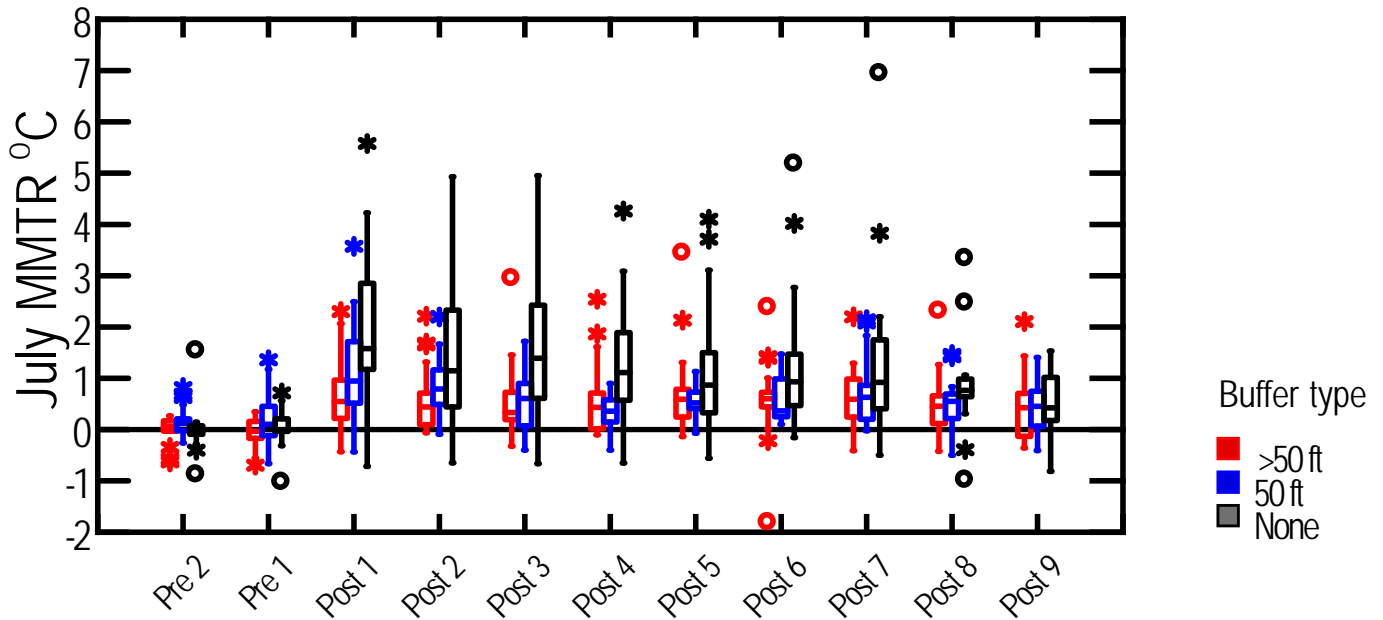


Figure 4-16. Box plots of July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) plotted by buffer type and treatment year. Red = greater than 50-ft wide (n = 15-21); blue = 50-ft wide (n = 18-25); black = no buffer (n = 18-23). The box represents the 75th, 50th, and 25th percentiles. Whiskers show the range of values within 1.5 times the interquartile range of the 75th and 25th percentiles. Asterisks are values from 1.5 and 3 times the interquartile range. Circles are greater than 3 times the interquartile range.

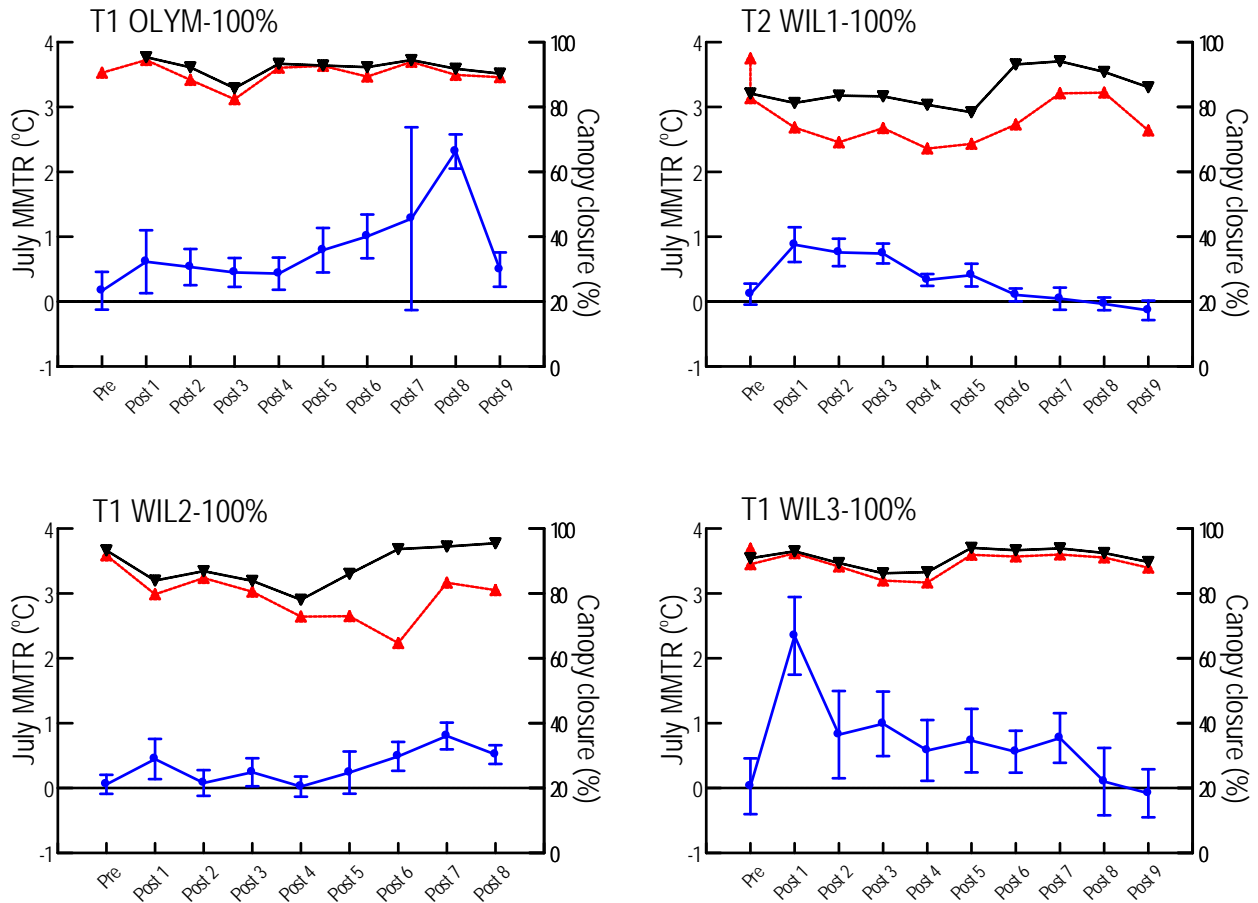


Figure 4-17. July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) with 95% confidence intervals (blue, left y-axis), mean canopy closure-1m (red, right y-axis), and mean canopy closure-0m (black, right y-axis) vs. treatment year in the 100% treatment sites.

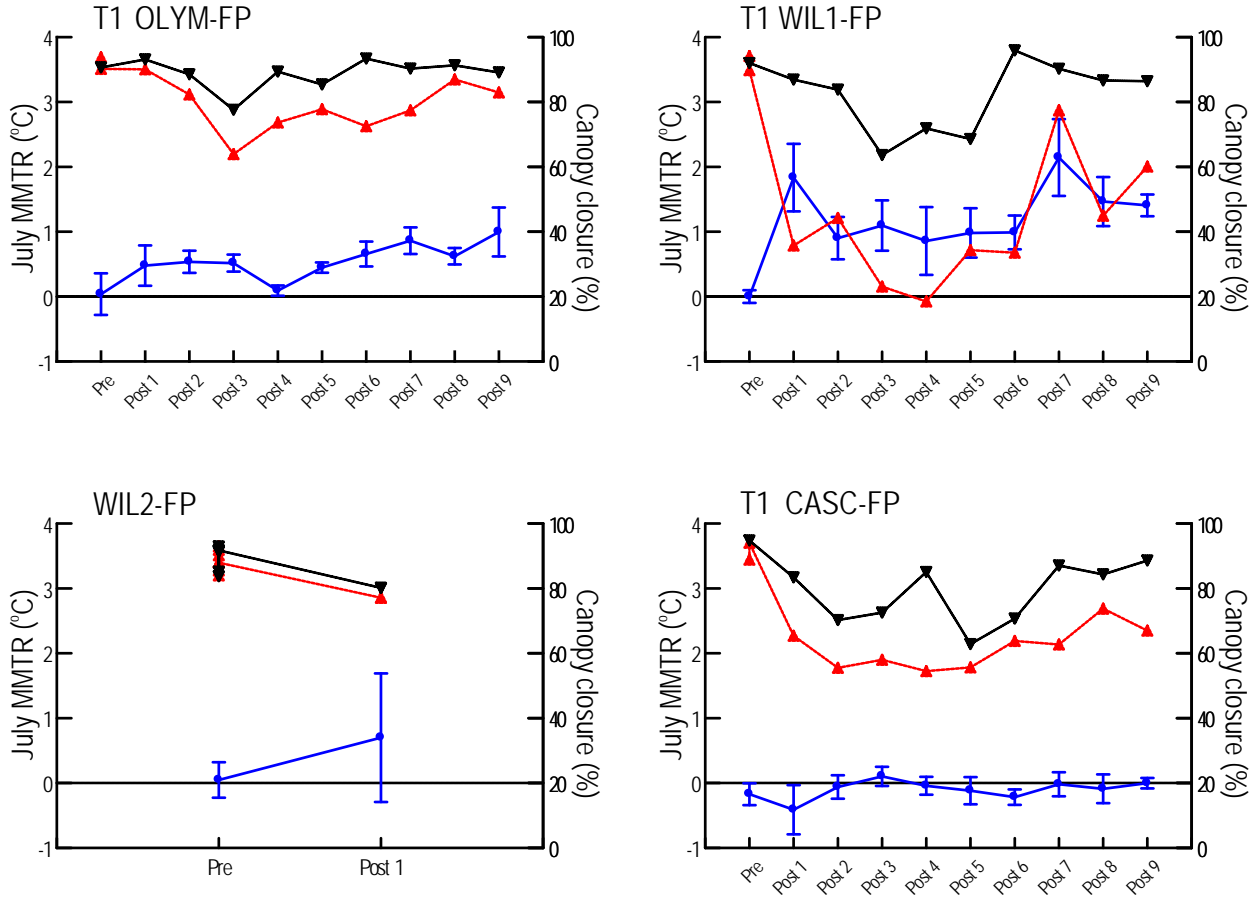


Figure 4-18. July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) with 95% confidence intervals (blue, left y-axis), mean canopy closure-1m (red, right y-axis), and mean canopy closure-0m (black, right y-axis) vs. treatment year in the FP treatment sites.

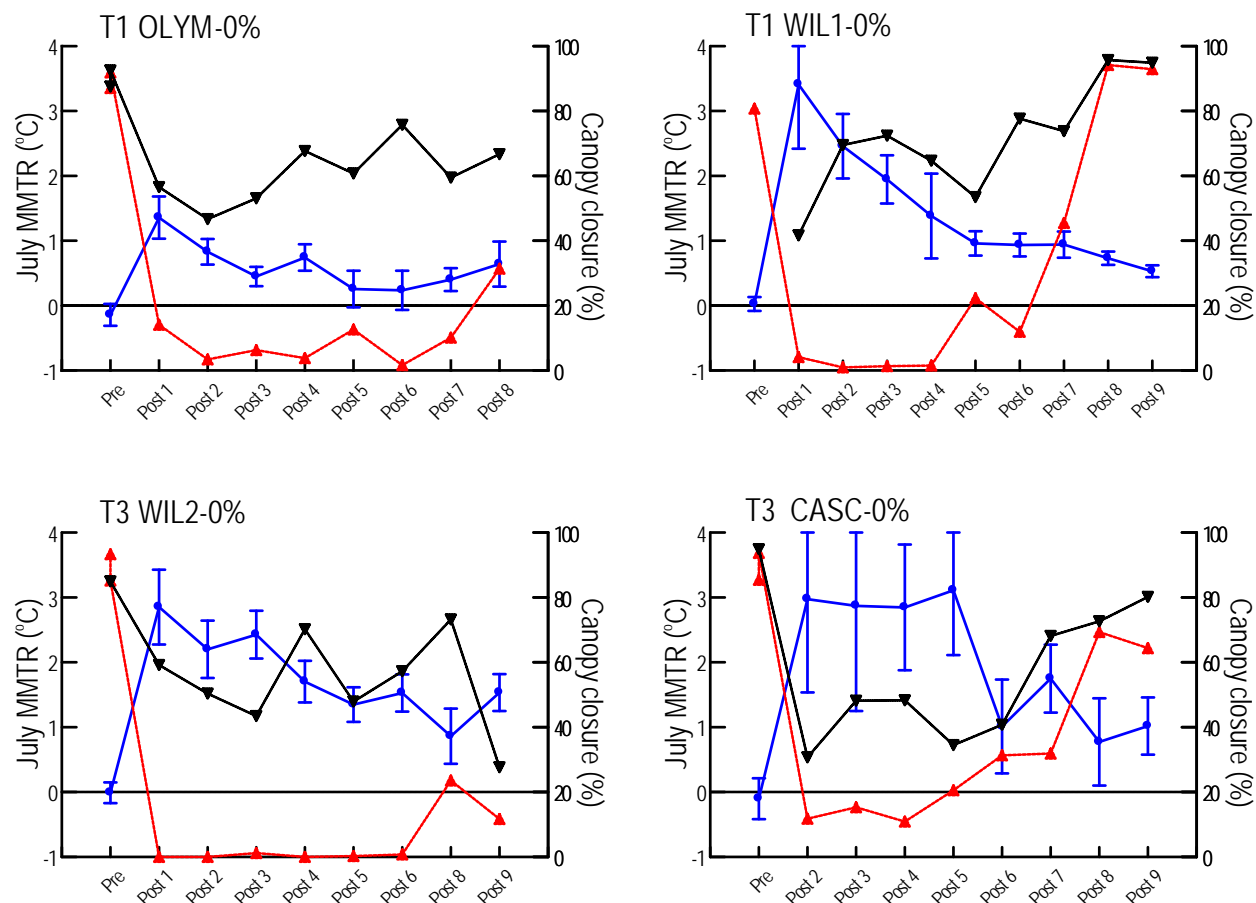


Figure 4-19. July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) with 95% confidence intervals (blue, left y-axis), mean canopy closure-1m (red, right y-axis), and mean canopy closure-0m (black, right y-axis) vs. treatment year in the 0% treatment sites.

We examined plots of July MMTR by site aspect for each post-harvest year for evidence of whether a southerly aspect influenced the summer temperature response. In the first five post-harvest years and in Post 7 the highest MMTR in each treatment was nearly always the site with a southern (SE or SW) aspect (**Figure 4-20**). The one exception was in Post 1 when we could not calculate MMTR at the 0% site with a southeastern aspect (CASC-0%). The WIL1-FP site with a southwest aspect was consistently the warmest FP site all nine post-harvest years.

As noted in Chapter 5 (*Stream Discharge, Turbidity, and Suspended Sediment Export* in this report), summer low flows increased after harvest in the FP and 0% treatments but were lower in the 100% treatment sites over most of the post-harvest period. However, we observed no significant correlation between July MMTR and either mean July discharge or the post-harvest difference in discharge. However, we monitored discharge at only six harvested sites, so it was less likely that subtle relationships would be detected.

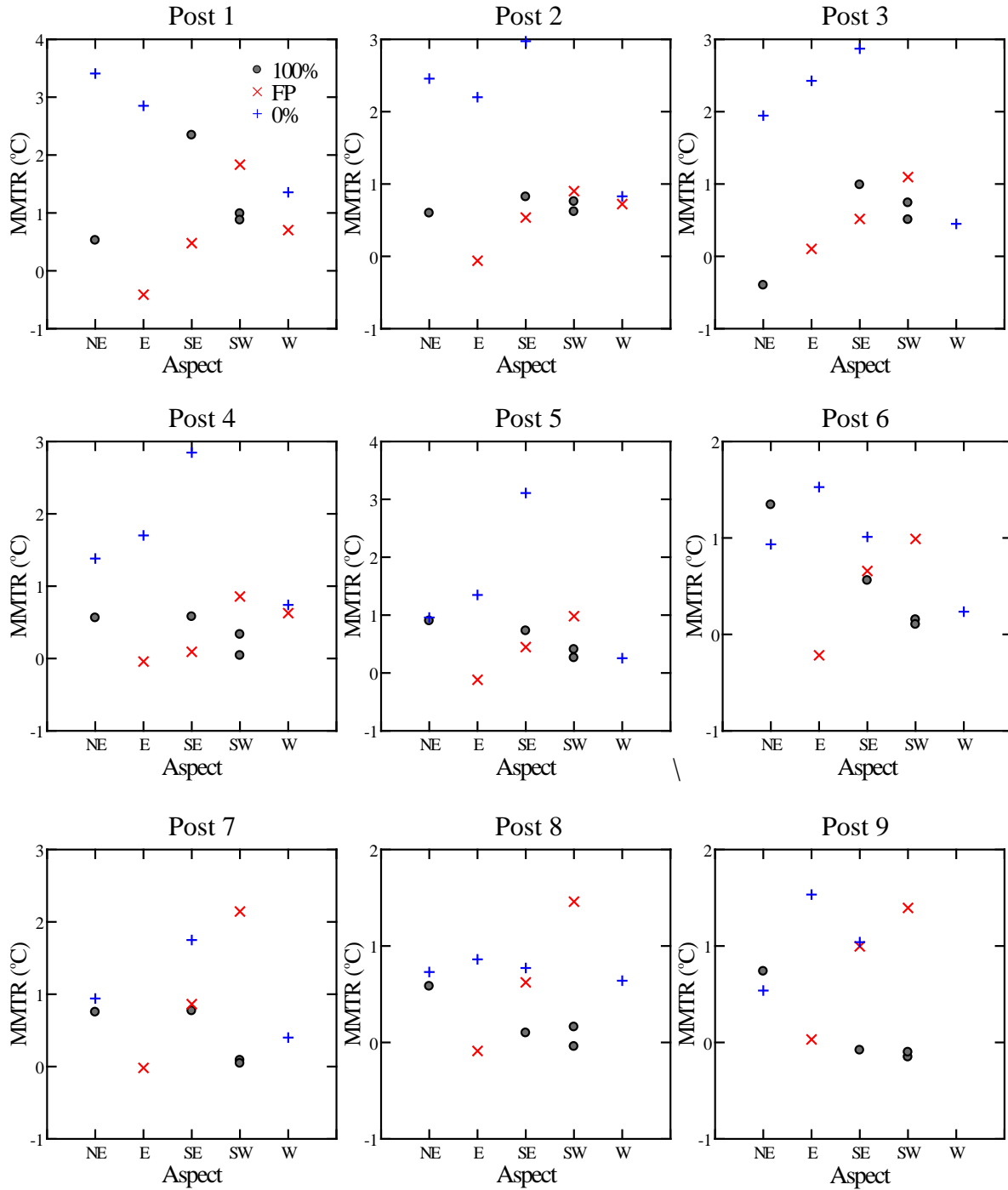


Figure 4-20. July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) plotted by stream aspect for each post-harvest year.

Mid-summer surveys showed that the proportion of the stream network with no surface water ranged from 0 to 51% pre-harvest and showed no consistent change post-harvest (**Table 4-15**). Sites with less than 10% dry reaches (e.g., WIL2-REF2, WIL2-100%, WIL3-100%, WIL1-FP, WIL1-0%, WIL2-0%) tended to change little across surveys, while most sites with more than 10% dry reaches reached a minimum in 2010. The changes in surface flow do not correspond well with the changes in summer low flow observed at the sites where discharge was measured. For example, in two of the four sites where summer low flows increased, OLYM-FP and OLYM-0%, the percent of channel with no surface water increased. In contrast, the percent with no surface flow increased in the two 100% sites, where summer low flows decreased after harvest. There was no significant correlation ($P > 0.05$) between MMTR and the length of contiguous, wetted channel above the monitoring location nor with the proportion of the Type Np channel with no surface flow.

There was no consistent relationship between July MMTR and the percent of stream buffered or the length of stream buffered (**Figure 4-21**). WIL1-FP had the highest MMTR and the shortest absolute length of stream buffered, but this represented a moderate percentage of stream. CASC-FP had the lowest MMTR and the lowest percentage of stream buffered, but represented a moderate length of stream. The OLYM-FP and WIL2-FP had similar MMTR values and similar length buffers, but differed widely in the percent of stream buffered.

Table 4-15. Proportion of Type Np channel with no mid-summer surface flow. Shaded cells indicate post-harvest surveys. Trmt = treatment.

Trmt	Block	2006	2010	2015	2016
REF	OLYM	0.14	0.05	0.10	0.08
	WIL1	0.35	0.18	0.24	0.26
	WIL2	0.00	0.01	0.01	0.00
	WIL2*	0.23	0.13	0.22	
	WIL3	0.45	0.31	0.42	0.42
	CASC	0.35	0.21	0.44	0.37
100%	OLYM	0.07	0.20	0.33	0.10
	WIL1	0.10	0.13	0.14	0.14
	WIL2	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.02
	WIL3	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.05
FP	OLYM	0.21	0.04	0.42	0.38
	WIL1	0.04	0.00	0.00	0.00
	CASC	0.32	0.05	0.28	0.24
0%	OLYM	0.51	0.46	0.63	0.34
	WIL1	0.03	0.05	0.09	0.12
	WIL2	0.02	0.03	0.02	0.04
	CASC	0.26	0.00	0.14	0.04

*WIL2-FP is included with reference sites because all surveys were done before harvest in 2016.

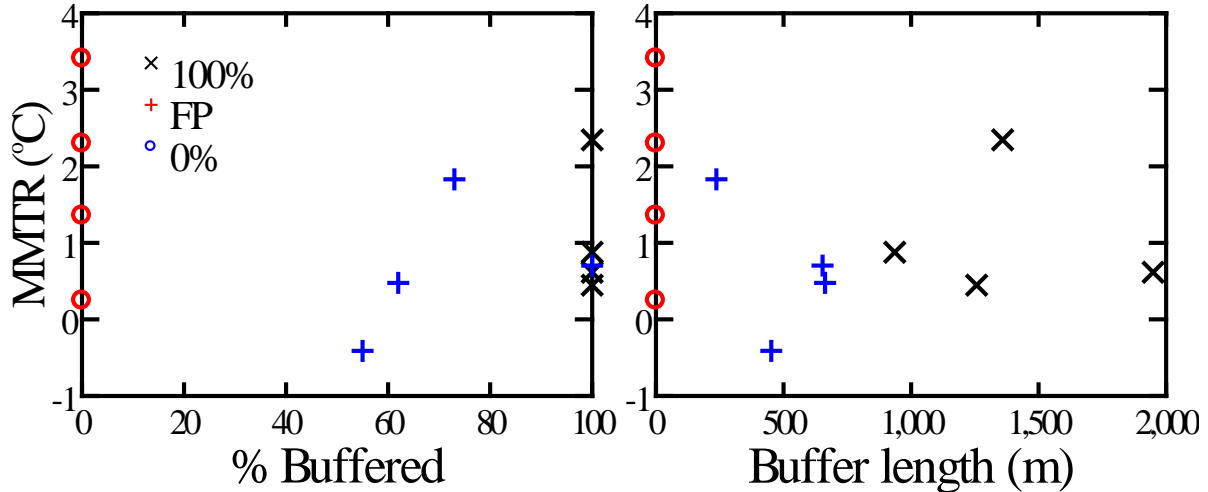


Figure 4-21. July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) plotted against the percentage of stream buffered and the length of stream buffered.

4-5.2.4. Longitudinal Patterns in Temperature Response

Longitudinal patterns in the point estimates of July MMTR along the main channel were variable among treatments and often within treatments even when considering canopy closure and surface flow. For example, July MMTR in the OLYM-100% site was generally less than 1.0°C and varied little longitudinally or over time (**Figure 4-22**). In contrast, in the early post-harvest years in WIL1-100% and WIL2-100% July MMTR was greater than 1.0°C in the upper watershed T4 and T3 locations, then decreased in value moving downstream (**Figures 4-23** and **4-24**). July MMTR within the WIL3-100% site exceeded 2.0°C at all locations in Post 1, then gradually decreased until by Post 4 all locations were less than 1.0° (**Figure 4-25**). By four years post-harvest nearly all MMTR values in the 100% sites were, and remained through Post 9, less than 1.0°C.

Within the three FP sites, MMTR at T3, which was within or immediately below the unbuffered reach, was consistently greater than 1.0°C immediately after harvest. When MMTR at T3 exceeded 1.0°C in the OLYM-FP (**Figure 4-26**) and CASC-FP (**Figure 4-28**) sites, downstream MMTR values within the 50 ft wide buffer were consistently and often substantially lower (i.e., non-overlapping 95% confidence intervals). In contrast, MMTR changed little through the harvest unit in WIL1-FP (**Figure 4-27**) from locations T3 through T1 but was consistently lower below the harvest unit at D100 within the fish-bearing stream buffer. The CASC-FP site was unique in that MMTR at the F/N junction (T1) was near zero and varied little over the course of the study in spite of consistent, substantial warming noted within the unbuffered reach at T3 (**Figure 4-28**).

In the 0% treatment, MMTR in the OLYM site tended to be lower than in the other 0% sites and less than 1.0°C at most locations in most years after Post 1 (**Figure 4-29**). There was usually little difference in MMTR between T2 and T1 and little difference between T1 and D100, except when T1 was greater than 1.0°C. In those cases, MMTR was lower at D100. In the other three

0% sites, July MMTR tended to be higher in the middle portion of the harvested reach than at either end, often exceeding 3.0° in the early post-harvest years and usually greatest at T2, well above the F/N junction (**Figures 4-30, 4-31, and 4-32**). MMTR tended to decrease at all locations in these sites over time.

At several sites MMTR was lower below stream reaches with no surface discharge. July MMTR at T4 in OLYM-100% (**Figure 4-22**), situated within a reach with only isolated pools, was consistently lower than further downstream in Post 2–9. Locations T4 and T3 in WIL1-0%, located below subsurface reaches, tended to have lower MMTR than further downstream (**Figure 4-30**) and CASC-FP, mentioned above. However, the pattern is not consistent across sites.

There was a negative difference between July MMTR downstream of the harvest unit and the upstream locations at nearly every site/year combination where upstream (harvest unit boundary) July MMTR was greater than 0.5°C (i.e., warming had occurred in the harvest unit) (**Table 4-16**). Cooling was greatest (difference $>1.0^{\circ}\text{C}$) downstream of the harvest unit where upstream warming was highest (upstream MMTR $>1.5^{\circ}\text{C}$). July MMTR at the downstream location was rarely greater than 0.5°C in the two 100% treatment sites with downstream monitoring, suggesting little or no warming downstream of the harvest unit over the course of the study. However, MMTRs were elevated over much of the post-harvest period at both the upstream and downstream sites in the one FP site and the three 0% treatment sites reflecting the higher MMTR observed at the harvest unit boundary.

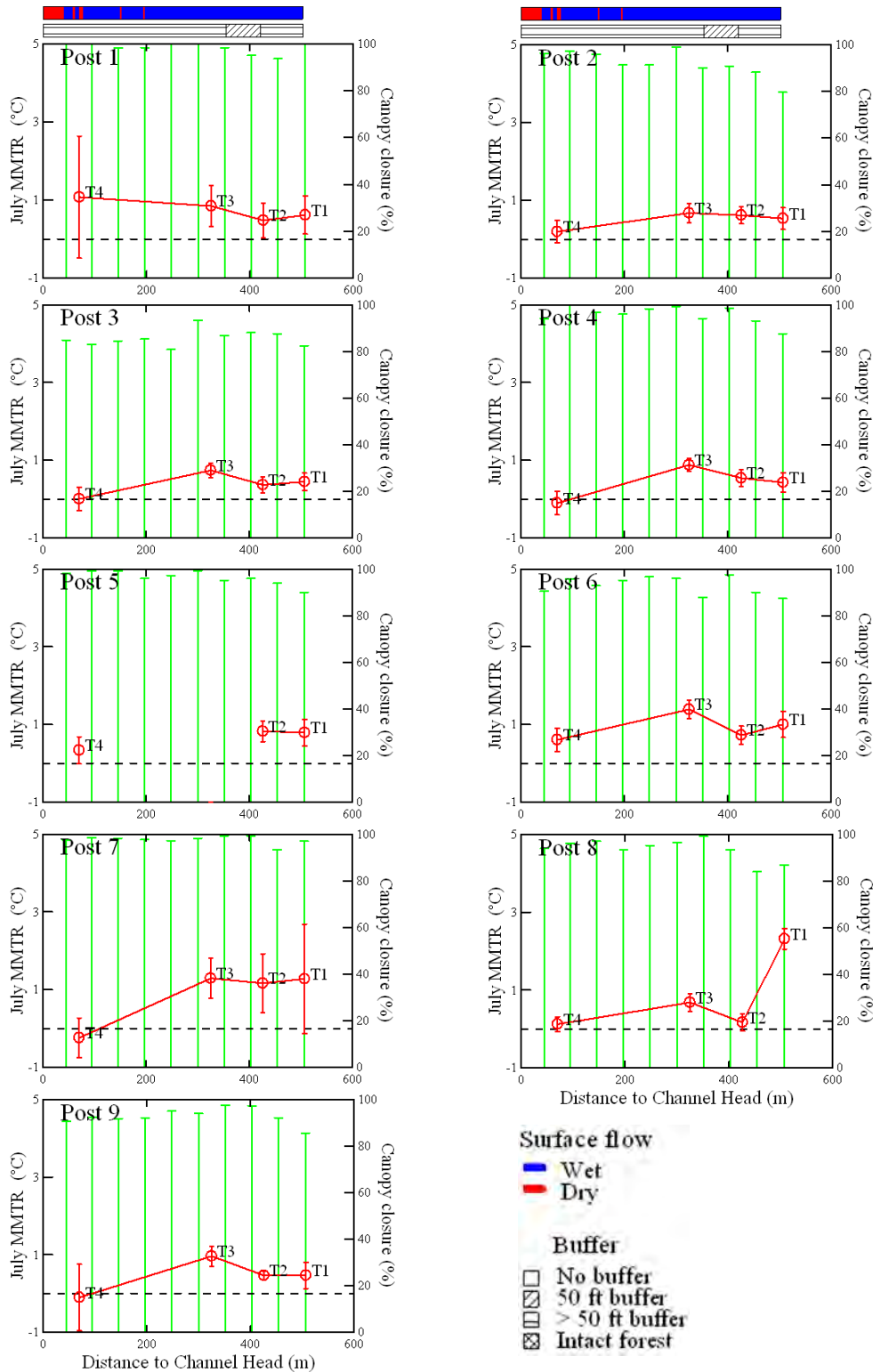


Figure 4-22. July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) with 95% confidence intervals (red-left axis) and canopy closure-1m (green bars-right axis) at OLYM-100% plotted by distance along the main stream channel. Presence of surface flow was collected in 2010. Dry reaches may have isolated pools where temperature was measured. Intact forest buffer type was below the harvest. Horizontal dashed line is MMTR equal zero.

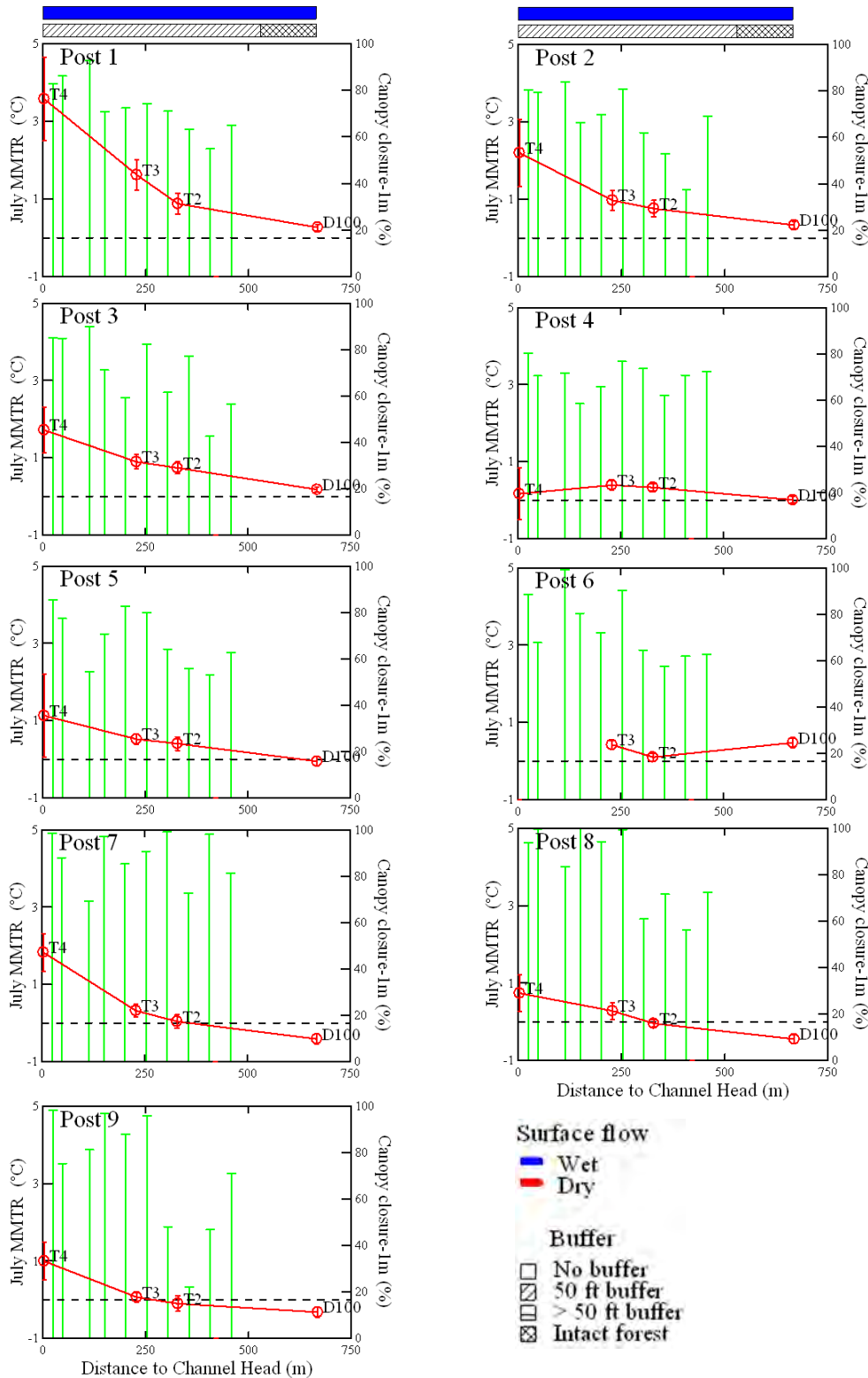


Figure 4-23. July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) with 95% confidence intervals (red-left axis) and canopy closure-1m (green bars-right axis) at WIL1-100% plotted by distance along the main stream channel. Presence of surface flow was collected in 2010. Dry reaches may have isolated pools where temperature was measured. Intact forest buffer type was below the harvest. Horizontal dashed line is MMTR equal zero.

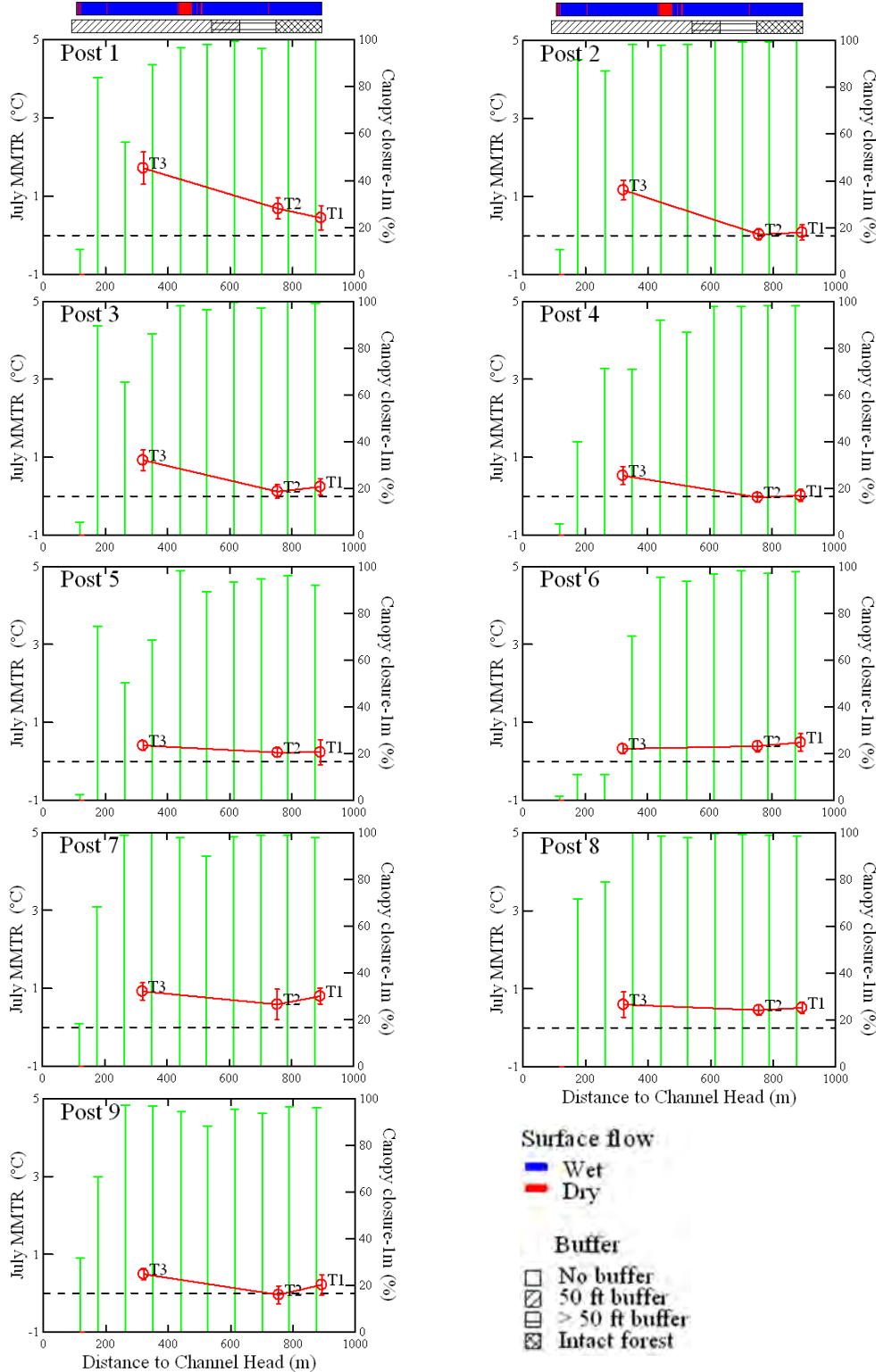


Figure 4-24. July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) with 95% confidence intervals (red-left axis) and canopy closure-1m (green bars-right axis) at WIL2-100% plotted by distance along the main stream channel. Presence of surface flow was collected in 2010. Dry reaches may have isolated pools where temperature was measured. Intact forest buffer type was below the harvest. Horizontal dashed line is MMTR equal zero.

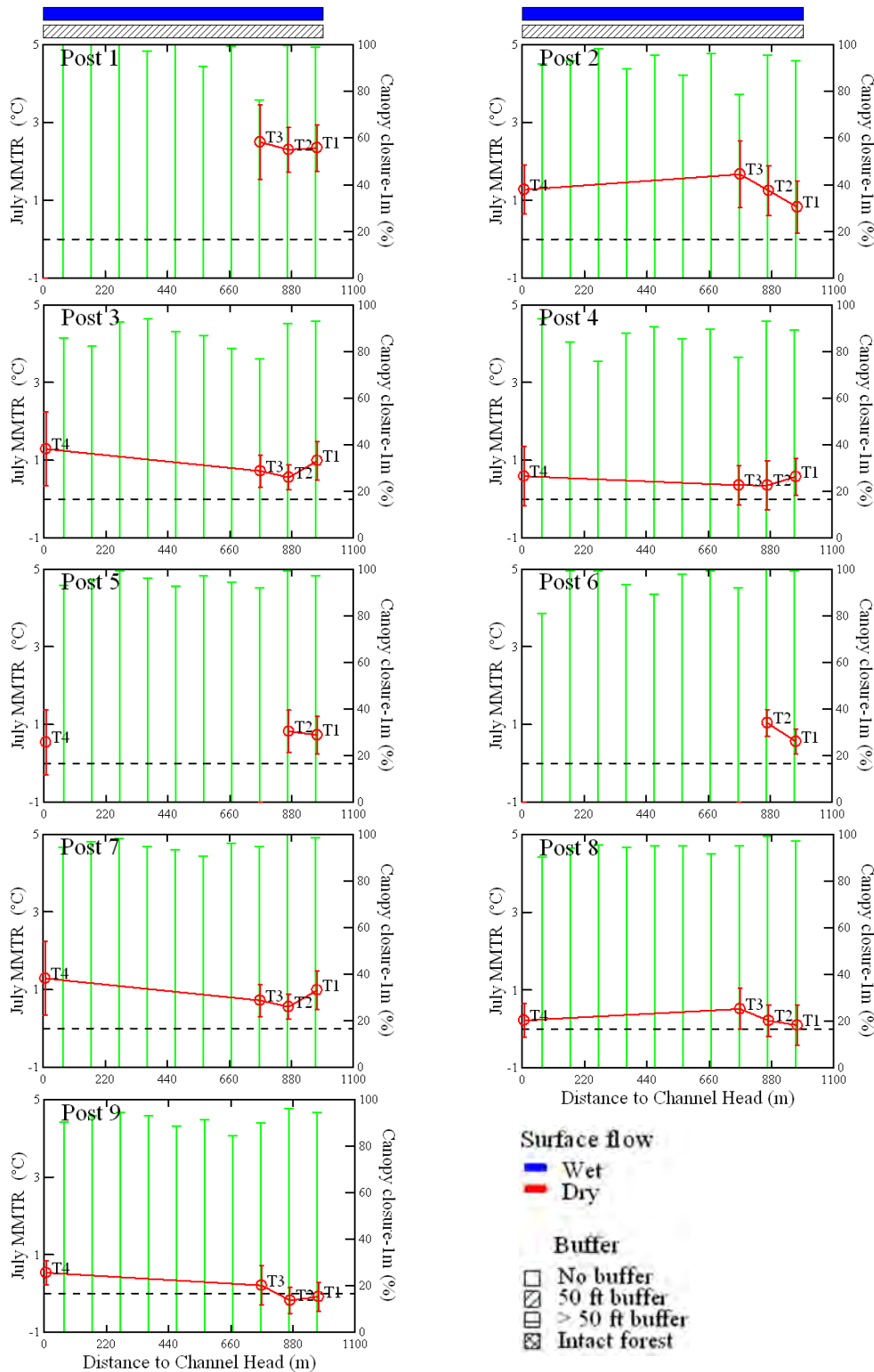


Figure 4-25. July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) with 95% confidence intervals (red-left axis) and canopy closure-1m (green bars-right axis) at WIL3-100% plotted by distance along the main stream channel. Presence of surface flow was collected in 2010. Dry reaches may have isolated pools where temperature was measured. Intact forest buffer type was below the harvest. Horizontal dashed line is MMTR equal zero.

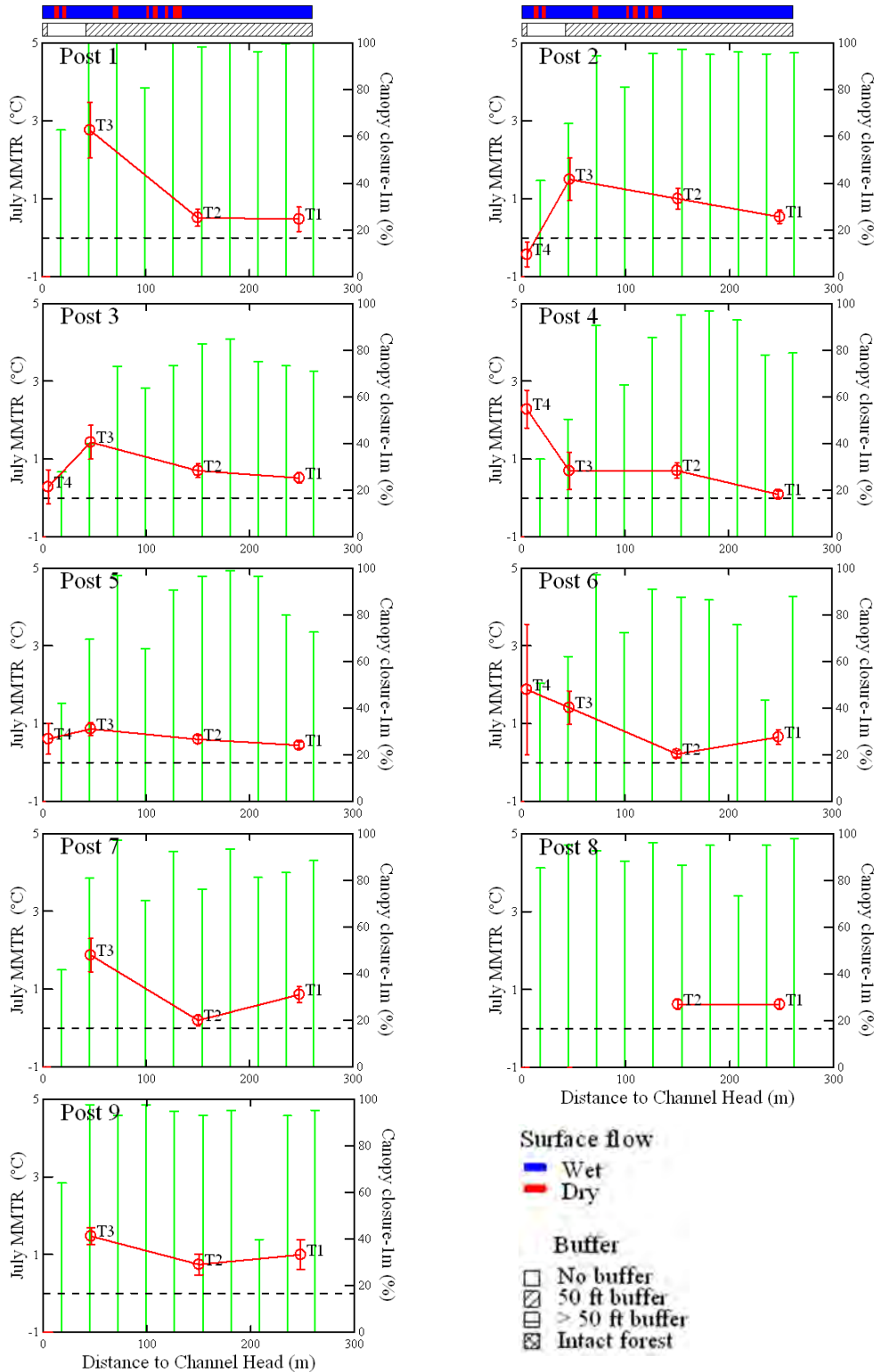


Figure 4-26. July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) with 95% confidence intervals (red-left axis) and canopy closure-1m (green bars-right axis) at OLYM-FP plotted by distance along the main stream channel. Presence of surface flow was collected in 2010. Dry reaches may have isolated pools where temperature was measured. Intact forest buffer type was below the harvest. Horizontal dashed line is MMTR equal zero.

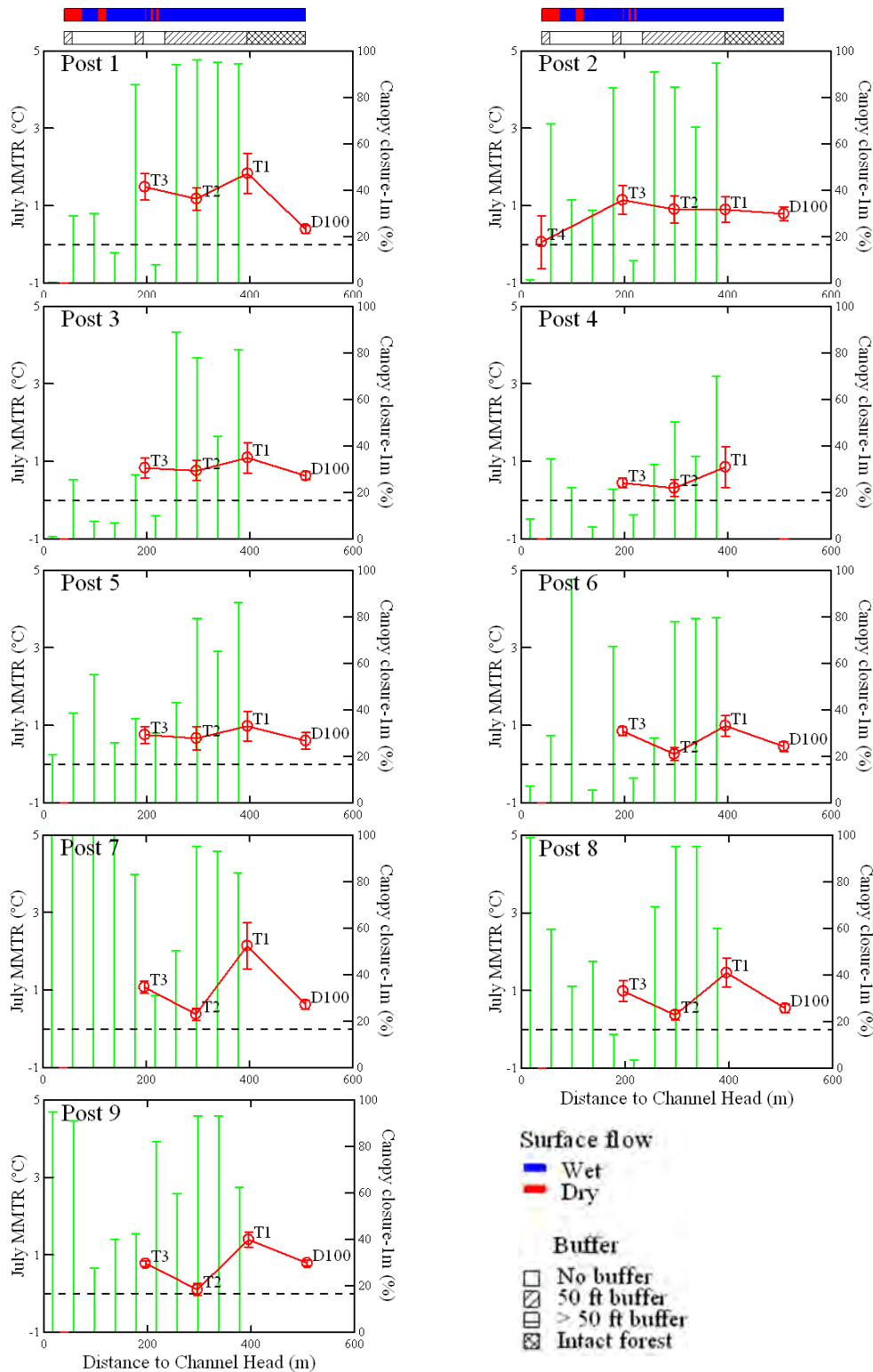


Figure 4-27. July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) with 95% confidence intervals (red-left axis) and canopy closure-1m (green bars-right axis) at WIL1-FP plotted by distance along the main stream channel. Presence of surface flow was collected in 2010. Dry reaches may have isolated pools where temperature was measured. Intact forest buffer type was below the harvest. Horizontal dashed line is MMTR equal zero.

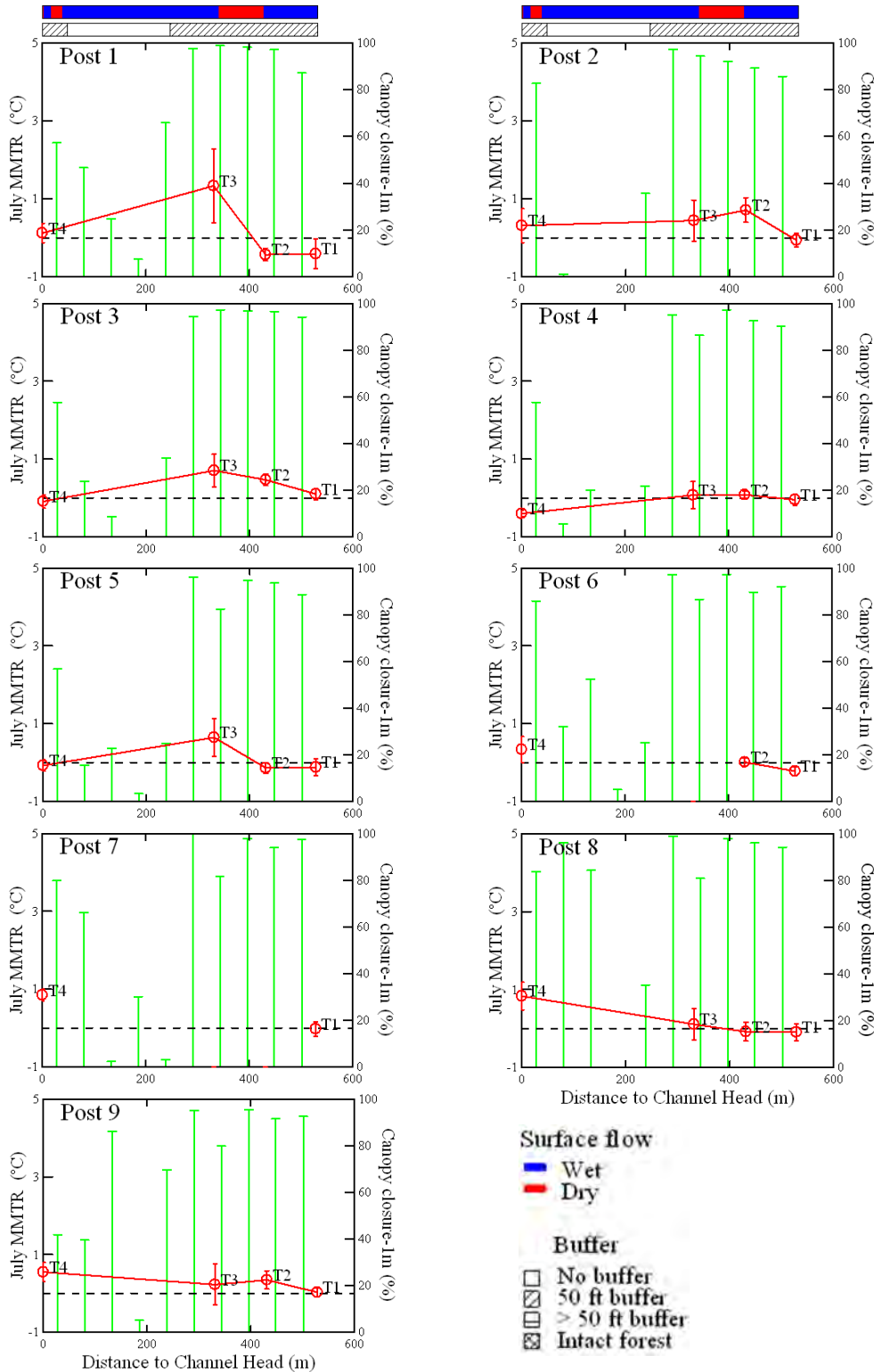


Figure 4-28. July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) with 95% confidence intervals (red-left axis) and canopy closure-1m (green bars-right axis) at CASC-FP plotted by distance along the main stream channel. Presence of surface flow was collected in 2010. Dry reaches may have isolated pools where temperature was measured. Intact forest buffer type was below the harvest. Horizontal dashed line is MMTR equal zero.

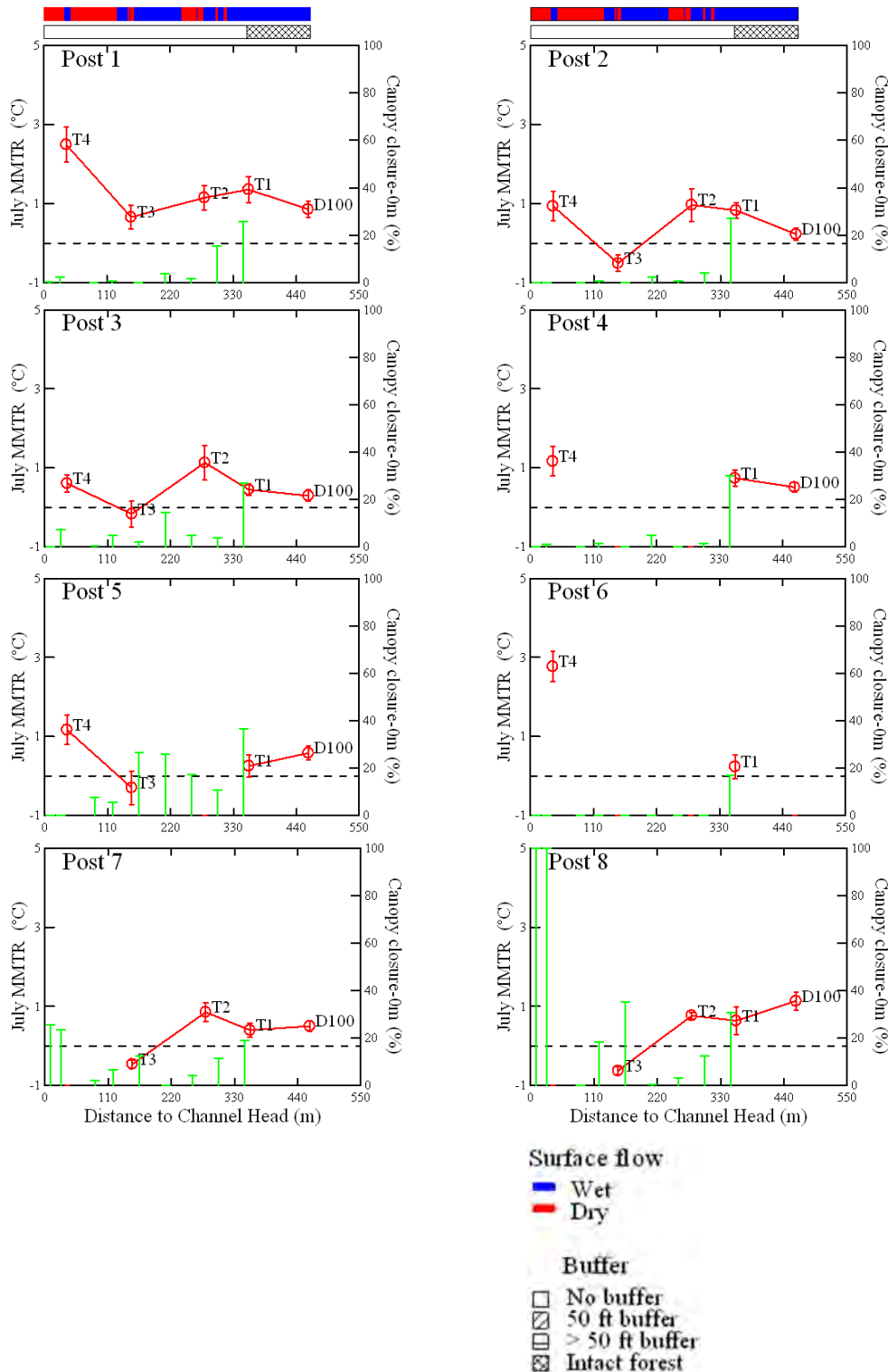


Figure 4-29. July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) with 95% confidence intervals (red-left axis) and canopy closure-1m (green bars-right axis) at OLYM-0% plotted by distance along the main stream channel. Presence of surface flow was collected in 2010. Dry reaches may have isolated pools where temperature was measured. Intact forest buffer type was below the harvest. Horizontal dashed line is MMTR equal zero.

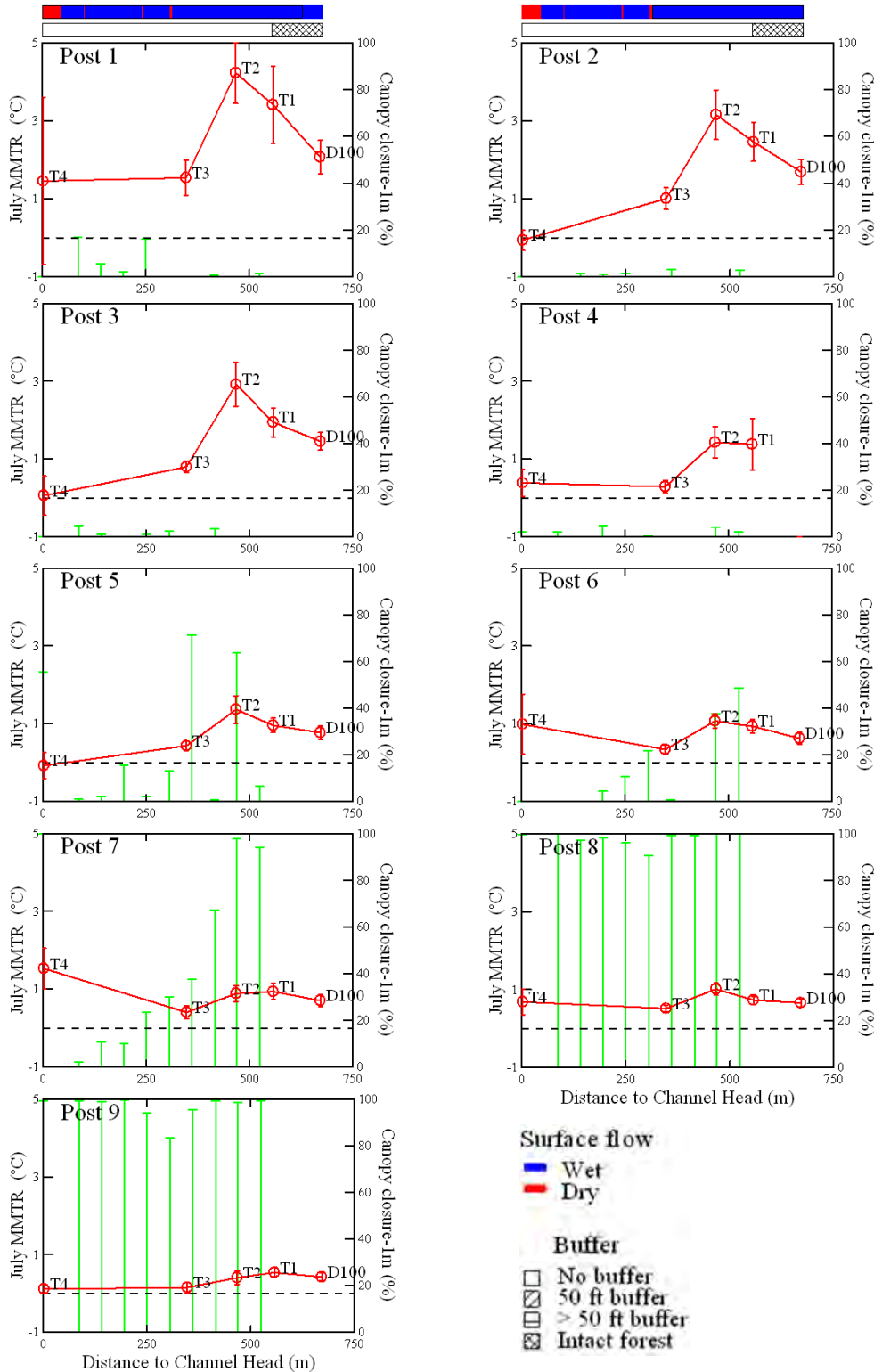


Figure 4-30. July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) with 95% confidence intervals (red-left axis) and canopy closure-1m (green bars-right axis) at WIL1-0% plotted by distance along the main stream channel. Presence of surface flow was collected in 2010. Dry reaches may have isolated pools where temperature was measured. Intact forest buffer type was below the harvest. Horizontal dashed line is MMTR equal zero.

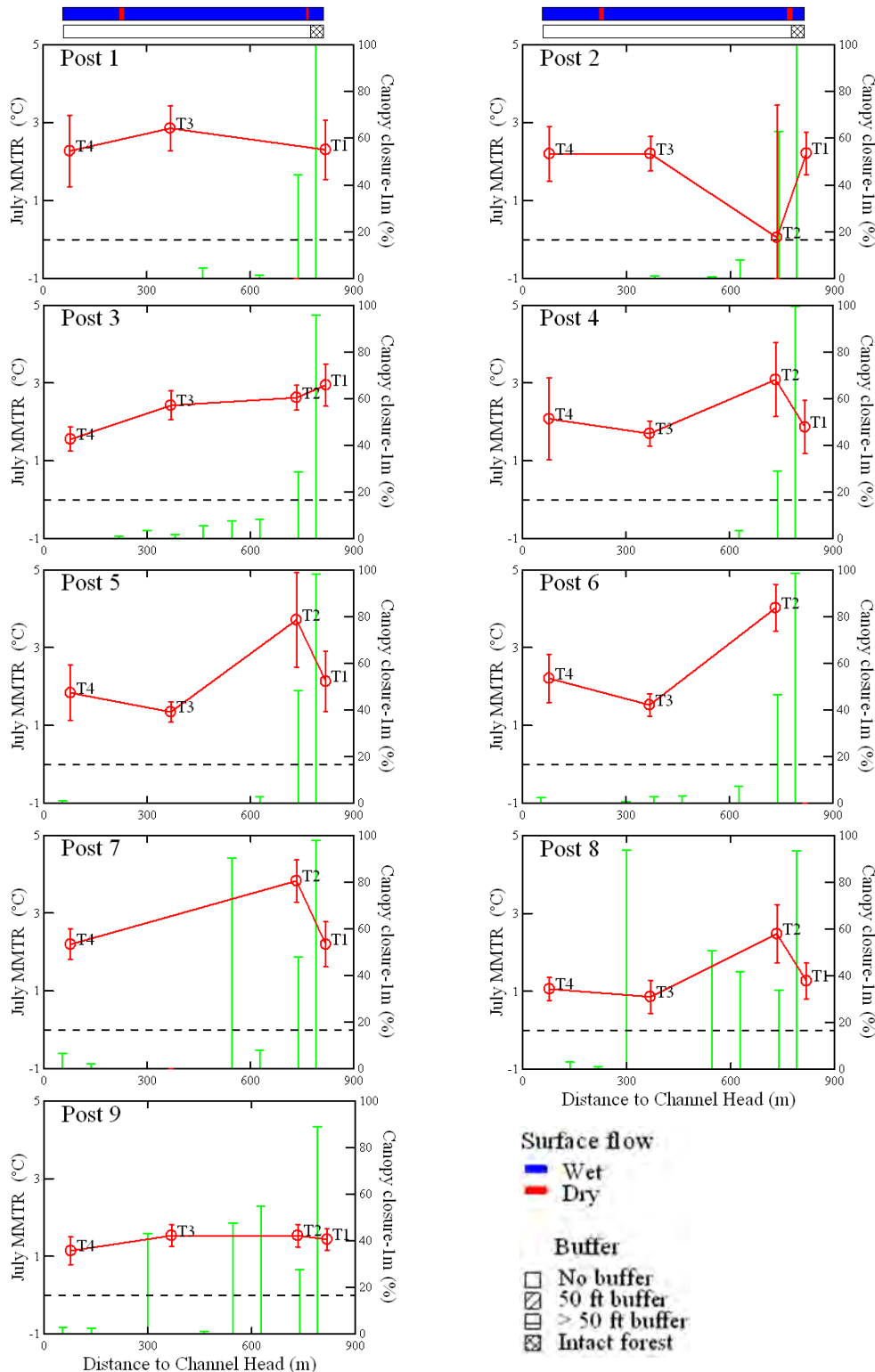


Figure 4-31. July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) with 95% confidence intervals (red-left axis) and canopy closure-1m (green bars-right axis) at WIL2-0% plotted by distance along the main stream channel. Presence of surface flow was collected in 2010. Dry reaches may have isolated pools where temperature was measured. Intact forest buffer type was below the harvest. Horizontal dashed line is MMTR equal zero.

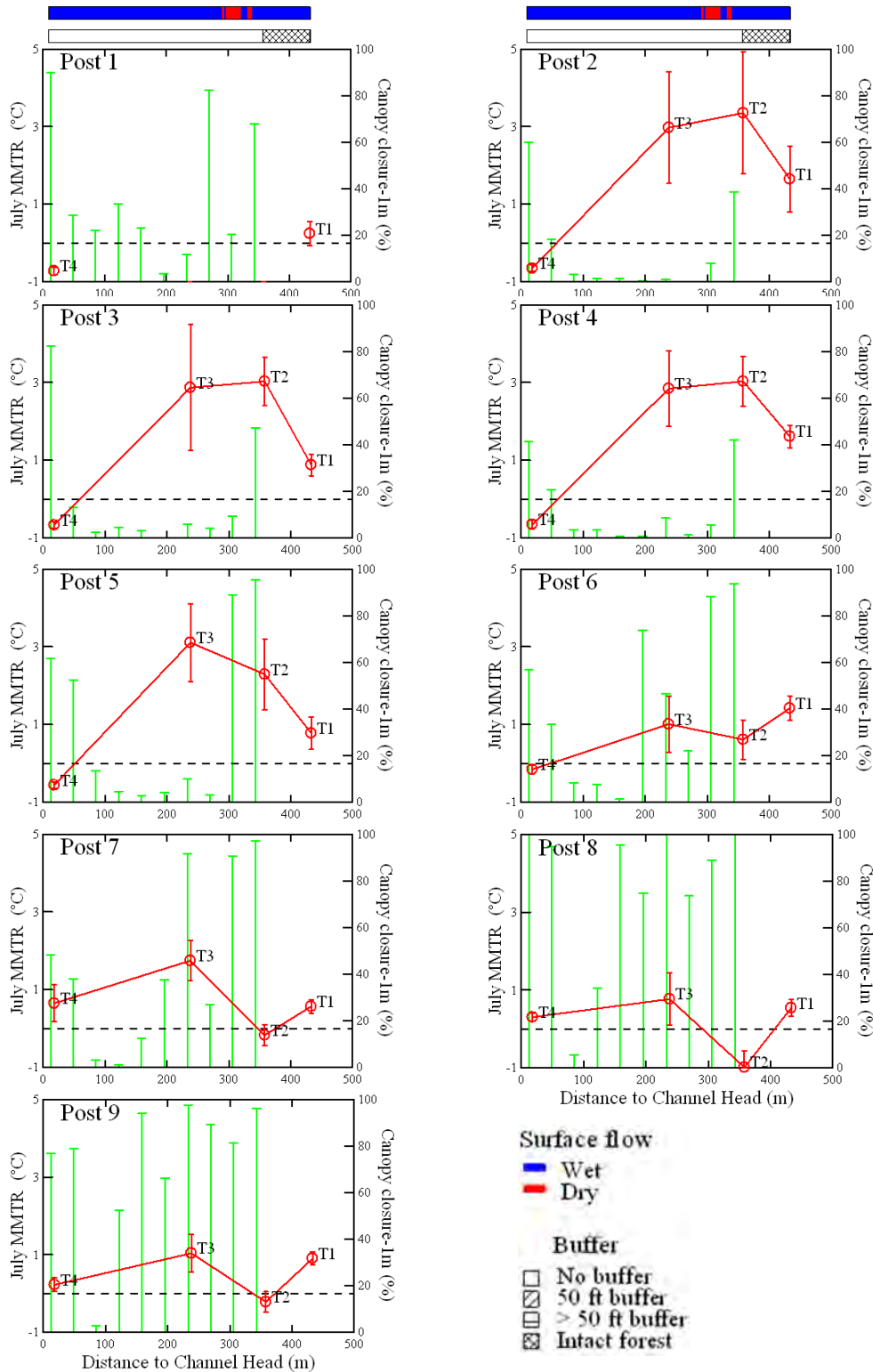


Figure 4-32. July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) with 95% confidence intervals (red-left axis) and canopy closure-1m (green bars-right axis) at CASC-0% plotted by distance along the main stream channel. Presence of surface flow was collected in 2010. Dry reaches may have isolated pools where temperature was measured. Intact forest buffer type was below the harvest. Horizontal dashed line is MMTR equal zero.

Table 4-16. July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR, °C) at the bottom of the harvest unit (Up), downstream of the harvest unit within a wider riparian buffer (Down), and the difference between them (Diff; Down minus Up). A negative difference indicates less warming downstream within the wider buffer after harvest than upstream. Shaded values indicate MMTR >0.5°C and P <0.05.

	WIL1-100%			WIL2-100%			WIL1-FP		
	Up	Down	Diff	Up	Down	Diff	Up	Down	Diff
Post 1	0.9	0.3	-0.6	0.7	0.4	-0.2	1.8	0.4	-1.4
Post 2	0.8	0.3	-0.4	0.0	0.1	0.0	0.9	0.8	-0.1
Post 3	0.7	0.2	-0.6	0.1	0.2	0.1	1.1	0.6	-0.5
Post 4	0.3	0.0	-0.3	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.9		-0.9
Post 5	0.4	0.0	-0.5	0.2	0.2	0.0	1.0	0.6	-0.4
Post 6	0.1	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.5	0.1	1.0	0.5	-0.5
Post 7	0.0	-0.4	-0.5	0.6	0.8	0.2	2.1	0.6	-1.5
Post 8	0.0	-0.4	-0.4	0.5	0.5	0.1	1.5	0.5	-0.9
Post 9	-0.1	-0.3	-0.2	0.0	0.2	0.3	1.4	0.8	-0.6

	OLYM-0%			WIL1-0%			CASC-0%		
	Up	Down	Diff	Up	Down	Diff	Up	Down	Diff
Post 1	1.4	0.9	-0.5	3.4	2.1	-1.3			
Post 2	0.8	0.2	-0.6	2.5	1.7	-0.8	3.4	1.7	-1.7
Post 3	0.4	0.3	-0.2	1.9	1.5	-0.5	3.0	0.9	-2.1
Post 4	0.7	0.5	-0.2	1.4			3.0	1.6	-1.4
Post 5	0.3	0.6	0.3	1.0	0.8	-0.2	2.3	0.8	-1.5
Post 6	0.2			0.9	0.6	-0.3	0.6	1.4	0.8
Post 7	0.4	0.5	0.1	0.9	0.7	-0.2	-0.2	0.6	0.7
Post 8	0.6	1.1	0.5	0.8	0.7	-0.1	-1.0	0.5	1.5
Post 9				0.5	0.4	-0.1	-0.2	0.9	1.1

4-5.2.5. Buffer Treatment Effects

4-5.2.5.a. Buffer treatment locations

The GLMM ANOVA showed significant period and treatment × period interactions (P <0.05) (Table 4-17). The Δ7DTR was elevated (P <0.05) in the first two years post-harvest in all three buffer treatments (Table 4-18; Figure 4-33). In the 100% treatment, Δ7DTR was significantly elevated in Post 1 (1.1°C) and Post 2 (1.1°C), then was near zero through Post 9. The initial response in the FP treatment was similar to the 100% treatment, with values of 1.1°C and 0.9°C in Post 1 and Post 2, respectively, but Δ7DTR remained elevated for most of the post-harvest period. In the 0% treatment, Δ7DTR was significantly (P <0.05) elevated for all years, from a high of 3.8°C in Post 1 declining to a minimum of 0.8°C in Post 9.

The 100% and FP treatment responses were not significantly different from each other except in Post 8, when the FP was 1.1°C higher (Table 4-18), however, Δ7DTR in the FP treatment was consistently higher. The 0% treatment was higher than the 100% and FP treatment in nearly all

years, but $P < 0.05$ only during some of the Post 1–6 years. The pairwise comparisons with 95% confidence intervals are presented in **Appendix Table 4-17**.

Table 4-17. Results of the generalized linear mixed-effects model for temperature response at the F/N break and at the buffer treatment locations. Significant ($P < 0.05$) treatment \times period interaction terms indicate pre- to post-harvest differences among treatments. Num DF = numerator degrees of freedom; Den DF = denominator degrees of freedom.

Metric	Effect	Num DF	Den DF	F Value	Pr > F
$\Delta 7\text{DTR}$ F/N break	Treatment	2	9.13	1.59	0.2561
	Period	9	94.3	10.17	<0.0001
	Treatment \times Period	18	94.3	2.62	0.0014
$\Delta 7\text{DTR}$ Buffer Treatment	Treatment	2	9.19	2.24	0.1614
	Period	9	93.3	15.89	<0.0001
	Treatment \times Period	18	93.2	3.67	<0.0001

Table 4-18. Estimated mean seven-day average temperature response measured at the F/N break and at the buffer treatment locations. Bold type indicates a significant ($P < 0.05$) change from pre-harvest. Subscripts next to the estimate list treatments where $P < 0.05$ for that year’s estimate. Estimates and 95% confidence intervals are tabulated in **Appendix Tables 4-17** and **4-18**.

Year	F/N break			Buffer Treatment		
	100%	FP	0%	100%	FP	0%
Post 1	0.90%	1.10%	3.2	1.10%	1.10%	3.8
Post 2	0.50%	0.90%	2.7	1.10%	0.90%	3.0
Post 3	0.60%	0.8	1.9	0.30%	0.80%	2.4
Post 4	0.60%	0.50%	1.8	0.50%	0.50%	2.0
Post 5	0.40%	0.5	1.6	0.40%	0.50%	1.6
Post 6	0.6	0.9	1.2	0.20%	0.9	1.3
Post 7	1.0	1.2	1.4	0.3	1.2	1.2
Post 8	0.6	1.2	0.9	0.1FP	1.2	1.0
Post 9	0.3	0.8	0.9	0.3	0.9	0.8

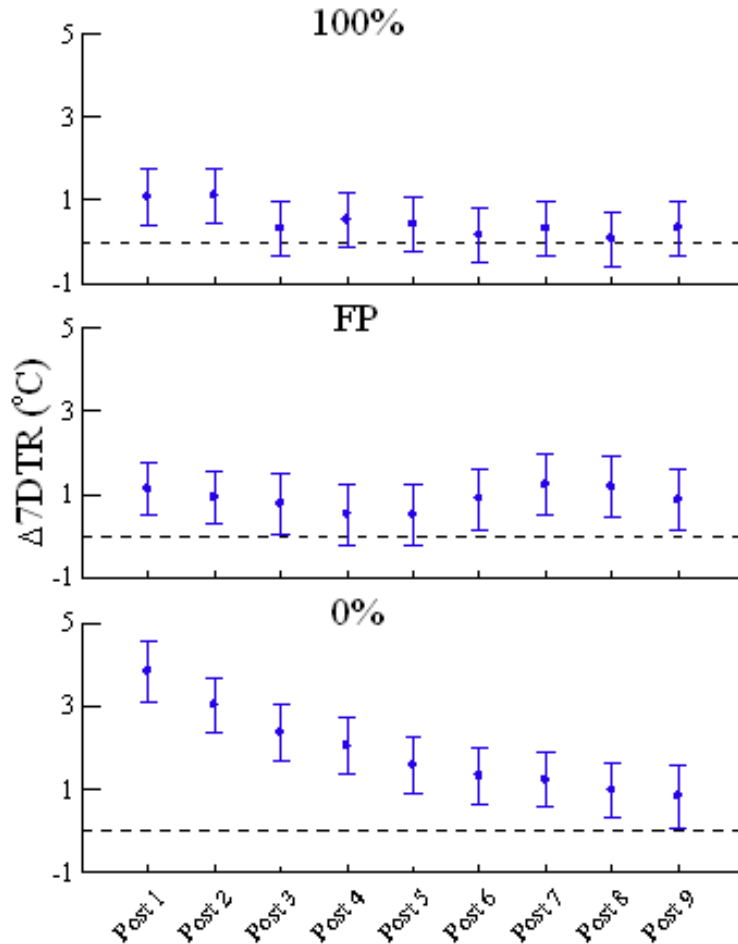


Figure 4-33. Pairwise comparisons of each post-harvest year to the pre-harvest period for the seven-day average temperature response ($\Delta 7DTR$) measured at the buffer treatment locations. Estimated means and 95% confidence intervals are presented. Data are shown in **Appendix Table 4-17**.

4-5.2.5.b. F/N break locations

Overall, results at the F/N break were similar to those at the Buffer Treatment locations but slightly lower in magnitude. The $\Delta 7DTR$ was positive in all years for all treatments (**Table 4-18; Figure 4-34**) indicating higher water temperatures after harvest in all treatments. In the 100% sites, $\Delta 7DTR$ ranged from 0.3°C to 1.0°C but only Post 1 (0.9°C) and Post 7 (1.0°C) were significantly ($P < 0.05$) higher than pre-harvest. The $\Delta 7DTR$ in the FP treatment ranged from 0.5°C to 1.2°C but $P < 0.05$ only in Post 1 (1.1°C), Post 2 (0.9°C), Post 7 (1.2°C), and Post 8 (1.2°C). The $\Delta 7DTR$ in the 0% treatment was 3.2°C in Post 1 then declined steadily to 0.9°C in Post 9. Only Post 9 was not significant with $P = 0.059$.

The 100% and FP treatments had similar responses across all years. Although the mean FP treatment response was slightly higher than the 100% in eight of the nine post-harvest years, the pairwise comparisons showed no significant ($P < 0.05$) differences in any year (**Appendix Table 4-18**). The $\Delta 7\text{DTR}$ was higher in the 0% treatment than in either the 100% or FP treatments in nearly all years with $P < 0.05$ in the comparisons with the FP treatment in Post 1, Post 2, and Post 4 and with the 100% treatment in the first five of the nine post-harvest years.

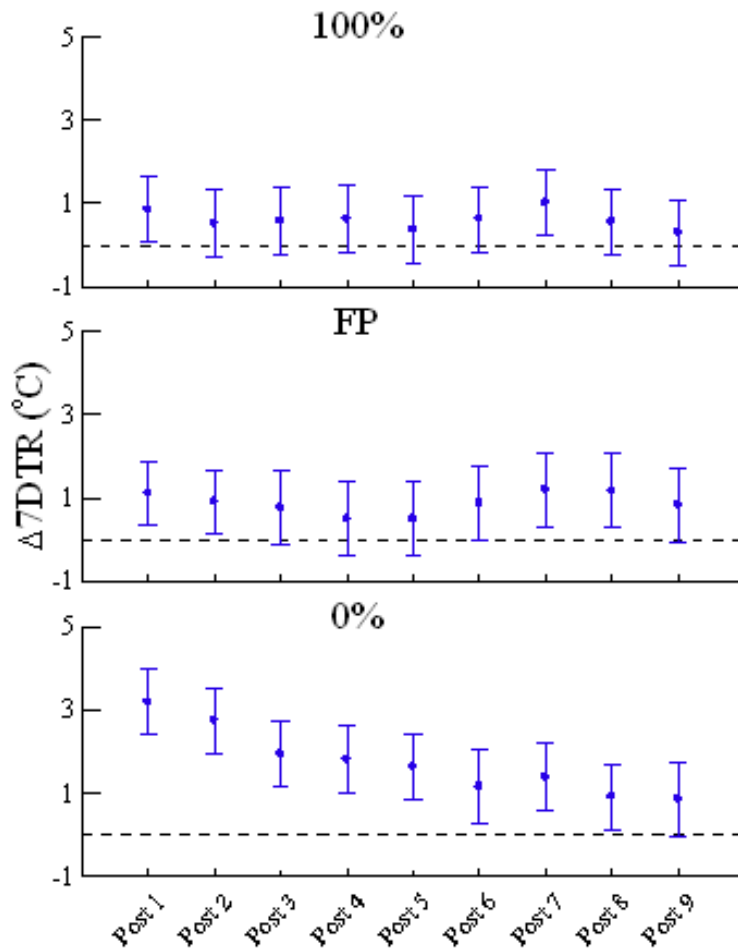


Figure 4-34. Pairwise comparisons of each post-harvest year to the pre-harvest period for the seven-day average temperature response ($\Delta 7\text{DTR}$) measured at the F/N break locations. Estimated means and 95% confidence intervals are presented. Data are shown in **Appendix Table 4-18**.

4-6. DISCUSSION

4-6.1. RIPARIAN COVER

Riparian cover declined after harvest in all buffer treatments. The initial decrease due to the harvest was followed by loss of overstory shade due to ongoing windthrow in the remaining unharvested buffers. The net effect of harvest and windthrow on the 100% and FP treatments was that mean cover reached a minimum around four years post-harvest. None of the buffer treatments showed appreciable increases in cover until five years post-harvest. CC-1m was still 15 and 27 percentage points below pre-harvest levels in the FP and 0% treatments, respectively (**Table 4-8**).

Our shade measurements before and immediately after harvest were similar to those of other studies from the Pacific Northwest with similar width buffers on similar-size streams in mature forests. Janisch and colleagues (2012) reported mean pre-harvest CTD of 94%, compared to our 94%. Mean CTD immediately after harvest for their continuous 50-ft buffer, patch cut buffer, and clearcut (no buffer) treatments were 86%, 75%, and 53%. Post 1 mean CTD in our analogous 100%, FP, and 0% treatments was 86%, 74%, and 44%. Schuett-Hames and Stewart (2019 and unpublished data) measured canopy closure at one, three, five, and ten years after harvest in Type N reaches in western Washington with either no buffer or a 50-ft (15.2-m) no-cut buffer. Canopy closure in their clearcut category, analogous to our 0% treatment, was 12%, 14%, 37%, and 72% at one, three, five, and ten years after harvest, respectively, compared with 14%, 8%, 20%, and 58% at Post 1, Post 3, Post 5, and Post 9 in the unbuffered stream reaches of this study (**Figure 4-7**). Schuett-Hames and colleagues (2012) reported canopy closure within the 50-ft (15.2-m) buffer of 76%, 81%, 81%, and 90% at one, three, five, and ten years after harvest, respectively. This is very similar to the mean in our reaches with a 50-ft buffer; 87%, 77%, 80%, and 83% at Post 1, Post 3, Post 5, and Post 9, respectively. Rex and colleagues (2012) reported little recovery of shade (-3% to 17%) over three or four years after harvest, although this study was conducted in a sub-boreal forest, and MacDonald and colleagues (2003) reported little or no recovery of shade five years after harvest. This is consistent with our FP and 0% treatments, which showed a decline through the first four years after harvest (**Table 4-8; Figure 4-2**).

The FPHCP (WADNR 2005) assumed that rapid regrowth of understory vegetation along with shade provided by logging debris would minimize temperature increases after harvest and allow for quick return to pre-harvest conditions. The FPHCP assumptions were based largely on Summers (1982) who sampled stands across a range of years after clearcut harvest with no buffers and estimated angular canopy density would take 14 years to recover to 84%. Summers' (1982) empirical data showed canopy closure reaching 17% to 89% by nine or ten years after harvest and 79% to 84% by 15 years after harvest in his *Tsuga heterophylla* zone sites (lower elevation Cascades and Coast Range in the Willamette Valley, OR). Schuett-Hames and colleagues (2012 and unpublished data) measured canopy closure ten years after harvest of 90% in 50-ft wide buffers and 71% along unbuffered stream reaches consistent with Summers (1982). Our mean CC-1m in the 0% treatment was 59% at Post 9, within the range sampled by Summers (1982) and is likely on a trajectory to attain the projected 84% by year 14.

Tree mortality through windthrow was the primary cause of continued loss of riparian cover within the buffered reaches in the post-harvest period. Cumulative loss in basal area through Post 8 (the last year sampled) was 16%, 24%, and 51% in the REF, 100%, and FP buffers, respectively (see Chapter 3 – *Stand Structure, Tree Mortality, Wood Recruitment and Loading* in this report). This level of tree mortality is higher than Schuett-Hames and Stewart (2019 and unpublished data) where ten-year cumulative mortality was 11% and 33% in the unharvested reference sites and within 50 ft wide buffers, respectively. The relative ranking of mortality (highest in the FP, lowest in REF treatments) is consistent with Rollerson and colleagues (2009) who observed greater windthrow with decreasing area of stand/buffer. The slow rate of shade recovery, which did not begin to occur until five years after harvest (**Table 4-6; Figure 4-2**), may have been due to low rates of tree regeneration observed at five and eight years after harvest in all of our Hard Rock Study buffer treatment sites (see Chapter 3 – *Stand Structure, Tree Mortality, Wood Recruitment and Loading* in this report).

Mean riparian cover within the 100% treatment was higher than expected due to the presence of extensive unstable slope buffers within the OLYM and WIL2 sites resulting in buffers much wider than the 50 ft intended. The net effect was lower estimates of the loss in riparian cover than expected if a uniform 50 ft width buffer had been applied.

4-6.2. STREAM TEMPERATURE

4-6.2.1. Reliability of Temperature Data Analysis Methods

We expected that mean daily TR values from the stationarity analyses for the post-calibration period would be centered on zero, the MMTR values equitably split between positive and negative responses, and both the magnitude of MMTR values and any trend in TR over the course of the study would be small, relative to those calculated for the buffer treatment sites. These expectations were largely met for the first six post-calibration years in WIL2-FP and for the entire nine post-calibration years at OLYM-REF. An upward drift in daily TR in 2014 was seen in the WIL2-FP site and not at the OLYM-REF site suggesting that the change in the temperature relationship between the two WIL2 sites was due to a change at WIL2-FP rather than at WIL2-REF2 (**Figure 4-12**). Only 6.4% of reference site MMTRs exceeded 0.5°C in magnitude (14 positive, 9 negative) with $P < 0.05$ over the first six years of post-calibration at WIL2-FP plus the nine post-calibration years at OLYM-REF (**Table 4-12**). This indicates the WIL2-REF2 and OLYM-REF sites were stationary and suggests that the analysis method is capable of reliably detecting changes in MMTR of 0.5 to 1.0°C based on (1) the mean and distribution of the TR values and (2) the magnitude and distribution of MMTR values from OLYM-REF and from the first six years post-calibration at WIL2-FP. However, we caution the reader to focus on the overall pattern of temperature response across treatments, sites, and years rather than on single MMTR values.

Detecting buffer treatment effects on the $\Delta 7DTR$ is a matter of both effect size (magnitude and direction of change) and variability in the effect size (consistency of effect) among the sites within each treatment. **Appendix Tables 4-17 and 4-18** suggest the minimum detectable treatment effect is approximately 0.8°C.

4-6.2.2. Buffer Treatment Effects

None of the three buffer treatments in our study was successful in preventing significant increases in July–August maximum daily stream temperature. However, there were substantial differences among treatments in their performance in terms of the magnitude and the duration of the temperature changes. The 100% and FP treatments were similar in the magnitude of the initial temperature response of approximately 1.0°C in the first two years after harvest but temperature soon thereafter returned to pre-harvest levels only in the 100% treatment while remaining elevated ($\Delta 7DTR > 0$ and $P < 0.05$) in the FP treatment over most of the study (**Figure 4-33**). Although there was no statistical difference ($P > 0.05$) between the 100% and FP treatment effects in most of the post-harvest years (**Appendix Table 4-17**), the FP treatment effect was greater than zero ($P < 0.05$) for seven of the nine years and equal to or greater than the 100% treatment effect for eight of the nine years suggesting that the FP treatment was less effective than the 100% treatment over the course of the study. The 100% and 0% treatments' trajectories were similar in that the temperature response decreased over time toward pre-harvest levels. However, the 0% warmed much more than the other treatments initially and was still elevated after nine years. The FP treatment was unique in that the temperature response varied little (0.5–1.2°C) over the post-harvest years and, like the 0% treatment, remained elevated nine years after harvest (**Table 4-18**).

The magnitude of temperature response immediately after harvest was consistent with studies of similar-size streams and buffers. There were three recent studies using similar methods on similar-size streams with which we can directly compare our initial temperature response. In a study that included sites in both marine sedimentary and basalt lithologies, Janisch and colleagues (2012) reported that mean July–August temperature increased by 0.61°C and 1.06°C in treatments analogous to our 100% and FP treatments, respectively. This is very similar to the 0.9°C and 1.1°C change in the 100% and FP buffer treatments at the F/N break in our study. Increases in mean July–August temperature of 1.5°C (Janisch *et al.* 2012) and 1.7°C (Gomi *et al.* 2006) have also been reported in unbuffered streams, lower than the 3.2°C increase we observed in the 0% treatments. Guenther and colleagues (2014) observed mean July–August temperature increases of 1.64 to 3.00°C at different locations within a partial retention harvest that resulted in a 14% decrease in canopy closure, comparable to our FP treatment. However, their stream had no harvest along the uppermost stream reach and a greater loss in riparian cover near the bottom of the harvest unit, the inverse of our FP treatment (little or no buffer in the upper reach and 50-ft [15.2-m] buffer in the lower portion), which may have affected the outcome. Bladon and colleagues (2018) reported increases in the median 7DADM (seven-day average daily maximum) temperature of 3.4°C and 3.9°C at two unbuffered sites underlain by resistant basalt lithologies, 0.6°C and 1.0°C from sites with buffers of 11 m and 12 m, respectively, underlain by friable lithologies, 0.8°C from a site with a 17 m buffer in mixed lithologies, and 2.4°C and 3.3°C from sites with buffers 8 m wide along 25% and 60% of the stream length, respectively, underlain by mixed lithologies. Although the analyses differed and their lithologies ranged from 100% resistant to 100% friable, the results from their unbuffered sites are similar to those of our 0% treatment and their sites with 11-17 m wide buffers are similar to both our 100% and FP treatments. Gravelle and Link (2007) observed temperature changes ranging from 0.5–3.6°C in three, south-facing, non-fish-bearing streams in the first year after clearcut harvest with no

buffer. By their fourth year, temperatures at all sites declined and ranged from -1.5°C below pre-harvest to 1.4°C above. Stream substrate was mostly sand–large gravel-sized, similar to our sites.

The trajectory of post-harvest temperature response in the FP treatment differed markedly from both the 100% and 0% treatments. Summer stream temperature remained elevated in the FP treatment in most post-harvest years while both the 100% and 0% treatments decreased substantially after harvest; to pre-harvest conditions in the 100% and to less than 1.0°C in the 0% (**Table 4-18**). The temperature response over time at the individual sites within the 100% and 0% treatments was generally consistent among sites. July–August MMTR values decreased in the 100% treatment to near zero at three of the four sites within a few years (**Figure 4-13**) and in the 0% treatment MMTR steadily declined in all four sites (**Figure 4-15**). In contrast, summer MMTR response over time in the FP sites varied among the FP sites with July–August MMTR still elevated at Post 9 at the OLYM and WIL1 sites while the CASC site never showed significant summer warming after harvest (**Figure 4-14**). Gomi and colleagues (2006) observed elevated temperatures at least four years after harvest in similar sized streams with no buffers or a 10 m wide buffer in British Columbia and stream temperatures in subboreal watersheds after harvest remained elevated at least five years after harvest (MacDonald *et al.* 2003; Rex *et al.* 2012). The differences in response in the FP treatment sites were likely due to a combination of factors, including: increased riparian cover due to regrowth, especially in the unbuffered portion of the stream, and decreases in overstory cover in the buffered portions due to ongoing windthrow; site-specific differences in the proportion of stream with surface water and its location relative to the riparian buffers; stream aspect; and harvest-induced changes in discharge.

The loss of riparian cover was the dominant factor in the increased summer stream temperatures observed in the first four years after harvest. This is supported by the buffer treatment effects analysis where the 100% and 0% treatments, with the least and greatest loss of cover, respectively, exhibited the least and greatest temperature responses, respectively; by the lower July MMTR observed in wider buffers (**Figure 4-16**), which typically provided more shade (**Figure 4-7**); and by the negative correlations between July MMTR and the shade metrics in the first four post-harvest years (**Table 4-13**), when the temperature responses were greatest. The relative importance of cover declined over time as the mean riparian cover in all treatments began to increase in Post 5, as suggested by the weaker correlations between temperature change and riparian cover in the last five years of the study (**Table 4-13**), and the inconsistent, and usually poor, correlations between MMTR and riparian cover seen at the site scale (**Table 4-14**). We expected to see a negative correlation between July MMTR and canopy closure at the individual sites as the temperature response decreased and riparian shade increased over time, but this was the case in only three sites (**Table 4-14**). However, a correlation between MMTR and either CC-1m or CC-0m would have been difficult to detect at sites with a very small change in temperature (e.g., WIL1-100%, OLYM-FP, CASC-FP, OLYM-0%) or in canopy closure (e.g., OLYM-100%, WIL2-100%) compared to those with a greater change (e.g., WIL1-0% or CASC-0%). Perhaps a more precise measure of riparian cover (i.e., effective shade rather than canopy closure) would have been more effective at detecting these underlying relationships, but the similarity of the correlation coefficients between July MMTR and both CC-1m and effective shade in **Table 4-13** do not support this.

Although, the lack of site-scale correlation between temperature response and riparian cover is understandable, the positive correlation at WIL1-FP between July MMTR and canopy closure

was unexpected. The ongoing windthrow within the buffered reach resulted in highly variable shade measurements and may have caused continued warming at the F/N break even as understory regrowth in the unbuffered stream reach raised site-wide, mean canopy closure values later in the study period. This is consistent with the higher July MMTR values observed at the F/N break (T1) than at either of the upstream locations in Post 7–Post 9 (**Figure 4-27**). Another possibility is that the loss of overstory cover to windthrow and its replacement by understory regrowth allowed stream warming through increased longwave radiation. Rex and colleagues (2012) suggested that an increase in longwave radiation and sensible heat to the stream from low vegetation was responsible for continued high water temperature in spite of cover provided by the regrowth of low vegetation. Although Klos and Link (2018) did not see an increase in longwave radiation from an understory-only canopy relative to a forested canopy, they suggested that stream heating within an understory-only canopy may be due to increased sensible heat because of the lower height of radiative emittance after removal of the forest overstory. Another potential factor is the southerly aspect of WIL1-FP. South-facing sites receive greater direct exposure and warming of the hillside due to short-wave radiation (Moore *et al.* 2005b) followed by long-wave radiation to the stream. This is consistent with the observed tendency for higher July MMTR in south-facing sites (**Figure 4-20**) and may have increased the sensitivity of this site to warming.

It is not clear what role stream discharge played in temperature response. Although we detected decreased summer flows in the 100% treatment sites and an increase in summer flows in both the FP and 0% treatments, we detected no significant correlation between July MMTR and measured discharge or the estimated change in discharge. It is possible the decreased summer flows in the 100% treatment sites increased their sensitivity to canopy loss or the higher flows in the FP and 0% treatments lowered their sensitivity. However, the effect of increased discharge volume is difficult to predict in streams of this size. Higher discharge volume requires more energy input to warm (Moore *et al.* 2005b) and higher velocity will decrease the time a water parcel is exposed in the harvest unit, leading to lower stream temperatures. However, our streams included multiple, sometimes lengthy, reaches with no surface flow in the summer. Immediately below these dry reaches, stream flow is comprised of lower temperature groundwater/hyporheic flow. If higher discharge volume increased the proportion of the stream with surface flow, there could be a greater exposure to shortwave and longwave radiation and the potential for greater warming, while the greater volume could lessen the sensitivity. Janisch and colleagues (2012) noted greater temperature response after harvest as a function of the length of wetted channel upstream. However, Janisch and colleagues (2012) observed this relationship only in a subset of streams with very fine-grained substrate, unlike our streams, and, presumably, less hyporheic exchange. Given the variability in length in our streams combined with the differences among sites in riparian cover and aspect, the lack of correlation between MMTR and length of wetted channel is not surprising.

The differences in the long-term response in summer temperature among the FP treatment sites was a combination of the pattern of surface flow at CASC-FP and the condition of the buffer above the F/N junction. The CASC-FP study site was the only site not to show significant summer warming at the F/N break in spite of the warming observed within the unbuffered reach upstream (**Figure 4-28**). This was likely due to a combination of a stream reach with no surface flow that stretched from the unbuffered portion of the stream into the well-shaded, buffered reach above the F/N break. The subsurface flow mitigated some or all of the temperature

increase from the unbuffered reach upstream. The dense riparian buffer downstream experienced no decrease in shade due to harvest or windthrow (**Figure 4-5**). The result was cool water delivered into a well-shaded stream reach and no detectable summer warming at the F/N junction. In contrast, the dominant factor in the trajectory of the temperature response in the OLYM-FP and WIL1-FP sites was the effect of tree mortality on shade within the buffered reach. Cumulative post-harvest tree mortality was severe, 31% in OLYM-FP and 67% in WIL1-FP, and caused ongoing losses in riparian cover within the buffer over the post-harvest period leaving canopy openings within the buffer. These openings may have allowed increased exposure to direct shortwave radiation, even as mean site-level riparian cover increased due to understory regrowth in the unbuffered reaches. Shade losses within the buffer prevented the mitigation of stream warming observed in the unbuffered portions of both sites. These sites' southerly exposure may have increased the sensitivity of the streams to warming due to greater exposure to shortwave radiation or via longwave radiation from the sun-exposed uplands. Summer low flows increased at both sites post-harvest, but, as mentioned earlier, it is difficult to know the effect on stream temperature response without more detailed information on the extent, location, and duration of subsurface-only flow in each site. Our surveys of surface flow were done on only four occasions and for descriptive purposes. The specific methods were modified over the course of the study, so a detailed analysis of temperature change as a function of surface flow patterns is not possible. However, the general location of dry reaches was consistent across surveys.

4-6.2.2.a. Effects of including WIL2-FP in the analyses

The inclusion of the WIL2-FP site in the study had no substantive impact either to the buffer treatment effects analysis or to the conclusions drawn from this study. The WIL2-FP site was harvested in 2016, approximately seven years after the other sites and, as a result, there were only two post-harvest years of data collection available. Although the Forest Practices rules were followed, this site was completely buffered due to unstable slopes and resembled the 100% treatment more so than the FP treatment. The site was included in the analyses in spite of these concerns because it fell within the range of practices allowed under the current Forest Practices rules and there was a desire for more information regarding these rules. However, from a study design perspective an argument could be made to place it into the 100% treatment or even exclude it entirely.

The effect on the buffer treatment effects analysis was negligible. The temperature response at the F/N break in WIL2-FP was lower than the average for either the 100% or the FP treatment. If WIL2-FP were excluded from the study, the estimated FP treatment effect on $\Delta 7DTR$ would be 0.3°C higher (1.4°C) in Post 1 and 0.1°C higher (1.0°C) in Post 2 (McIntyre *et al.* 2018, Chapter 7 – *Stream Temperature and Cover*) compared with the values reported in **Table 4-18**. These are relatively minor differences.

4-6.2.3. Seasonal Effects

Maximum daily temperature increased over much of the year at most monitored locations in all buffer treatment streams after harvest. In contrast to the stationarity tests where only 7.3% of MMTRs exceeded 0.5°C and were equitably split between positive (14) and negative (9) results, 53% of all MMTRs in the buffer treatment sites were greater than 0.5°C ($P < 0.05$) and less than

1% were less than -0.5°C ($P < 0.05$), indicating a widespread increase in stream temperature. This increase persisted for at least one or more seasons through nine years post-harvest, as shown by the number and pattern of elevated ($>0.5^{\circ}\text{C}$) and significant ($P < 0.05$) MMTRs across all sites (**Figures 4-13 through 4-15; Appendix Tables 4-5 through 4-16**). Gomi and colleagues (2006), who used a similar method of calculating temperature response, saw a similar pattern of increasing daily maximum temperatures early in the spring that peaked in the late summer and extended into the fall in three of their four unbuffered streams and in their only stream with a 10-m buffer. This pattern persisted through all of their four post-harvest years. MacDonald and colleagues (2003) and Rex and colleagues (2012) observed higher stream temperatures after harvest throughout the ice-free season in sub-boreal, headwater streams with a variable retention buffer, with higher temperatures persisting in both studies through the three- to five-year monitoring record. In this study, fall and spring MMTR remained elevated over most of the study period and in the later years was often higher than in the summer. This may be related to lower canopy closure during the leaf off months (**Table 4-10**) than in the summer months, especially in the FP and 0% treatments where coniferous overstory was removed and, at least initially, replaced by deciduous vegetation. All of the treatment sites are rain-dominated and persistent snow cover was rare during the study suggesting that the effects of regenerating canopy cover on snow deposition or the timing of snowmelt are not important factors in the spring and fall temperature effects noted in the study.

4-6.2.4. Longitudinal Patterns in Temperature Response

The longitudinal patterns in temperature response varied within and among treatments and reflected buffer presence, location, and density, as well as patterns of surface flow in the stream. Where we measured higher temperatures post-harvest (July MMTR $>1.0^{\circ}$), we nearly always observed cooling (lower July MMTR) downstream after flowing through a buffered or unharvested reach (**Figures 4-23, 4-24, 4-27, 4-29, 4-30, and 4-32**). July MMTR tended to be higher in unbuffered reaches of the FP treatment sites (**Figures 4-26, 4-27, and 4-29**) and near the lower reaches of the 0% treatment sites, but not necessarily at the F/N junction, (i.e., location T2; **Figures 4-29, 4-30, 4-31, and 4-32**). The lower MMTR values at the F/N junction in the 0% treatment sites may be due to shade provided by the fish-bearing stream buffer immediately below this point as illustrated in the higher CC-1m values for location 1 in **Figure 4-6**. Whether the temperature effects were transmitted downstream into fish-bearing waters depended largely upon the magnitude of the temperature increase within the harvest unit. Little change ($<0.7^{\circ}\text{C}$) was seen below the 100% treatment sites where the upstream (within harvest unit) MMTR was less than 1.0°C (**Table 4-16**). In the FP and 0% treatment sites, where the within upstream MMTRs were greater, the differences between the upstream and downstream locations were greater (i.e., greater cooling). A number of studies have documented decreases in maximum stream temperature flowing from an open-canopy reach into a shaded reach (Johnson 2004; Malcolm *et al.* 2004; Torgersen *et al.* 1999; Zweiniecki and Newton 1999) and cooling of water already warmed in open reaches as it flowed into forested reaches downstream (Keith *et al.* 1998; Story *et al.* 2003). On average, when July MMTR was elevated ($>0.5^{\circ}\text{C}$) within the harvest unit, downstream temperature change was 32% less than upstream. Davis and colleagues (2016) estimated a temperature change of 56% from the harvest unit to 300 m below the harvest unit for a collection of sites in the Oregon Coast Range. In their model, temperature change was a function of stream width, depth, and gradient, and, similar to our study, the magnitude of downstream cooling was directly related to the temperature change in the upstream harvest unit.

Zwieniecki and Newton (1999) also noted a rapid decrease in stream temperature below harvested reaches as water flowed through wider, more shaded buffers and suggested that warming due to harvest rapidly dissipates downstream. Gravelle and Link (2007), Kibler and colleagues (2013), and Bladon and colleagues (2017) detected increased temperatures in small headwater streams after harvest but not at downstream locations. In all three studies, the downstream locations were hundreds to more than one thousand meters downstream and included tributary inflows, so the lack of a temperature response downstream was likely due to a combination of the dilution effect from tributary inflow, hyporheic exchange, and groundwater inputs, as well as from greater riparian cover. Although our downstream locations were approximately 100 m below the treatment unit and did not include any tributary inflow, our results are not inconsistent with a rapid decrease in temperature from the harvest unit to downstream. Likely mechanisms for a reduction in the temperature response from the harvest unit to downstream in our sites were reduced direct shortwave radiation (Burton and Likens 1973) and groundwater input and hyporheic exchange (Brown *et al.* 1971; Story *et al.* 2003; Garner *et al.* 2014).

4-6.3. SUMMARY

Overall, our results indicate that none of the buffer treatments prevented a detectable decrease in riparian cover or an increase in maximum daily stream temperature. Higher summer temperatures were observed within the harvest unit at all sites and at the F/N junction at all but one site. The primary driver of higher post-harvest temperatures was the loss of riparian cover due to harvest and post-harvest tree mortality, but other factors were also noted. Temperature tended to increase more at sites with southerly aspects and at locations with narrow or no buffers. The response was somewhat less at specific locations situated immediately below reaches of stream with no surface flow. The trajectory of temperature response (decrease) in the post-harvest period was a function of vegetation regrowth and the corresponding increase in riparian cover, but stream temperature at sites with severe, repeated, windthrow-induced tree mortality within the riparian buffer after harvest did not return toward pre-harvest temperatures as expected. The relative effectiveness, from most effective to least, of the three buffer treatments, in terms of the magnitude and longevity of temperature change is 100%, FP, and 0%. The $\Delta 7DTR$ in the 100% treatment initially was approximately 1.0°C but the treatment effect was near zero by Post 3. The FP treatment initial response was similar to the 100% treatment, but remained nearly unchanged throughout the post-harvest period. The 0% treatment response was higher, over 3.0°C initially, then declined to less than 1.0° by Post 9. Although the treatment effects were small, relative to early studies, our estimates were easily detected with a high degree of confidence following our methodology and, also, were similar in magnitude to estimates in the recent literature of the effects of contemporary forest practices.

This study was unable to tease out the specific mechanisms driving stream temperature at individual sites. However, more precise measures of short-wave radiation reaching the stream, discharge monitoring at all sites (rather than only eight sites), and measurements of hyporheic exchange targeted to specific monitoring locations may have been useful.

4-7. REFERENCES

- Alexander, R.B., E.W. Boyer, R.A. Smith, G.E. Schwarz and R.B. Moore. 2007. The role of headwater streams in downstream water quality 1. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 43(1):41-59.
- Barton, K. 2012. MuMIn: Multi-model inference. R package version 1.7.11. <http://CRAN.R-project.org/package=MuMIn>.
- Beschta, R.L., R.E. Bilby, G.W. Brown, L.B. Holtby and T.D. Hofstra. 1987. Stream temperature and aquatic habitat: Fisheries and forestry interactions. Pages 191-232 in E.O. Salo and T.W. Cundy (eds.) *Streamside Management: Forestry and Fishery Interactions*. Contrib. 57. University of Washington. College of Forest Resources.
- Beschta, R.L. and R.L. Taylor. 1988. Stream temperature increases and land use in a forested Oregon watershed. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 24:19-25.
- Bladon, K.D., C. Segura, N.A. Cook, S. Bywater-Reyes and M. Reiter. 2018. A multicatchment analysis of headwater and downstream temperature effects from contemporary forest harvesting. *Hydrological Processes* 32(2):293-304.
- Brown, G.W. 1969. Predicting temperatures of small streams. *Water Resources Research* 5:68-75.
- Brown, G.W. and J.T. Krygier. 1970. Effects of clear-cutting on stream temperature. *Water Resources Research* 6(4):1133-1139.
- Brown, G.W., G.W. Swank and J. Rothacher. 1971. *Water temperature in the Steamboat Drainage*. Res. Pap. PNW-RP-119. Portland, OR: US Department of Agriculture, Forest Service, Pacific Northwest Forest and Range Experiment Station. 21 p.
- Burton, T.M. and G.E. Likens. 1973. The effect of strip-cutting on stream temperatures in the Hubbard Brook Experimental Forest, New Hampshire. *Bioscience* 23(7):433-435.
- Caldwell, J.E., K. Doughty and K. Sullivan. 1991. *Evaluation of downstream temperature effects of Type 4/5 Waters*. Timber, Fish and Wildlife Final Report, TFW-WQ5-91-004, Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA. 77 p.
- Cole, E. and M. Newton. 2013. Influence of streamside buffers on stream temperature response following clear-cut harvesting in western Oregon. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 43(11):993-1005.
- Danehy, R.J., C.G. Colson, K.B. Parrett and S.D. Duke. 2005. Patterns and sources of thermal heterogeneity in small mountain streams within a forested setting. *Forest Ecology and Management* 208(1-3):287-302.
- Davis, L.J., M. Reiter and J.D. Groom. 2015. Modelling temperature change downstream of forest harvest using Newton's law of cooling. *Hydrological Processes*. 30: 959-971.

- Feller, M. 1981. Effects of clearcutting and slashburning on stream temperature in southwestern British Columbia. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 17(5):863-867.
- Friberg, N., J. Bergfur, J. Rasmussen and L. Sandin. 2013. Changing Northern catchments: Is altered hydrology, temperature or both going to shape future stream communities and ecosystem processes? *Hydrological Processes* 27(5):734-740.
- Garner, G., I.A. Malcolm, J. Sadler and D. Hannah. 2014. What causes cooling water temperature gradients in a forested stream reach? *Hydrology and Earth System Sciences* 18(12):5361-5376.
- Gomi, T., R.D. Moore and A.S. Dhakal. 2006. Headwater stream temperature response to clear-cut harvesting with different riparian treatments, coastal British Columbia, Canada. *Water Resources Research* 42:1-11.
- Gravelle, J.A. and T.E. Link. 2007. Influence of timber harvesting on headwater peak stream temperatures in a northern Idaho watershed. *Forest Science* 53(2):189-205.
- Groom, J.D., L. Dent, L.J. Madsen and J. Fleuret. 2011. Response of western Oregon (USA) stream temperatures to contemporary forest management. *Forest Ecology and Management* 262(8):1618-1629.
- Guenther, S.M., T. Gomi and R.D. Moore. 2014. Stream and bed temperature variability in a coastal headwater catchment: Influences of surface-subsurface interactions and partial-retention forest harvesting. *Hydrological Processes* 28:1238-1249.
- Harris, D. 1977. *Hydrologic changes after logging two small Oregon coastal watersheds*. Water-Supply Paper 2037, US Geological Survey, Washington DC. 31 p.
- Holtby, B. and C.P. Newcombe. 1982. A preliminary analysis of logging-related temperature changes in Carnation Creek, British Columbia. Pages 81-99 in G.F. Hartman (ed.) *Proceedings of the Carnation Creek workshop: A 10-year review*. Canada Department of Fisheries and Oceans, Pacific Biological Station, Nanaimo, British Columbia, Canada.
- Isaak, D.J. and W.A. Hubert. 2001. A hypothesis about factors that affect maximum summer stream temperatures across montane landscapes. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 37:351-366.
- Janisch, J.E., S.M. Wondzell and W.J. Ehinger. 2012. Headwater stream temperature: Interpreting response after logging, with and without riparian buffers, Washington, USA. *Forest Ecology and Management* 270:302-313.
- Johnson, S.L. 2004. Factors influencing stream temperatures in small streams: substrate effects and a shading experiment. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 61:913-923.

- Johnson, S.L. and J.A. Jones. 2000. Stream temperature responses to forest harvest and debris flows in western Cascades, Oregon. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 57(S2):30-39.
- Kelley, C.E. and W.C. Krueger. 2005. Canopy cover and shade determinations in riparian zones. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 41(1):37– 46.
- Keith, R., T.C. Bjornn, W. Meehan, N. Hetrick and M. Brusven. 1998. Response of juvenile salmonids to riparian and instream cover modifications in small streams flowing through second-growth forests of southeast Alaska. *Transactions of the American Fisheries Society* 127(6):889-907.
- Kenward, M.G. and J.H. Roger. 1997. Small sample inference for fixed effects from restricted maximum likelihood. *Biometrics* 53(3):983-997.
- Kibler, K.M., A. Skaugset, L.M. Ganio and M.M. Huso. 2013. Effect of contemporary forest harvesting practices on headwater stream temperatures: Initial response of the Hinkle Creek catchment, Pacific Northwest, USA. *Forest Ecology and Management* 310:680-691.
- Klos, P.Z. and T.E. Link. 2018. Quantifying shortwave and longwave radiation inputs to headwater streams under differing canopy structures. *Forest Ecology and Management* 407:116-124.
- Lemmon, P.E. 1956. A spherical densiometer for estimating forest overstory density. *Forest Science* 2(4):314-320.
- Macdonald, J.S., E.A. MacIsaac and H.E. Herunter. 2003. The effect of variable-retention riparian buffer zones on water temperatures in small headwater streams in sub-boreal forest ecosystems of British Columbia. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 33(8):1371-1382.
- Magee, L. 1990. R^2 measures based on Wald and likelihood ratio joint significance tests. *The American Statistician* 44(3):250-253.
- Malcolm, I.A., D.M. Hannah, M.J. Donaghy, C. Soulsby and A.F. Youngson. 2004. The influence of riparian woodland on the spatial and temporal variability of stream water temperatures in an upland salmon stream. *Hydrology and Earth System Sciences* 8: 449-459.
- McIntyre, A.P., M.P. Hayes, W.J. Ehinger, S.M. Estrella, D. Schuett-Hames, and T. Quinn (technical coordinators). 2018. *Effectiveness of experimental riparian buffers on perennial non-fish-bearing streams on competent lithologies in western Washington*. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Report, CMER 18-100. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA. 890 p.

- Moore, R., P. Sutherland, T. Gomi and A. Dhakal. 2005a. Thermal regime of a headwater stream within a clear-cut, coastal British Columbia, Canada. *Hydrological Processes: An International Journal* 19(13):2591-2608.
- Moore, R.D., D.L. Spittlehouse and A. Story. 2005b. Riparian microclimate and stream temperature response to forest harvesting: a review. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 2005:813-834.
- OWEB (Oregon Watershed Enhancement Board). 2000. Chapter 14 addendum to 1999 Water Quality Monitoring Technical Guidebook. In *The Oregon plan for salmon and watersheds: Stream shade and canopy cover*. Oregon Watershed Enhancement Board, Salem, OR. 46 p.
- Pinheiro, J. and D. Bates. 2000. *Mixed-effects Models in S and S-PLUS*. Springer, New York.
- Pinheiro, J., D. Bates, S. DebRoy and D. Sarkar. 2012. nlme: Linear and Nonlinear Mixed Effects Models. R package version 3.1–120 [http. CRAN. R-project. org/package= nlme](http://CRAN.R-project.org/package=nlme).
- Poole, G.C. and C.H. Berman. 2001. An ecological perspective on instream temperature: Natural heat dynamics and mechanisms of human caused thermal degradation. *Environmental Management* 27:787-802.
- R Development Core Team. 2012. R: A Language and Environment for Statistical Computing. R Foundation for Statistical Computing, Vienna, Austria.
- Reiter, M., S.L. Johnson, J. Homyack, J.E. Jones, and P.L. James. 2019. Summer stream temperature changes following forest harvest in the headwaters of the Trask River watershed, Oregon Coast Range. *Ecohydrology*, p.e2178.
- Rex, J.F., D.A. Maloney, P.N. Krauskopf, P.G. Beaudry and L.J. Beaudry. 2012. Variable-retention riparian harvesting effects on riparian air and water temperature of sub-boreal headwater streams in British Columbia. *Forest Ecology and Management* 269:259-270.
- Richardson, J.S., R.J. Naiman and P.A. Bisson. 2012. How did fixed-width buffers become standard practice for protecting freshwaters and their riparian areas from forest harvest practices? *Freshwater Science* 31(1):232-238.
- Richter, A. and S.A. Kolmes. 2005. Maximum temperature limits for Chinook, coho, and chum salmon, and steelhead trout in the Pacific Northwest. *Reviews in Fisheries Science* 13(1):23-49.
- Rogers, L.W. and A.G. Cooke. 2007. *The 2007 Washington State Forestland Database*. Prepared for the USDA Forest Service. University of Washington, College of Forest Resources. Seattle, WA. 81 p.
- Rollerson, T.P., C.M. Peters and W.J. Beese. 2009. *Final report: Variable retention windthrow monitoring project - 2001 to 2009*. Weyerhaeuser Company, Nanaimo Timberlands Services, Nanaimo, B.C.

- SAS Institute Inc. 2013. *SAS/STAT User's Guide*. SAS Statistical Institute, Cary, North Carolina, USA.
- Schuett-Hames, D., A.E. Pleus, E. Rashin and J. Matthews. 1999. *TFW monitoring program method manual for the stream temperature survey*. TFW-AM9-99-005. DNR #107. Prepared for the Washington State Department of Natural Resources under the Timber, Fish, and Wildlife Agreement.
- Schuett-Hames, D., A. Roorbach and R. Conrad. 2012. *Results of the westside Type N buffer characteristics, integrity and function study final report*. Cooperative Monitoring Evaluation and Research Report, CMER 12-1201. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA. 93 p.
- Schuett-Hames, Dave and Stewart, Greg. 2019. *Changes in stand structure, buffer tree mortality and riparian-associated functions 10 years after timber harvest adjacent to non-fish-bearing perennial streams in western Washington*. Cooperative Monitoring Evaluation and Research Report # 2019.10.22.B. Washington State Forest Practices Adaptive Management Program. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA.
- Stohr, A. and D. Bilhimer. 2008. *Standard operating procedures for hemispherical digital photography field surveys conducted as part of a temperature total maximum daily load (TMDL) for forests and fish unit technical study*. ECY EAP SOP 045, Washington Department of Ecology, Olympia, WA. 10 p.
- Storey, R.G. and D.R. Cowley. 1997. Recovery of three New Zealand rural streams as they pass through native forest remnants. *Hydrobiologia* 353(1-3):63-76.
- Story, A., R. Moore and J. Macdonald. 2003. Stream temperatures in two shaded reaches below cutblocks and logging roads: downstream cooling linked to subsurface hydrology. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 33(8):1383-1396.
- Summers, R.P. 1982. *Trends in riparian vegetation regrowth following timber harvesting in western Oregon watersheds*. MS thesis, Oregon State University, Corvallis. 151 p.
- Systat Software Inc. 2009. *SYSTAT User's Manual*. Version 13, Systat Software, Inc., 225 W Washington St., Suite 425, Chicago, IL.
- Torgersen, C.E., D.M. Price, H.W. Li and B.A. McIntosh. 1999. Multiscale thermal refugia and stream habitat associations of chinook salmon in northeastern Oregon. *Ecological Applications*. 9: 301-319.
- WADNR. 2005. *Forest Practices Habitat Conservation Plan*. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA.
- Washington State Department of Ecology. 2019. *Extensive riparian status and trends monitoring program-stream temperature. Phase I: Westside Type F/S and Type Np monitoring project*. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Report, CMER 2019.04.23. Washington State Forest Practices Adaptive Management Program, Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia.

- Watson, F., R. Vertessy, T. McMahon, B. Rhodes and I. Watson. 2001. Improved methods to assess water yield changes from paired-catchment studies: application to the Maroondah catchments. *Forest Ecology and Management* 143(1-3):189-204.
- Webb, B. and Y. Zhang. 1999. Water temperatures and heat budgets in Dorset chalk water courses. *Hydrological Processes* 13(3):309-321.
- Wehrly, K.E., L. Wang and M. Mitro. 2007. Field-based estimates of thermal tolerance limits for trout: Incorporating exposure time and temperature fluctuation. *Transactions of the American Fisheries Society* 136(2):365-374.
- Werner, L. 2009. *Standard operating procedure for determining canopy closure using a concave spherical densiometer - Model C for the extensive riparian status and trends monitoring program*. ECY EAP SOP 064, Washington Department of Ecology, Olympia, WA. 10 p.
- WFPB. 2001. *Washington Forest Practices: Rules, Board Manual and Act*. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA.
- Wilkerson, E., J.M. Hagan, D. Siegel and A.A. Whitman. 2006. The effectiveness of different buffer widths for protecting headwater stream temperature in Maine. *Forest Science* 52(3):221-231.
- Wipfli, M.S., J.S. Richardson and R.J. Naiman. 2007. Ecological linkages between headwaters and downstream ecosystems: transport of organic matter, invertebrates, and wood down headwater channels. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 43(1):72-85.
- Zwieniecki, M.A. and M. Newton. 1999. Influence of streamside cover and stream features on temperature trends in forested streams of western Oregon. *Western Journal of Applied Forestry* 14: 106-113.

4-8. APPENDIX TABLES

Appendix Table 4-1. Pair-wise comparisons with 95% confidence intervals of canopy and topographic density (CTD) for each combination of treatments for each post-harvest year.

Comparison	CTD			95% CI	
	Estimate	t-value	P-value	Lower	Upper
REF vs. 100%-Post 1	-0.49	-2.15	0.035	-0.95	-0.04
REF vs. 100%-Post 2	-0.57	-2.46	0.016	-1.02	-0.11
REF vs. 100%-Post 3	-0.53	-2.35	0.022	-0.98	-0.08
REF vs. 100%-Post 4	-0.63	-2.84	0.006	-1.07	-0.19
REF vs. 100%-Post 5	-0.61	-2.69	0.009	-1.06	-0.16
REF vs. FP-Post 1	-1.56	-6.40	<0.0001	-2.04	-1.07
REF vs. FP-Post 2	-1.76	-7.22	<0.0001	-2.24	-1.27
REF vs. FP-Post 3	-1.69	-7.03	<0.0001	-2.17	-1.21
REF vs. FP-Post 4	-1.67	-6.98	<0.0001	-2.14	-1.19
REF vs. FP-Post 5	-1.53	-6.31	<0.0001	-2.02	-1.05
REF vs. 0%-Post 1	-2.61	-11.92	<0.0001	-3.05	-2.17
REF vs. 0%-Post 2	-2.70	-12.23	<0.0001	-3.14	-2.26
REF vs. 0%-Post 3	-2.64	-12.10	<0.0001	-3.08	-2.21
REF vs. 0%-Post 4	-2.55	-11.79	<0.0001	-2.98	-2.12
REF vs. 0%-Post 5	-2.38	-10.90	<0.0001	-2.82	-1.95
100% vs. FP-Post 1	-1.06	-4.35	<0.0001	-1.55	-0.58
100% vs. FP-Post 2	-1.19	-4.90	<0.0001	-1.67	-0.71
100% vs. FP-Post 3	-1.16	-4.81	<0.0001	-1.64	-0.68
100% vs. FP-Post 4	-1.04	-4.34	<0.0001	-1.51	-0.56
100% vs. FP-Post 5	-0.92	-3.81	0.000	-1.41	-0.44
100% vs. 0%-Post 1	-2.12	-9.60	<0.0001	-2.56	-1.68
100% vs. 0%-Post 2	-2.13	-9.68	<0.0001	-2.57	-1.69
100% vs. 0%-Post 3	-2.11	-9.62	<0.0001	-2.55	-1.67
100% vs. 0%-Post 4	-1.92	-8.88	<0.0001	-2.35	-1.49
100% vs. 0%-Post 5	-1.77	-8.14	<0.0001	-2.21	-1.34
FP vs. 0%-Post 1	-1.06	-4.48	<0.0001	-1.52	-0.59
FP vs. 0%-Post 2	-0.94	-4.02	0.000	-1.41	-0.48
FP vs. 0%-Post 3	-0.95	-4.05	0.000	-1.41	-0.48
FP vs. 0%-Post 4	-0.88	-3.79	0.000	-1.35	-0.42
FP vs. 0%-Post 5	-0.85	-3.61	0.001	-1.32	-0.38

Appendix Table 4-2. Pair-wise comparisons with 95% confidence intervals of effective shade for each combination of treatments for each post-harvest year.

Comparison	Effective Shade			95% CI	
	Estimate	t-value	P-value	Lower	Upper
REF vs. 100%-Post 1	-0.56	-2.04	0.045	-0.01	0.00
REF vs. 100%-Post 2	-0.64	-2.33	0.023	-0.09	0.00
REF vs. 100%-Post 3	-0.57	-2.05	0.044	-0.02	0.00
REF vs. 100%-Post 4	-0.71	-2.62	0.011	-0.17	0.00
REF vs. 100%-Post 5	-0.75	-2.75	0.007	-0.21	0.00
REF vs. FP-Post 1	-1.44	-5.08	<0.0001	-0.88	0.00
REF vs. FP-Post 2	-1.77	-6.21	<0.0001	-1.20	0.00
REF vs. FP-Post 3	-1.80	-6.32	<0.0001	-1.24	0.00
REF vs. FP-Post 4	-1.80	-6.36	<0.0001	-1.23	0.00
REF vs. FP-Post 5	-1.65	-5.81	<0.0001	-1.08	0.00
REF vs. 0%-Post 1	-3.49	-11.99	<0.0001	-2.91	0.00
REF vs. 0%-Post 2	-3.70	-12.44	<0.0001	-3.11	0.00
REF vs. 0%-Post 3	-3.77	-12.56	<0.0001	-3.17	0.00
REF vs. 0%-Post 4	-3.62	-12.21	<0.0001	-3.03	0.00
REF vs. 0%-Post 5	-3.14	-11.14	<0.0001	-2.58	0.00
100% vs. FP-Post 1	-0.89	-3.04	0.003	-0.31	0.00
100% vs. FP-Post 2	-1.13	-3.90	0.000	-0.55	0.00
100% vs. FP-Post 3	-1.24	-4.23	<0.0001	-0.65	0.00
100% vs. FP-Post 4	-1.09	-3.79	0.000	-0.52	0.00
100% vs. FP-Post 5	-0.90	-3.13	0.003	-0.33	0.00
100% vs. 0%-Post 1	-2.94	-9.84	<0.0001	-2.34	0.00
100% vs. 0%-Post 2	-3.06	-10.11	<0.0001	-2.46	0.00
100% vs. 0%-Post 3	-3.20	-10.45	<0.0001	-2.59	0.00
100% vs. 0%-Post 4	-2.91	-9.66	<0.0001	-2.31	0.00
100% vs. 0%-Post 5	-2.40	-8.36	<0.0001	-1.82	0.00
FP vs. 0%-Post 1	-2.05	-6.66	<0.0001	-1.44	0.00
FP vs. 0%-Post 2	-1.93	-6.18	<0.0001	-1.31	0.00
FP vs. 0%-Post 3	-1.96	-6.25	<0.0001	-1.34	0.00
FP vs. 0%-Post 4	-1.82	-5.81	<0.0001	-1.19	0.00
FP vs. 0%-Post 5	-1.49	-5.00	<0.0001	-0.90	0.00

Appendix Table 4-3. Pair-wise comparisons with 95% confidence intervals of canopy closure-1m for each combination of treatments for each post-harvest year.

Comparison	Canopy Closure-1m			95% CI	
	Estimate	t-value	P-value	Lower	Upper
REF vs. 100% Post 1	-0.55	-0.99	0.326	-1.64	0.55
REF vs. 100% Post 2	-0.55	-1.04	0.299	-1.59	0.49
REF vs. 100% Post 3	-1.01	-1.89	0.061	-2.06	0.05
REF vs. 100% Post 4	-0.60	-1.15	0.253	-1.62	0.43
REF vs. 100% Post 5	-0.38	-0.73	0.466	-1.41	0.65
REF vs. 100% Post 6	-0.31	-0.60	0.550	-1.31	0.70
REF vs. 100% Post 7	-0.11	-0.19	0.850	-1.23	1.01
REF vs. 100% Post 8	-0.57	-1.02	0.308	-1.67	0.53
REF vs. 100% Post 9	-0.32	-0.62	0.537	-1.36	0.71
REF vs. FP Post 1	-1.44	-2.74	0.007	-2.47	-0.40
REF vs. FP Post 2	-1.52	-3.00	0.003	-2.51	-0.52
REF vs. FP Post 3	-2.09	-4.07	<0.0001	-3.10	-1.08
REF vs. FP Post 4	-1.69	-3.42	0.001	-2.67	-0.71
REF vs. FP Post 5	-1.49	-2.93	0.004	-2.50	-0.48
REF vs. FP Post 6	-1.24	-2.47	0.015	-2.23	-0.25
REF vs. FP Post 7	-1.09	-1.99	0.048	-2.16	-0.01
REF vs. FP Post 8	-1.35	-2.48	0.014	-2.42	-0.27
REF vs. FP Post 9	-0.86	-1.66	0.099	-1.89	0.17
REF vs. 0% Post 1	-4.82	-8.12	<0.0001	-6.00	-3.65
REF vs. 0% Post 2	-5.46	-8.58	<0.0001	-6.71	-4.20
REF vs. 0% Post 3	-5.46	-8.61	<0.0001	-6.72	-4.21
REF vs. 0% Post 4	-5.21	-8.35	<0.0001	-6.44	-3.98
REF vs. 0% Post 5	-3.65	-6.70	<0.0001	-4.73	-2.57
REF vs. 0% Post 6	-3.83	-7.08	<0.0001	-4.89	-2.76
REF vs. 0% Post 7	-3.41	-6.31	<0.0001	-4.48	-2.34
REF vs. 0% Post 8	-2.02	-3.82	0.000	-3.07	-0.98
REF vs. 0% Post 9	-1.62	-3.22	0.002	-2.61	-0.63
100% vs. 0% Post 1	-4.28	-7.10	<0.0001	-5.47	-3.09
100% vs. 0% Post 2	-4.91	-7.57	<0.0001	-6.19	-3.63
100% vs. 0% Post 3	-4.46	-7.05	<0.0001	-5.70	-3.21
100% vs. 0% Post 4	-4.61	-7.28	<0.0001	-5.87	-3.36
100% vs. 0% Post 5	-3.27	-5.80	<0.0001	-4.38	-2.15
100% vs. 0% Post 6	-3.52	-6.25	<0.0001	-4.63	-2.41
100% vs. 0% Post 7	-3.30	-5.75	<0.0001	-4.43	-2.17
100% vs. 0% Post 8	-1.45	-2.69	0.008	-2.51	-0.39
100% vs. 0% Post 9	-1.30	-2.47	0.015	-2.34	-0.26
100% vs. FP Post 1	-0.89	-1.66	0.099	-1.95	0.17
100% vs. FP Post 2	-0.97	-1.85	0.066	-1.99	0.06
100% vs. FP Post 3	-1.08	-2.11	0.036	-2.09	-0.07
100% vs. FP Post 4	-1.10	-2.15	0.033	-2.10	-0.09
100% vs. FP Post 5	-1.11	-2.09	0.038	-2.16	-0.06
100% vs. FP Post 6	-0.94	-1.77	0.079	-1.98	0.11
100% vs. FP Post 7	-0.98	-1.69	0.094	-2.12	0.17
100% vs. FP Post 8	-0.78	-1.40	0.163	-1.87	0.32
100% vs. FP Post 9	-0.54	-0.99	0.323	-1.61	0.53
FP vs. 0% Post 1	-3.39	-5.89	<0.0001	-4.52	-2.25
FP vs. 0% Post 2	-3.94	-6.28	<0.0001	-5.18	-2.70
FP vs. 0% Post 3	-3.37	-5.51	<0.0001	-4.58	-2.16
FP vs. 0% Post 4	-3.52	-5.73	<0.0001	-4.73	-2.30
FP vs. 0% Post 5	-2.16	-3.92	0.000	-3.25	-1.07
FP vs. 0% Post 6	-2.59	-4.65	<0.0001	-3.68	-1.49
FP vs. 0% Post 7	-2.32	-4.20	<0.0001	-3.42	-1.23
FP vs. 0% Post 8	-0.67	-1.29	0.199	-1.71	0.36
FP vs. 0% Post 9	-0.76	-1.45	0.150	-1.79	0.28

Appendix Table 4-4. Pair-wise comparisons with 95% confidence intervals of canopy closure-0m for each combination of treatments for each post-harvest year.

Comparison	Canopy Closure-0m			95% CI	
	Estimate	t-value	P-value	Lower	Upper
REF vs. 100% Post 1	-0.65	-0.85	0.398	-2.17	0.87
REF vs. 100% Post 2	-0.29	-0.39	0.695	-1.73	1.15
REF vs. 100% Post 3	-0.59	-0.84	0.404	-1.98	0.80
REF vs. 100% Post 4	-0.15	-0.23	0.821	-1.49	1.18
REF vs. 100% Post 5	-0.13	-0.19	0.848	-1.52	1.25
REF vs. 100% Post 6	0.72	0.87	0.388	-0.92	2.36
REF vs. 100% Post 7	1.13	1.21	0.230	-0.72	2.98
REF vs. 100% Post 8	0.41	0.50	0.616	-1.21	2.04
REF vs. 100% Post 9	0.14	0.21	0.836	-1.23	1.52
REF vs. FP Post 1	-1.43	-1.82	0.072	-3.00	0.13
REF vs. FP Post 2	-1.72	-2.36	0.020	-3.16	-0.28
REF vs. FP Post 3	-2.01	-2.81	0.006	-3.43	-0.60
REF vs. FP Post 4	-1.07	-1.54	0.126	-2.45	0.31
REF vs. FP Post 5	-1.87	-2.62	0.010	-3.29	-0.46
REF vs. FP Post 6	-1.16	-1.49	0.139	-2.70	0.38
REF vs. FP Post 7	-0.90	-1.10	0.275	-2.51	0.72
REF vs. FP Post 8	-1.13	-1.40	0.163	-2.72	0.46
REF vs. FP Post 9	-0.48	-0.63	0.530	-1.98	1.03
REF vs. 0% Post 1	-3.57	-4.48	<0.0001	-5.14	-1.99
REF vs. 0% Post 2	-3.20	-4.23	<0.0001	-4.70	-1.70
REF vs. 0% Post 3	-3.00	-3.99	0.000	-4.49	-1.52
REF vs. 0% Post 4	-2.38	-3.29	0.001	-3.81	-0.95
REF vs. 0% Post 5	-2.84	-3.86	0.000	-4.30	-1.38
REF vs. 0% Post 6	-2.33	-3.04	0.003	-3.84	-0.82
REF vs. 0% Post 7	-2.78	-3.60	0.000	-4.31	-1.25
REF vs. 0% Post 8	-2.06	-2.62	0.010	-3.61	-0.51
REF vs. 0% Post 9	-1.66	-2.27	0.025	-3.11	-0.21
100% vs. FP Post 1	-0.78	-1.10	0.273	-2.19	0.62
100% vs. FP Post 2	-1.44	-2.09	0.038	-2.79	-0.08
100% vs. FP Post 3	-1.42	-2.16	0.033	-2.73	-0.12
100% vs. FP Post 4	-0.92	-1.37	0.174	-2.25	0.41
100% vs. FP Post 5	-1.74	-2.52	0.013	-3.10	-0.38
100% vs. FP Post 6	-1.88	-2.24	0.027	-3.53	-0.22
100% vs. FP Post 7	-2.03	-2.12	0.036	-3.92	-0.13
100% vs. FP Post 8	-1.54	-1.86	0.064	-3.17	0.09
100% vs. FP Post 9	-0.62	-0.83	0.409	-2.11	0.87
100% vs. 0% Post 1	-2.91	-4.07	<0.0001	-4.33	-1.50
100% vs. 0% Post 2	-2.92	-4.07	<0.0001	-4.33	-1.50
100% vs. 0% Post 3	-2.41	-3.45	0.001	-3.80	-1.03
100% vs. 0% Post 4	-2.23	-3.18	0.002	-3.61	-0.84
100% vs. 0% Post 5	-2.70	-3.81	0.000	-4.11	-1.30
100% vs. 0% Post 6	-3.04	-3.70	0.000	-4.67	-1.42
100% vs. 0% Post 7	-3.91	-4.26	<0.0001	-5.73	-2.10
100% vs. 0% Post 8	-2.47	-3.06	0.003	-4.06	-0.87
100% vs. 0% Post 9	-1.81	-2.49	0.014	-3.24	-0.37
FP vs. 0% Post 1	-2.13	-2.88	0.005	-3.60	-0.67
FP vs. 0% Post 2	-1.48	-2.06	0.041	-2.90	-0.06
FP vs. 0% Post 3	-0.99	-1.40	0.165	-2.39	0.41
FP vs. 0% Post 4	-1.30	-1.80	0.073	-2.73	0.12
FP vs. 0% Post 5	-0.96	-1.33	0.187	-2.40	0.47
FP vs. 0% Post 6	-1.17	-1.52	0.132	-2.69	0.36
FP vs. 0% Post 7	-1.89	-2.37	0.019	-3.46	-0.31
FP vs. 0% Post 8	-0.93	-1.18	0.241	-2.49	0.63
FP vs. 0% Post 9	-1.18	-1.50	0.136	-2.74	0.38

Appendix Table 4-5. Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) values for OLYM-100% listed by location and treatment year. No shading = P >0.05 or |MMTR| <0.5°C, blue shading = MMTR <-0.5°C and P <0.05. MMTR values >0.5°C and P <0.05 are shown in a gradient of light to dark brown shading showing changes of >0.5-1.0°C, >1.0-2.0°C, >2.0-3.0°C, >3.0-4.0°C, and >4.0°C.

Site	Location	Distance	TRYR	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec	
OLYM-100%	T4	15	Pre 1	0.0	-0.1	-0.2	-0.2	-0.3	-0.1	0.2	0.3	0.3	-0.1	0.0	0.0	
			Post 1	0.2	0.1	-0.1	-0.4	0.0	0.6	1.1	0.2	0.0	0.1	0.0	-0.1	
			Post 2	0.5	0.1	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.1	0.2	0.2	0.3	0.0	0.0	0.1	
			Post 3	0.0	0.3	0.5	0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.2	0.1	-0.1	-0.3	
			Post 4	0.3	0.5	0.5	0.1	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.2	0.3	0.0	0.2	0.4	
			Post 5	0.2	0.4	0.5	0.2	0.5	0.6	0.3	0.4	0.4	0.1	0.1	0.0	
			Post 6	0.4	0.4	0.3	0.4	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.2	0.2	
			Post 7			0.3	0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.2	-0.3	0.1	0.1	-0.1	0.0	
			Post 8	0.1	0.3	0.6	0.2	0.1	0.2	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.1	0.3	0.3	
			Post 9			-0.2	0.3	0.2	-0.3	-0.2	-0.1	0.4	-0.1	-0.2		
OLYM-100%	RB3	121	Pre 2	0.2	0.2	0.5	0.0	-0.2	-0.1	0.1	0.2	0.3	-0.1	-0.5	-0.1	
			Pre 1	0.1	0.0	0.1	-0.3	-0.2	-0.2	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.0	
			Post 1	0.6	0.8	0.6	0.4	0.3	0.2	0.2	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.2	0.2	
			Post 2	0.7	0.3	0.6	0.5	0.4	0.3	0.2	0.0	0.2	0.4	0.2	0.2	
			Post 3	0.6	0.7	1.0	0.7	0.4	0.4	0.2	0.3	0.4	0.4	0.3	0.3	
			Post 4	0.6	0.9	0.8	0.8	0.6	0.6	0.5	0.6	0.4	0.3	0.5	0.8	
			Post 5	0.4	0.5	0.5	0.6	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.2	0.2	0.2	
			Post 6	0.8	0.9	0.6	0.5	0.7	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.5	0.6	0.8	0.3	
			Post 7	0.7	0.7	0.9	0.2	0.0	0.1	0.2	0.0	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.5	
			Post 8	0.7	-0.2	0.0	0.0	-0.1	0.0	0.2	0.5	0.7	0.5	0.6	0.6	
Post 9			0.7	0.6	0.5	0.1	-0.4	-0.3	0.0	0.0	0.3					
OLYM-100%	RB2	153	Pre 2	0.2	-0.1	0.4	0.0	0.0	0.2	0.3	0.1	0.1	-0.2	-0.7	0.0	
			Pre 1	0.3	0.5	0.0	0.1	0.3	0.0	-0.1	-0.3	-0.2	-0.2	-0.3	-0.1	
			Post 1			0.2	0.1	0.3	0.0	-0.4	0.1	0.0	0.3			
			Post 2	0.6	0.2	0.6	0.5	0.4	0.3	0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.3	0.1	0.2	
			Post 3	0.2	0.5	0.6	0.2	0.2	-0.1	-0.3	-0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	-0.1	
			Post 4	0.4	0.8	0.7	0.7	0.5	0.3	0.0	0.3	-0.1	0.4	0.4	0.7	
			Post 5	0.5	0.5	0.6	0.6	0.8	0.9	0.7	0.5	0.6	0.5	0.5	0.2	
			Post 6	1.4	1.6	1.2	1.0	0.9	0.8	0.6	0.7	0.7	0.8	1.1	0.6	
			Post 7	1.1	1.0	1.0	1.1						0.4	0.3	0.0	0.3
			Post 8	1.0	0.2	0.0	-0.7	0.3	0.5	0.2	1.0	1.1	0.8	0.9	1.2	
Post 9			0.7	0.3	0.7	0.4	0.6	0.4	0.7	0.2	0.2					
OLYM-100%	RB1	221	Pre 2	0.2	0.2	0.6	0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.2	0.0	0.3	-0.1	-0.4	-0.1	
			Pre 1	0.2	0.2	-0.3	-0.4	0.0	-0.3	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.3	
			Post 1	0.6	0.6	0.7	0.1	0.2	0.5	0.5	0.8	0.1	-0.3	0.0	0.0	
			Post 2	0.6	0.5	0.7	0.4	0.3	0.3	0.6	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.3	0.3	
			Post 3	0.7	1.0	1.1	0.5	0.2	0.0	-0.4			0.5	0.2	0.2	
			Post 4	0.6	0.8	1.2	0.9	0.7	0.6	0.6	0.8	0.6	0.5	0.6	0.7	
			Post 5	0.7	0.6	0.7	0.8	1.3	1.5	0.9	0.8	1.3	1.0	0.9	0.5	
			Post 6	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.0	1.0	1.3	1.2	1.1	0.9	0.7	0.5	
			Post 7	0.9	0.8	0.9	1.0	0.6	0.6	0.8	0.6	0.6	0.5	0.1	0.3	
			Post 8	0.8	0.4	0.5	0.4	0.6	0.5	0.6	0.9	0.5	0.3	0.5	0.4	
Post 9			1.5	0.6	0.8	0.6	0.8	0.6	0.9	0.2	0.1					

Appendix Table 4-5 (continued). Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) values for OLYM-100% listed by location and treatment year. No shading = $P > 0.05$ or $|\text{MMTR}| < 0.5^\circ\text{C}$, blue shading = $\text{MMTR} < -0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$. MMTR values $> 0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$ are shown in a gradient of light to dark brown shading showing changes of $> 0.5\text{--}1.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 1.0\text{--}2.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 2.0\text{--}3.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 3.0\text{--}4.0^\circ\text{C}$, and $> 4.0^\circ\text{C}$.

Site	Location	Distance	TRYR	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec
OLYM-100%	T3	270	Pre 1	0.1	0.2	0.3	0.0	0.1	0.0	0.3	0.2	0.1	-0.2	-0.2	-0.2
			Post 1	0.4	0.3	0.4	0.2	0.5	0.8	0.8	0.4	0.4	0.2	-0.1	0.3
			Post 2			0.4	0.4	0.3	0.5	0.7	0.6	0.6			
			Post 3	0.0	0.4	0.9	0.2	0.3	0.6	0.7	0.7	0.8	-0.1	-0.2	-0.6
			Post 4			1.0	0.8	0.7	0.5	0.9	1.4	0.7	-0.4		
			Post 6				1.0	1.2	1.3	1.4	1.4	0.9	0.6	0.4	
			Post 7	0.5	0.5	0.6	1.1	0.7	0.9	1.3	1.4	0.4	0.1	-0.1	0.1
			Post 8	0.1	0.4	0.8	0.6	0.6	0.7	0.7	0.9	0.4	-0.1	0.1	0.1
			OLYM-100%	LB1	293	Pre 2	0.2	0.2	0.5	0.0	-0.2	-0.1	0.1	0.2	0.3
Pre 1	0.1	0.0				0.1	-0.3	-0.2	-0.2	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.0
Post 1						-0.4	-0.1	0.1	0.6	0.8	0.4	0.2	0.1	0.3	
Post 2	0.6	0.2				0.5	0.1	-0.1	0.1	0.5	0.3	0.6	0.1	0.0	-0.1
Post 3	0.6	0.7				1.0	0.7	0.4	0.4	0.2	0.3	0.4	0.4	0.3	0.3
Post 4	0.6	0.9				0.8	0.8	0.6	0.6	0.5	0.6	0.4	0.3	0.5	0.8
Post 5	0.4	0.5				0.5	0.6	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.2	0.2	0.2
Post 6	0.8	0.9				0.6	0.5	0.7	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.5	0.6	0.8	0.3
Post 7	0.7	0.7				0.9	0.2	0.0	0.1	0.2	0.0	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.5
Post 8	0.6	-0.2				0.1	0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.2	0.5	0.4	0.5	0.4
OLYM-100%	T2	371	Pre 2	0.0	0.0	0.4	-0.2	-0.2	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.1	-0.2	-0.5	0.2
			Pre 1	0.0	0.4	0.1	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.3	0.3	0.1	-0.1	0.0	-0.1
			Post 1	0.3	0.2	0.4	0.2	0.2	0.4	0.5	0.4	0.3	0.2	0.0	-0.1
			Post 2	0.9		0.5	0.3	0.3	0.4	0.6	0.5	0.4	0.2	0.2	0.3
			Post 3	0.2	0.4	0.8	0.4	0.3	0.5	0.4	0.5	0.5	0.3	0.2	-0.1
			Post 4	0.4	0.7	0.6	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.5	0.9	0.5	0.3	0.5	0.7
			Post 5	0.2	0.3	0.5	0.4	0.6	0.8	0.8	0.9	0.7	0.3	0.3	0.0
			Post 6			0.5	0.5	0.8	0.8	0.7	0.5	0.5			
			Post 7	0.4	0.5	0.5	0.6	0.4	0.7	1.2	1.1	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.3
			Post 8	1.3	0.9	0.9	0.2	0.1	0.2	0.2	0.5	0.1	0.3	0.5	0.7
OLYM-100%	T1	452	Pre 2	0.3	0.0	0.6	0.1	-0.1	-0.1	0.2	-0.1	0.0	-0.2	-0.7	0.3
			Pre 1	0.0	0.3	0.0	-0.3	-0.1	-0.2	0.1	0.2	0.0	-0.2	-0.1	-0.3
			Post 1	0.3	0.4	0.4	0.1	0.3	0.5	0.6	0.3	0.3	0.2	0.1	0.0
			Post 2	0.5	0.1	0.6	0.4	0.2	0.4	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.2	0.1	0.0
			Post 3	0.2	0.4	0.8	0.3	0.2	0.4	0.4	0.7	0.7	0.1	0.0	-0.2
			Post 4	0.3	0.6	0.6	0.4	0.4	0.3	0.4	0.8	0.5	0.2	0.4	0.5
			Post 5	0.1	0.4	0.3	0.3	0.9	0.8	0.8	0.8	0.7	0.4	0.4	-0.1
			Post 6	1.1	1.0	0.7	0.7	0.9	1.0	1.0	1.0	0.8	0.7	0.6	0.3
			Post 7	1.2	1.6	1.4	2.1	1.6	1.8	1.3	1.9	1.4	1.2	1.1	1.1
			Post 8	0.3	-0.2	0.3	1.8	1.8	2.1	2.3	2.6	2.0	0.3	0.5	0.4
Post 9			0.6	0.3	0.6	0.3	0.5	0.6	0.7	0.2	0.1				

Appendix Table 4-6. Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) values for WIL1-100% listed by location and treatment year. No shading = $P > 0.05$ or $|\text{MMTR}| < 0.5^\circ\text{C}$, blue shading = $\text{MMTR} < -0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$. MMTR values $> 0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$ are shown in a gradient of light to dark brown shading showing changes of $> 0.5\text{-}1.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 1.0\text{-}2.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 2.0\text{-}3.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 3.0\text{-}4.0^\circ\text{C}$, and $> 4.0^\circ\text{C}$.

Site	Location	Distance	TRYR	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec
WIL1-100%	T4	3	Pre 2	0.2	0.2	0.3	-0.1	-0.6	-0.4	0.8	0.6	-0.1	-0.7	-0.1	0.0
			Pre 1	0.0	0.3	0.0	-0.3	0.5	0.6	1.4	1.8	1.9	0.2	-0.2	0.1
			Post 1	1.1	1.9	1.7	1.3	1.4	2.1	3.6	2.9	2.9	1.1	0.6	0.9
			Post 2	1.0	0.9	1.0	0.9	0.6	0.4	2.2	2.7	2.1	0.9	0.1	0.6
			Post 3	0.7	0.7	0.9	0.7	0.6	0.7	1.7	2.5	2.4	0.6	0.6	0.4
			Post 4	0.8	0.9	0.9	0.9	0.3	0.0	0.2			0.3	0.3	0.6
			Post 5	1.0	1.2	1.2	0.3	0.8	1.2	1.1	1.7	1.1	0.6	0.5	0.5
			Post 6	1.2	1.4	1.3	1.2	0.0					0.6	0.4	0.8
			Post 7	0.9	1.1	1.1	1.0	0.9	1.1	1.8	1.6	1.0	0.3	0.0	0.6
			Post 8			1.6	1.4	1.0	1.0	0.7	1.3	0.3	-0.1	0.3	0.5
			Post 9	0.5	0.9	1.0	0.6	0.5	0.5	1.0	1.6	1.5	0.4	0.3	0.6
WIL1-100%	LB2	9	Pre 2	-0.1	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
			Pre 1	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.2	-0.3	-0.4	-0.3	-0.2	-0.2	0.1	0.1	0.2
			Post 1	0.1	0.3	0.5	0.6	0.7	0.7	0.9	0.8	0.8	0.3	0.0	-0.3
			Post 2	0.2	0.2	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.3	0.6	0.8	0.4	0.3	0.1	0.1
			Post 3	0.3	0.4	0.5	0.5	0.4	0.3	0.5	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4
			Post 4	0.2	0.4	0.5	0.5	0.4	0.2	0.2	0.4	0.6	0.3	0.1	0.2
			Post 5	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.5	0.3	0.0	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	0.2	0.4	0.5
			Post 6	0.4		0.7	0.7	0.4	0.2	0.2	0.3	0.3	0.4	0.4	0.7
			Post 7	0.9	1.0	1.1	0.7	0.5	0.2	0.0	-0.1	0.2	0.2	0.7	0.8
			Post 8			1.1	0.8	0.3	0.2	0.0	-0.2	0.3	0.3	0.4	0.6
			Post 9	0.8	1.0	0.9	0.8	0.4	-0.1	-0.4	-0.5	-0.3	0.2	0.5	0.9
WIL1-100%	LB1	100	Pre 2	-0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.0	-0.1	-0.2	0.1	0.1	-0.2	-0.1	-0.1
			Pre 1	0.1	0.1	0.3	0.2	-0.1	-0.4	-0.7	-0.7	-0.6	-0.1	0.1	0.0
			Post 1	0.2	0.4	0.6	0.4	0.1	-0.2	-0.4	-0.1	0.1	0.0	0.3	0.2
			Post 2			0.5	0.6	0.5	0.2	-0.1	0.0	-0.1			
			Post 3	0.4	0.5	0.5	0.7	0.5	0.1	-0.2	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.5	0.4
			Post 4	0.4	0.6	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.4	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.1	0.4	0.5
			Post 5	0.7	0.8	0.7	0.7	0.6	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.5	0.7
			Post 6	0.7	0.8	0.9	0.9	0.9					0.6	0.5	0.8
			Post 7	0.7	0.9	1.1	1.2	0.9	0.7	0.8	0.9	1.0		0.6	0.6
			Post 8			1.5	1.0	0.6	0.8	0.8	1.0	1.0	0.7	0.5	0.5
			Post 9	0.7	0.8	0.8	1.0	0.7	0.4	0.2	0.3	0.3	0.0	0.3	0.7
WIL1-100%	T3	228	Pre 2	-0.1	0.1	0.3	0.0	0.0	-0.1	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.0	-0.1	-0.1
			Pre 1	0.2	0.2	0.3	0.1	0.2	0.3	1.2	1.2	0.5	0.1	0.0	0.2
			Post 1	0.3	0.4	0.8	0.7	0.9	1.1	1.6	1.4	1.3	0.5	0.0	0.0
			Post 2	0.4	0.4	0.7	0.7	0.6	0.5	1.0	0.9	0.6	0.2	0.1	0.2
			Post 3	0.6	0.5	0.7	0.8	0.8	0.6	0.9	0.9	0.8	0.5	0.5	0.4
			Post 4	0.5	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.3	0.4	0.6	0.4	0.2	0.3	0.4
			Post 5	1.0	1.1	0.9	0.8	0.6	0.4	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.3	0.6	0.9
			Post 6	0.8	0.8	0.9	1.1	0.7	0.4	0.4	0.5	0.5	0.6	0.5	0.8
			Post 7	0.7	0.9	1.0	0.9	0.6	0.3	0.3	0.4	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.6
			Post 8			1.1	0.9	0.4	0.2	0.3	0.3	0.5	0.3	0.4	0.4
			Post 9	0.7	0.9	1.0	0.9	0.6	0.2	0.1	0.1	0.2	0.2	0.5	0.6

Appendix Table 4-6 (continued). Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) values for WIL1-100% listed by location and treatment year. No shading = $P > 0.05$ or $|\text{MMTR}| < 0.5^\circ\text{C}$, blue shading = $\text{MMTR} < -0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$. MMTR values $> 0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$ are shown in a gradient of light to dark brown shading showing changes of $> 0.5\text{-}1.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 1.0\text{-}2.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 2.0\text{-}3.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 3.0\text{-}4.0^\circ\text{C}$, and $> 4.0^\circ\text{C}$.

Site	Location	Distance	TRYR	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec		
WIL1-100%	T2	328	Pre 2	-0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	-0.2	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	
			Pre 1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.1	0.4	0.2	0.3	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.1
			Post 1	0.3	0.5	0.7	0.4	0.5	0.4	0.9	0.8	0.9	0.5	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2
			Post 2	0.5	0.6	0.7	0.7	0.5	0.4	0.8	1.0	0.8	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4
			Post 3	0.6	0.6	0.7	0.8	0.7	0.5	0.7	0.8	0.7	0.7	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.6
			Post 4			0.7	0.6	0.7	0.3	0.3	0.5	0.4	0.3				
			Post 5	0.8	0.9	0.7		0.5	0.3	0.4	0.2	0.2	0.4	0.6	0.8	0.8	0.8
			Post 6			0.8	0.9	0.4	0.2	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.0				
			Post 7	0.8	0.8	1.0	0.7	0.5	0.2	0.0	0.0	0.2	0.3	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.7
			Post 8			1.0	0.7	0.3	0.1	0.0	-0.2	0.1	0.3	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.5
			Post 9	0.8	0.8	0.9	0.8	0.4	0.1	-0.1	-0.2	-0.2	0.1	0.5	0.7		
WIL1-100%	D100	668	Pre 1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	
			Post 1	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.1	0.2	0.2	0.3	0.3	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.2
			Post 2	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.3	0.2	0.1	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4
			Post 3	0.5	0.5	0.6	0.5	0.4	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.1	0.4	0.6	0.5	0.5	0.5
			Post 4	0.3	0.5	0.5		0.2	0.0	0.0	-0.1	-0.2	0.1	0.3	0.5	0.5	0.5
			Post 5	0.6	0.7	0.5	0.3	0.2	0.0	0.0	-0.2	-0.1	0.2	0.4	0.6	0.6	0.6
			Post 6	0.5		0.5	0.5	0.2	0.3	0.5	0.6	0.6	0.4	0.5	0.7	0.7	0.7
			Post 7	0.6	0.6	0.7	0.3	0.2	-0.1	-0.4	-0.4	-0.2	0.2	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.6
			Post 8			0.5	0.4	0.0	-0.2	-0.4	-0.7	-0.2	0.3	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.5
						Post 9	0.7	0.8	0.6	0.6	0.3	-0.1	-0.3	-0.4	-0.4	0.0	0.5

Appendix Table 4-7. Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) values for WIL2-100% listed by location and treatment year. No shading = $P > 0.05$ or $|\text{MMTR}| < 0.5^\circ\text{C}$, blue shading = $\text{MMTR} < -0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$. MMTR values $> 0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$ are shown in a gradient of light to dark brown shading showing changes of $> 0.5\text{--}1.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 1.0\text{--}2.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 2.0\text{--}3.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 3.0\text{--}4.0^\circ\text{C}$, and $> 4.0^\circ\text{C}$.

Site	Location	Distance	TRYR	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec
WIL2-100%	LB2	69	Pre 2	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.2	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.1	0.0
			Pre 1	0.0	0.1	-0.2	-0.2	-0.1	-0.3	-0.4	-0.1	-0.1	-0.2	-0.2	-0.1
			Post 1	0.4	0.6	0.8	0.5	0.2	0.4	0.7	0.6	0.7	0.1	0.1	0.2
			Post 2	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.8	0.6	0.3	0.5	0.6	0.5	0.3	0.3	0.5
			Post 3	0.6	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.4	0.3	0.2	0.4	0.4	0.3	0.4	0.5
			Post 4	0.6	0.7	0.8	0.6	0.3	0.1	0.1	0.3	0.3	0.2	0.4	0.6
			Post 5	0.7	0.8	0.9	0.8	0.4	0.2	0.1	0.3	0.5	0.2		0.5
			Post 6	0.9	1.0	1.0	0.9	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.6	0.7	0.6	0.7	1.0
			Post 7	1.1	1.3	1.4	1.0	0.7	0.5	0.4	0.5	0.4	0.6	0.8	1.0
			Post 8	1.1	1.2	1.3	1.2	0.7	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.7	0.8	1.0	1.2
			Post 9			1.2	0.8	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.7	0.3	0.5		
WIL2-100%	LB3	168	Pre 2	0.1	-0.1	0.2	0.1	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.0	0.0	-0.1	-0.2	0.1
			Pre 1	0.0	0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.1	-0.2	-0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.2	-0.2	-0.1
			Post 1	0.3	0.4	0.6	0.5	0.3	0.5	1.0	1.0	1.1	0.2	0.2	0.1
			Post 2	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.5	0.7	0.4	0.6	0.9	0.5	0.2	0.3	0.4
			Post 3	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.5	0.7	0.6	0.3	0.4	0.2
			Post 4	0.3	0.4	0.5	0.4	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.2	-0.1	0.3	0.5
			Post 5	0.5	0.5	0.6	0.5	0.2	0.2	0.3	0.2	0.2	0.2		
			Post 6	0.6	0.6	0.5	0.6	0.2	0.1	0.2			0.2	0.4	0.8
			Post 7	0.7	0.8	0.8	0.5	0.3	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.3	0.2	0.6	0.7
			Post 8	0.7	0.8	0.8	0.6	0.0	0.0	0.2	0.0	0.2	0.3	0.6	0.8
			Post 9			0.7	0.2	-0.1	-0.1	-0.2	-0.1	-0.2	0.1		
WIL2-100%	LB1	181	Pre 2	-0.2	0.1	0.3		0.0	-0.1	0.2	0.2	0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.0
			Pre 1	-0.1	0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.3	-0.6	0.0	0.0	-0.2	0.0	0.1
			Post 1	0.5	0.7	0.5	0.4	-0.2	-0.1	0.1	0.2	0.3	-0.1	0.2	0.0
			Post 2	0.6	0.3	0.5	0.4	0.2	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.3	0.0	0.2	0.4
			Post 3	0.4	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.4	0.3	0.2	0.5	0.5	0.2	0.5	0.3
			Post 4				0.5	0.3	0.3	0.4	0.6	0.4	0.1	0.5	
			Post 5	0.7	0.7	0.8	0.7		0.4	0.3	0.6	0.6	0.4	0.5	0.3
			Post 6				0.8	0.7	0.5	0.4	0.6	0.5	0.6		
			Post 8	0.0	0.5	0.8	0.6		0.3	0.7	0.6	0.4	0.3	0.4	0.2
			Post 9				0.6	0.6	0.5	0.6	0.7	0.6	-0.2	0.3	
			WIL2-100%	T3	204	Pre 2	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Pre 1	-0.2	0.0				0.0	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1
Post 1	0.2	0.4				0.8	0.8	1.0	1.3	1.7	1.1	1.0	0.4	0.4	0.1
Post 2	0.5	0.6				0.6	0.9	1.2	0.9	1.2	1.1	0.9	0.7	0.6	0.5
Post 3	0.3	0.4				0.4	0.9	1.0	0.9	0.9	0.9	0.5	0.3	0.4	0.3
Post 4	0.3	0.5				0.6	0.7	0.6	0.4	0.5	0.4	0.1	0.2	0.6	0.5
Post 5	0.5	0.6				0.8	0.9	0.6	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.3	0.4	0.5	0.5
Post 6	0.8						1.0	0.6	0.5	0.3	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.7	0.8
Post 7	0.8	0.9				1.1	1.0	0.8	0.9	0.9	0.6	0.6	0.5	0.8	0.8
Post 8	0.7	0.8				0.8	0.9	0.5	0.4	0.6	0.3	0.7	0.9	0.8	0.8
Post 9							1.0	0.7	0.5	0.5	0.4	0.5		0.6	

Appendix Table 4-7 (continued). Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) values for WIL2-100% listed by location and treatment year. No shading = P >0.05 or |MMTR| <0.5°C, blue shading = MMTR <-0.5°C and P <0.05. MMTR values >0.5°C and P <0.05 are shown in a gradient of light to dark brown shading showing changes of >0.5-1.0°C, >1.0-2.0°C, >2.0-3.0°C, >3.0-4.0°C, and >4.0°C.

Site	Location	Distance	TRYR	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec
WIL2-100%	T2	637	Pre 2	0.0	-0.2	0.2	0.0	0.1	0.0	0.1	0.3	0.0	0.0	-0.3	0.0
			Pre 1	0.1	0.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.4	-0.3	0.1	0.0	-0.3	-0.1	0.1
			Post 1	0.3	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.1	0.2	0.7	0.7	0.5	0.0	0.1	0.2
			Post 2	0.4	0.2	0.4	0.4	0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.4	0.5	0.0	0.1	0.3
			Post 3	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.6	0.2	0.1	0.1	0.4	0.4	0.0	0.1	0.1
			Post 4	0.0	0.3	0.4	0.5	0.0	-0.2	0.0	0.4	0.1	-0.2	0.3	0.4
			Post 5	0.5	0.7	0.6	0.5	0.1	0.1	0.2	0.5	0.6	0.1	0.2	0.3
			Post 6				0.5	0.3	0.1	0.4	0.8	0.7	0.5		
			Post 7	0.5	0.5	0.8	0.4	0.3	0.3	0.6	0.7	0.3	0.3	0.2	0.4
			Post 8	0.0	0.3	0.6	0.4	-0.1	0.0	0.5	0.6	0.4	0.2	0.3	0.2
			Post 9				0.3	0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.4	0.4	-0.6	-0.1	
WIL2-100%	T1	775	Pre 2	0.0	0.1	0.3	0.2	-0.1	-0.1	0.3	0.3	0.2	-0.1	-0.3	-0.1
			Pre 1	-0.1	0.3	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	-0.5	-0.3	0.2	0.1	-0.1		
			Post 1	0.4	0.3	0.3	0.2	0.0	0.1	0.4	0.6	0.3	0.0	0.1	0.1
			Post 2	0.6	0.4	0.5	0.3	-0.1	-0.2	0.1	0.3	0.4	0.1	0.2	0.4
			Post 3	0.5	0.6		0.0	-0.1	0.2	0.2	0.7	0.8	0.1	0.0	0.0
			Post 4							-0.1	0.0	0.5	0.6	-0.2	
			Post 5	0.7	0.6	0.7	0.8		0.3	0.2	0.4	0.4	0.1		0.8
			Post 6				0.6	0.3	0.2	0.5	0.8	0.7	0.7		
			Post 7	0.4	0.6	0.7	0.5	0.2	0.4	0.8	0.9	0.5	0.5	0.4	0.2
Post 8	0.2	0.5	0.8	0.3	0.0	0.2	0.5	0.6	0.5	0.4	0.5	0.3			

Appendix Table 4-8. Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) values for WIL3-100% listed by location and treatment year. No shading = $P > 0.05$ or $|\text{MMTR}| < 0.5^\circ\text{C}$, blue shading = $\text{MMTR} < -0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$. MMTR values $> 0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$ are shown in a gradient of light to dark brown shading showing changes of $> 0.5\text{--}1.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 1.0\text{--}2.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 2.0\text{--}3.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 3.0\text{--}4.0^\circ\text{C}$, and $> 4.0^\circ\text{C}$.

Site	Location	Distance	TRYR	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec	
WIL3-100%	T4	7	Pre 2	0.1	0.2	0.2	0.1	0.1	-0.3	-0.2		0.5	-0.3	-0.4	-0.1	
			Pre 1	0.0	0.1	0.0	-0.2	-0.1	-0.6	0.7	0.6	0.2	-0.3	0.0	0.1	
			Post 1	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	-0.3						1.1	0.3	0.0	-0.4
			Post 2	0.3	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.1	0.0	1.3	1.0	0.6	-0.1	-0.2	0.0	
			Post 3	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.7	0.2	0.2	1.3	2.2	1.6	-0.3	0.0	0.2	
			Post 4	0.2	0.4	0.5	0.2	0.0	0.1	0.6	1.1	0.8	0.1	0.0	0.1	
			Post 5	0.5	0.6	0.7	0.8	1.1	0.8	0.5	0.7	0.6	0.3	0.2	0.0	
			Post 6	0.6	0.8	0.5	0.9	-0.3	-3.2			-0.4	0.5	0.3	0.5	
			Post 7	0.5	0.7	0.8	1.5	1.6	1.1		0.3	0.3	-0.3	-0.1	0.3	
			Post 8	0.5	1.0	1.0	0.8		0.4	0.2	-0.1	-0.2	-0.2	0.3	0.4	
			Post 9				0.6	0.7	0.4	0.6	0.8	0.6	0.3	0.5		
WIL3-100%	LB1	77	Pre 2	0.1	0.4	0.0	1.0	1.0				-0.2	0.0	0.1	0.2	
			Pre 1	-0.8	-0.2	-0.1	-0.4	0.1	-0.4				0.0	-0.4	0.3	-0.1
			Post 1	0.1	0.4	0.6	0.8	0.5	0.1	1.1	0.8	0.2	-0.1	0.1	-0.1	
			Post 2	0.7	0.8	0.6	0.5	0.3	0.2	0.2	0.3	-0.5	0.0	0.4	0.0	
			Post 3	0.7	0.6	0.5	0.2	0.0	-0.2	0.1	0.6	0.5	-0.7	0.5	0.9	
			Post 4	0.3	0.5	0.1	0.3	-0.1	-0.3	0.6	1.6	1.4	0.2	0.5	0.2	
			Post 5	0.4	0.7	0.6	0.3	0.6	0.4	1.0	1.2	0.6	0.3	0.7	0.9	
			Post 6	1.2	1.3	0.9	0.8	1.0	1.2	1.5	0.9	0.1	0.0	0.3	1.3	
			Post 7	1.1	1.2	1.2	1.3	1.2	1.5	2.1	1.6	0.5	0.2	0.9	1.5	
			Post 8	1.1	1.2	1.3	1.1	1.1	1.0	1.4	0.5	0.3	0.7	0.5	1.1	
			Post 9	0.5	1.0	0.2	0.2	0.6	0.8	0.7	0.8	0.9	0.5	0.6	0.5	
WIL3-100%	T3	769	Pre 2	0.3	1.0	0.8	0.5	0.3	0.1	0.7		0.2	-0.4	0.1	0.3	
			Pre 1	-0.9	-0.3	-0.5	-0.1	0.0	-0.3	0.1	0.5	0.3	-0.1	0.0	-0.9	
			Post 1	0.4	0.6	0.7	1.2	1.2	1.1	2.5	1.7	1.2	0.1	0.2	-0.1	
			Post 2	1.1	1.5	1.6	0.9	0.4	0.2	1.7	1.4	0.0	0.1	0.4	0.1	
			Post 3	1.1	0.8	0.8	0.7	0.2	0.1	0.7	1.0	0.6	-0.1	0.5	0.8	
			Post 4	0.8	0.9	0.6	0.8	0.5	0.0	0.4	0.1	0.1	0.3	0.7	0.6	
			Post 5	1.0	1.5	1.7	1.1	1.9						0.7	0.8	
			Post 7	1.8	2.1	2.1	1.8	1.5	1.3		-0.7	0.1	0.3	0.8	1.7	
			Post 8	1.4	1.6	1.9	0.8	0.8	0.2	0.5	0.0	-0.1	0.5	0.5	1.0	
			Post 9	0.7	0.7	0.8	0.5	0.6	0.3	0.2	0.5	0.9	0.3	0.6	0.6	
			WIL3-100%	T2	870	Pre 2	0.0	0.3	0.2	0.1	0.0	-0.2	-0.3		0.1	-0.4
Pre 1								-0.1	-0.5	0.2	0.3	0.2				
Post 1	0.4	0.3				0.7	0.9	0.8	0.9	2.3	1.7	1.0	0.0	0.0	0.1	
Post 2	0.6	1.0				1.1	0.6	0.2	0.0	1.2	1.4	0.2	0.0	0.2	0.1	
Post 3	0.6	0.4				0.3	0.3	-0.2	-0.2	0.6	0.9	0.9	0.0	0.3	0.5	
Post 4	0.1	0.1						0.3	-0.1	0.4	0.6	0.4	0.2	0.4	0.1	
Post 5	0.0	0.7				0.8	0.0	0.5	0.5	0.8	1.0	0.6	0.6	0.5	0.5	
Post 6	1.3	1.5				0.8	0.8	0.2	0.3	1.0	1.0	0.4	0.1	0.3	1.1	
Post 7	0.3	0.7				1.1	1.3	1.0	0.3	0.5	0.4	0.2	0.1	0.9	1.5	
Post 8	0.6	0.8				1.0	0.4	0.1	-0.1	0.2	0.0	-0.4	-0.1	1.0	0.4	
Post 9	0.5	0.5				0.3	0.0	-0.1	-0.5	-0.2	0.6	0.3	-0.6	0.2	0.2	

Appendix Table 4-8 (continued). Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) values for WIL3-100% listed by location and treatment year. No shading = $P > 0.05$ or $|\text{MMTR}| < 0.5^\circ\text{C}$, blue shading = $\text{MMTR} < -0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$. MMTR values $> 0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$ are shown in a gradient of light to dark brown shading showing changes of > 0.5 - 1.0°C , > 1.0 - 2.0°C , > 2.0 - 3.0°C , > 3.0 - 4.0°C , and $> 4.0^\circ\text{C}$.

Site	Location	Distance	TRYR	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec
WIL3-100%	T1	971	Pre 2	0.4	0.6	0.5	0.4	0.2	0.0	-0.2		0.2	-0.1	-0.1	0.1
			Pre 1	-0.7	-0.3	-0.4	-0.6	0.1	-0.6	0.1	0.3	0.2	-0.2	0.4	-0.6
			Post 1	0.4	0.5	0.8	1.2	1.0	1.1	2.3	1.6	1.2	0.1	0.2	0.1
			Post 2	0.9	1.0	0.8	0.7	0.1	0.0	0.8	0.9	0.1	0.6	0.4	0.1
			Post 3	1.0	0.7	0.5	0.3	0.1	0.1	1.0		-0.7	-0.5	0.8	0.8
			Post 4					0.1	-0.3	0.6	1.2	1.1	0.3	0.6	
			Post 5	0.7	1.3	1.4	0.5	0.9	0.3	0.7	0.9	0.7	0.9	0.7	0.9
			Post 6	1.7	1.6	1.2	1.1	0.5	0.1	0.6	0.4	0.1	-0.1	0.6	1.1
			Post 7	0.9			0.5	1.1	0.6	0.8	0.2	-0.1	0.1	0.8	1.6
			Post 8	1.1	1.3	1.4	0.5	0.2	-0.1	0.1	-0.4	-0.7	0.1	0.4	0.9
			Post 9	0.6	0.8	0.5	0.2	0.1	-0.3	-0.1	0.9	0.8	0.0	0.6	0.4

Appendix Table 4-9. Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) values for OLYM-FP listed by location and treatment year. No shading = $P > 0.05$ or $|\text{MMTR}| < 0.5^\circ\text{C}$, blue shading = $\text{MMTR} < -0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$. MMTR values $> 0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$ are shown in a gradient of light to dark brown shading showing changes of $> 0.5\text{-}1.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 1.0\text{-}2.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 2.0\text{-}3.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 3.0\text{-}4.0^\circ\text{C}$, and $> 4.0^\circ\text{C}$.

Site	Location	Distance	TRYR	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec	
OLYM-FP	T4	5	Pre 2	0.1	0.0	0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.2	-0.7		1.7	0.3	0.1	0.1	
			Pre 1	0.0	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.2	0.2	-0.2	-0.2	0.0	0.1	0.0	
			Post 1	0.2	0.3	0.5	0.4							0.4	0.0	-0.1
			Post 2	-0.2	-0.2	0.1	-0.1	-0.1	-0.3	-0.4	0.1	0.8	0.4	-0.1	-0.1	
			Post 3	0.4	0.3	0.5	0.8	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.0	0.3	0.4	0.4	0.4	
			Post 4	0.3	0.4	0.4	0.5	0.5	2.2	2.3	2.1		0.3	0.3	0.3	
			Post 5	-0.4		0.5	0.7	0.8	1.0	0.6	0.8	0.5	0.5	0.2	-0.6	
			Post 6	-0.2	0.0		0.7	1.0	1.1	1.9	1.9	0.7	-0.1	0.3	-0.8	
			Post 7	0.5	0.5	0.6	0.8	1.4	1.8				0.7	0.4	0.5	
			Post 9	0.9	1.1	1.1	1.3	1.2						0.6	0.9	
OLYM-FP	T3	46	Pre 2	0.1	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.0		-0.5	0.1	0.0	0.0	
			Pre 1	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.1	
			Post 1	0.6	0.5	0.7	1.1	1.0	1.6	2.8	3.1	3.7	0.6	0.0	-0.1	
			Post 2	0.2	0.5	1.0	1.0	0.9	0.8	1.5	2.5	2.0	0.8	0.2	0.3	
			Post 3	0.5	0.6	0.8	1.2	1.1	1.0	1.4	1.9	1.9	0.7	0.3	0.5	
			Post 4	0.5	0.6	0.8	1.0	0.9	0.8	0.7			0.7	0.5	0.5	
			Post 5	0.7	0.7	0.8	1.0	0.9	0.9	0.9	1.2	1.4	0.8	0.5	0.5	
			Post 6	0.5	0.6	0.8	1.1	0.7	1.0	1.4	2.5	2.4	1.8	0.6	0.5	
			Post 7	0.6	0.7	0.7	1.1	1.1	1.4	1.9			0.9	0.6	0.6	
			Post 8	0.8	1.0	1.3	1.1	1.1	0.6				0.9	1.0	0.8	
Post 9	1.0	1.1	1.2	1.3	1.2	1.1	1.5	1.9		0.5	0.6	0.9				
OLYM-FP	T2	150	Pre 2	0.0	0.0	0.2		0.0	0.0	0.0		0.3	0.4	0.2	0.1	
			Pre 1	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	
			Post 1	0.2	0.6	0.5	1.0	0.7	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.6	0.4	0.1	-0.1	
			Post 2	0.1	0.3	0.6	0.7	0.7	0.6	1.0	1.0	1.1	0.7	0.1	0.2	
			Post 3	0.5	0.6	0.9	1.2	1.1	0.7	0.7	0.8	0.7	0.6	0.3	0.4	
			Post 4	0.6	0.8	1.0	1.2	1.0	0.8	0.7	0.6	0.7	0.6	0.5	0.6	
			Post 5	0.7	0.7	0.9	1.0	0.7	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.5	0.7	0.5	0.5	
			Post 6	0.5	0.6	0.8	0.9	0.6	0.5	0.2	0.3	0.5	0.6	0.4	0.4	
			Post 7	0.6	0.7	0.8	0.9	0.7	0.4	0.2	0.4	0.7	0.6	0.4	0.6	
			Post 8	0.6	0.6	0.8	1.1	0.8	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.8	0.7	0.7	0.6	
Post 9	0.8	1.0	0.9	0.9	0.9	0.9	0.7	0.7	0.4	0.8	0.8	0.8				
OLYM-FP	RB2	214	Pre 2	0.0	0.1	0.2	0.1	0.1	-0.1	0.6		2.1	0.8	0.2	-0.1	
			Pre 1	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.3	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.2	-0.2	0.0	
			Post 1	1.6	0.6	0.3	0.3	-0.1	-0.4	0.1			0.3	0.2	0.8	
			Post 2	0.0	0.2	0.3	0.2	0.1	0.3	0.1	0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.0	0.0	
			Post 3	0.5	0.6	0.7	0.8	0.5	-0.1	-0.2	0.4	0.6	0.2	0.1	0.3	
			Post 4	0.7	0.8	0.8	0.8	0.6	0.3	0.0	0.2	0.3	0.5	0.4	0.7	
			Post 5	0.4	0.4	0.6	0.4	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.6	0.7	0.4	0.4	0.5	
			Post 6	0.5	0.5	0.7	0.6	0.3	0.4	0.3		1.0	0.8	0.5	0.4	
			Post 8	0.6	0.6	0.7	0.6	0.5	0.5	0.2			0.8	0.6	0.6	
			Post 9	0.8	0.7	0.5	0.2	0.5	0.6	0.7			0.7	0.7	0.7	

Appendix Table 4-9 (continued). Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) values for OLYM-FP listed by location and treatment year. No shading = P >0.05 or |MMTR| <0.5°C, blue shading = MMTR <-0.5°C and P <0.05. MMTR values >0.5°C and P <0.05 are shown in a gradient of light to dark brown shading showing changes of >0.5-1.0°C, >1.0-2.0°C, >2.0-3.0°C, >3.0-4.0°C, and >4.0°C.

Site	Location	Distance	TRYR	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec	
OLYM-FP	LB1	245	Pre 2	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1		0.1	-0.2	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	0.2	0.2	0.0	
			Pre 1	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.2							
			Post 1	0.0		-0.2	0.7	0.2						0.5	0.4	-0.1
			Post 2	0.3	0.4	0.7	0.6	0.4	0.3	0.2	0.2	0.4	0.7	0.5	0.4	
			Post 3	0.3	0.4	0.5	1.0	0.6	0.5	0.7	0.1	0.2	0.7	0.4	0.4	
			Post 4	0.8	0.7	0.7	1.0	0.8	0.5	0.4	0.2	0.4	0.5	0.7	0.8	
			Post 5	0.7	0.6	0.7	0.8	0.6	0.7	0.4	0.3	0.4	1.0	0.7	0.6	
			Post 6	0.6	0.4	0.8	1.0	0.5	0.5	0.3	0.4	0.7	0.9	0.7	0.5	
			Post 7	0.7	0.8	0.9	1.0	0.5	0.3	0.1	0.3	0.8	0.8	0.7	0.7	
			Post 8	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.0	-0.2	-0.3	-0.5	-0.1	0.3	0.7	0.8	0.6	
			Post 9	0.7	0.9	0.8	0.9	0.7	0.5	0.3	0.0	-0.1	0.8	0.7	0.7	
OLYM-FP	T1	248	Pre 2	0.0	0.1	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.0	0.1		0.1	0.3	-0.1	0.0	
			Pre 1	-0.2	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	-0.2	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.1
			Post 1	0.2	0.4	0.5	0.9	0.4	0.5	0.5	0.3	0.4	0.3	0.1	-0.1	
			Post 2				0.7	0.5	0.3	0.5	0.5	0.4	0.2	-0.2		
			Post 3	0.3	0.4	0.6	0.8	0.6	0.4	0.5	0.6	0.6	0.3	0.1	0.3	
			Post 4	0.3	0.5	0.5	0.7	0.5	0.2	0.1	0.2	0.3	0.3	0.2	0.2	
			Post 5	0.4	0.5	0.8	0.8	0.7	0.5	0.4	0.5	0.5	0.4	0.3	0.4	
			Post 6	0.4	0.5	0.7	0.9	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.6	0.6	0.3	0.3	
			Post 7	0.7	0.9	0.9	1.2	1.0	0.9	0.9	0.8	0.7	0.6	0.4	0.5	
			Post 8	0.6	0.8	0.9	1.1	1.0	0.8	0.6	0.6	0.8	0.7	0.6	0.5	
			Post 9	0.7	0.7	0.6	0.6	0.7	0.9	1.0	0.7	0.6	0.7	0.7	0.6	
OLYM-FP	RB1	313	Pre 2	0.4	0.5	0.6	0.1	0.0	-0.2	0.5		1.7	0.3	0.1	0.0	
			Pre 1	-0.1	-0.2	-0.4	-0.4			-0.1	0.1	-0.1	-0.1	-0.2	-0.1	
			Post 1				1.0	0.6		0.3	0.6	0.6	0.2			
			Post 2	0.9	0.9	1.0	0.6	0.4	1.3	1.6	1.9	1.2	0.6	0.5	0.4	
			Post 3				0.3	0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.1	0.3	0.2	0.1		
			Post 4	1.0	1.0	0.9	1.0	0.8	0.7	0.9	0.5	0.4	0.3	0.1	1.0	
			Post 5	0.9	1.0	0.9	0.4	0.7	0.6	0.5	0.7	0.8	0.5	0.8	0.8	
			Post 6	0.9	1.0	1.1	1.1	0.9	1.0	1.2	1.2	1.1	0.7	0.6	0.8	
			Post 7	1.2	1.2	1.3	1.2	0.8	0.6			1.1	0.9	1.3	0.7	
			Post 8	0.9	0.8	0.9	0.9	1.1	1.1	0.7	1.1	1.0	0.8	0.6	0.9	
			Post 9	0.8	0.4	0.6	0.7	1.0	0.8	0.9	1.1		0.4	0.6	0.5	
OLYM-FP	D100	369	Pre 1	0.2	0.1	0.1	0.0			-0.7	-0.3	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.3	
			Post 1				1.0	0.9	1.4	1.5	2.5	1.8	0.6			
			Post 2	0.4	0.7	0.9	0.9	0.8	0.7	1.3	1.3	0.9	0.4	0.1	0.0	
			Post 3	0.4	0.8	0.7	0.9	0.8	0.8	1.2	1.3	1.2	0.4	0.1	0.2	
			Post 4	0.5	0.8	0.9	1.1	1.0	0.7	0.9	1.4	1.3	0.5	0.1	0.3	
			Post 5	0.5	0.6	1.0	1.1	1.1	1.2	1.3	1.6	1.4	0.5	0.3	0.3	

Appendix Table 4-10. Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) values for WIL1-FP listed by location and treatment year. No shading = $P > 0.05$ or $|\text{MMTR}| < 0.5^\circ\text{C}$, blue shading = $\text{MMTR} < -0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$. MMTR values $> 0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$ are shown in a gradient of light to dark brown shading showing changes of $> 0.5\text{--}1.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 1.0\text{--}2.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 2.0\text{--}3.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 3.0\text{--}4.0^\circ\text{C}$, and $> 4.0^\circ\text{C}$.

Site	Location	Distance	TRYR	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec	
WIL1-FP	T3	157	Pre 2	-0.1	-0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.1	0.2	0.0	
			Pre 1	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.1
			Post 1	0.3	0.5	0.7	0.7	0.9	1.0	1.5	1.1	1.1	0.6	0.5	0.3	
			Post 2	0.4	0.5	0.8	0.8	1.0	0.8	1.1	1.0	0.7	0.8	0.6	0.5	
			Post 3	0.3		0.5	1.0	1.0	0.7	0.8	0.8	0.5	0.4	0.5	0.3	
			Post 4	0.3	0.4	0.5	0.8	0.8	0.5	0.4	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.5	0.5	
			Post 5	0.6	0.8	0.7	0.8	1.0	0.7	0.8	0.6	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.6	
			Post 6	0.8	0.9	0.9	1.3	1.0	0.9	0.9	0.9	0.7	0.8	0.8	1.0	
			Post 7	0.8	0.9	1.0	1.3	1.2	1.1	1.1	0.9	0.9	0.7	1.0	0.9	
			Post 8	0.9	1.0	1.0	1.0	0.9	1.0	1.0	1.0	1.2	1.0	1.0	1.0	
			Post 9			0.8	1.0	1.0	0.8	0.8	0.7	0.6	0.4	0.6		
WIL1-FP	T2	257	Pre 2	-0.1	-0.1	0.1	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.2	-0.1	-0.1	-0.2	0.1	0.0	
			Pre 1	0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.0	0.2	
			Post 1	-0.1	0.0	0.2	0.6	0.6	0.6	1.2	1.2	1.5	0.5	0.3	0.1	
			Post 2	0.2	0.3	0.5	0.5	0.7	0.6	0.9	1.0	0.5	0.3	0.5	0.4	
			Post 3			0.3	0.8	0.8	0.6	0.8	0.8	0.4	0.3	0.3		
			Post 4	0.1	0.2	0.3	0.5	0.6	0.3	0.3	0.4	0.3	0.1	0.3	0.4	
			Post 5	0.3	0.4	0.4	0.6	0.6	0.5	0.7	0.3	0.1	0.2	0.3	0.5	
			Post 6	0.3	0.3	0.5	0.6	0.5	0.4	0.3	0.3	0.1	0.1	0.3	0.6	
			Post 7	0.5	0.5	0.6	0.9	0.7	0.5	0.4	0.3	0.3	0.1	0.6	0.6	
			Post 8	0.5	0.6	0.7	0.9	0.4	0.3	0.4	0.3	0.4	0.4	0.5	0.7	
			Post 9			0.5	0.8	0.5	0.2	0.1	-0.1	-0.3	-0.2	0.3		
WIL1-FP	T1	356	Pre 2	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.0	-0.1	-0.3	-0.3	-0.1	0.1	0.0	-0.1	
			Pre 1	0.1	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	0.1	0.1	0.2	0.2	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	
			Post 1	-0.1	0.1	0.2	0.7	0.9	1.1	1.8	1.8	2.1	0.6	0.3	0.0	
			Post 2	0.2		0.4	0.4	0.8	0.9	0.9	1.3	0.7	0.7	0.5	0.3	
			Post 3	0.2	0.3	0.3	0.8	1.0	0.9	1.1	1.3	0.9	0.5	0.5	0.3	
			Post 4	-0.1	0.1	0.1		0.7	0.8	0.9	0.9	0.7	0.3	0.3	0.3	
			Post 5	0.2	0.4	0.5	0.5	0.8	0.8	1.0	0.9	0.8	0.3	0.2	0.2	
			Post 6	0.5		0.5	0.8	0.8	1.1	1.0	1.4	1.4	0.9	0.6	0.6	
			Post 7	0.5	0.6	0.5	1.2	1.4	1.9	2.1	1.7	1.5	1.0	0.8	0.5	
			Post 8	0.5	0.7	0.7	1.1	1.1	1.3	1.5	1.9	1.5	0.9	0.7	0.7	
			Post 9			0.7	0.9	1.0	1.1	1.4	1.5	1.3	0.4	0.4		
WIL1-FP	D100	469	Pre 2				0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.1			
			Pre 1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.1	0.1	
			Post 1	0.1	0.1	0.3	0.3	0.4	0.3	0.4	0.5	0.4	0.2	0.2	0.0	
			Post 2	0.3	0.4	0.4	0.5	0.7	0.6	0.8	0.7	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.3	
			Post 3	0.3	0.3	0.4	0.6	0.6	0.5	0.6	0.5	0.3	0.3	0.4	0.1	
			Post 5	0.2	0.4	0.4	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.4	0.3	0.1	0.2	0.2	
			Post 6	0.4		0.5	0.8	0.6	0.6	0.5	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.6	
			Post 7	0.5	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.8	0.6	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.6	0.6	
			Post 8	0.7	0.8	0.9	0.9	0.7	0.7	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.7	0.7	0.8	
			Post 9			0.8	1.0	0.9	0.8	0.8	0.6	0.4	0.2	0.5		

Appendix Table 4-11. Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) values for WIL2-FP listed by location and treatment year. No shading = $P > 0.05$ or $|\text{MMTR}| < 0.5^\circ\text{C}$, blue shading = $\text{MMTR} < -0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$. MMTR values $> 0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$ are shown in a gradient of light to dark brown shading showing changes of $> 0.5\text{--}1.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 1.0\text{--}2.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 2.0\text{--}3.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 3.0\text{--}4.0^\circ\text{C}$, and $> 4.0^\circ\text{C}$.

Site	Location	Distance	TRYR	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec	
WIL2-FP	T3	76	Pre 9	0.0	0.4	0.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.2	0.6	0.1	-0.2	-0.1	
			Pre 8	0.0	0.0	-0.1	-0.3	-0.3	-0.5	0.3	0.3	0.1	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.1
			Pre 7	-0.1	-0.2	-0.1	-0.2	-0.3	-0.2	-0.4	0.1	0.1	0.1	-0.1	-0.1	0.0
			Pre 6	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.0	-0.1	-0.3	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	-0.2	-0.2	-0.1
			Pre 5	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.0	-0.1	-0.2	-0.2	0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.1	0.0	0.1
			Pre 4	0.2	0.2	0.1	0.0	-0.1	-0.3	-0.3	-0.1	0.2	-0.1	0.2	0.1	0.1
			Pre 3	0.1	0.2	0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.2	-0.3	0.1	0.3	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0
			Pre 2	0.4	0.6	0.4	0.3	0.1	0.1	0.2	0.3	0.1	0.1	0.2	0.3	0.3
			Pre 1	0.7	0.7	0.6	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.6	0.8	0.9	0.5	0.4	0.6	0.6
			Post 1	0.3	0.3	0.5	0.4	0.7	0.6	1.2	1.5	1.0	0.2	0.2	0.3	0.3
			WIL2-FP	T1	602	Pre 9	0.3	0.3	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.2	0.2	0.1	0.1
Pre 8	-0.2	0.0				0.0	-0.1	-0.4	-0.4	0.2	0.1	0.1	-0.2	-0.2	-0.1	
Pre 7	0.0									0.2	-0.2	0.0	-0.1	-0.3	-0.3	-0.2
Pre 6	0.3	0.1				0.2	0.1	-0.1	0.1	0.1	0.3	0.3	0.2	0.2	0.3	
Pre 5	-0.2	0.3				0.0	-0.4	-0.7	-0.4	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	-0.2	-0.2	-0.1	
Pre 4	-0.2	0.1						-0.6	-0.7	-0.2	-0.1	-0.3	-0.3	-0.4	-0.3	
Pre 3	-0.1	0.4				0.3	0.3	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.0	-0.2	-0.2	-0.1	
Pre 2	0.5	0.1				0.2	0.3	0.4	0.8	0.4	0.3	0.1	-0.2	-0.1	0.5	
Pre 1							0.5	0.5	0.5	1.1		0.8	1.0	1.2	0.5	
Post 1	1.0	0.9				0.9	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.7	0.8	0.6	0.5	0.5	0.5	

Appendix Table 4-12. Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) values for CASC-FP listed by location and treatment year. No shading = $P > 0.05$ or $|\text{MMTR}| < 0.5^\circ\text{C}$, blue shading = $\text{MMTR} < -0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$. MMTR values $> 0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$ are shown in a gradient of light to dark brown shading showing changes of $> 0.5\text{--}1.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 1.0\text{--}2.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 2.0\text{--}3.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 3.0\text{--}4.0^\circ\text{C}$, and $> 4.0^\circ\text{C}$.

Site	Location	Distance	TRYR	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec	
CASC-FP	T4	0	Pre 2	-0.1	0.1	0.2	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.2	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	-0.2	
			Pre 1	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.1	0.0	-0.3	-0.1	-0.4	-0.2		-0.1	0.0	
			Post 1	-0.2	-0.1	-0.2	-0.1	-0.4	-0.1	0.1	0.0	0.2	-0.2	-0.4	-0.5	
			Post 2	0.2	0.4	0.2	0.1	0.1	-0.2	0.3	0.6	0.3	-0.2	-0.1	0.1	
			Post 3	0.3	0.2	0.4	0.3	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.1	
			Post 4	0.0	0.2	0.2	0.3	-0.2	-0.4	-0.4	-0.2	0.1	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	
			Post 5	-0.2	-0.2	0.2	0.3	0.4	-0.1	-0.1	0.3	0.1	-0.2	-0.3	-0.2	
			Post 6	0.2	0.3	0.4	0.6	0.4	0.7	0.3	0.1	0.3	0.3	0.1	0.1	
			Post 7	0.5	0.7	0.7	0.6	0.6	0.7	0.9	0.8	0.8	0.8	0.4	0.6	
			Post 8	0.8	0.4	0.6	0.6	0.7	0.8	0.8	1.5		1.0	0.7	0.9	
CASC-FP	LB1	249	Pre 2	-0.1	-0.2	0.4	0.1	0.2					0.2	0.0	-0.3	
			Pre 1	0.1	-0.2	-0.1	-0.4	-0.1	-0.4	-0.2				0.0	0.2	
			Post 1	0.6	0.8	0.0	1.0	1.3	1.3					0.2	0.3	-0.1
			Post 2	1.2	1.3	1.1				-0.3	0.0	-0.7	2.0	1.5	0.7	1.0
			Post 3	0.4	0.6	0.7	1.0	1.0	0.7					1.0	0.8	0.0
			Post 4	0.2	0.7	0.9	1.7	1.5	1.3	2.5	4.0			0.5	0.7	0.4
			Post 5	0.3	0.3	1.0	1.4	2.1	2.6	3.4	4.5	4.3		1.3	0.1	0.0
			Post 6	0.6	1.0	1.3	1.5	1.2	1.6	2.4	2.7			0.6	0.5	0.5
			Post 7	1.1	1.2	1.2	1.5	1.4	1.0					-0.1	0.1	0.9
			Post 8	1.7	0.7	0.9	-1.1	-2.0						0.8	1.1	1.5
CASC-FP	T3	331	Pre 2	-0.3	0.6	0.6	0.3	0.5	0.5				0.3	-0.3	-0.4	
			Pre 1	0.8	0.1	0.0	0.1	0.7	-0.3	0.0				-0.9	0.4	
			Post 1			0.2	1.1	0.6	0.3	1.3						
			Post 2	0.8	0.6	1.0				-0.4	0.4	1.3	0.1	0.5	0.5	0.9
			Post 3	0.5	0.5	0.9	0.9	0.2	-0.1	0.7	1.2			0.5	1.1	0.4
			Post 4	0.5	0.6	0.9	1.2	0.1	-0.2	0.1	1.3	2.1	0.3	0.7	0.8	
			Post 5	0.2	0.0	0.9	0.4	0.2	0.0	0.6	2.2	1.7	0.8	0.2	0.2	
			Post 6	0.3	0.2	0.3	0.3	-0.3	-0.9	-1.8			1.2	0.4	0.6	
			Post 7	0.8	0.9	0.4	0.0	-0.2	-0.3				-0.9	0.2	0.7	
			Post 8	0.3	0.6	0.7	0.1	-0.4	-0.6	0.1	1.4	1.0	0.1	0.4	0.5	
CASC-FP	T2	431	Pre 2		-0.3	0.0	-0.2	-0.3	-0.4	-0.6	-0.4	-0.2		-0.2	-0.3	
			Pre 1	-0.4			0.1	0.6	0.0	0.3	0.6	0.7	0.5	0.1		
			Post 1	-0.2	0.1	-0.3	0.3	0.1	-0.2	-0.4	-0.2	0.2	0.6	0.2	-0.5	
			Post 2	-0.2	-0.2	0.1	0.4	0.3	0.2	0.7	1.0	0.9	0.5	0.1	0.1	
			Post 3			0.4	0.6	0.4	0.3	0.5	0.5	0.4	0.6	0.4	-0.3	
			Post 4	-0.5	-0.2	0.2		0.3	0.2	0.1	0.0	0.3	0.4	0.3	-0.1	
			Post 5	-0.4	-0.5	0.3	0.2	0.3	0.1	-0.1	-0.1	0.3	0.5	0.0	-0.4	
			Post 6	-0.1	0.0	0.2	0.5	0.3	0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.1	0.5	0.2	0.0	
			Post 7			0.4	0.4	0.1	-0.1							
			Post 8	0.0	0.0	0.3				-0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.4	0.4	0.5	0.4
Post 9			0.7	0.9	0.8	0.4	0.2	0.7	0.9	0.9						

Appendix Table 4-12 (continued). Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) values for CASC-FP listed by location and treatment year. No shading = $P > 0.05$ or $|\text{MMTR}| < 0.5^\circ\text{C}$, blue shading = $\text{MMTR} < -0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$. MMTR values $> 0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$ are shown in a gradient of light to dark brown shading showing changes of $> 0.5\text{--}1.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 1.0\text{--}2.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 2.0\text{--}3.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 3.0\text{--}4.0^\circ\text{C}$, and $> 4.0^\circ\text{C}$.

Site	Location	Distance	TRYR	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec
CASC-FP	T1	528	Pre 2	-0.3	0.0	0.4	0.1	-0.2	-0.4	-0.3	-0.2	0.0	0.3	0.0	-0.1
			Pre 1	-0.2	-0.2	-0.1	0.2	0.7	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.3	0.2	-0.2	0.0
			Post 1	-0.1	0.3	-0.1	0.6	0.3	-0.2	-0.4	-0.1	0.7	0.5	0.2	-0.5
			Post 2	0.3		0.2	0.5		0.0	-0.1	0.2	0.4	0.5	0.1	0.2
			Post 3			0.8	0.9	0.6	0.2	0.1					
			Post 4	-0.2	0.2	0.7	0.4	0.6	0.3	0.0	0.1	0.6	0.5	0.4	0.1
			Post 5	-0.2	-0.2	0.8	0.7	0.5	0.2	-0.1	0.2	0.3	0.6	0.0	-0.4
			Post 6	0.1	0.3	0.6	0.7	0.4	0.0	-0.2	0.1	0.4	0.7	0.2	0.1
			Post 7	0.6	0.8	0.7	0.5	0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.1	0.7	0.5	0.2	0.6
			Post 8	-0.2	0.3	0.8	0.8		-0.1	-0.1	0.2	0.7	0.5	0.4	0.0
			Post 9			1.1	1.3	0.8	0.3	0.0	0.1	0.4	0.7		

Appendix Table 4-13. Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) values for OLYM-0% listed by location and treatment year. No shading = P >0.05 or |MMTR| <0.5°C, blue shading = MMTR <-0.5°C and P <0.05. MMTR values >0.5°C and P <0.05 are shown in a gradient of light to dark brown shading showing changes of >0.5-1.0°C, >1.0-2.0°C, >2.0-3.0°C, >3.0-4.0°C, and >4.0°C.

Site	Location	Distance	TRYR	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec
OLYM-0%	T4	1	Pre 2	0.0	-0.1	-0.2	0.0	0.2	0.1	1.5	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	0.1	-0.1
			Pre 1	0.3	0.1	0.2	0.6	-0.2	-0.4	0.6	0.4	-0.4	-0.6	-0.5	0.3
			Post 1	0.7	1.0	1.1	1.3	1.4	1.7	2.5	2.1	0.3	0.3	0.5	0.1
			Post 2	0.5	0.5	0.6	1.1	0.7	0.8	0.9	1.0	1.0	0.8	0.6	0.6
			Post 3	0.6	0.6	0.5	0.7	0.6	0.7	0.6	0.6	1.0	0.8	0.6	0.4
			Post 4	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.8	0.7	0.8	1.2	1.0	0.7	0.8	0.9	0.8
			Post 5	0.7	0.7	0.7	0.8	0.7	0.8	1.2	1.0	0.7	0.8	0.9	0.8
			Post 6	0.8	0.7	1.0	1.1	1.2	1.7	2.8	2.2	1.7	0.8	0.8	0.7
			Post 8	1.1	0.9	0.9	0.8	0.5	0.5				1.1	1.1	1.1
			OLYM-0%	RB1	31	Pre 2	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	0.3	0.1	-0.3	-0.4	0.1	0.4
Pre 1	0.1						0.8	0.1	-0.3	-0.3	-0.2	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1
Post 1	0.1	0.0				0.4	0.7	0.5	0.8	1.6	1.4	-0.4	0.4	0.3	0.1
Post 2							1.3	0.7	0.3	-0.2	0.3	1.1			
Post 3	0.6	0.5				0.7	0.6	0.5	0.6	0.8	1.0	0.6	0.6	0.9	0.8
Post 4	0.7	0.5				0.7	0.6	0.4	0.5	1.1	1.8	1.8	1.2	0.8	0.8
Post 5	0.7	0.8				1.0	1.3	0.8	0.8	1.5	2.1	1.3	0.7	0.4	0.8
Post 6	1.3	1.3				1.9	2.5	2.6	1.8		0.7	1.1	1.3	1.1	1.2
Post 7	0.7	0.8				0.8	0.8					0.7	0.4	0.5	0.6
Post 8										0.7	0.8	1.1			
OLYM-0%	T3	114	Pre 2	-0.1	-0.1	-0.2	-0.1	0.0	-0.5	-0.3	-0.9	-0.6	-0.7	-0.5	-0.3
			Pre 1	0.2	0.3	0.2	0.0	-0.4	-0.7	-1.0	-0.8	-0.8	-0.6	-0.4	-0.1
			Post 1	0.2	0.6	0.8	1.0	0.8	0.5	0.7	0.4	-0.6	-0.4	-0.5	-0.1
			Post 2	0.3	0.6	0.6	1.1	0.8	-0.2	-0.5	-0.3	-0.3	-0.1	-0.2	-0.1
			Post 3	0.3	0.4	0.5	0.5	0.3	-0.2	-0.2	0.3	0.1	-0.3	-0.1	0.1
			Post 5	0.4	0.5	0.7	0.8	0.6	0.1	-0.3	-0.7	-0.6	-0.2	-0.1	0.2
			Post 6	0.7	0.9	1.1	1.1	1.4			-0.8	-0.5	-0.3	-0.1	0.2
OLYM-0%	T2	242	Pre 2	-0.2	-0.2	0.0	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.3	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	-0.2
			Pre 1	-0.3	-0.2	-0.2	-0.2	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	0.8	0.4	-0.1	-0.3	-0.3
			Post 1	0.2	0.6	0.9	1.2	1.2	1.3	1.1	0.9	0.4	0.1	0.0	-0.1
			Post 2	0.3	0.5	0.7	1.1	1.0	0.9	1.0	0.8	0.5	0.6	0.4	0.2
			Post 3	0.4	0.5	0.6	0.9	0.9	0.8	1.1		1.0	0.7	0.4	0.3
			Post 5	0.7	0.8	1.3	1.4	1.4			0.3	0.3	0.7	0.5	
			Post 7	0.9	1.2	1.2	1.4	1.1	1.0	0.9	0.8		0.9	1.0	0.8
OLYM-0%	T1	319	Pre 2	-0.2	-0.3	-0.3	-0.2	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.2	0.1	0.0
			Pre 1				0.2	0.1	-0.1	-0.2	-0.3	0.0			
			Post 1	0.0	0.1	0.5	0.7	0.9	1.0	1.4	1.0	0.3	0.4	0.1	0.0
			Post 2	0.2		0.4	0.8	0.8	0.7	0.8	0.8	1.0	0.9	0.5	0.3
			Post 3	0.2	0.2	0.3	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.4	0.5	0.4	0.7	0.5	0.4
			Post 4	0.4	0.3	0.4	0.7	0.6	0.7	0.7	0.5	0.3	0.4	0.5	0.4
			Post 5	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.7	0.5	0.4	0.3	0.4	0.4	0.7	0.6	0.6
			Post 6	0.8	0.8	0.8	0.2	0.3	0.4	0.2	0.3	0.6	0.6	0.8	0.8
			Post 7	0.8	0.8	0.7	1.1	0.8	0.7	0.4	0.4	0.7	0.8	0.9	0.8
Post 8	0.6	0.5	0.3	0.1	0.2	0.6	0.6	0.5	0.7	0.8	0.8	0.7			

Appendix Table 4-13 (continued). Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) values for OLYM-0% listed by location and treatment year. No shading = $P > 0.05$ or $|\text{MMTR}| < 0.5^\circ\text{C}$, blue shading = $\text{MMTR} < -0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$. MMTR values $> 0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$ are shown in a gradient of light to dark brown shading showing changes of $> 0.5\text{-}1.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 1.0\text{-}2.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 2.0\text{-}3.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 3.0\text{-}4.0^\circ\text{C}$, and $> 4.0^\circ\text{C}$.

Site	Location	Distance	TRYR	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec	
OLYM-0%	D100	423	Pre 2	-0.1	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.0	-0.2	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.2	
			Pre 1				-0.3	0.1	-0.1	-0.2	0.0	0.1				
			Post 1	0.2	0.5	0.7	0.7	0.8	0.8	0.9	0.6	0.5	0.2	0.0	0.0	
			Post 2	0.2	0.5	0.6	0.7	0.6	0.4	0.2	0.0	0.6	0.4	0.2	0.1	
			Post 3	0.3	0.4	0.6	0.7	0.6	0.4	0.3	0.2	0.2	0.3	0.2	0.2	
			Post 4	0.3	0.5	0.6	0.7	0.6	0.6	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.2	0.2	0.2	
			Post 5	0.4	0.5	0.8	1.0	0.8	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.3	0.3	0.3	
			Post 6	0.7	1.0	1.0	1.1	0.9	0.7		0.8	0.9	0.6	0.4	0.4	
			Post 7	0.7	0.9	1.1	1.2	0.9	0.7	0.5	0.7	0.5	0.6	0.6	0.5	
			Post 8	0.5	0.7	0.9	0.9	1.0	1.0	1.1	1.3	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.6	

Appendix Table 4-14. Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) values for WIL1-0% listed by location and treatment year. No shading = $P > 0.05$ or $|\text{MMTR}| < 0.5^\circ\text{C}$, blue shading = $\text{MMTR} < -0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$. MMTR values $> 0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$ are shown in a gradient of light to dark brown shading showing changes of $> 0.5\text{--}1.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 1.0\text{--}2.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 2.0\text{--}3.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 3.0\text{--}4.0^\circ\text{C}$, and $> 4.0^\circ\text{C}$.

Site	Location	Distance	TRYR	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec	
WIL1-0%	T4	2	Pre 2	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.3		0.3	0.1	0.2			0.1	0.1	
			Pre 1	0.1	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	-0.3	-0.3	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	-0.2	0.0
			Post 1	0.2	0.8	1.1	1.1	1.2	1.2	1.5	1.0	0.6	-0.1	0.1	-0.1	
			Post 2	0.4	0.5	0.5	0.0	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.1	0.2	0.2	0.3	0.4	
			Post 3		0.0	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	-0.3	0.1	0.4	-0.8	-1.0	-1.7	-2.1	
			Post 4	-0.2				0.6	0.5	0.4	0.3	0.1	0.0	-0.3	-0.1	
			Post 5	0.2	0.0	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	0.2	0.1	0.0	0.2	0.1	
			Post 6	0.2	0.3	0.5	0.5	0.3	1.2	1.0	1.6	1.4	1.1		0.1	
			Post 7	-0.2	0.3	0.5	0.7	1.0	1.1	1.5	1.8					-0.5
			Post 8	0.3	0.0	0.2	0.1	0.6	0.7	0.7	0.8	-0.4	-0.1	0.3	0.4	
			Post 9		0.0	0.1	0.1	0.3	0.2	0.2	0.4	0.6				
WIL1-0%	LB2	25	Pre 1	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.2	-0.1	0.0	0.1	0.2	-0.3	
			Post 1	0.1	-0.2	0.0							0.4	0.1	0.3	-0.1
			Post 2	0.3	0.3	0.3	-0.2	-0.2	-0.5	-0.6	-0.3	-0.1	0.1	0.3	0.3	
			Post 3	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.8	1.4	1.7	1.5	0.2	0.1	0.0	
			Post 4	-0.1	0.2	-0.1	-0.1	-0.5	-0.6	-0.6	-0.3	-0.4	-0.1	0.3	0.3	
			Post 5	0.1	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	-0.2	0.4	0.3	0.1	-0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	
			Post 6	0.7	0.3	0.3	0.2	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.2	0.3	0.5	0.8	0.9	
			Post 7	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.3	0.3	0.5	0.4	0.6	0.5	1.0	1.0	0.5	
			Post 8		0.6	0.6	0.6	0.6	1.0	0.7			2.1	1.3		
WIL1-0%	LB1	106	Pre 2	0.0	0.1	0.4	-0.2		0.0	0.1	0.0	0.3	-0.1	-0.2	-0.1	
			Pre 1	0.1	0.2	-0.1	-0.2	-0.3	-0.2	0.2	0.1	0.1	0.1	-0.1	-0.3	0.1
			Post 1	0.7	0.8	1.2	1.3	1.5	1.5	1.2	0.8	1.1	0.8	0.7	0.3	
			Post 2	0.8	1.0	1.4	1.1	1.4	1.1	1.7	1.7	1.1	0.3	0.5	0.6	
			Post 3	0.7	0.8	1.0	1.2	1.2	1.3	1.8	1.8	1.3	0.4	0.6	0.4	
			Post 4	0.6	0.8	0.8	1.1	1.0	0.8	0.8	1.0	0.6	0.1	0.5	0.8	
			Post 5	0.7	1.1	1.1	1.2	0.9	0.6	0.5	0.7	0.8	0.1	0.4	0.5	
			Post 6		0.9	1.2	1.2	0.7	0.6	0.7	1.0	0.9	0.8			
			Post 7	1.1	1.0		0.8	0.9	0.8	1.0	1.0	0.6	0.6	0.5	0.9	
			Post 8	0.7	1.1	1.2	1.1	0.6	0.5	0.8	0.8	0.6	0.6	0.7	0.7	
			Post 9		0.9	1.1	1.0	0.7	0.4	0.3	0.6	0.6	-0.4	-0.3		
WIL1-0%	T3	347	Pre 2	-0.1	0.0	0.2	0.2		-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	-0.2	0.1	0.0	
			Pre 1	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.1
			Post 1	0.3	-0.1	0.2	0.7	0.9	1.1	1.5	1.1	1.0	0.2	0.4	0.0	
			Post 2	0.3	0.4	0.7	0.6	0.8	0.6	1.0	1.0	0.7	0.3	0.3	0.4	
			Post 3	0.3	0.3	0.5	0.8	0.7	0.6	0.8	0.8	0.5	0.3	0.3	0.2	
			Post 4	0.0	0.4	0.4	0.6	0.5	0.2	0.3	0.4	0.1	-0.1	0.3	0.4	
			Post 5	0.3	0.4	0.7	0.8	0.7	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.5	0.1	0.2	0.3	
			Post 6	0.6	0.5	0.8	1.0	0.5	0.4	0.3	0.5	0.4	0.5	0.5	0.7	
			Post 7	0.6	0.7	0.9	0.8	0.8	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.5	0.5	0.6	
			Post 8	0.2	0.8	1.1	1.1	0.6	0.3	0.5	0.4	0.5	0.5	0.6	0.5	
			Post 9		0.4	0.6	0.9	0.5	0.2	0.2	0.1	0.1	-0.3	-0.2		

Appendix Table 4-14 (continued). Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) values for WIL1-0% listed by location and treatment year. No shading = $P > 0.05$ or $|\text{MMTR}| < 0.5^\circ\text{C}$, blue shading = $\text{MMTR} < -0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$. MMTR values $> 0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$ are shown in a gradient of light to dark brown shading showing changes of $> 0.5\text{--}1.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 1.0\text{--}2.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 2.0\text{--}3.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 3.0\text{--}4.0^\circ\text{C}$, and $> 4.0^\circ\text{C}$.

Site	Location	Distance	TRYR	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec	
WIL1-0%	T2	467	Pre 2	-0.1	-0.1	0.3	0.0		-0.1	0.0	0.1	0.1	-0.2	0.0	0.0	
			Pre 1	0.0	0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	-0.1	-0.1	0.1
			Post 1	0.7	0.2	0.9	1.8	1.7	2.8	4.2	3.6	3.8	1.3	0.6	0.3	
			Post 2	0.6	0.9	1.6	1.7	2.2	1.7	3.2	3.7	2.6	1.0	0.6	0.7	
			Post 3	0.6	0.7	1.0	1.6	1.9	2.1	2.9	2.9	1.9	0.7	0.6	0.4	
			Post 4	0.3	0.7	0.9	1.4	1.6	1.2	1.4	1.8	1.2	0.2	0.5	0.7	
			Post 5	0.5	0.9	1.3	1.7	1.6	1.3	1.4	1.5	1.2	0.4	0.4	0.4	
			Post 6	0.7	0.8	1.3	1.8	0.9	1.0	1.1	1.4	1.1	0.8	0.6	0.9	
			Post 7	0.8	0.9	1.0	1.3	1.2	0.9	0.9	0.8	0.7	0.6	0.5	0.7	
			Post 8	0.4	0.9	1.2	1.3	0.8	0.6	1.0	0.9	0.8	0.6	0.7	0.7	
			Post 9		0.6	0.8	1.2	0.6	0.3	0.4	0.5	0.5	-0.4	-0.3		
WIL1-0%	RB1	518	Pre 2	0.0	0.2	0.1	0.1		0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	-0.1	0.1	0.1	
			Pre 1	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	-0.2	
			Post 1	0.6			1.2	1.7	2.4	3.0	2.2	1.8	0.7	0.6	0.2	
			Post 2	0.9	0.7	1.1	1.1	1.4	1.4	1.7	1.3	1.0	0.6	0.6	0.7	
			Post 3		1.2	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.4	1.3	0.8	0.5	0.5	0.4	
			Post 4	0.3				0.7	0.6				0.6	0.5	0.6	
			Post 5	0.4	0.6	0.7	0.8	0.7	0.7	0.6	0.5	0.5	0.3	0.3	0.4	
			Post 6	0.8	0.7	0.8	0.8	0.7	0.7	0.6	0.8	0.5	0.5	0.6	0.7	
			Post 7	0.7	0.9	0.9	1.0	1.1	1.0	0.9	0.7	0.6	0.6	0.5	0.6	
			Post 8	0.4	0.9	1.2	1.2	0.9	0.7	0.8	0.6	0.6	0.7	0.8	0.6	
			Post 9		0.7	0.8	1.0	0.7	0.4	0.4	0.2	0.2	0.0	0.1		
WIL1-0%	T1	557	Pre 1	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.0	
			Post 1	0.4	0.2	0.9	1.4	1.8	2.4	3.4	2.4	2.3	0.9	0.5	-0.1	
			Post 2	0.5	0.6	1.1	1.3	1.7	1.5	2.5	3.1	2.2	1.0	0.4	0.5	
			Post 3	0.2	0.7	1.0	1.7	1.9	1.7	1.9	1.8	1.2	0.4	0.3	0.1	
			Post 4	0.3	0.3			1.3	1.0	1.4	1.6	0.8	0.0	0.5	0.6	
			Post 5	0.4	0.8	1.0	1.1	1.1	1.0	1.0	1.0	0.9	0.3	0.4	0.4	
			Post 6	0.9	0.8	0.9	1.3	0.9	1.0	0.9	1.1	0.8	0.8	0.6	0.8	
			Post 7	0.8	0.6		1.0	1.2	1.0	0.9	0.9	0.7	0.7	0.5	0.7	
			Post 8	0.5	1.1	1.3	1.4	1.0	0.6	0.7	0.5	0.6	0.8	0.9	0.7	
			Post 9		0.9	1.1	1.3	0.8	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.4	0.1	0.1		
			WIL1-0%	D100	671	Pre 1	-0.1	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.1	0.0	0.1	0.1	-0.1
Post 1	0.4	0.0				0.6	0.9	1.3	1.6	2.1	1.6	1.5	0.4	0.4	0.0	
Post 2	0.5	0.6				1.0	1.0	1.3	1.1	1.7	1.6	1.1	0.4	0.3	0.5	
Post 3	0.4	0.6				0.8	1.0	1.2	1.2	1.5	1.4	0.8	0.4	0.4	0.3	
Post 5	0.3	0.7				0.9	1.0	0.9	0.8	0.8	0.7	0.6	0.1	0.2	0.3	
Post 6	0.7	0.8				0.9	1.1	0.7	0.7	0.6	0.8	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.7	
Post 7							0.9	0.9	0.8	0.7	0.6	0.6				
Post 8	0.4	0.8							0.5	0.7	0.5	0.4	0.5	0.6	0.6	
Post 9		0.7				0.9	1.2	0.7	0.3	0.4	0.4	0.3	-0.2	0.0		

Appendix Table 4-15. Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) values for WIL2-0% listed by location and treatment year. No shading = $P > 0.05$ or $|\text{MMTR}| < 0.5^\circ\text{C}$, blue shading = $\text{MMTR} < -0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$. MMTR values $> 0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$ are shown in a gradient of light to dark brown shading showing changes of $> 0.5\text{--}1.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 1.0\text{--}2.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 2.0\text{--}3.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 3.0\text{--}4.0^\circ\text{C}$, and $> 4.0^\circ\text{C}$.

Site	Location	Distance	TRYR	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec	
WIL2-0%	T4	4	Pre 2	0.1	0.4	0.9	0.3	-0.2	-0.2	0.0	-0.3	0.8	0.3	-0.2	-0.5	
			Pre 1	0.7	-0.1	-0.6	-0.3	0.1	-0.2	0.7	0.3	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.4	0.6
			Post 1	0.0	0.2	1.0	1.2		2.5	2.3	2.1	1.6	1.5	0.2	0.0	
			Post 2	1.4	2.1	2.2	2.0	1.8	2.0	2.2	1.9	1.8	1.1	0.5	-0.8	
			Post 3	0.8	0.5	1.8	2.7	2.0	1.6	1.6	1.5	1.2	0.8	0.1	-0.1	
			Post 4	0.5				1.9	1.7	2.1	2.7	1.4	0.3	0.0	-0.6	
			Post 5	0.8	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.7	1.4	1.8	1.7	1.4	0.6	0.6	0.7	
			Post 6	1.1	1.1	1.9	3.0	2.0	2.2	2.2	2.4	1.9	1.1	0.9	0.3	
			Post 7	1.6	2.0	2.1	2.1	2.5	2.1	2.2	1.6	0.8	0.9	0.9	1.0	
			Post 8	1.4	1.7	1.6	1.5	1.8	1.3	1.1	1.0	0.8	0.8	0.0	0.7	
			Post 9	0.2	0.2	0.6	1.0	1.2	1.1	1.1	1.3	1.7	0.4	0.7	0.3	
WIL2-0%	LB2	47	Pre 2	-0.1	0.2	0.4	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.2	-0.1	
			Pre 1				-0.3	-0.5	-0.6	0.5	0.1	0.0				
			Post 1	0.6	0.6	1.1	0.6	0.6	0.5	0.5	0.4	0.7	0.8	0.5	1.1	
			Post 2	0.5	1.0	1.3	1.3	0.9	0.8	0.9	0.9	1.1	2.2	0.6	0.3	
			Post 3	0.7	1.1	1.1	1.2	0.7	0.7	0.6	0.4	0.1	1.0	1.0	0.5	
			Post 4	0.7	0.9	0.9	1.2	0.9	0.5	0.9	1.1		0.7	1.0	0.8	
			Post 5	0.3	0.8	0.8	1.0	0.5	0.1	-0.2	-0.5	-0.1	0.6	0.8	0.6	
			Post 6	1.1	1.3	1.1	1.0	0.7	0.4	0.1	-0.1	0.3	0.7	1.0	1.3	
			Post 7	1.1	1.4	1.6	1.3	0.8	0.2	-0.5	-0.2	0.4	0.8	1.1	1.4	
			Post 8	1.0	1.4	1.6	1.4	0.6	0.1	-0.4	-1.0	-0.1	1.0	1.3	0.8	
			Post 9	0.7	0.6	0.6	1.0	0.5	-0.2	-0.8	-1.0	-0.7	0.3	0.9	0.7	
WIL2-0%	LB1	119	Pre 2	-0.2	0.3	0.7	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	-0.2	0.0	-0.1	-0.2	-0.2	
			Pre 1	0.4	0.3	-0.3	-0.3	-0.1	-0.3	0.3	0.1	0.2	0.2	0.1	-0.2	
			Post 1	0.9	1.6	3.0	4.0	4.8	4.8	5.6	4.4	4.3	2.4	0.9	0.5	
			Post 2	1.4	2.9	4.1	3.5	4.4	4.4	4.9	5.0	3.6	2.2	1.3	-0.3	
			Post 3	1.2	1.5	2.2	3.8	3.9	4.3	5.0	5.6	4.5	2.1	1.1	0.5	
			Post 4	0.9	1.3	1.8	3.3	4.2	3.5	4.3	4.3		1.0	1.3	0.4	
			Post 5	0.9	2.0	2.0	2.3	3.2	4.2	4.1	4.3	3.2	2.0	1.4	0.9	
			Post 6	1.5	2.0	2.6	4.7	3.9	4.8	5.2	5.2	4.2	2.4	1.1	0.6	
			Post 7	1.7	2.7	3.2	3.5	4.3	6.2	6.9	5.0	3.6	2.0	1.2	1.2	
			Post 8	1.1	2.0	2.8	3.9	4.3	3.9	3.3	3.9	3.1	1.3	0.9	0.7	
			Post 9	-0.1	0.8	1.1	2.3						1.3	1.1	0.0	
WIL2-0%	T3	295	Pre 2	-0.2	0.2	0.5	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.1	-0.3	0.0	0.0	-0.2	-0.1	
			Pre 1	-0.2	0.1	-0.1	-0.2			0.2	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.3	0.0	
			Post 1				2.2	2.5	2.4	2.9	2.6	1.6	0.7			
			Post 2	0.7	0.9	1.8	2.0	2.3	2.3	2.2	1.9	1.4	0.7	0.5	-0.3	
			Post 3	0.5	0.4	1.3	2.0	2.1	2.1	2.4	1.9	1.0	0.8	0.5	0.3	
			Post 4					1.6	1.8	1.7	1.6	0.7	0.2			
			Post 5	-0.2	0.9	1.2		1.4	1.6	1.3	0.9	0.6	0.1	0.6	0.4	
			Post 6	0.7	1.1	1.3	1.8	1.7	1.8	1.5	1.2	0.8	0.4	0.5	0.8	
			Post 7	0.4	1.3	1.5	2.2	1.8	1.9		0.5	0.4	0.4	0.6	0.9	
			Post 8	0.4	0.9	1.3	1.8	1.4	1.2	0.9	0.7	0.7	0.4	0.3	0.1	
			Post 9	-0.3	0.3	1.0	1.6	2.0	1.4	1.5	0.8	0.3	-0.2	0.5	-0.2	

Appendix Table 4-15 (continued). Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) values for WIL2-0% listed by location and treatment year. No shading = $P > 0.05$ or $|\text{MMTR}| < 0.5^\circ\text{C}$, blue shading = $\text{MMTR} < -0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$. MMTR values $> 0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$ are shown in a gradient of light to dark brown shading showing changes of $> 0.5\text{-}1.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 1.0\text{-}2.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 2.0\text{-}3.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 3.0\text{-}4.0^\circ\text{C}$, and $> 4.0^\circ\text{C}$.

Site	Location	Distance	TRYR	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec	
WIL2-0%	T2	660	Pre 2	0.0	0.2	0.5	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	-0.3	-0.2	-0.1	
			Pre 1	0.0	0.3	-0.1	-0.2	0.0	-0.2	0.3	0.1	0.2	0.0	0.2	0.1	
			Post 1	0.1		1.3	1.7					2.7	1.8	0.4	0.1	0.3
			Post 2	0.7	1.0	1.5	0.7	1.1	0.8	0.1	0.6	1.3	1.7	0.5	0.0	
			Post 3	0.5	0.2	0.7	1.3	1.4	2.1	2.6	2.7	1.6	0.8	0.4	0.3	
			Post 4	0.5	0.5	1.0	1.6	2.1	2.4	3.1	3.5	1.7	0.2	0.3	-0.1	
			Post 5	0.2	1.0	1.5	2.1	2.7	3.2	3.7	3.3	2.0	0.5	0.6	0.6	
			Post 6	0.6	1.1	1.5	2.5	2.6	3.5	4.0	3.8	2.2	0.8	0.5	0.5	
			Post 7	0.5	1.1	1.4	2.1	3.0	3.9	3.8	2.5	1.3	0.7	0.4	0.7	
			Post 8	0.6	1.1	1.7	2.6	2.9	2.8	2.5	2.2	1.4	0.7	0.3	0.2	
			Post 9	-0.2	0.4	1.0	1.7							-0.4	0.5	-0.1
WIL2-0%	T1	745	Pre 2	0.6	0.4	0.5	-0.2	-0.3	-0.2	0.0	-0.1	-0.3	-0.4	-0.3	-0.2	
			Pre 1	0.1	0.4	-0.2	-0.2	0.0	-0.3	0.3	0.3	0.3	0.1	0.0	0.0	
			Post 1	0.3	0.1	0.8	0.8	2.0	1.9	2.3	2.0	1.8	0.8	0.3	0.2	
			Post 2	0.9	0.8	1.3	1.4	1.5	1.6	2.2	2.2	1.6	0.6	0.5	-0.4	
			Post 3	1.0	0.5	1.3	1.7	1.7	2.2	2.9	2.9	1.9	1.0	0.5	0.5	
			Post 4	0.9	1.0			1.4	1.6	1.9	2.2	1.0	0.4	0.4	0.2	
			Post 5	0.7	0.8	1.1	1.6	1.8	1.8	2.1	1.9	1.4	0.5	0.5	0.6	
			Post 6	0.6	0.7	1.0								-0.1	0.2	0.5
			Post 7	1.6			1.9	2.2	2.1	2.2	1.7	1.1	0.8	0.7	0.8	
			Post 8	0.5	0.7	0.8	1.3	1.5	1.4	1.3	1.2	0.9	0.7	0.2	0.2	
Post 9	0.0	0.4	0.9	1.1	1.5	1.3	1.4	1.4	0.8	-0.3	0.7	0.0				

Appendix Table 4-16. Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) values for CASC-0% listed by location and treatment year. No shading = $P > 0.05$ or $|\text{MMTR}| < 0.5^\circ\text{C}$, blue shading = $\text{MMTR} < -0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$. MMTR values $> 0.5^\circ\text{C}$ and $P < 0.05$ are shown in a gradient from light to dark brown shading showing changes of $> 0.5\text{--}1.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 1.0\text{--}2.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 2.0\text{--}3.0^\circ\text{C}$, $> 3.0\text{--}4.0^\circ\text{C}$, and $> 4.0^\circ\text{C}$.

Site	Location	Distance	TRYR	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec
CASC-0%	T4	0	Pre 2	-0.1	-0.1	0.1	0.0	0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.1	0.1	0.1	-0.1	-0.1
			Pre 1	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.3	-0.4	-0.3	-0.2	-1.2	-0.3		0.0	0.0
			Post 1	-0.2	0.1	0.1	-0.1	-0.5	-0.4	-0.7	-0.5	-0.4	-0.3	-0.4	-0.6
			Post 2	0.0	0.2	0.2	0.1	-0.1	-0.7	-0.6	-0.4	-0.4	-0.3	-0.3	-0.2
			Post 3	-0.2	0.1	0.1	0.1	-0.2	-0.4	-0.7	-0.8	-0.5	-0.3	-0.3	-0.3
			Post 4	-0.2	0.0	0.1	0.0	-0.2	-0.4	-0.7	-0.7	-0.3	-0.2	-0.2	-0.2
			Post 5	-0.1	0.0	0.2	0.1	0.0	-0.4	-0.6	-0.5	-1.5	-0.3	-0.2	-0.1
			Post 6	0.3	0.5	0.3	0.3	0.2	0.2	-0.2	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.3	0.2
			Post 7	0.3	0.6	0.6	0.7	0.7	0.9	0.7	1.0	0.9	1.5	0.5	0.5
			Post 8	0.9	0.6	0.7	0.8	0.6	0.5	0.3	0.2		1.2	0.6	0.6
			Post 9			0.5	0.7	0.6	0.6	0.2	0.2	0.5	0.4		
CASC-0%	T3	220	Pre 2	0.1	0.3	0.6	-0.5	-0.5	-0.5	-0.2	0.2	0.1	-0.6	-0.7	-0.4
			Pre 1	0.7	0.4	0.5	0.3	1.2	-0.4	0.0	0.5	0.5	-0.3	-0.8	0.2
			Post 1	0.4	1.5	0.6	1.8	0.9				2.1	0.9	0.0	-1.0
			Post 2	0.9		1.3	1.5	1.4	1.2	3.0	3.5	2.2	0.9	0.0	0.3
			Post 3	0.3	-0.5	1.8	2.2	1.1	1.5	2.9			0.5	0.6	-0.3
			Post 4	0.4	0.9	1.5	1.0	1.6	1.4	2.8	3.6	3.2	0.4	0.1	0.3
			Post 5	0.1	0.1	1.5	1.3	1.7	1.9	3.1	2.8	1.7	1.1	-0.3	-0.2
			Post 6	0.4	0.9	1.0	1.2	0.7	0.7	1.0	2.0	1.9	1.1	-0.3	-0.1
			Post 7	0.7	1.5	1.3	1.6	1.9	1.0	1.7	1.6	1.4	0.7	0.3	0.2
			Post 8	0.3	1.1	1.6	1.2	0.9	0.0	0.8	1.3	0.9	-0.4	0.0	0.2
			Post 9			1.6	1.7	1.1	0.5	1.0	2.0	1.3	0.5		
CASC-0%	T2	340	Pre 2	0.2	0.3	0.4	-0.5	-0.7	-1.1	-0.9		-0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.1
			Post 1	0.7	1.7	0.7	1.3	0.2				2.6	1.4	0.6	-0.7
			Post 2	0.6	0.0	1.6	2.0	2.2	1.9	3.4	3.2	2.5	1.1	0.2	0.4
			Post 3			1.4	1.7	1.6	2.1	3.0	2.6		0.8	0.9	-0.5
			Post 4	0.2	0.7	1.6		2.2	1.9	3.0	2.9	1.7	0.0	0.3	0.2
			Post 5	0.0	-0.1	1.6	1.5	2.1	1.9	2.3	1.8	0.9	0.8	-0.2	-0.3
			Post 6	0.4	0.7	1.0	1.7	1.2	0.7	0.6	1.1	0.7	0.4	-0.3	0.0
			Post 7	1.3	1.5	0.8	0.6	0.5	0.3	-0.2	-0.6	-0.4	-1.0	-0.5	0.6
			Post 8	-0.2	0.7	1.3	1.3		-1.1	-1.0	-0.8	-0.5	-0.4	0.1	-0.1
			Post 9			1.6	1.7	1.3	0.0	-0.3	-0.2	-0.1	0.2		
			CASC-0%	T1	415	Pre 2	-0.2	0.0	0.4	0.0	-0.2	-0.4	-0.6	-0.3	0.0
Pre 1	0.0	-0.2				-0.3	0.3	1.1	0.2	0.3	-0.2	0.2	0.0	-0.4	0.1
Post 1	0.1	0.8				0.2	0.9	1.5	1.0	0.2	0.0	0.3	0.6	0.2	-0.8
Post 2	0.4	0.1				1.1	1.1		1.1	1.7	1.5	1.6	0.8	0.6	0.2
Post 3	0.0	0.3				1.0	1.1	0.8	0.9	0.9	0.3	0.3	0.7	0.6	-0.1
Post 4	-0.1	0.2				0.8	1.9	1.7	1.7	1.6	0.8	0.4	0.5	0.5	0.0
Post 5	-0.1	-0.2				0.9	0.8	1.4	0.8	0.8	0.5	0.8	0.6	0.1	-0.2
Post 6	0.3	0.6				0.7	1.5	1.3	1.3	1.4	0.9	0.5	0.6	0.3	0.1
Post 7	0.7	1.1				0.9	0.8	0.8	0.8	0.6	0.2	0.2	0.3	0.1	0.5
Post 8	-0.2	0.4				1.0	0.9		0.3	0.5	0.2	0.4	0.6	0.5	0.0
Post 9						1.4	1.6	1.7	1.1	0.9	0.6	0.5	0.6		

Appendix Table 4-17. Pair-wise comparisons with 95% confidence intervals of the seven-day average temperature response ($\Delta 7DTR$) at the Buffer Treatment locations for each combination of treatments for each post-harvest year.

Comparison	$\Delta 7DTR$ Buffer Treatment			95% CI	
	Estimate	t-Value	P-value	Lower	Upper
100%-Pre vs. Post 1	1.1	-3.27	0.0015	0.4	1.7
100%-Pre vs. Post 2	1.1	-3.37	0.0011	0.5	1.8
100%-Pre vs. Post 3	0.3	-0.97	0.3359	-0.3	1.0
100%-Pre vs. Post 4	0.5	-1.59	0.1147	-0.1	1.2
100%-Pre vs. Post 5	0.4	-1.28	0.2036	-0.2	1.1
100%-Pre vs. Post 6	0.2	-0.52	0.6011	-0.5	0.8
100%-Pre vs. Post 7	0.3	-0.96	0.3373	-0.3	1.0
100%-Pre vs. Post 8	0.1	-0.23	0.8159	-0.6	0.7
100%-Pre vs. Post 9	0.3	-1.00	0.3176	-0.3	1.0
FP-Pre vs. Post 1	1.1	-3.57	0.0006	0.5	1.8
FP-Pre vs. Post 2	0.9	-2.95	0.0039	0.3	1.6
FP-Pre vs. Post 3	0.8	-2.13	0.0358	0.1	1.5
FP-Pre vs. Post 4	0.5	-1.42	0.1590	-0.2	1.3
FP-Pre vs. Post 5	0.5	-1.40	0.1658	-0.2	1.2
FP-Pre vs. Post 6	0.9	-2.44	0.0163	0.2	1.6
FP-Pre vs. Post 7	1.2	-3.35	0.0012	0.5	2.0
FP-Pre vs. Post 8	1.2	-3.24	0.0016	0.5	1.9
FP-Pre vs. Post 9	0.9	-2.33	0.0221	0.1	1.6
0%-Pre vs. Post 1	3.8	-10.16	<0.0001	3.1	4.6
0%-Pre vs. Post 2	3.0	-9.04	<0.0001	2.4	3.7
0%-Pre vs. Post 3	2.4	-7.03	<0.0001	1.7	3.0
0%-Pre vs. Post 4	2.0	-6.09	<0.0001	1.4	2.7
0%-Pre vs. Post 5	1.6	-4.69	<0.0001	0.9	2.2
0%-Pre vs. Post 6	1.3	-3.92	0.0002	0.6	2.0
0%-Pre vs. Post 7	1.2	-3.64	0.0004	0.6	1.9
0%-Pre vs. Post 8	1.0	-2.91	0.0045	0.3	1.6
0%-Pre vs. Post 9	0.8	-2.19	0.0311	0.1	1.6

Appendix Table 4-17 (continued). Pair-wise comparisons with 95% confidence intervals of the seven-day average temperature response ($\Delta 7\text{DTR}$) at the Buffer Treatment locations for each combination of treatments for each post-harvest year.

Comparison	$\Delta 7\text{DTR}$ Buffer Treatment			95% CI	
	Estimate	t-Value	P-value	Lower	Upper
100% vs. FP-Post 1	0.0	0.11	0.9134	-0.9	1.0
100% vs. FP-Post 2	-0.2	-0.39	0.6937	-1.1	0.7
100% vs. FP-Post 3	0.5	0.94	0.3481	-0.5	1.4
100% vs. FP-Post 4	0.0	0.00	0.9984	-1.0	1.0
100% vs. FP-Post 5	0.1	0.19	0.8509	-0.9	1.1
100% vs. FP-Post 6	0.7	1.47	0.1440	-0.3	1.7
100% vs. FP-Post 7	0.9	1.85	0.0669	-0.1	1.9
100% vs. FP-Post 8	1.1	2.26	0.0261	0.1	2.1
100% vs. FP-Post 9	0.5	1.06	0.2896	-0.5	1.5
100% vs. 0%-Post 1	2.8	5.49	<0.0001	1.8	3.7
100% vs. 0%-Post 2	1.9	4.08	<0.0001	1.0	2.9
100% vs. 0%-Post 3	2.0	4.33	<0.0001	1.1	3.0
100% vs. 0%-Post 4	1.5	3.22	0.0017	0.6	2.4
100% vs. 0%-Post 5	1.2	2.45	0.0163	0.2	2.1
100% vs. 0%-Post 6	1.1	2.42	0.0172	0.2	2.1
100% vs. 0%-Post 7	0.9	1.92	0.0584	0.0	1.8
100% vs. 0%-Post 8	0.9	1.91	0.0594	0.0	1.8
100% vs. 0%-Post 9	0.5	0.98	0.3311	-0.5	1.5
FP vs. 0%-Post 1	2.7	5.49	<0.0001	1.7	3.7
FP vs. 0%-Post 2	2.1	4.55	<0.0001	1.2	3.0
FP vs. 0%-Post 3	1.6	3.15	0.0022	0.6	2.6
FP vs. 0%-Post 4	1.5	3.04	0.0030	0.5	2.5
FP vs. 0%-Post 5	1.1	2.12	0.0367	0.1	2.0
FP vs. 0%-Post 6	0.4	0.82	0.4126	-0.6	1.4
FP vs. 0%-Post 7	0.0	-0.03	0.9734	-1.0	1.0
FP vs. 0%-Post 8	-0.2	-0.44	0.6579	-1.2	0.8
FP vs. 0%-Post 9	0.0	-0.08	0.9395	-1.1	1.0

Appendix Table 4-18. Pair-wise comparisons with 95% confidence intervals of the seven-day average temperature response ($\Delta 7DTR$) at the F/N break locations for each combination of treatments for each post-harvest year.

Comparison	$\Delta 7DTR$ F/N Break			95% CI	
	Estimate	t-Value	P-value	Lower	Upper
100%-Pre vs. Post 1	0.9	-2.13	0.0359	0.1	1.6
100%-Pre vs. Post 2	0.5	-1.31	0.1947	-0.3	1.3
100%-Pre vs. Post 3	0.6	-1.46	0.1466	-0.2	1.4
100%-Pre vs. Post 4	0.6	-1.57	0.1189	-0.2	1.4
100%-Pre vs. Post 5	0.4	-0.94	0.3476	-0.4	1.2
100%-Pre vs. Post 6	0.6	-1.56	0.1225	-0.2	1.4
100%-Pre vs. Post 7	1.0	-2.54	0.0127	0.2	1.8
100%-Pre vs. Post 8	0.6	-1.39	0.1689	-0.2	1.3
100%-Pre vs. Post 9	0.3	-0.74	0.4598	-0.5	1.1
FP-Pre vs. Post 1	1.1	-2.92	0.0043	0.4	1.9
FP-Pre vs. Post 2	0.9	-2.41	0.0178	0.2	1.7
FP-Pre vs. Post 3	0.8	-1.71	0.0895	-0.1	1.6
FP-Pre vs. Post 4	0.5	-1.13	0.2623	-0.4	1.4
FP-Pre vs. Post 5	0.5	-1.11	0.2703	-0.4	1.4
FP-Pre vs. Post 6	0.9	-1.98	0.0509	0.0	1.8
FP-Pre vs. Post 7	1.2	-2.72	0.0076	0.3	2.1
FP-Pre vs. Post 8	1.2	-2.63	0.0098	0.3	2.1
FP-Pre vs. Post 9	0.8	-1.88	0.0633	0.0	1.7
0%-Pre vs. Post 1	3.2	-7.95	<0.0001	2.4	4.0
0%-Pre vs. Post 2	2.7	-6.84	<0.0001	1.9	3.5
0%-Pre vs. Post 3	1.9	-4.82	<0.0001	1.1	2.7
0%-Pre vs. Post 4	1.8	-4.51	<0.0001	1.0	2.6
0%-Pre vs. Post 5	1.6	-4.08	<0.0001	0.8	2.4
0%-Pre vs. Post 6	1.2	-2.56	0.0120	0.3	2.0
0%-Pre vs. Post 7	1.4	-3.46	0.0008	0.6	2.2
0%-Pre vs. Post 8	0.9	-2.27	0.0256	0.1	1.7
0%-Pre vs. Post 9	0.9	-1.91	0.0585	0.0	1.7

Appendix Table 4-18 (continued). Pair-wise comparisons with 95% confidence intervals of the seven-day average temperature response ($\Delta 7\text{DTR}$) at the F/N break locations for each combination of treatments for each post-harvest year.

Comparison	$\Delta 7\text{DTR}$ F/N Break			95% CI	
	Estimate	t-Value	P-value	Lower	Upper
100% vs. FP-Post 1	0.3	0.48	0.6335	-0.8	1.4
100% vs. FP-Post 2	0.4	0.72	0.4729	-0.7	1.5
100% vs. FP-Post 3	0.2	0.30	0.7645	-1.0	1.4
100% vs. FP-Post 4	-0.1	-0.21	0.8339	-1.3	1.1
100% vs. FP-Post 5	0.1	0.20	0.8453	-1.1	1.3
100% vs. FP-Post 6	0.3	0.43	0.6671	-0.9	1.4
100% vs. FP-Post 7	0.2	0.33	0.7399	-1.0	1.4
100% vs. FP-Post 8	0.6	1.04	0.3029	-0.6	1.8
100% vs. FP-Post 9	0.5	0.90	0.3686	-0.6	1.7
100% vs. 0%-Post 1	2.3	4.12	<0.0001	1.2	3.5
100% vs. 0%-Post 2	2.2	3.92	0.0002	1.1	3.3
100% vs. 0%-Post 3	1.3	2.38	0.0194	0.2	2.5
100% vs. 0%-Post 4	1.2	2.08	0.0403	0.1	2.3
100% vs. 0%-Post 5	1.3	2.22	0.0287	0.1	2.4
100% vs. 0%-Post 6	0.5	0.88	0.3814	-0.7	1.7
100% vs. 0%-Post 7	0.4	0.65	0.5148	-0.8	1.5
100% vs. 0%-Post 8	0.4	0.62	0.5345	-0.8	1.5
100% vs. 0%-Post 9	0.6	0.93	0.3535	-0.6	1.7
FP vs. 0%-Post 1	2.1	3.73	0.0003	1.0	3.2
FP vs. 0%-Post 2	1.8	3.28	0.0014	0.7	2.9
FP vs. 0%-Post 3	1.2	1.94	0.0550	0.0	2.4
FP vs. 0%-Post 4	1.3	2.17	0.0322	0.1	2.5
FP vs. 0%-Post 5	1.1	1.90	0.0603	-0.1	2.3
FP vs. 0%-Post 6	0.3	0.43	0.6700	-1.0	1.5
FP vs. 0%-Post 7	0.2	0.28	0.7770	-1.0	1.4
FP vs. 0%-Post 8	-0.3	-0.45	0.6556	-1.5	0.9
FP vs. 0%-Post 9	0.0	0.03	0.9772	-1.2	1.3

CHAPTER 5 - STREAM DISCHARGE, TURBIDITY, AND SUSPENDED SEDIMENT EXPORT

Greg Stewart, William Ehinger, and Stephanie Estrella

List of Figures	5-2
List of Tables	5-4
5-1. Abstract.....	5-5
5-2. Introduction	5-5
5-3. Study Design.....	5-7
5-3.1. Experimental Treatments.....	5-8
5-4. Site Description	5-9
5-5. Methods	5-12
5-5.1. Data Collection.....	5-12
5-5.2. Analysis	5-13
5-6. Results	5-24
5-6.1. Reference Basin Discharge and Relationship to Precipitation	5-24
5-6.2. Observed Discharge and Choice of Reference Basins	5-28
5-6.3. Cumulative and Annual Changes in Daily Discharge	5-32
5-6.4. Annual Changes Based on Monthly Discharge.....	5-38
5-6.5. Seasonal Changes in Discharge.....	5-39
5-6.6. Changes in Flow Magnitude and Frequency	5-45
5-6.7. Turbidity and Suspended Sediment Export.....	5-53
5-7. Discussion.....	5-61
5-8. References	5-62

LIST OF FIGURES

Figure 5-1. The approximate locations of the eight headwater basins included in this study and the nearest permanent precipitation gauges	5-10
Figure 5-2. Autocorrelated residuals resulting from using Ordinary Least Squares regression for the WIL-100% treatment	5-14
Figure 5-3. Uncorrelated time series residuals in WIL1-100% after using GLS with ARMA.	5-15
Figure 5-4. OLYM-0% GLS residuals by month with and without an annual seasonal term..	5-16
Figure 5-5. Non-linear relationship at high flows between OLYM-0% and OLYM-REF.....	5-17
Figure 5-6. Correlation matrix between annual water year precipitation at nearby precipitation gauging stations and reference basin discharge	5-26
Figure 5-7. Total water year precipitation and runoff for the local low elevation precipitation gauging stations and the study reference basins	5-27
Figure 5-8. Simple correlations in daily discharge among basins excluding the truncated discharges in OLYM-REF and OLYM-100%	5-29
Figure 5-9. Observed daily specific discharge in the Olympic block basins	5-30
Figure 5-10. Observed daily specific discharge in the Willapa 1 block basins	5-31
Figure 5-11. GLS residuals for reverse regression with AR1 in the WIL1-100%.....	5-33
Figure 5-12. Cumulative water yield by forward and reverse regression in the Olympic block.....	5-35
Figure 5-13. Cumulative water yield by forward and reverse regression in the Willapa 1 block	5-36
Figure 5-14. Monthly relative change in discharge following harvest and monthly PRISM precipitation estimates in the OLYM-100% and WIL1-100% treatment basins	5-41
Figure 5-15. Monthly relative change in discharge following harvest and monthly PRISM precipitation estimates in the OLYM-FP and WIL1-FP treatment basins.....	5-42
Figure 5-16. Monthly relative change in discharge following harvest and monthly PRISM precipitation estimates in the OLYM-0% and WIL1-0% treatment basins	5-43
Figure 5-17. Monthly absolute change in discharge following harvest and monthly PRISM precipitation estimates in the OLYM-100% and WIL1-100% treatment basins	5-46
Figure 5-18. Monthly absolute change in discharge following harvest and monthly PRISM precipitation estimates in the OLYM-FP and WIL1-FP treatment basins.....	5-47
Figure 5-19. Monthly absolute change in discharge following harvest and monthly PRISM precipitation estimates in the OLYM-0% and WIL1-0% treatment basins	5-48
Figure 5-20. Comparison of forward and reverse regression.....	5-49
Figure 5-21. Flow duration curves with arrows showing changes in the median flow magnitude and frequency	5-51

Figure 5-22. Change in discharge Recurrence Interval for the 2, 7, 30, 120, and 365-day RI events in the first eight water years following harvest with the x-axis scaled to highlight changes above the median 5-52

Figure 5-23. Cumulative discharge and suspended sediment export in the Olympic block 5-54

Figure 5-24. Cumulative discharge and suspended sediment export in the Willapa 1 block ... 5-55

Figure 5-25. Treatment basin suspended sediment yield as a function of discharge in the pre-harvest and post-harvest periods 5-59

Figure 5-26. Reference basin suspended sediment yield as a function of discharge and treatment basin harvest timing in the pre-harvest and post-harvest periods 5-60

LIST OF TABLES

Table 5-1. Site selection criteria and associated limits by category for the Hard Rock Study, 2004–2006.....	5-8
Table 5-2. Basin area and harvest above the flow gauge located near the bottom of each watershed	5-11
Table 5-3. Flow rating at specific percentiles for basins where discharge was measured upstream of a culvert instead of in a flume	5-24
Table 5-4. Precipitation gauging stations and study basins ordered from north to south with elevation in meters	5-25
Table 5-5. Statistics for daily specific discharge.....	5-28
Table 5-6. Coefficients and goodness of fit statistics for the forward regression on pre-treatment daily discharge	5-32
Table 5-7. Coefficients and goodness of fit statistics for the reverse regression on post-treatment daily discharge.	5-34
Table 5-8. Mean annual change in cumulative daily discharge for the first eight years following harvest.	5-37
Table 5-9. Coefficients and goodness of fit statistics for the forward regression on monthly discharge	5-38
Table 5-10. Cumulative treatment effects from forward regression on monthly discharge.	5-39
Table 5-11. Comparison of cumulative annual treatment effect derived from daily forward regression, daily reverse regression, and monthly forward regression organized by method. ...	5-39
Table 5-12. Median, 90 th , 95 th , and 99 th percentiles and maximum recorded 10-minute turbidity by basin.	5-53
Table 5-13. Top five sediment producing days in each basin with suspended sediment export and discharge	5-56

5-1. ABSTRACT

Stream discharge, turbidity, and suspended sediment were monitored as part of a larger study evaluating the effects of riparian buffer length associated with clearcut timber harvest on non-fish-bearing watersheds in western Washington. The study used a spatially blocked and replicated Before-After Control-Impact design at the watershed scale and was restricted to headwater (<45 ha) basins with relatively competent lithologies. Two experimental blocks, each consisting of one unharvested (Reference) basin and three treatment basins, were included in the study. Treatment basins were clearcut outside of a riparian management zone (RMZ) and received one of three riparian buffer treatments: (1) a two-sided 50-ft (15.2-m) no-harvest buffer along 100% of the perennial stream network; (2) a Washington State Type N Forest Practices (FP) buffer (minimum 50% of the perennial stream network buffered); or (3) an unbuffered RMZ (i.e., 0% buffer). In addition to RMZ buffers, all basins received unstable slope buffers and a two-sided 30-ft (9.1-m) equipment limitation zone along all stream channels as required by Washington Forest Practices rules. The data were initially analyzed after two years of post-treatment monitoring (see McIntyre *et al.* 2018), but monitoring was extended for an additional six years. This report evaluates changes for the entire eight-year post-harvest monitoring period. Consistent with the findings in the two-year analysis, we observed discharge changes in both blocks and all three buffer treatments. Treatment effects varied with buffer treatment and climate, and relative changes in discharge ($\Delta Q\%$) tended to track monthly precipitation patterns. Overall, increases in discharge following harvest were greatest in basins that received the most rainfall and may have had the greatest change in evapotranspiration, and in the FP and clearcut (0%) buffer treatments where there was less residual vegetation in riparian areas. Late summer discharge decreased in both of the watersheds where RMZ buffers were retained along 100% of the perennial channel, presumably because of increased evapotranspiration rates in the residual vegetation during periods of little rainfall. Results from the two-year and eight-year monitoring periods were similar, but the extended monitoring period was useful for illustrating seasonal treatment effects and the relationship between treatment effects and estimated monthly precipitation.

5-2. INTRODUCTION

Forest harvest effects on hydrology have been well-studied worldwide with review articles focused on the Pacific Northwest (Moore and Wondzell 2005; Grant *et al.* 2008), western United States (Bowling *et al.* 2000), United States (Stednick 1996), Europe (Robinson *et al.* 2003), and globally (Bosch and Hewlett 1982; Brown *et al.* 2005; Zhang *et al.* 2017). The primary research behind these reviews has incorporated a range of methodologies and focused on different parts of the hydrologic regime, but collectively it provides strong support for the hypothesis that discharge generally increases after harvest because of the role that forests play in partitioning precipitation into evapotranspiration (ET) and runoff (Bosch and Hewlett 1982; Moore and Wondzell 2005; Zhang *et al.* 2017; Goeking and Tarboton 2020).

If we ignore storage, runoff is the difference between precipitation and ET in a simple water balance equation (Zhang *et al.* 2004). Therefore, total catchment ET represents an upper bound on the change in discharge that could occur immediately following forest harvest. Based on a

range of empirical equations and observed data from around the world, Zhang and colleagues (2001; 2004) found that ET accounts for a large percentage (>80%) of precipitation in relatively dry forests (e.g., <1000 mm of annual precipitation) and may account for as much as 50% of precipitation in wet forests (>2500 mm of annual precipitation). This explains why annual runoff is more sensitive to forest cover change in water-limited watersheds than in energy-limited watersheds (Zhang *et al.* 2017).

While discharge generally increases following harvest, the magnitude of the response varies with a range of factors including the season or storm period being examined (Buttle and Metcalfe 2000; Brown *et al.* 2005; Grant *et al.* 2008; Kuras *et al.* 2012; Winkler *et al.* 2017), the spatial pattern and amount of forest harvest (Abdelnour *et al.* 2011; Zhang *et al.* 2017), the climate and hydrologic zone (Robinson *et al.* 2003; Grant *et al.* 2008; Zhang *et al.* 2017), and soils and vegetation (Robinson *et al.* 2003; Neary 2016). Discharge changes are expected to be largest in small watersheds that are completely harvested and smallest in large watersheds with patch cuts that continue to contribute to ET (Zhang *et al.* 2017; Goeking and Tarboton 2020). Discharge changes following forest harvest are not always large however, and seasonal discharge may actually decrease following harvest (Winkler *et al.* 2017; Gronsdahl *et al.* 2019), especially if ET rates in the remaining vegetation increase during dry periods (Biederman *et al.* 2014).

Discharge changes are expected to be greatest immediately following harvest and slowly decline over subsequent decades as vigorous young vegetation with higher evapotranspiration rates becomes established (Du *et al.* 2016; Coble *et al.* 2020); however, discharge increases and decreases may still be measurable up to 40 years after harvest (Perry and Jones 2017; Safeeq *et al.* 2020). Long-term decreases in base flow are especially concerning because of the potential impact to aquatic species (Gronsdahl *et al.* 2019; Coble *et al.* 2020).

Forest practices have the potential to not only affect discharge but may also affect headwater sediment supply by affecting a range of processes including road surface erosion, windthrow, and bank erosion (Roberts and Church 1986; Grizzel and Wolff 1998; Araujo *et al.* 2013). The combination of changes in flow and/or sediment supply can affect the frequency and magnitude of sediment transporting events (Gomi *et al.* 2005; Alila *et al.* 2009; Kaufmann *et al.* 2009). Sediment routing through a basin is complex and subject to changes in bedforms, large wood, and other channel features that alter hydraulic resistance, shear stress, and in-channel sediment storage (Buffington and Montgomery 1999; Jackson *et al.* 2001; Kaufmann *et al.* 2009). A source for concern is that forest practices can increase suspended sediment loads and sediment export (MacDonald *et al.* 2003; Reiter *et al.* 2009; Klein *et al.* 2012), which can have deleterious effects on fish (Kemp *et al.* 2011) and stream-associated amphibians (Grialou *et al.* 2000; Stoddard and Hayes 2005).

One of the most common and powerful approaches for measuring runoff response in smaller watersheds (<100 km²) is based on paired watersheds (Neary 2016; Zhang *et al.* 2017). The paired watershed approach is commonly used in evaluating the effects of forestry because it is one of the few empirical approaches that implicitly deals with climate variability by comparing two basins subject to the same climatic conditions under different forest treatments (Brown *et al.* 2005; Grant *et al.* 2008). Like all approaches, however, the paired watershed approach does have limitations including the possibility that the pre-treatment period will not include the same range

of conditions as the post-treatment period, or that the treated and reference basins may change for reasons other than the treatment (e.g., fire).

5-3. STUDY DESIGN

Discharge, turbidity, and suspended sediment were measured in the eight basins of the Olympic (OLYM) and Willapa 1 (WIL1) blocks of the Washington Forest Practices Adaptive Management Program's "Effectiveness of Experimental Riparian Buffers on Perennial Non-fish-bearing Streams on Competent Lithologies in Western Washington" study (McIntyre *et al.* 2018). The 'Type N Hard Rock study' (hereafter, Hard Rock Study), as it was known, was a spatially-blocked headwater stream study that used a paired-watershed Before-After Control-Impact (BACI) study design to evaluate changes in riparian vegetation, wood recruitment and loading, stream temperature, discharge, sediment export, nutrient export, litterfall and detritus, channel characteristics, periphyton, macroinvertebrates, and stream-associated amphibians following harvest in headwater streams above the point where fish presence was considered likely. The Hard Rock Study was just one of a series of paired watershed studies intended to evaluate whether harvest under the current Forest Practices rules for western Washington were meeting functional objectives reflected in Schedule L-1 of the Forest Practices Habitat Conservation Plan (FPHCP; WADNR 2005, Appendix N).

A primary criterion for the Hard Rock Study was that each of the study watersheds had to contain a population of steam-associated amphibians. Therefore, the study was limited to headwater basins with relatively competent lithologies (i.e., hard rock) in the three westside physiographic regions where Forest Practices designated amphibians were likely to be present in large numbers (**Table 5-1**). The study also required that watersheds could be clear-cut harvested except for treatment riparian management zones (RMZ) and other leave-tree areas required by Forest Practices rules (e.g., unstable slope buffers). The OLYM and WIL1 blocks were chosen for discharge and suspended sediment monitoring because those blocks were complete (i.e., contained all three treatments) and were readily accessible.

Table 5-1. Site selection criteria and associated limits by category for the Hard Rock Study, 2004–2006.

Category	Criterion	Limit
FP-designated amphibian presence	Geographic range	Olympic Mountains, Willapa Hills, and South Cascade (south of the Cowlitz River) physiographic regions of Washington State
	Elevation	<1,067 m (3,500 ft) for the Olympic region <1,219 m (4,000 ft) for the South Cascade region No limit for the Willapa Hills region
	Stream gradient	5–50% (3–27 degrees)
	Lithology	Competent (or any lithology that could potentially be competent, i.e., potentially producing long-lasting large clasts or coarse grain sizes)
	Stream order	Second-order stream basins (Strahler 1952)
Fish presence	Stream network	Minimum of 75 m (246 ft) of stream between the F/N break and nearest downstream tributary intersection
Landowner/operational considerations	Type N basin size	12–49 ha (30–120 ac)
	Harvest timing	Buffer treatment sites: harvest Apr 2008–Mar 2009 References: no harvest
	Area owned	>80% owned by single participating landowner

5-3.1. EXPERIMENTAL TREATMENTS

The study used three buffer treatments associated with clearcut harvest and riparian buffers of variable length and a reference with no timber harvest as defined below:

- 1) **Reference (REF):** unharvested reference with no timber harvest activities within the entire study basin during the study period,
- 2) **100% treatment (100%):** clearcut harvest with a no-harvest riparian leave-tree buffer (i.e., two-sided 50-ft [15.2-m]) throughout the RMZ,
- 3) **Forest Practices treatment (FP):** clearcut harvest with a current Forest Practices no-harvest riparian leave-tree buffer (i.e., two-sided 50-ft [15.2-m]) along $\geq 50\%$ of the RMZ, and
- 4) **0% treatment (0%):** clearcut harvest with no riparian leave-tree buffer retained within the RMZ.

As required, the RMZ's were given a buffer width of 50 ft (15.2 m) measured horizontally from the bankfull channel. In all treatments, a 30-ft (9.1-m) equipment limitation zone was maintained along all Type Np (non-fish) and Ns (seasonal) waters (WAC 222-30-021(2)), and no harvest activities were conducted on any potentially unstable slopes (WAC 222-16-050 (1)(d)). In the 100% and FP treatment basins, RMZ buffers were required for the five categories of sensitive sites (WAC 222-16-010): side-slope¹ and headwall² seeps, headwater springs³, Type Np intersections⁴ and alluvial fans⁵. Riparian buffers on headwall and side-slope seeps require a 50-ft (15.2-m) no-harvest buffer around the outer perimeter of the perennially saturated area. Riparian buffers on Type Np intersections and headwater springs require a 56-ft (17.1-m) radius no-harvest buffer centered on the feature. No harvest is allowed within alluvial fans.

The FP treatment buffer length followed rules which require a two-sided buffer along a minimum of 50% of the Type Np length—a minimum 1000 ft (305 m) length riparian buffer directly upstream of the F/N (fish/no-fish) break with additional riparian buffers centered on sensitive sites.

5-4. SITE DESCRIPTION

The OLYM and WIL1 blocks were both located in the western Washington coastal region. Although this was a paired watershed study, the basins were not all adjacent. In the OLYM block, the REF, FP, and 0% treatments were within 4 km of each other, but the 100% treatment was approximately 50 km away. In the WIL1 block, the REF, 100%, and FP treatment were adjacent, but the 0% treatment was about 27.5 km away (**Figure 5-1**).

The western Washington coastal region is exposed to storms coming in from the Pacific Ocean and average annual precipitation ranges from 2,240 mm/yr (88 in/yr) in the WIL1-0% to 3,750 mm/yr (147 in/yr) in the OLYM-REF, OLYM-FP, and OLYM-0% based on 1981–2010 PRISM climate estimates (PRISM Climate Group 2020). Most of the precipitation falls as rain, but snow and rain-on-snow events are possible in the winter in these basins and snow was observed for brief periods in one or more of the Olympic block basins in 2008, 2009, 2010, and 2011. Field crews noted that the snow tended to be transient and snow depths rarely exceeded 6 inches (152 mm).

¹ A seep with perennial water at or near the surface throughout the year, located within 100 ft (30.5 m) of a Type Np Water, on side-slopes greater than 20%, connected to the stream channel via overland flow, and characterized by loose substrate and fractured bedrock, excluding muck.

² A seep with perennial water at or near the surface throughout the year, located at the toe of a cliff or other steep topographical feature at the head of a Type Np Water, connected to the stream channel via overland flow and characterized by loose substrate and/or fractured bedrock.

³ A permanent spring at the head of a perennial channel and coinciding at the uppermost extent of perennial flow.

⁴ The intersection of two or more Type Np Waters.

⁵ An erosional landform consisting of a cone-shaped deposit of water-borne, often coarse-sized sediments.

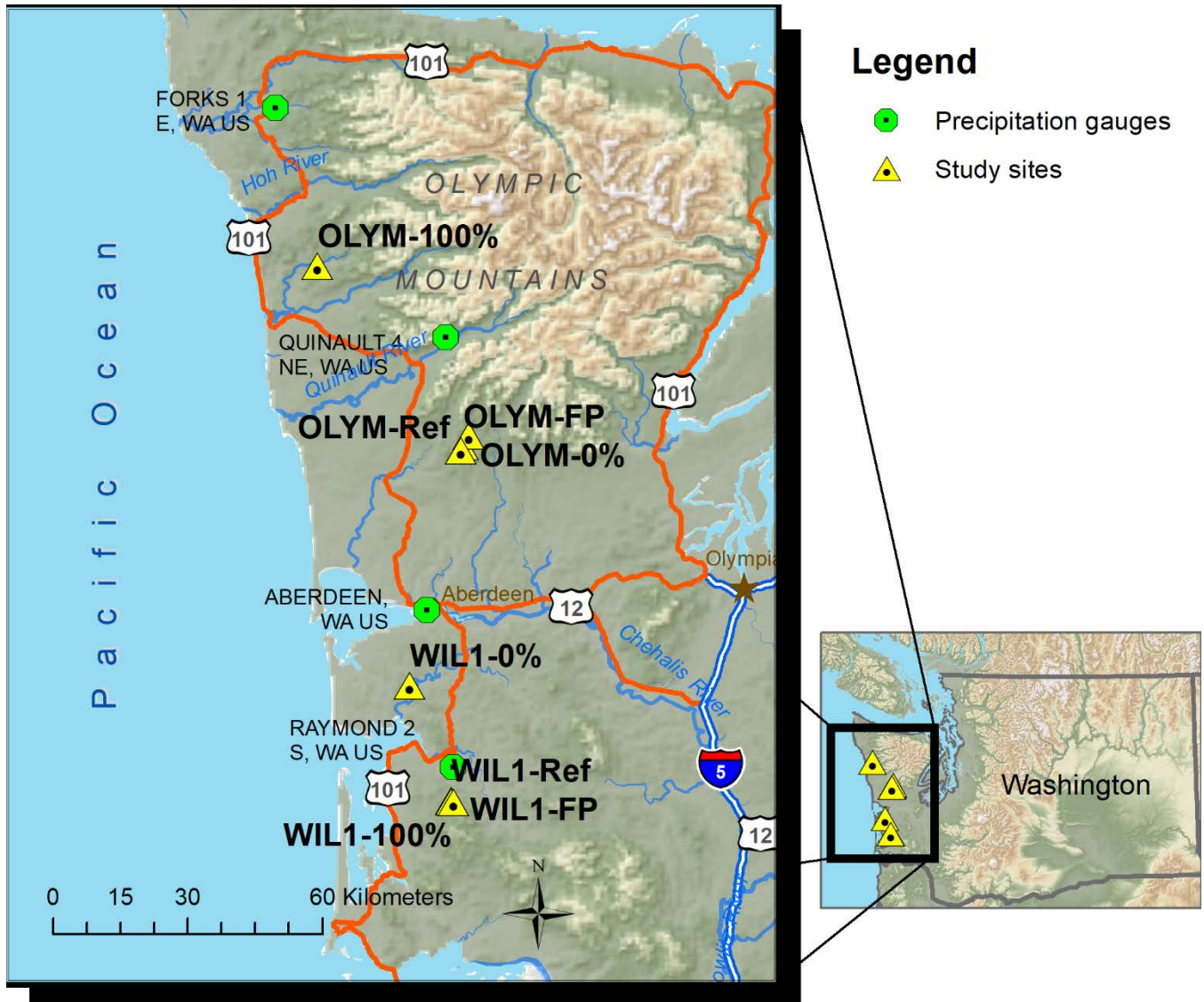


Figure 5-1. The approximate locations of the eight headwater basins included in this study (yellow triangles) and the nearest permanent precipitation gauges (marked in green; NOAA, 2020). The WIL1-REF, WIL1-100%, and WIL-FP are adjacent and shown by overlapping symbols.

Stands in the WIL1 and OLYM blocks are dominated by conifers, primarily of western hemlock (*Tsuga heterophylla*) and Douglas-fir (*Pseudotsuga menziesii*). All of the basins were underlain by basalt flows and flow breccias with the exception of the OLYM-100% basin which was underlain by tectonic breccia and the WIL1-0% basin which was underlain by terraced deposits (Table 5-2). In preparation for harvest, spur roads were constructed but no new road crossings were installed.

In each watershed, a flume was installed at the nearest appropriate location upstream of the designated F/N break. In two basins (OLYM-REF and OLYM-100%) there was no suitable location for a flume so stage height was measured at the upstream end of a road culvert. Basin areas above the flow measurement point varied from 11.8 to 44.3 ha (29.1 to 109 ac) and basin elevations ranged from 87 to 481 m (285 to 1578 ft; **Table 5-2**). Detailed basin maps can be found in **Appendix 2A** and more complete descriptions of the basins and buffer treatments can be found in McIntyre and colleagues (2018).

Table 5-2. Basin area and harvest above the flow gauge located near the bottom of each watershed.

Block	Treatment	Min Elev (m)	Max Elev (m)	Area (ha)	Clearcut (%)	Channel Buffered (%)	Stream Gradient (%)	Lithology
OLYM	REF	214	481	44.3	0	-	18	Basalt flows and flow breccias
	100%	103	297	22.1	45	100	27	Tectonic breccia
	FP	277	445	17.3	88	62	25	Basalt flows and flow breccias
	0%	243	481	13.1	100	0	31	Basalt flows and flow breccias
WIL1	REF	195	388	11.8	0	-	19	Basalt flows and flow breccias
	100%	217	418	26.2	89	100	18	Basalt flows and flow breccias
	FP	185	407	14.4	94	73	19	Basalt flows and flow breccias
	0%	87	225	27.7	100	0	16	Terraced deposits

5-5. METHODS

5-5.1. DATA COLLECTION

Discharge and suspended sediment data were collected between approximately 1 October 2006 and 30 September 2017 (water years 2007-2017) using a system from Forest Technology Systems (FTS; www.FTSenvironmental.com) consisting of an:

- Ott PS 1 pressure transducer,
- DTS-12 turbidity sensor,
- HDL1 datalogger,
- Teledyne ISCO 6712C portable pump sampler, and
- Forest Technology Systems StreamTrac[®] software.

The FTS systems were installed prior to 1 October 2006 in all the basins except for the OLYM-REF and the WIL1-100% which were not instrumented until January 2007 and August 2007, respectively.

In most basins, stage height was measured at 10-minute intervals within a stilling well in a 46-cm (18-in) or 61-cm (24-in) Montana-style Parshall flume with staff gauges used to check for drift in stage height measured by the pressure transducer. There were 21 events where the stage height recording system failed and discharge was estimated using regression against the REF basin. The events ranged in length from less than 1 day to 175 days with a median of 9 days. In total less than 1.5% of discharge values were affected. Reasons for the failures included: lightning strike, tree fall on the equipment enclosure, tree fall on the flume, transducer malfunction, an animal chewed through solar power cable, and undiagnosed power supply issues. In the culvert basins (OLYM-REF and OLYM-100%) discrete flows were measured using a Swoffer flow meter or, at very low flows, by measuring the time to fill a bucket from the culvert. These measurements were combined to build a single discharge-stage height curve for the OLYM-REF and OLYM-100% basins.

Turbidity and suspended sediment were measured near the flume or culvert. Turbidity was measured at 10-minute intervals using the DTS-12 turbidity sensor. The sensor took 100 readings over a five-second period and recorded the summary statistics of those readings.

In addition to the turbidity measurements, the FTS system was programmed to conduct Turbidity Threshold Sampling (TTS; Lewis and Eads 2009). When stage height and turbidity exceeded specified thresholds for two consecutive measurements, a water sample was collected using the Teledyne ISCO 6712C portable pump sampler. TTS thresholds ranged from 10 to 1,600 Nephelometric Turbidity Units (NTUs) on both the rising and falling limbs. The ISCO sample bottles were collected within several days of each storm event and then analyzed for suspended sediment concentration (SSC). TTS sampling ensured that water samples were collected across the full range of turbidity values that occurred at each sampling location during the study period.

5-5.2. ANALYSIS

The paired watershed approach used in this study is based on a BACI study design that involves comparisons between reference and treatment basins in both the pre-treatment and post-treatment periods. In this design, the change in discharge can be analyzed using either an analysis of variance (ANOVA) or time-series frameworks. The ANOVA approach is conceptually based on the differences of differences between pre-treatment and post-treatment in the reference and treatment. The time-series approach uses regression to estimate the relationship between reference and treatment basins in the pre-treatment period. That pre-treatment relationship is then applied to the post-treatment period with the post-treatment reference basin discharge being used to estimate the natural (e.g., expected non-treatment) streamflow for the treated basins. With the time-series approach, the treatment effect is the difference between the observed discharge and the predicted natural streamflow. Unlike the ANOVA approach, the time-series approach is not greatly affected by differences in climate between the pre- and post-treatment periods.

We used the time-series approach to analyze discharge and the ANOVA framework to evaluate changes in suspended sediment export. All analyses were conducted using 64-bit R version 4.0.2 (R Core Team 2020).

5-5.2.1. Discharge

We applied the same forward regression time-series method used in the initial two-year analysis (McIntyre *et al.* 2018), a reverse regression approach as described by Safeeq and colleagues (2020), and a coarse monthly time-series analysis following the example of Watson and colleagues (2001). All three sets of analyses accounted for:

- a) temporal autocorrelation in the measurements,
- b) seasonal variation in the relationships, and
- c) the non-linear nature of some relationships.

5-5.2.1.a. Temporal autocorrelation

A key assumption in regression is that the regression residuals are independent, yet sequential discharge measurements taken at a single location tend to be serially autocorrelated (**Figure 5-2**). If not accounted for the autocorrelation may result in poor estimation of the regression coefficients and will lead to an under-estimation of the error variance. One way to deal with autocorrelation is to model it. The generalized least squares (GLS) function in the Linear and Nonlinear Mixed Effects Models package (Version 3.1-148; Pinheiro *et al.* 2020) allows the specification of an autocorrelation structure. For example, if we apply ARMA(1,2) structure (described in **Section 5-5.2.2.**) to the autocorrelated data shown in **Figure 5-2**, the serial autocorrelation is accounted for and the residuals are no longer serially correlated (**Figure 5-3**). For this reason, we used GLS with an ARMA structure for all discharge analyses.

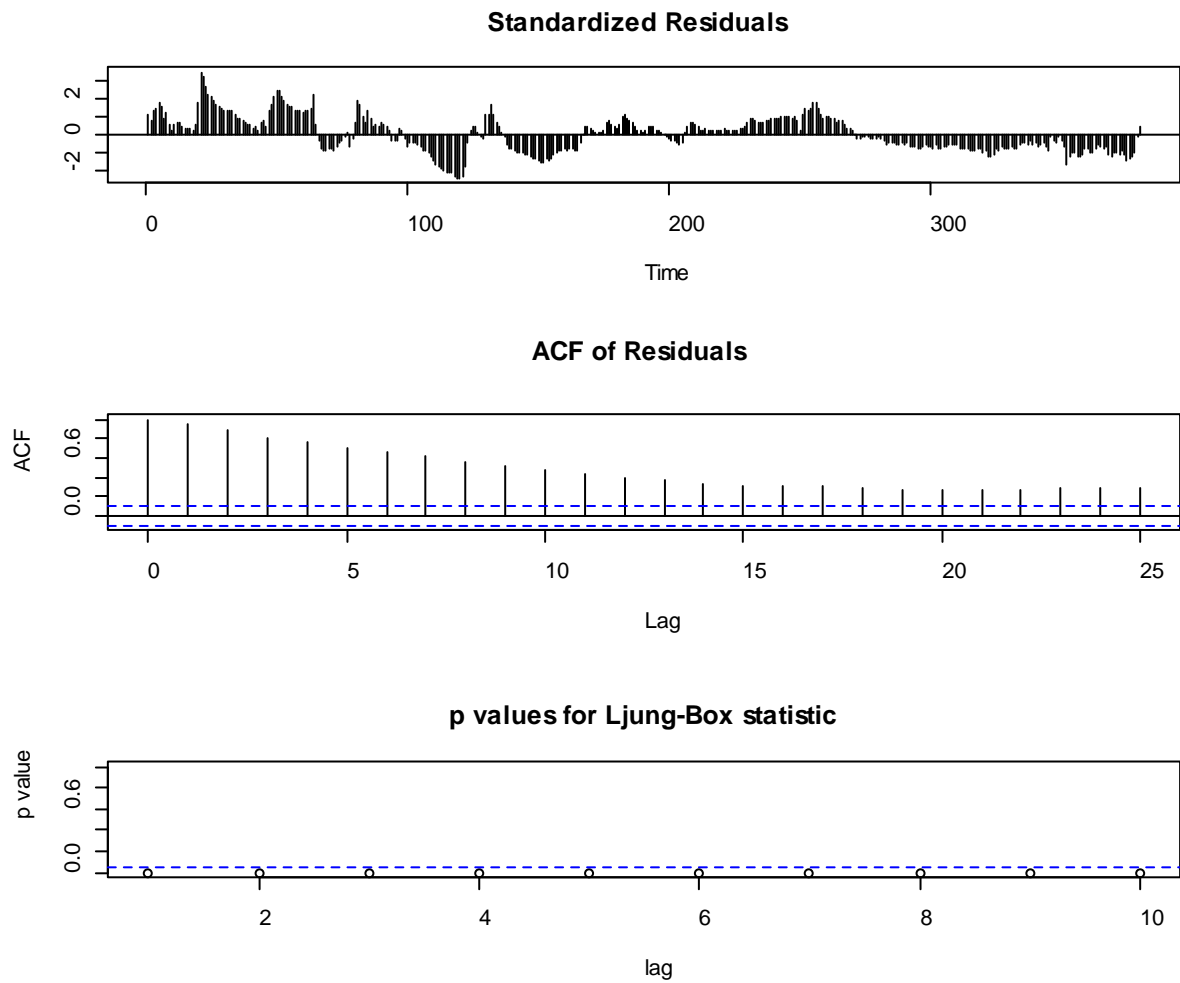


Figure 5-2. Autocorrelated residuals resulting from using Ordinary Least Squares (OLS) regression for the WIL-100% treatment. The top panel shows that positive residuals tend to be followed by positive residuals. The autocorrelation function plot, middle panel, shows the amount of correlation at different lags. The bottom panel provides Ljung-Box p-values for the statistical significance of the autocorrelation at different lags. Both the autocorrelation function (ACF) plot and Ljung Box statistics indicate that the autocorrelation is significant out through several lags. The autocorrelation affects our estimation of our model coefficients and error.

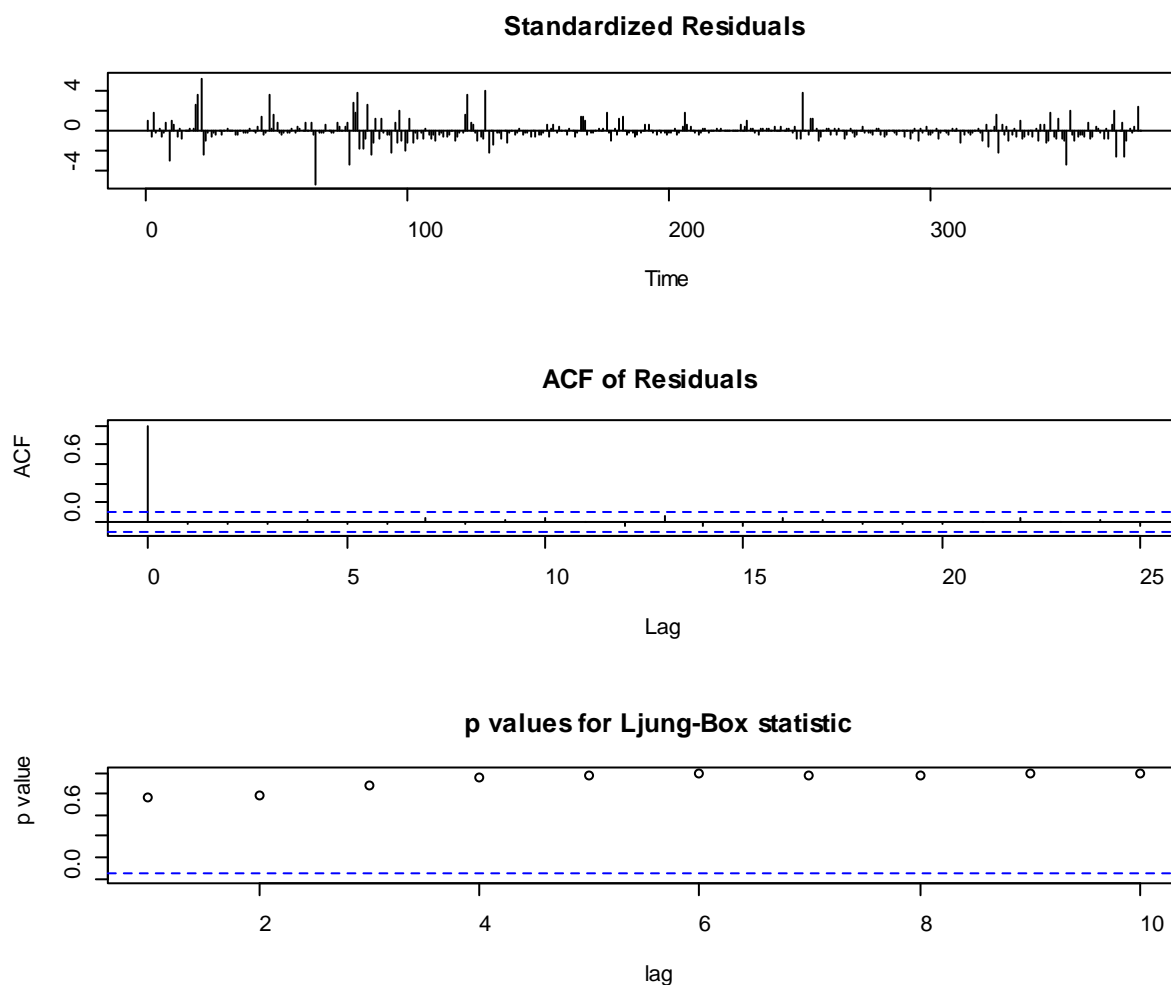


Figure 5-3. Uncorrelated time series residuals in WIL1-100% after using GLS with ARMA(1,2).

5-5.2.1.b. Seasonal variation

Another pattern we sometimes observed in our discharge data was periodic variation in the residuals (e.g., left panel, **Figure 5-4**). Periodic variation may result from differences in runoff timing associated with basin morphometry. To deal with this pattern when it was observed, we tried including a seasonal term [$A\cos(\lambda t + \psi)$] in our regression models. This seasonal term explicitly assumes a sinusoidal seasonal trend in the relationship between the two catchments (Watson *et al.* 2001). Because the seasonal term is not a linear function, we used a trigonometric identity to convert it into a function that could be estimated with regression (Stolwijk *et al.* 1999):

$$A\cos(\lambda t + \psi) = \beta_a \sin(\lambda t) + \beta_b \cos(\lambda t) \quad (\text{Eq. 5-1})$$

where: A is the amplitude of the seasonal variation ($A = \sqrt{\beta_a + \beta_b}$),
 λ is the period expressed in radians (e.g., $\frac{2\pi}{365.25}$ and/or $\frac{2\pi}{182.625}$),
 t is time (e.g., Julian day), and
 ψ is the phase shift in the response ($\psi = \arctan(\beta_a/\beta_b)/\lambda$).

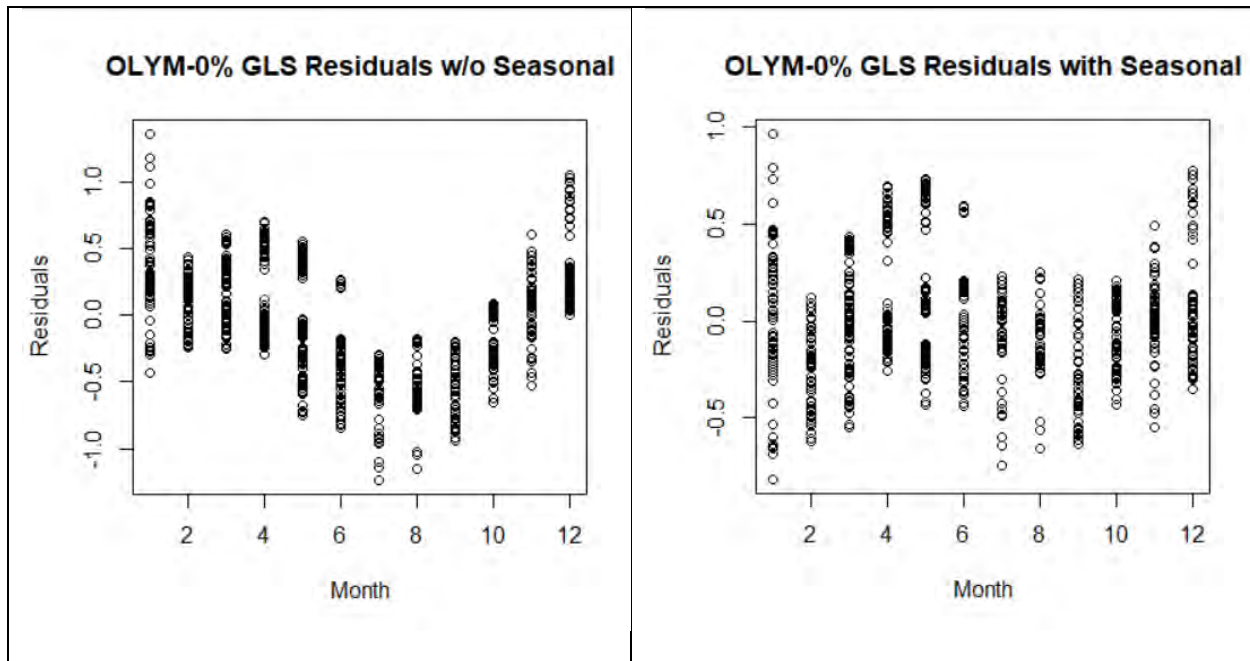


Figure 5-4. OLYM-0% GLS residuals by month with (right panel) and without (left panel) an annual seasonal term.

5-5.2.1.c. Non-linear relationships

The relationship between discharge in two different basins was not always linear through the range of measurement (e.g., **Figure 5-5**) and we found that by adding a single quadratic term [e.g., $\log(\text{ref}^2)$] we could sometimes significantly improve the model fit. Therefore, all models were evaluated with and without a quadratic term and the most parsimonious model was chosen.

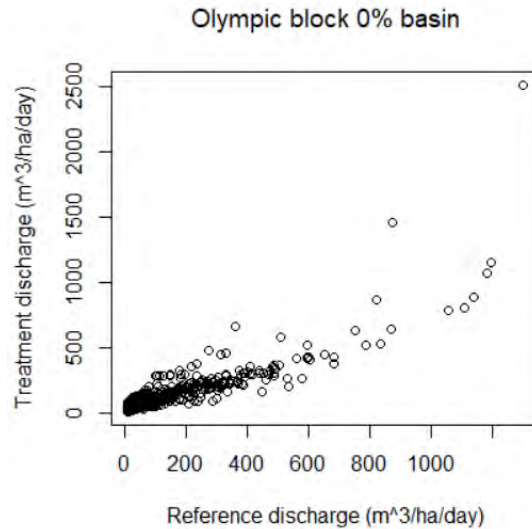


Figure 5-5. Non-linear relationship at high flows between OLYM-0% and OLYM-REF.

5-5.2.2. Estimating the Change in Daily Discharge Associated with the Treatment

To reconstruct the natural daily streamflow, or streamflow that would have been observed in the absence of the treatment effect, we:

- estimated the pre-treatment relationship between reference and treatment basin discharge;
- reconstructed the natural streamflow for the post-treatment period using either **forward** or **reverse** regression; and,
- determined the treatment effect by differencing predicted natural streamflow and the observed streamflow.

5-5.2.2.a. Pre-treatment relationship between treatment and reference basins

Discharge was measured at 10-minute intervals and was summed to a total daily discharge for the daily regression analysis. Because discharge in the Olympic reference basin was truncated to a single value at low flows, the development of daily regression relationships only included those days with measured discharge to avoid introducing bias.

Regression was conducted using the GLS function in the nlme package (Version 3.1-148; Pinheiro *et al.* 2020). We tested sub-models with fewer terms while looking for the most parsimonious model, but the maximal model that we evaluated was:

$$\log(Q_{trt})_t = \beta_0 + \beta_1 \log(Q_{ref})_t + \beta_2 \log(Q_{ref})_t^2 + A \cos(2\pi t / 365.25 + \psi) + \varepsilon_t \quad (\text{Eq. 5-2})$$

where: $\log(Q_{trt})_t$ is the natural logarithm of the area-weighted measured daily discharge in a buffer treatment basin on pre-harvest day t ,
 $\log(Q_{ref})_t$ is the natural logarithm of the area-weighted measured daily discharge in a reference basin on pre-harvest day t ,
 β_0 is the model intercept,
 β_1 and β_2 are slope coefficients for the model,
 A is the amplitude of seasonal variation in the relationship between reference and treatment,
 ψ is a phase shift, and
 ε_t is an error term.⁶

In GLS, the regression error term (ε_t) can be modeled as an autoregressive AR(p) process where the current error is dependent on previous errors, or a moving average MA(q) process where the random error at time t is affected by both a perturbation at time t combined with perturbations taken before time t (additional correlated noise terms). As shown in Pinheiro and Bates (2000), the AR(p) model and the MA(q) models can be combined into an ARMA(p,q) model where the regression error term is:

$$\varepsilon_t = \sum_{i=1}^p \Phi_i \varepsilon_{t-i} + \sum_{j=1}^q \theta_j a_{t-j} + a_t \quad (\text{Eq. 5-3})$$

where: ε_{t-i} is an error term p days before,
 Φ_i is the autocorrelation coefficient p days before,
 a_{t-j} is the noise term at lag q ,
 θ_j is the correlation coefficient at lag q , and
 a_t is white noise centered at 0 and assumed to be independent of previous observations.

We evaluated sub-models by dropping terms and performing model comparisons to identify the most parsimonious model. To help select our final model, we examined regression coefficients, residuals, fits against observed data, and Akaike Information Criterion (AIC). AIC is a commonly used model selection criterion that incorporates a lack-of-parsimony penalty for adding additional model parameters. After rejecting models that did not meet model assumptions (e.g., independent, and identically distributed, errors), we chose the model with the lowest AIC score.

Models were initially fit using Maximum Likelihood (ML) for model comparison purposes, but the final model was fit using Restricted Maximum Likelihood (REML). We used GLS diagnostic plots to verify that the errors in the final model were approximately independent and normally distributed ($\varepsilon \sim N(0, \sigma^2, I)$).

5-5.2.2.b. Forward and reverse regression for estimating natural streamflow

Natural streamflow is typically estimated by applying the pre-treatment regression relationship to the observed post-treatment reference basin discharge to predict what would have been observed

⁶ Note: The corresponding Eq. 8-1 in McIntyre *et al.* 2018 fails to show the log transformation even though it was used.

in the absence of the treatment (Forward Regression). One problem with the forward regression approach is that the predicted discharges tend to follow the flow patterns (e.g., base flow characteristics, recession rate) of the reference basins. While ‘regression’ ensures that the differences (i.e., errors) average out, the forward regression approach can create short-term deviations between chronologically paired observed and predicted discharge that are clearly artifacts of the analytical technique. To remedy this issue, we also applied a reverse regression technique described by Safeeq and colleagues (2020). In reverse regression, we created a synthetic reference basin discharge using observations from the treatment basin and because this ‘synthetic’ reference is based on treatment observations, it does a better job of mimicking the flow patterns of the treatment. We then used the synthetic reference discharge in place of the measured reference discharge to estimate natural streamflow.

5-5.2.2.b.(i). Forward regression

When estimating natural streamflow using the forward regression approach, we combined the pre-treatment regression coefficients and the reference basin discharge over the period of record to estimate the streamflow that would have been observed in the treatment basin had the buffer treatment not occurred.⁷

$$\log(\widehat{Q}_{trt})_t = \beta_0 + \beta_1 \log(Q_{ref})_t + \beta_2 (\log(Q_{ref})_t)^2 + A \cos(2\pi t / 365.25 + \psi) \quad (\text{Eq. 5-4})$$

where: $(\widehat{Q}_{trt})_t$ is the predicted discharge in a buffer treatment basin on day t ,
 $(Q_{ref})_t$ is the observed discharge in a reference basin on day t , and
 $\beta_0, \beta_1, \beta_2, A$, and ψ are all coefficients developed using **Eq. 5-2**.

5-5.2.2.b.(ii). Reverse regression to create a synthetic reference streamflow

As noted above, the reverse regression approach is like the forward regression approach except that we create a synthetic reference basin streamflow for use in **Eq. 5-4**. This synthetic streamflow record is created through two additional regression steps. In the first step, we modeled the post-treatment relationship between the reference and treatment basin discharges using GLS regression with the maximal form:

$$\log(Q_{ref})_{t.post} = \beta_3 + \beta_4 \log(Q_{trt})_{t.post} + \beta_5 T + \beta_6 \log(Q_{trt})_{t.post} * T + \beta_7 \log(Q_{trt})_{t.post}^2 + A \sin(2\pi * t / 365.25 + \psi) + \epsilon_t \quad (\text{Eq. 5-5})$$

where: $(Q_{ref})_{t.post}$ is the observed discharge in the reference basin on post-harvest day t ,
 $(Q_{trt})_{t.post}$ is the observed discharge in the treatment basin on post-harvest day t ,
 T is time in days, and
 $\beta_3, \beta_4, \beta_5, \beta_6, \beta_7$, and ψ are all coefficients estimated by the model.

⁷ Note: Although forward regression can provide predictions over the entire period of record, the differences between observed and predicted are minimized in the pre-treatment period by the regression.

The model allows for decaying treatment effects with time and the interaction allows the decay rate to vary with discharge. For the OLYM-0% basin, we included a second treatment basin (OLYM-FP as Q_{trt2}) in the reverse regression because we obtained poor model fits against the reference without it.⁸ As with all our other regression models, we evaluated sub-models and used AIC and model diagnostics to identify the most parsimonious model.

We then used the relationship developed with **Eq. 5-5** to generate a ‘synthetic’ reference discharge for the post-treatment period where:

$$\log(\widehat{Q_{ref}})_{t.post} = \beta_3 + \beta_4 \log(Q_{trt})_{t.post} + \beta_5 T + \beta_6 \log(Q_{trt})_{t.post} * T + \beta_7 \log(Q_{trt})_{t.post}^2 + \text{Asin}(2\pi t/365.25 + \psi) \quad (\text{Eq. 5-6})$$

The synthetic reference basin discharge ($\widehat{Q_{ref}}$) calculated by **Eq. 5-6** then replaces the observed reference discharge (Q_{ref}) in **Eq. 5-4** to get the predicted reverse regression discharge on day t .

5-5.2.2.c. Calculating a treatment effect

To account for the bias introduced by performing regression on the log-scale and re-transforming the predictions to the original scale, we applied the Duan non-parametric smearing estimator (Duan 1983) to obtain our expected discharge on the original scale.

$$\widehat{Q}_{trt.unbiased} = \frac{1}{n} \sum_1^n e^{\varepsilon_n} * e^{\log(\widehat{Q_{ref}})_{t.post}} \quad (\text{Eq. 5-7})$$

where: $\frac{1}{n} \sum_1^n e^{\varepsilon_n}$ is the Duan smearing estimator, and

$e^{\log(\widehat{Q_{ref}})_{t.post}}$ is the forward or reverse regression prediction on the original scale.⁹

Regardless of whether the expected treatment discharge was estimated using forward or reverse regression, absolute treatment effects (TE; mm/day) were calculated as the difference between what was observed in the treatment basin and the natural streamflow that was predicted by the reference basin.

$$TE = Q_{trt} - \widehat{Q}_{trt.unbiased} \quad (\text{Eq. 5-8})$$

where: Q_{trt} is the observed treatment basin discharge on day t , and

$\widehat{Q}_{trt.unbiased}$ is the predicted (i.e., expected) treatment basin discharge on day t .

The relative change in discharge (TE%) was calculated by dividing TE by the expected natural streamflow:

$$TE\% = TE / \widehat{Q}_{trt.unbiased} \quad (\text{Eq. 5-9})$$

⁸ This is an issue with having truncated low flows in the Reference and reporting NSE based on the entire dataset.

⁹ The bias correction was not performed in the original two-year analysis, and when the estimator is greater than 1, the failure to include the estimator will decrease the predicted discharge which increases the treatment effect.

5-5.2.2.d. Frequency pairing of daily discharge

We used the Frequency Pairing approach as described by Alila and colleagues (2009) to look for changes in the frequency at which daily discharges are observed. In frequency pairing, the observed and expected treatment basin daily discharges are paired based on their historic return period as opposed to being compared chronologically.

The historic return period for expected and observed time series is determined by independently ranking observed and expected values to create a ranked dataset (m), in which the greatest observed and expected values (y) are rank 1 (m_1), the second greatest values are rank 2 (m_2), and the ranked series is monotonically decreasing over its length ($y_{m_1} > y_{m_2} > \dots > y_{m_n}$). A cumulative frequency analysis is then used to determine the return period (T_{days}) for any given rank (m_i):

$$T_{days} = \frac{n+0.2}{m_i-0.4} \quad (\text{Eq. 5-10})$$

where: n is the total number of days in the period of observation, and
 m_i is the rank for a set of frequency paired observations.

Eq. 5-10 incorporates Cunnane 1978 plotting positions that are appropriate for Q-Q plots, flood frequency curves, and the calculation of exceedance probabilities (Helsel and Hirsch 1992).

The predicted values (\hat{y}_t) are corrected for loss of variance resulting from the regression analysis (Green and Alila 2012). If unaccounted for, the loss of variance could inflate estimates of treatment effects in the upper tail of the frequency distribution. The correction is performed in a three-step Monte Carlo (MC) simulation. The first step is the addition of a random error sampled from a t-distribution (e_t) to the predicted values ($\tilde{y}_t = \hat{y}_t + e_t$), the second step involves ranking the updated estimates (\tilde{y}_m), and the third step involves repeating the first two steps over 10,000 iterations and calculating the mean ($\bar{\tilde{y}}_{m_i}$) and variance ($var(\tilde{y}_{m_i})$) for each rank. The random errors (e_t) are scaled to the standard error of each predictor variable (x_t) in the original regression using a t-distribution such that:

$$e_t = \sigma_{pred_t} * rt(df_{resid} - 1) \quad (\text{Eq. 5-11})$$

where: e_t is the random error,

σ_{pred_t} is the standard error for the predictor on day t , and

$rt(df_{resid} - 1)$ is a function for extracting random variates from a t-distribution with one less than the residual degrees of freedom from the initial regression model.

The standard errors for each day (σ_{pred_t}) are calculated as:

$$\sigma_{pred_t} = rse \sqrt{1 + \frac{1}{n_{pre}} + \frac{(x_t - \bar{x})^2}{\sum(x_t - \bar{x})^2}} \quad (\text{Eq. 5-12})$$

where: rse is the residual standard error from the initial regression,

n_{pre} is pre-harvest sample size,

x_t is the reference basin value on post-harvest day t , and

\bar{x} is the mean of the post-harvest reference basin observations (K.C. Green, personal communication).

Confidence intervals for the variance corrected means (\bar{y}) are calculated as a combination of predictive uncertainty ($var(\tilde{y})$) and quantile uncertainty. Quantile uncertainty was estimated with a Monte Carlo simulation in which (1) a generalized extreme value (GEV) distribution was fit to the mean updated estimates (\bar{y}) using the *evd* package in R (Stephenson 2002); (2) samples were randomly drawn from an extreme value distribution with the fitted parameters and the samples were ranked in descending order; and (3) the process was repeated over 10,000 iterations with variance ($var(GEV)$) calculated for each rank. The variance corrected means were found to be approximately normally distributed so the 95% confidence limits for each rank were calculated using the *qnorm* function in R, such that:

$$95\%CI = qnorm((0.025,0.975), \bar{y}_i, \sqrt{var(\tilde{y})_i + var(GEV)_i}) \quad (\text{Eq. 5-13})$$

where: *qnorm* is a function in R that calculates the 0.025 and 0.975 quantiles for a normal distribution with a given mean and standard deviation.

5-5.2.3. Monthly Discharge Analysis

We also included a monthly analysis like that performed by Watson and colleagues (2001). Monthly summaries are aggregated over longer periods and are therefore less sensitive to deviations in storm timing between basins, but a disadvantage of aggregating over these longer timespans is that the pre-treatment period was relatively short ($n=13-28$ months) and the OLYM-REF and OLYM-100% basins had their discharges truncated at low flows. Because months vary in their length, we analyzed mean monthly discharge rather than total discharge for each month. Unlike the daily analysis, we included days with fixed (truncated) discharges to avoid the bias that would be introduced by varying the number of days used to calculate the monthly mean.

5-5.2.4. Discharge Goodness of Fit Statistics

We reported two goodness of fit statistics for each discharge regression analysis. The first is a coefficient of determination based on the likelihood-ratio test (R^2). This statistic represents the improvement of the fitted model over a null (intercept only) model and is calculated as:

$$R^2_{LR} = 1 - \exp(-2/n * (\logLik(x) - \logLik(0))) \quad (\text{Eq. 5-14})$$

where: $\logLik(x)$ is the log-likelihood from the fitted model, and

$\logLik(0)$ is the log-likelihood from the null model (i.e., intercept only).

R^2 is interpreted in the same manner as a coefficient of determination (r^2), with $R^2 = 0$ indicating that the model explains no variation and $R^2 = 1$ indicating that the model perfectly explains all the observed variation. The extraction of log-likelihoods and calculation of R^2 was performed

using routines in the R MuMIn package (Barton 2012), and the ARMA correlation structure was incorporated into the null model so that R^2 properly reflects the adequacy of the prediction model.¹⁰

We also reported the Nash-Sutcliffe Efficiency (NSE) between the observed and predicted discharge on the original scale after applying the smearing estimator. NSE is a normalized statistic that determines the relative magnitude of the residual variance ("noise") compared to the measured data variance ("information") (Nash and Sutcliffe 1970). Nash-Sutcliffe efficiencies range from $-\infty$ to 1 where $NSE = 1$ corresponds to a perfect match between the modelled and observed data; $NSE = 0$ indicates that the model predictions are as accurate as the mean of the observed data; and $-\infty < NSE < 0$ indicates that the observed mean is a better predictor than the model. NSE was calculated using the hydroGOF package (Zambrano-Bigiarini, 2020).

5-5.2.5. *Suspended Sediment*

Lab-measured SSC from the ISCO bottles and the corresponding turbidity data were used to build a simple linear regression model for each site. Those regression models were then used to estimate SSC from turbidity for the entire data record. Suspended sediment export (SSE) was then calculated as the product of SSC and discharge.

The SSE data did not conform to BACI assumptions, so we did not perform statistical tests. Instead, we illustrated how SSE rates vary with discharge before and after harvest in the same ANOVA-like framework that was used in the two-year report.

In addition, we tried to examine whether the relationship between suspended sediment yield (SSY) and discharge (Q) changed between the pre-harvest and post-harvest periods. That relationship can be described by the power function:

$$Q_s = \alpha Q^\beta \quad (\text{Eq. 5-15})$$

where: Q_s is SSY (kg/ha/h),

Q is unit discharge ($\text{m}^3/\text{ha}/\text{h}$),

α is the intercept and a metric of erosion severity, and

β is the slope and an indicator of the erosive power of a stream.

If we linearized it by taking the log of both sides, we can interpret the fitted regression intercept as an indicator of erosion severity and the fitted regression slope as an indicator of erosive power (Bywater-Reyes *et al.* 2017). We fit a series of linear mixed-effects models using this approach, but eventually realized that the analyses were predicated on assumptions that could not be supported with these data for our questions. We discuss these assumptions and why we did not follow-through with a formal statistical analysis in the results.

¹⁰ The ARMA structure is not incorporated in predictions because the errors ($\varepsilon = y - \hat{y}$) are not known, although under the assumption that the null hypothesis is true, one would expect the errors in the post-harvest period to have the same error structure with identically distributed random residuals.

5-6. RESULTS

The discharge versus stage curves for the culvert basins (OLYM-REF and OLYM-100%) spanned up to the 99th percentile of estimated flows and the adjusted R-squared values were 0.886 and 0.904, respectively. Low flows were difficult to measure accurately and were therefore truncated at 4 and 3 L s⁻¹ (7.9 and 11.7 m³/ha/day), respectively (**Table 5-3**). Because of a poor flow versus stage height relationship in OLYM-100% for the first year of the study, only those OLYM-100% flow data collected after 1 January 2008 were analyzed.

Table 5-3. Flow rating at specific percentiles for basins where discharge was measured upstream of a culvert instead of in a flume (OLYM-REF and OLYM-100%).

Percentile	OLYM-REF		OLYM-100%	
	Measured Q	Estimated Q	Measured Q	Estimated Q
10	4.3	<4	0.9	<3
25	5.8	<4	1.7	3.2
50	28.5	22.5	7.0	11.5
75	120.2	52.7	25.4	24.8
90	280.4	111.2	94.0	48.5
99	392.8	326.7	220.1	136.1
100	392.8	856.7	220.1	493.6

5-6.1. REFERENCE BASIN DISCHARGE AND RELATIONSHIP TO PRECIPITATION

Precipitation was not monitored as part of this study and the nearest permanent precipitation gauging stations are Forks 1 E, Quinault 4 NE, Raymond 2 S, and Aberdeen (NOAA 2020). The local precipitation gauging stations were at lower elevations than the study basins (**Table 5-4**), and while monthly and annual precipitation is highly correlated among precipitation gages, correlations between precipitation and runoff are relatively poor even at a water year scale (**Figures 5-6** and **5-7**). To evaluate whether the poor relationships were the result of lags, we applied cross-correlation functions at both the monthly and annual scale and found that the strongest correlations were at LAG=0 indicating that the relationships were poor but not necessarily lagged. However, poor relationships between precipitation and runoff were expected given the complexities associated with ET, water storage dynamics within the basin, and runoff.

Our best estimates of precipitation in the study sites are likely to come from the gridded estimates of monthly precipitation created by the Parameter-elevation Regressions on Independent Slopes Model (PRISM; PRISM Climate Group 2020). PRISM is a regression model that uses correlations among neighboring precipitation stations to account for effects like orographic lift. Because PRISM is a regression model, the PRISM estimates are still highly correlated with the measured precipitation rather than runoff. However, we used them to

examine how treatment effects varied seasonally and in response to estimated precipitation patterns as shown in **Section 5-6.5**.

Table 5-4. Precipitation gauging stations (bold) and study basins ordered from north (top) to south (bottom) with elevation in meters. Precipitation gauges are all located at lower elevations than the study basins.

Site	Elevation (m)
FORKS 1 E, WA US	107
OLYM-100%	200
QUINAULT 4 NE, WA US	87
OLYM-REF	348
OLYM-FP	361
OLYM-0%	362
ABERDEEN, WA US	3
WIL1-0%	156
RAYMOND 2 S, WA US	9.1
WIL1-REF	292
WIL1-FP	296
WIL1-100%	318

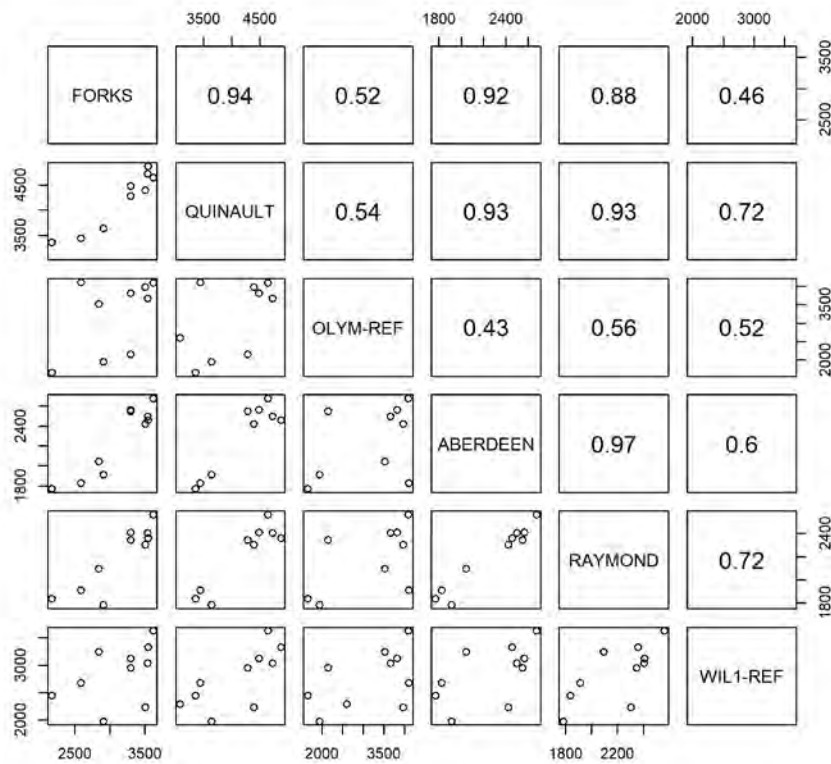


Figure 5-6. Correlation matrix between annual water year precipitation at nearby precipitation gauging stations and reference basin discharge. Basins are ordered from north to south. Correlations among precipitation gages are good, but correlations between precipitation and discharge are relatively poor.

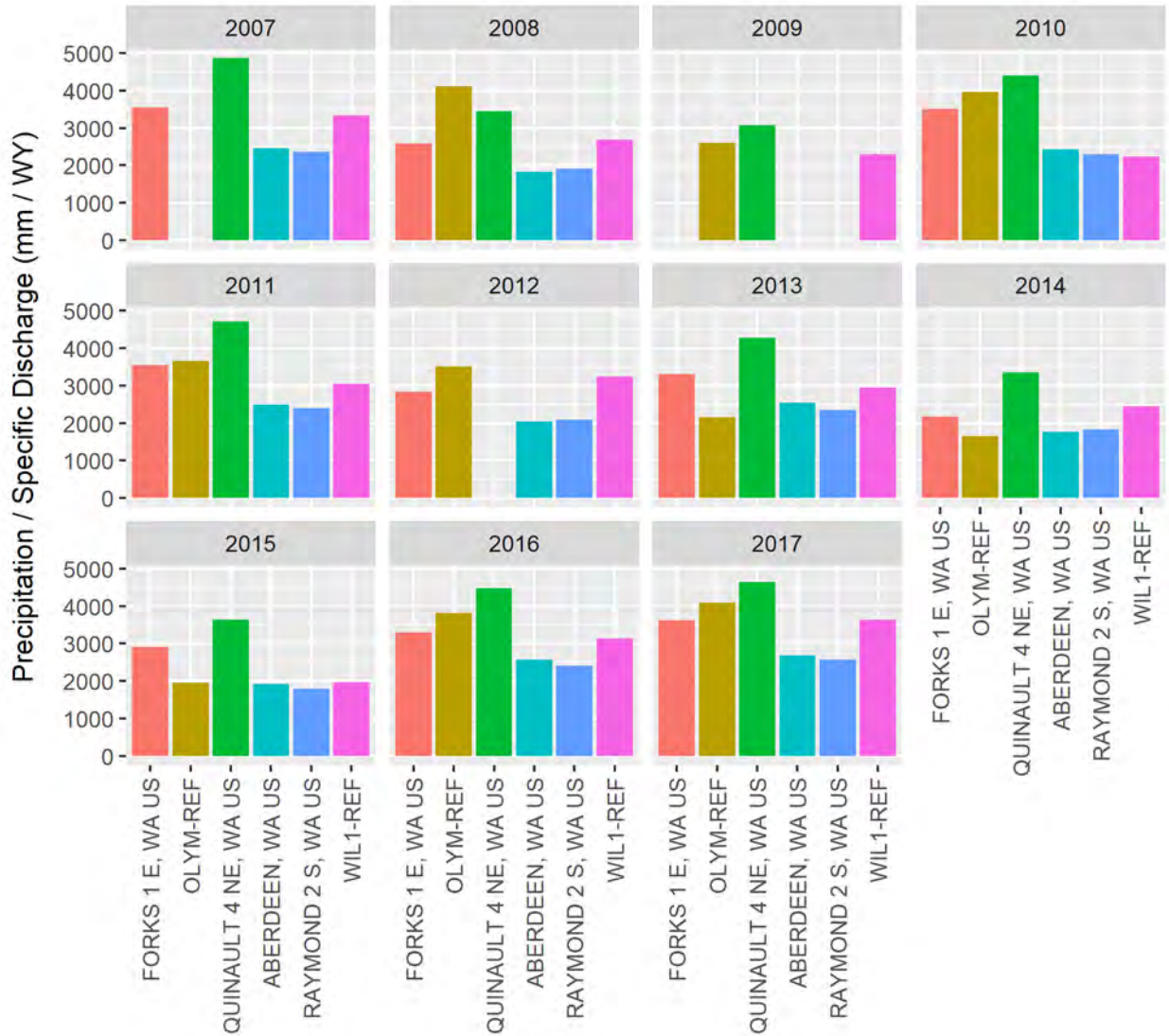


Figure 5-7. Total water year (WY) precipitation and runoff for the local low elevation precipitation gauging stations and the study reference basins. The Quinault precipitation station, which is located between the Olympic block basins, averaged over 4000 mm of precipitation per year during the study.

5-6.2. OBSERVED DISCHARGE AND CHOICE OF REFERENCE BASINS

During the 10 water years (2007-2017) in the study, daily water yield ranged from 7.8 to 1,304 m³/ha/day in the OLYM-REF to 3.9 to 980 m³/ha/day in the WIL1-REF (**Table 5-5**), and discharge was more highly correlated within blocks than between them (**Figure 5-8**).

We expected higher correlations among basins within blocks, largely as a function of differences in climate and the variability associated with individual storm trajectories. The Olympic basins are further north, receive more precipitation, and are at slightly higher elevations than the Willapa basins.

Plots of raw specific discharge by basin (**Figures 5-9** and **5-10**) illustrate truncated discharges at the culvert basins, differences in pre-treatment record length, and harvest timing.

Table 5-5. Statistics for daily specific discharge (m³/ha/day).

Basin	n (days)	Daily Discharge (m ³ /ha/day)			
		Min	Mean	Median	Max
OLYM-REF	3887	7.81	88.3	44.8	1304
OLYM-100%	3561	11.7	79.7	45.7	1673
OLYM-FP	4018	1.14	96.8	66.2	1860
OLYM-0%	4018	10.3	142	102	2512
WIL1-REF	4018	3.86	77.1	58.7	980
WIL1-100%	3653	1.18	55.1	38.9	1023
WIL1-FP	4018	5.42	66.8	53	864
WIL1-0%	4018	8.4	67.3	50.8	817

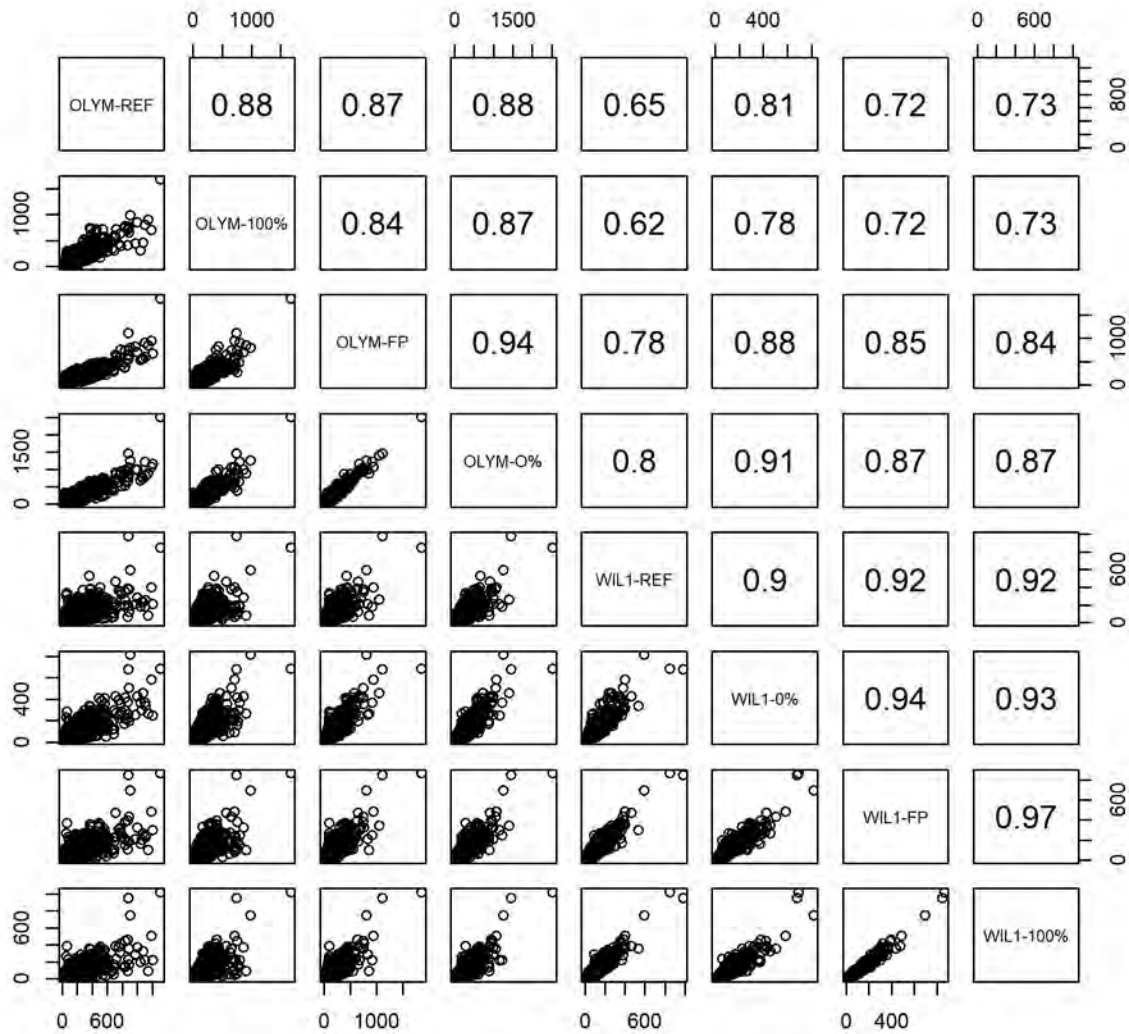


Figure 5-8. Simple correlations in daily discharge among basins excluding the truncated discharges in OLYM-REF and OLYM-100%. Correlation coefficients are greater within blocks than between blocks supporting the use of within-block references.

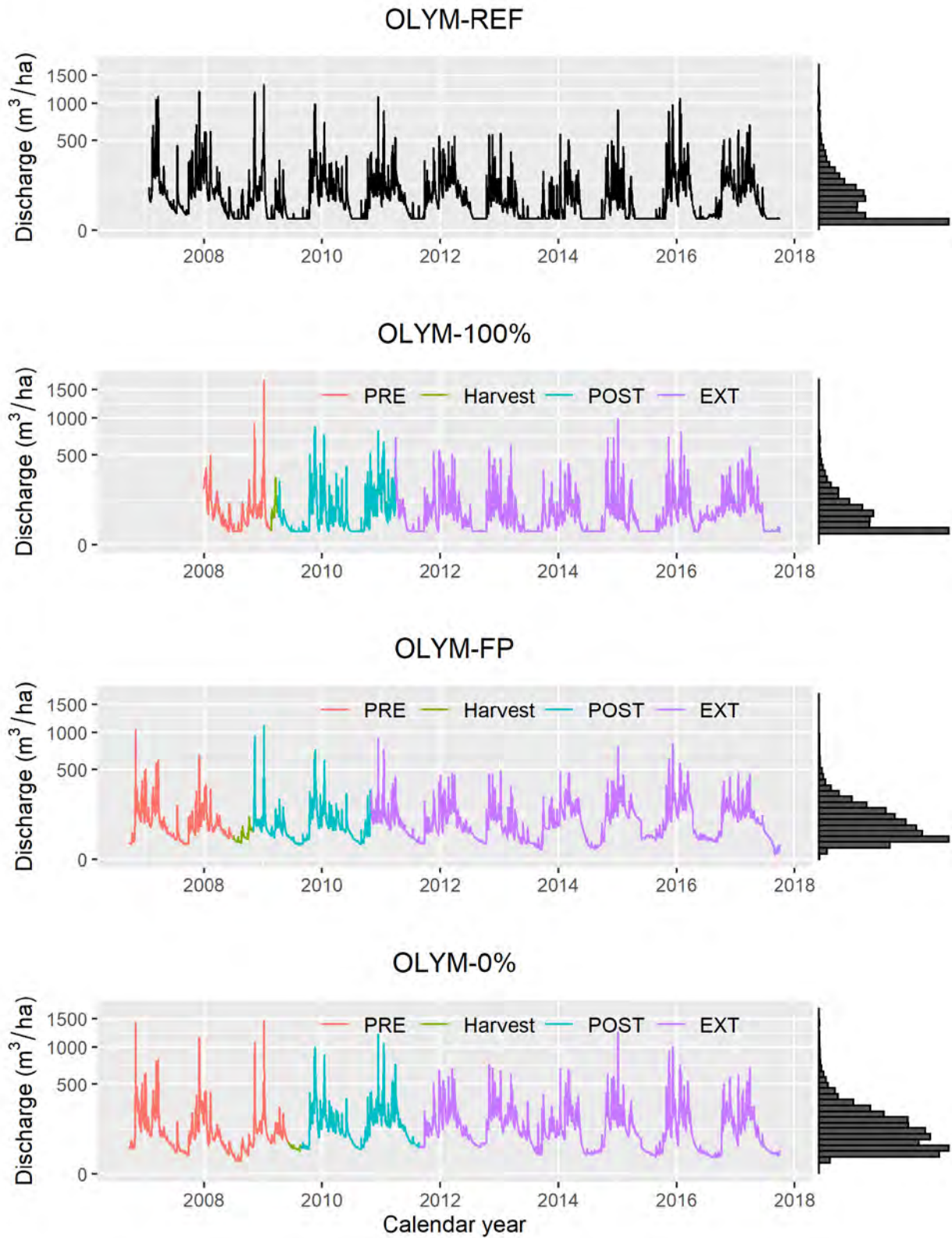


Figure 5-9. Observed daily specific discharge in the Olympic block basins. Histograms give discharge frequency and color indicates treatment period.

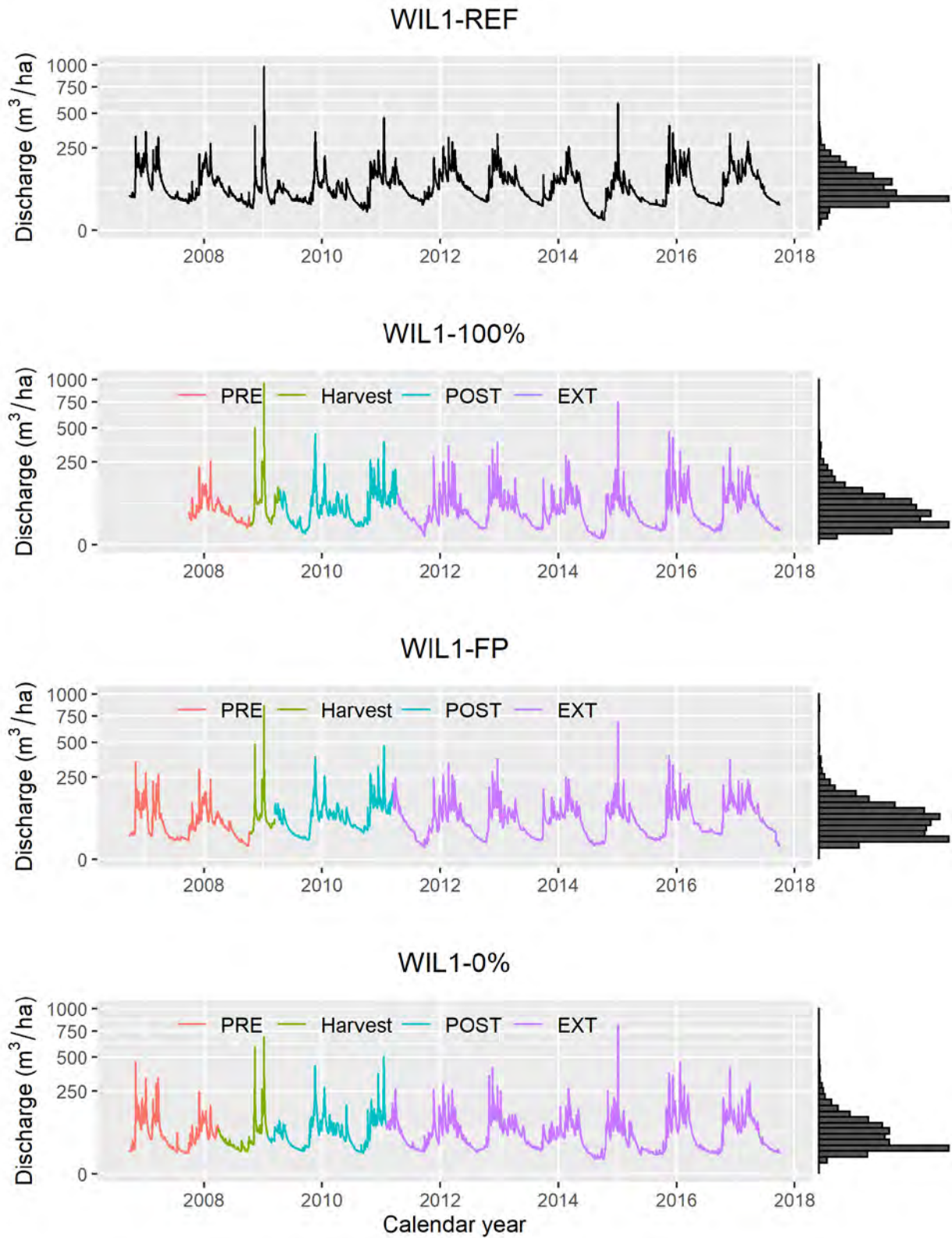


Figure 5-10. Observed daily specific discharge in the Willapa 1 block basins. Histograms give discharge frequency and color indicates treatment period.

5-6.3. CUMULATIVE AND ANNUAL CHANGES IN DAILY DISCHARGE

One of the primary questions of this study was whether discharge changed following harvest. To evaluate this, the change in daily discharge associated with each treatment was calculated using both forward and reverse regression techniques. The forward regression generally resulted in good fits with R^2 above 0.73 and Nash-Sutcliffe efficiencies above 0.75 on record lengths ranging from 342 to 784 days (**Table 5-6**). Because of the much longer post-treatment record lengths, we were only able to consistently fit ARMA(1,0) models (e.g., AR1) for reverse regression, because models with more complicated ARMA structures failed to converge. While AR1 did account for most of the autocorrelation, the residuals were still partially autocorrelated at lags greater than one (**Figure 5-11**). Because the reverse regression was only used to create the synthetic basin discharge, and we never used reverse regression error estimates, the residual autocorrelation in the reverse regression was not expected to significantly affect our interpretation. Pseudo-R-squared and NSE for the reverse regression were slightly worse than for the forward regression but over longer records (>2000 days) (**Table 5-7**).

Table 5-6. Coefficients and goodness of fit statistics for the forward regression on pre-treatment daily discharge.

Site	N (days)	A R M A	β_0	β_1	β_2	Seasonal	Smearing Factor	R^2	NSE
OLYM-100%	342	1,1	1.6	0.49	0.03	365	1.042	0.77	0.82
OLYM-FP	522	1,2	3.3	-0.23	0.09	365	1.001	0.92	0.95
OLYM-0%	784	1,2	4.2	-0.36	0.09	365	1.031	0.83	0.75
WIL1-100%	380	1,2	2.4	-0.38	0.16	182	1.016	0.83	0.92
WIL1-FP	745	1,1	3.1	-0.77	0.21	365/182	1.030	0.78	0.89
WIL1-0%	548	1,2	-0.06	0.72	0.05	182	1.032	0.73	0.90

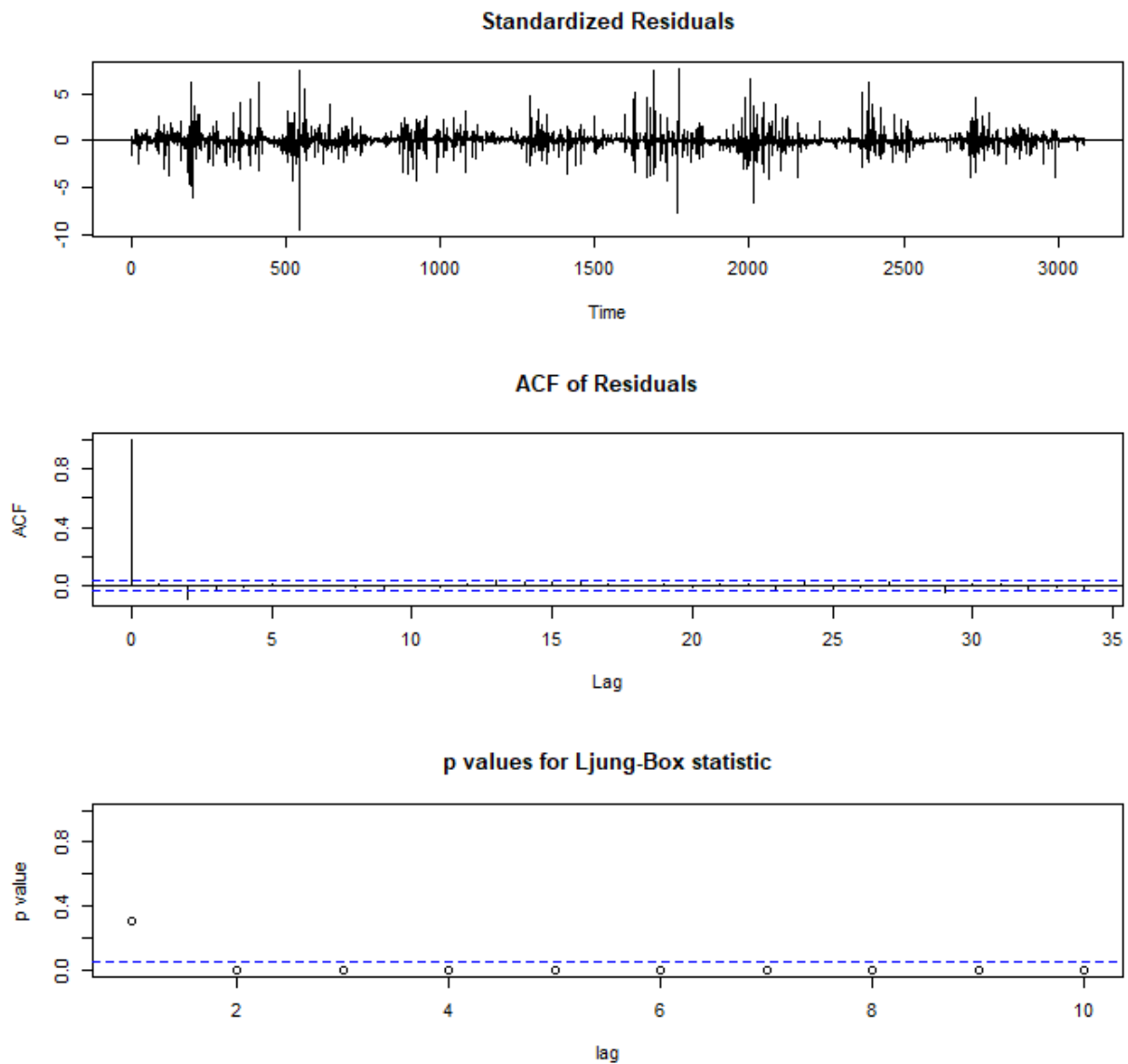


Figure 5-11. GLS residuals for reverse regression with AR1 in the WIL1-100%. The ACF plot shows a small but statistically significant ($\alpha < 0.05$) negative correlation at lag 2. Models with more sophisticated ARMA structures often failed to converge. While the reverse regression does not meet the independence assumption, the residual correlation is much reduced and is likely to have little effect on the overall model fit and/or our interpretations based on the results.

Table 5-7. Coefficients and goodness of fit statistics for the reverse regression on post-treatment daily discharge.

Site	N* (days)	β_3	β_4	β_5	β_6	β_7	Sea son	Smear Factor	R ²	NSE
OLYM -100%	2177	1.0	0.9	-5.0E-4	7.9E-5	-1.7E-2	365	1.16	0.68	0.79
OLYM -FP	2299	-3.4	2.1	-4.2E-4	7.0E-5	-	-	1.19	0.73	0.71
OLYM -0%**	2943	-3.4	0.8	-2.6E-4	4.9E-5	-3.8E-2	365	1.22	0.73	0.73
WIL1- 100%	3091	2.4	0.38	-3.0E-5	2.1E-5	1.3E-2	365	1.04	0.68	0.85
WIL1- FP	3091	1.1	0.75	-	-	-	-	1.05	0.66	0.82
WIL1- 0%	3165	1.5	0.54	1.7E-4	-2.6E-5	1.7E-2	365	1.05	0.63	0.80

Note: *N refers to the number of points used in the regression analysis. For the Olympic basins, N is reduced by the number of days with truncated low flows. We did not use OLYM-REF daily discharge values that were truncated while performing the regression fit, but we did include those data when calculating R² and NSE. **The reverse regression to create a synthetic OLYM-0% reference also includes log(Q_{OLYM-FP}) as a predictor, and the fitted parameter value is 2.2.

The forward and reverse regression approaches each have advantages and limitations, but both provide very similar answers to our primary question about whether discharge changed following harvest and whether the change differed by buffer treatment. Both approaches indicated that discharge did increase following harvest (**Figures 5-12** and **5-13**), with the forward regression showing that the onset of change coincided with the harvest activity as opposed to happening before or after harvest because of some other changing condition. Treatment effects continued through the entire monitoring period consistent with our understanding of hydrologic recovery.

Both methods indicate that the 100% treatments yielded smaller annual changes in water yield than the FP or 0% treatments. In relative terms, discharge increased by 5-7% on average in the 100% treatments while increasing between 26-66% in the FP and 0% treatments. In the Olympic block, which received more precipitation, the FP and 0% basins had absolute increases in runoff that were 1.5-3 times larger than in the WIL1-FP and 0%, with the biggest absolute increases observed in the smallest basin (OLYM-0%; **Table 5-8**).

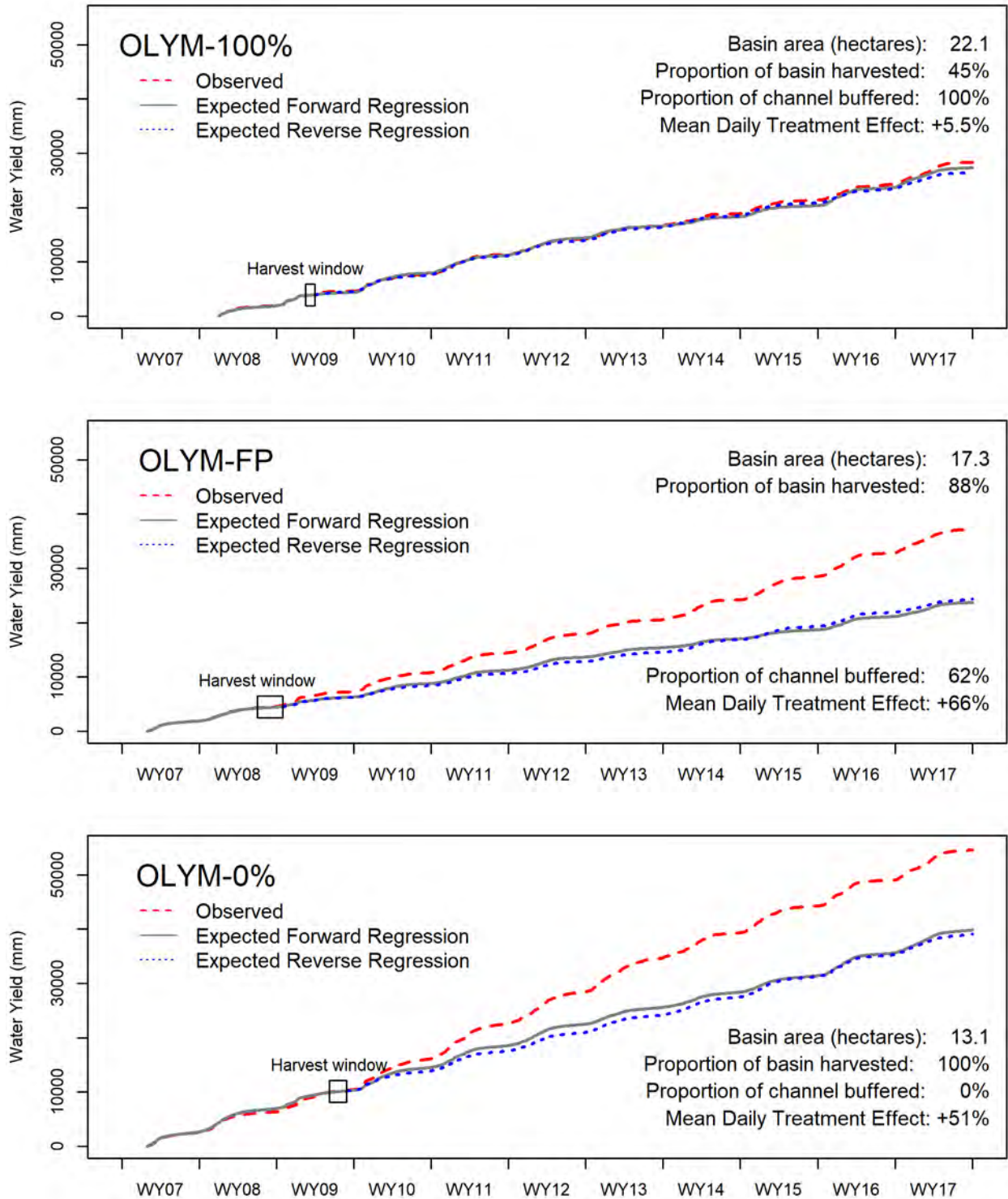


Figure 5-12. Cumulative water yield by forward and reverse regression in the Olympic block. The period of harvest is denoted by the small square box labeled harvest window. Both forward and reverse regression approaches yielded similar annual estimates for expected discharge with treatment effects continuing to accumulate through the post-harvest monitoring period.

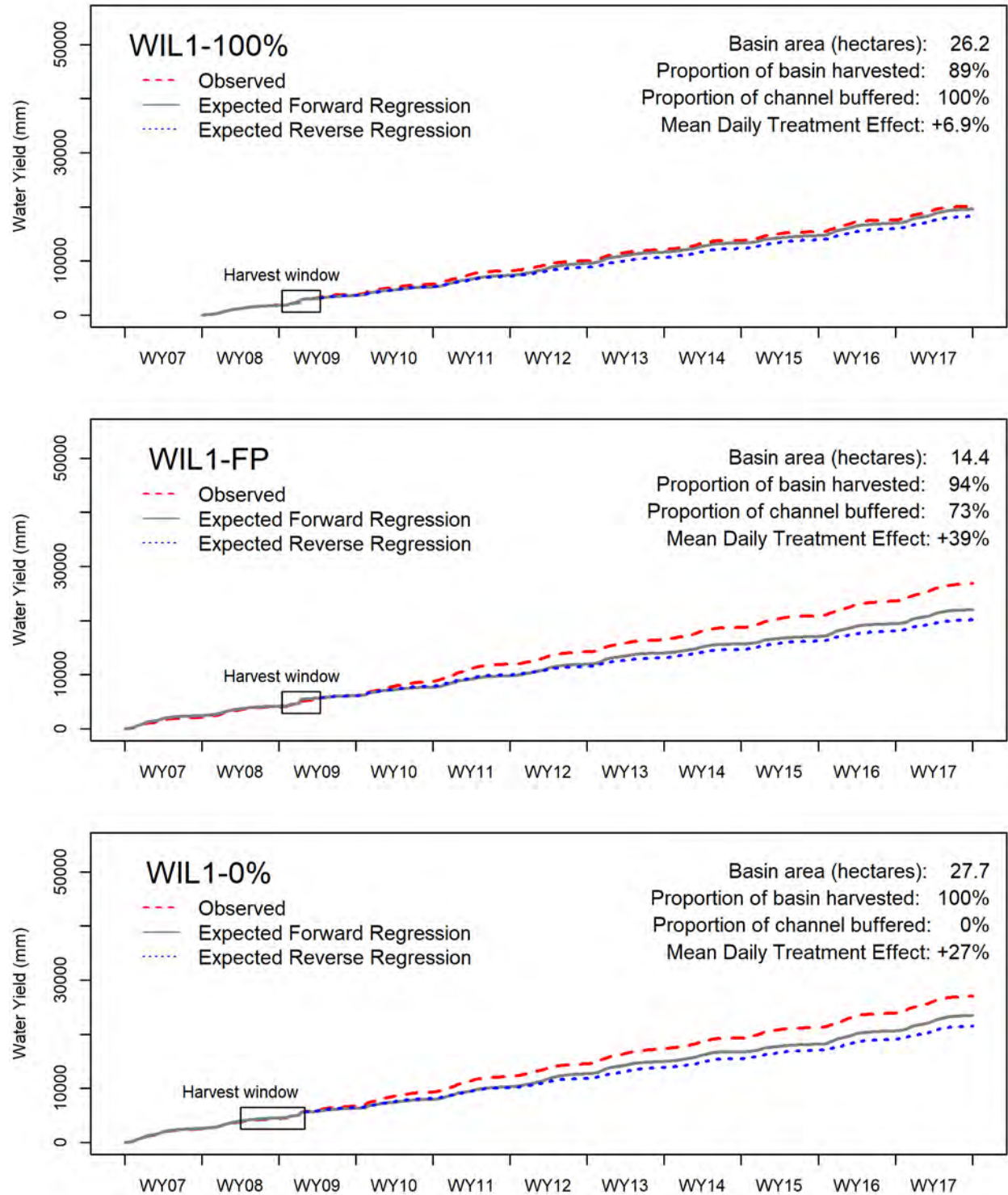


Figure 5-13. Cumulative water yield by forward and reverse regression in the Willapa 1 block. The period of harvest is denoted by the small square box labeled harvest window. Both forward and reverse regression approaches yielded similar annual estimates for expected discharge with treatment effects continuing to accumulate through the post-harvest monitoring period.

Table 5-8. Mean annual change in cumulative daily discharge for the first eight years following harvest.

Treatment	Block	Forward Regression		Reverse Regression		Basin Area (ha)	Proportion harvested (%)
		Mean Annual Treatment Effect (mm/yr)	Mean Annual Change (%)	Mean Annual Treatment Effect (mm/yr)	Mean Annual Change (%)		
100%	OLYM	+63	+4.6%	+158	+5.9%	22.1	43
	WIL1	+72	+4.7%	+225	+12%	26.2	89
FP	OLYM	+1480	+75%	+1387	+62%	17.3	88
	WIL1	+594	+32%	+817	+47%	14.4	94
0%	OLYM	+1834	+53%	+1931	+55%	13.1	100
	WIL1	+431	+23%	+650	+36%	27.7	100

One other difference that is obvious from the cumulative response is that the reverse regression technique tended to estimate slightly larger treatment effects in all basins except for the OLYM-FP. The reverse regression approach was expected to provide slightly better estimates for low flows in the OLYM-FP and OLYM-0% basins because the observed OLYM-REF had the baseflows truncated to a single value while the synthetic OLYM-REF for those basins did not. As discussed in **Section 5-6.6.1.**, the reverse regression suffers from regression to the mean (especially in the WIL1 basins) which would tend to inflate treatment effects if the effect was dominated by increases in discharge above the median which is what we observed (see **Section 5-6.6.2.**).

One question that has been raised is whether our estimates of 1480 mm and 1834 mm of increased water yield in the OLYM-FP and OLYM-0% are reasonable. If we look at PRISM estimates of normal precipitation for the Olympic basins, we see that those basins typically receive approximately 3700 millimeters of rainfall per year (PRISM Climate Group 2020). We do not have estimates of evapotranspiration, but if we assume that evapotranspiration might be 50% of precipitation in this wet region (Zhang *et al.* 2004), we could reasonably predict at least 1850 mm/yr of additional runoff following 100% vegetation removal.

The surprising result in these estimates is the relatively subdued response in the WIL1-0% basin. However, the WIL1-0% was one of the largest treatment basins and it received the least precipitation in the post-harvest period.

5-6.4. ANNUAL CHANGES BASED ON MONTHLY DISCHARGE

Although the monthly discharge analysis suffers from a relatively short pre-treatment record and the need to include days with fixed minimum discharges in the regression analysis, the forward regression fits using monthly discharge were good with R^2 and NSE above 0.9 for all basins except for the OLYM-0% (**Table 5-9**). It is not surprising that the OLYM-0% would have the worst fit given the large basin size difference between the OLYM-REF and OLYM-0%. The OLYM-REF is the largest basin in the study and is three times larger than the OLYM-0%, which is the smallest basin.

As might be expected, the average annual change estimated from the monthly discharge analysis was very similar to the magnitudes estimated in the daily analyses (**Table 5-10**). All three sets of analyses (forward daily, reverse daily, forward monthly) provided similar estimates for the magnitude of annual change in the different treatments, with larger effects in the Olympic basins where precipitation was greater and much larger increases in discharge (both relative and absolute) in the FP and 0% treatments (**Table 5-11**).

Table 5-9. Coefficients and goodness of fit statistics for the forward regression on monthly discharge. N is the number of months in the pre-treatment period.

Site	N (mo.)	A R M A	β_0	β_1	β_2	Seasonal	Smearing Factor	r^2	NSE
OLYM-100%	13	2,2	1.22	0.72		12/6	1.022	0.98	0.96
OLYM-FP	18	1,1	3.12	-0.23	0.09	12/6	1.003	0.96	0.96
OLYM-0%	28	1,0	3.09	0.89	0.51	12	1.010	0.85	0.81
WIL1-100%	13	1,0	-9.2	5.2	-0.48	12	1.004	0.96	0.98
WIL1-FP	24	1,1	-5.3	3.0	-0.2	6	1.041	0.91	0.94
WIL1-0%	18	2,2	-4.7	2.6	-0.14	12	1.016	0.94	0.89

Table 5-10. Cumulative treatment effects from forward regression on monthly discharge.

Treatment	Block	Mean Annual Treatment Effect (mm/yr)	Percent change (%)	Basin Area (ha)	Proportion harvested (%)
100%	OLYM	+66	+2.3%	22.1	43
	WIL1	+133	+7.2%	26.2	89
FP	OLYM	+1425	+64%	17.3	88
	WIL1	+586	+31%	14.4	94
0%	OLYM	+1957	+55%	13.1	100
	WIL1	+411	+20%	27.7	100

Table 5-11. Comparison of cumulative annual treatment effect derived from daily forward regression, daily reverse regression, and monthly forward regression organized by method.

Treatment	Block	Mean Daily Forward (mm/yr)	Mean Daily Reverse (mm/yr)	Mean Monthly Forward (mm/yr)	Mean Daily Forward (%)	Mean Daily Reverse (%)	Mean Monthly Forward (%)
100%	OLYM	+63	+158	+66	+4.6%	+5.9%	+2.3%
	WIL1	+72	+225	+133	+4.7%	+12%	+7.2%
FP	OLYM	+1480	+1387	+1425	+75%	+62%	+64%
	WIL1	+594	+817	+586	+32%	+47%	+31%
0%	OLYM	+1834	+1931	+1957	+53%	+55%	+55%
	WIL1	+431	+650	+411	+23%	+36%	+20%

5-6.5. SEASONAL CHANGES IN DISCHARGE

We used the results from the reverse regression on daily discharge to examine the seasonal changes in discharge. Seasonal patterns were identifiable using all three approaches (forward daily, reverse daily, forward monthly) but we relied upon the reverse daily regression approach because it minimizes variability by forcing the post-treatment reference basin discharges to follow the flow characteristics of the treatment basins (Safaeq *et al.* 2020). The reverse regression approach also exhibited fewer outliers than the forward analysis of monthly discharge, which was based on a relatively sparse and coarse dataset.

The change in discharge that we observed after harvest was conditioned on many factors including climate, weather, buffer treatment, and the physical hydrology of the watershed. When relative change in discharge ($\Delta Q\%$) is plotted against independent estimates of monthly precipitation obtained from gridded PRISM model output (PRISM Climate Group 2020), we see all four factors in play. In all the basins, we saw that the relative change in discharge varies with precipitation (**Figures 5-14, 5-15, and 5-16**). The largest absolute and relative changes occurred in the Olympic block FP and 0% basins, which are adjacent to each other and have a wetter climate (and most likely greater ET) than the other basins. In all the analyses, including this one, we also observed differences by treatment, especially the 100% treatments where we saw decreased summer discharge (e.g., $\Delta Q\% < 0$) during periods of little rainfall. Finally, we observed lagged responses to changes in precipitation in basins like the OLYM-100%, WIL1-FP, and OLYM-0% that may be related to the physical hydrology of those watersheds.

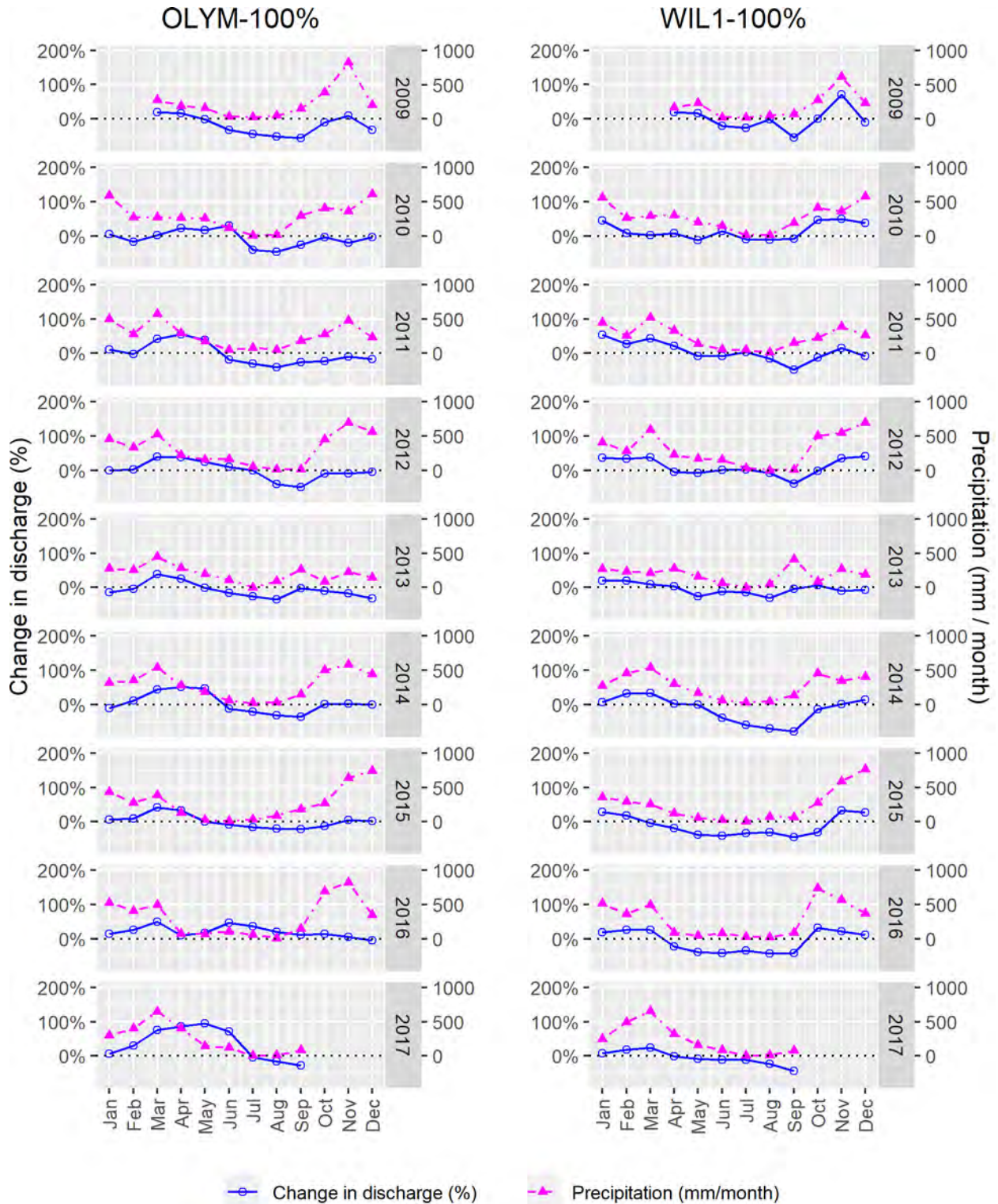


Figure 5-14. Monthly relative change in discharge ($\Delta Q\%$) following harvest and monthly PRISM precipitation estimates in the OLYM-100% and WIL1-100% treatment basins. The y-axes are plotted using a fixed ratio so relative effects as a function of precipitation can be compared across basins.

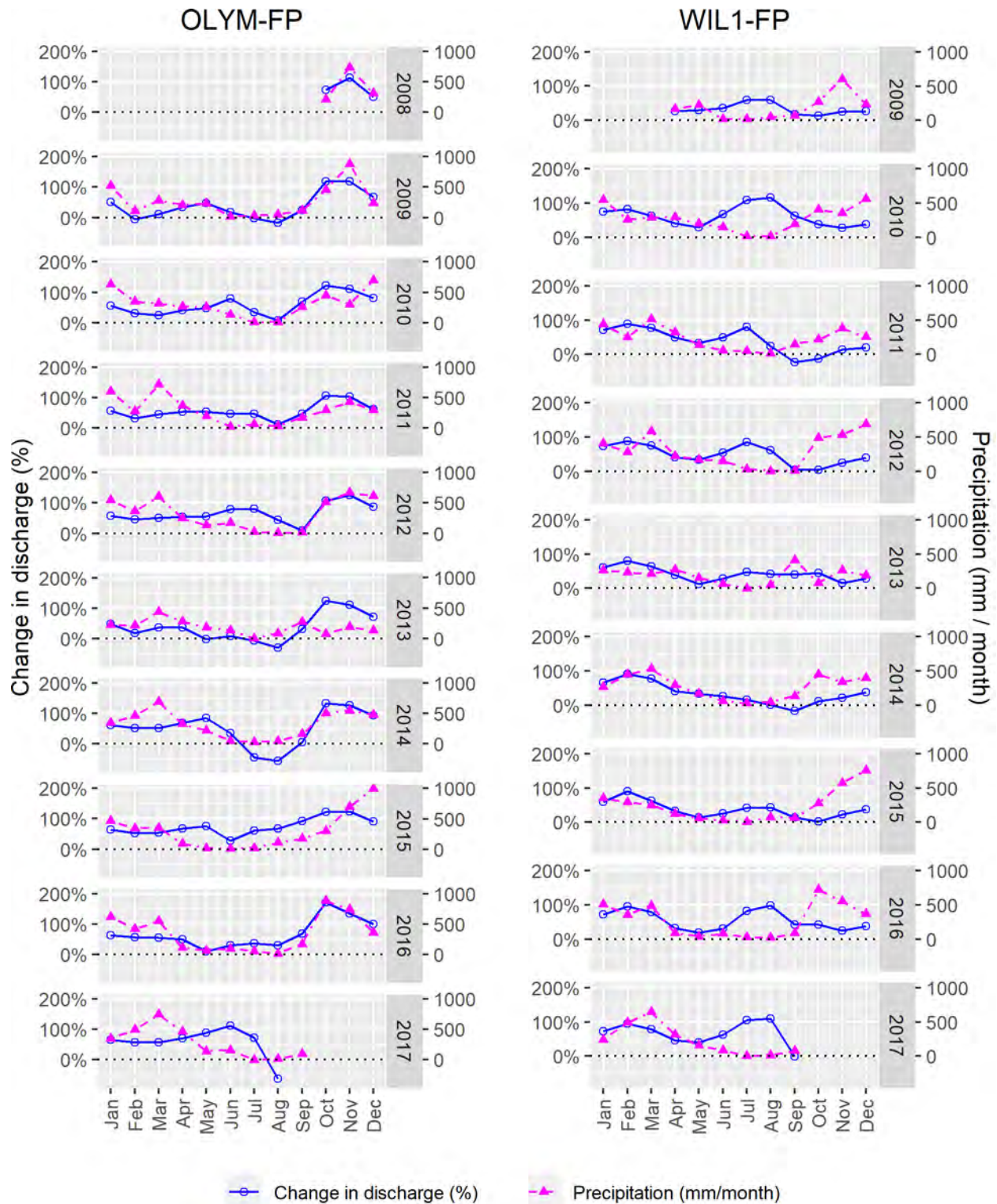


Figure 5-15. Monthly relative change in discharge ($\Delta Q\%$) following harvest and monthly PRISM precipitation estimates in the OLYM-FP and WIL1-FP treatment basins. The y-axes are plotted using a fixed ratio so relative effects as a function of precipitation can be compared across basins.

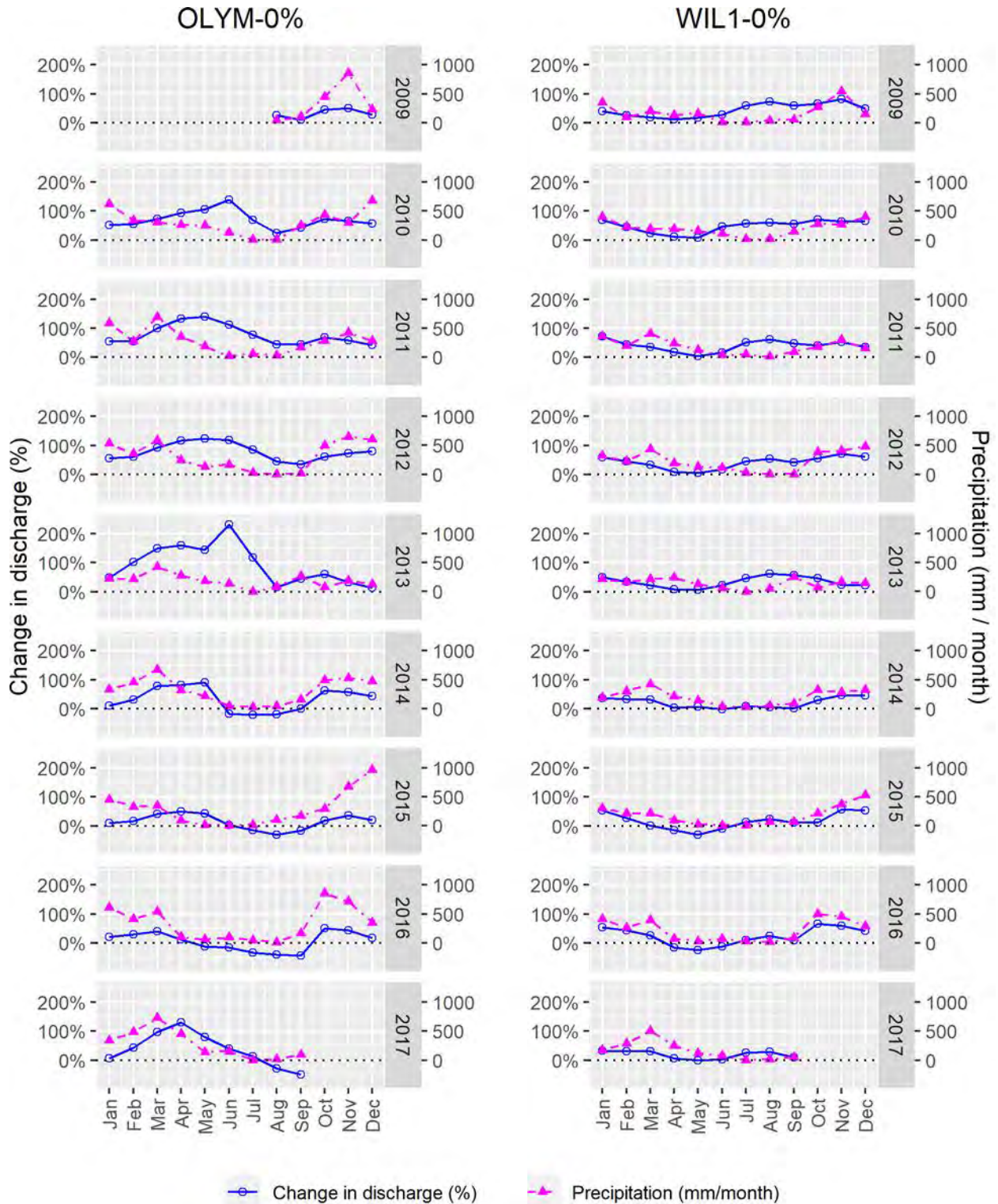


Figure 5-16. Monthly relative change in discharge ($\Delta Q\%$) following harvest and monthly PRISM precipitation estimates in the OLYM-0% and WIL1-0% treatment basins. The y-axes are plotted using a fixed ratio so relative effects as a function of precipitation can be compared across basins.

In the OLYM-100% basin, average post-treatment discharge increased from January through June with the largest changes occurring in March and April (+4.6 mm/day (+42%) and +2.5 mm/day (+38%), respectively). While spring discharge increased, summer discharges decreased with the largest decreases occurring in July and August (-0.56 mm/day (-29%) and -0.72 mm/day (-26%)). Relative changes in discharge appeared to correlate with precipitation, but the relationship is complex with treatment effects often lagging precipitation (left panel, **Figure 5-14**).

In the WIL1-100% basin, changes in average post-treatment discharge were slightly different. The maximum changes were observed in November through March with the largest increases occurring in November and January (+2 mm/day (+27%) and +2.4 mm/day (+27%)) and the largest relative decreases occurring in August and September (-3.6 mm/day (-26%) and -6 mm/day (-40%)). The WIL1-100% treatment exhibited less of a lagged relative response to precipitation despite being one of the larger basins in the study (right panel, **Figure 5-14**). Both 100% treatment basins exhibited more variability in the relationship between absolute change in runoff (mm/day) and precipitation than the FP or 0% treatments, possibly reflecting the greater role of vegetation in hydrologic partitioning in those basins (**Figures 5-17, 5-18, and 5-19**).

Discharge in the FP basins generally increased following harvest with the wetter OLYM-FP basin exhibiting larger absolute gains (left panel, **Figure 5-18**). In the OLYM-FP basin, increases were greatest in the October through March period with the largest increases in November and January (+9.5 mm/day (120%) and +7 mm/day (+58%)). The only month that exhibited an average decrease was August (-0.2 mm/day, -0.6%) and monthly discharge only decreased sporadically (left panel, **Figure 5-15**).

In the WIL1-FP, discharge increased in all months with the November through March period exhibiting large absolute gains. On average, the January through March increases were +4.6 mm/day (+69%), +4.6 mm/day (+89%), and +4.9 mm/day (+72%), respectively. The most obvious difference in the WIL1-FP basin response to harvest were the large relative increases in discharge during July and August (+1.1 mm/day (+70%) and +0.8 mm/day (+62%)) (right panel, **Figure 5-15**). The dryer WIL1-FP treatment exhibited more variability in runoff response to precipitation changes than the wetter OLYM-FP, but changes in absolute runoff generally followed precipitation (right panel, **Figure 5-18**).

The 0% buffer basins were included as endmembers and were expected to exhibit larger changes in discharge than the FP or 100% treatments. The OLYM-0% basin, which was the smallest basin, did exhibit the largest absolute increase in specific discharge (mm/day) as a function of precipitation (left panel, **Figure 5-19**), but exhibited smaller relative changes than the slightly larger OLYM-FP basin (**Table 5-11**). As with the OLYM-FP, the largest absolute changes occurred from October to March on average, with November and March exhibiting the largest average absolute increases (+8.9 mm/day (+52%) and +12 mm/day (+83%)). While absolute treatment effects generally tracked precipitation, relative treatment effects appeared to exhibit a lagged response with peak relative effects occurring from April through June (+8.6 mm/day (+98%), +5 mm/day (+89%), +3.3 mm/day (+76%)) (left panel, **Figure 5-16**).

The WIL1-0%, which was the largest treatment basin at the lowest elevation and with the least precipitation (~2260 mm/yr), exhibited the smallest absolute and relative response among the

four 0% and FP basins (**Table 5-11**). As with the WIL1-FP basin, absolute responses were greatest in November through March, but with November through January exhibiting the largest absolute increases (+4.6 mm/day (+58%), +3.6 mm/day (+47%), +4.2 mm/day (+53%)). July and August also increased (+0.6 mm/day (+35%) and +0.6 mm/day (+44%)) on average, but summer absolute and relative increases were smaller than observed in the slightly wetter (~2900 mm/yr) WIL-FP basin (right panel, **Figure 5-16**). Absolute changes in discharge generally tracked precipitation (right panel, **Figure 5-19**).

5-6.6. CHANGES IN FLOW MAGNITUDE AND FREQUENCY

Flow duration curves have long been used to examine the effects of harvest on streamflow characteristics because changes in magnitude also affect the frequency that a given discharge is exceeded. Plotting discharge by flow duration gives us the ability to examine both changes at the same time.

5-6.6.1. Reverse Regression – The Issue of Regression toward the Mean

One problem with the reverse regression approach becomes clear when plotting flow-duration curves for expected discharge using both the forward and reverse regression approaches. The use of regression to create the synthetic reference basin discharge in the reverse regression approach reduces the variance so that predicted discharges fall closer to the mean. When expected discharge from the forward and reverse regression approaches are plotted together, we see that the reverse regression systematically underestimates the expected peak flows in four of the six basins (**Figure 5-20**). At the same time, the reverse regression approach overestimates expected base flows. If left unchecked, the reverse regression approach would overestimate treatment effects associated with peak flows and underestimate treatment effects for base flows.

The Willapa basins exhibited a larger bias than the Olympic basins. While it is not clear why, one reason might be the better reverse regression fits to WIL1-REF.¹¹ Only two basins, the OLYM-FP and OLYM-0%, did not exhibit bias. Those were the two basins where we expected the reverse regression approach to offer advantages over forward regression because the synthetic reference created through reverse regression did not suffer from the truncated baseflows present in the actual OLYM-REF. The fact that the forward and reverse regression approaches produced similar predictions in those basins improved our confidence in their results.

¹¹ As reflected by NSE.

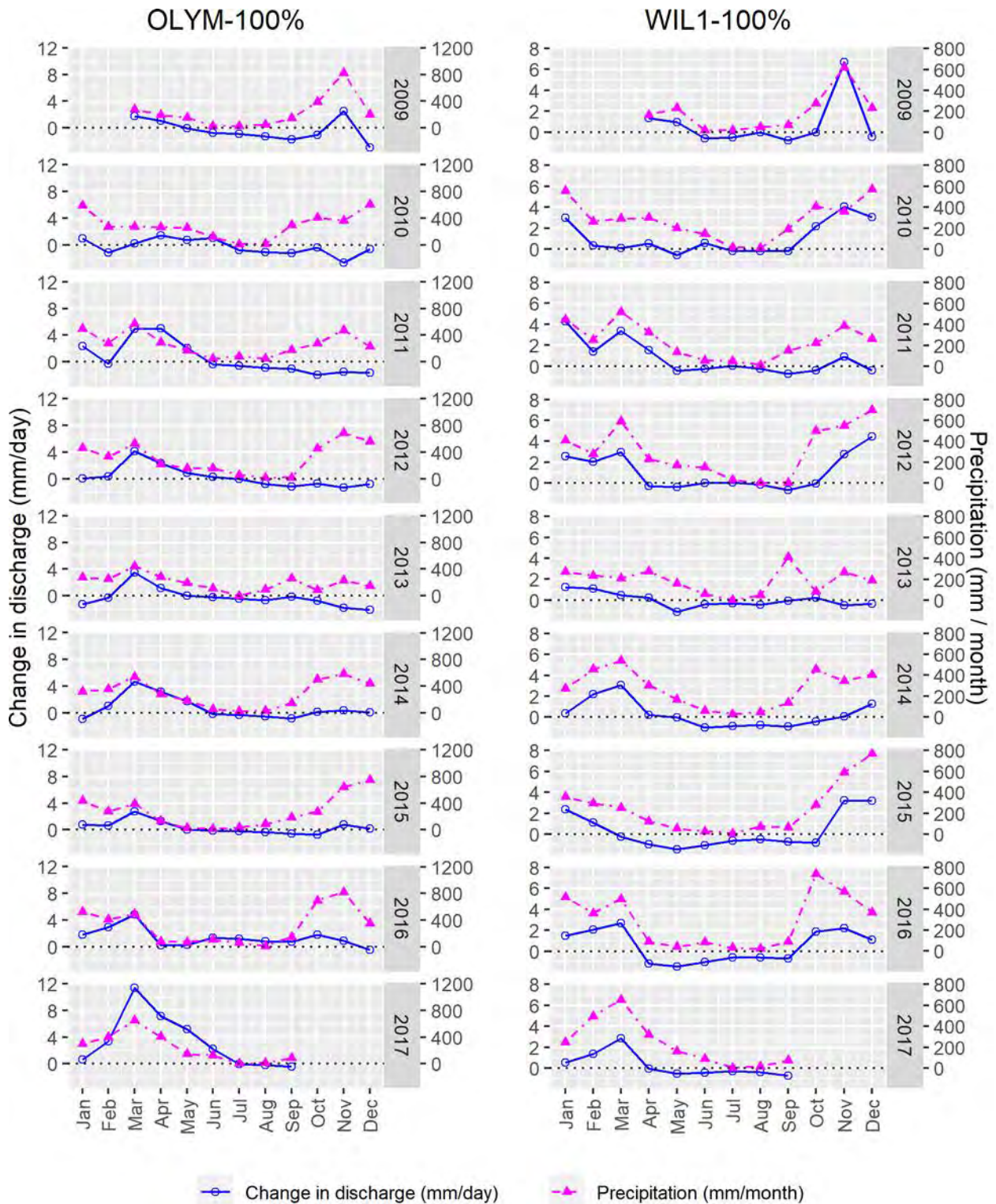


Figure 5-17. Monthly absolute change in discharge (mm/day) following harvest and monthly PRISM precipitation estimates in the OLYM-100% and WIL1-100% treatment basins. Precipitation and runoff are plotted in a fixed ratio, but y-limits vary by basin reflecting differences in climate.

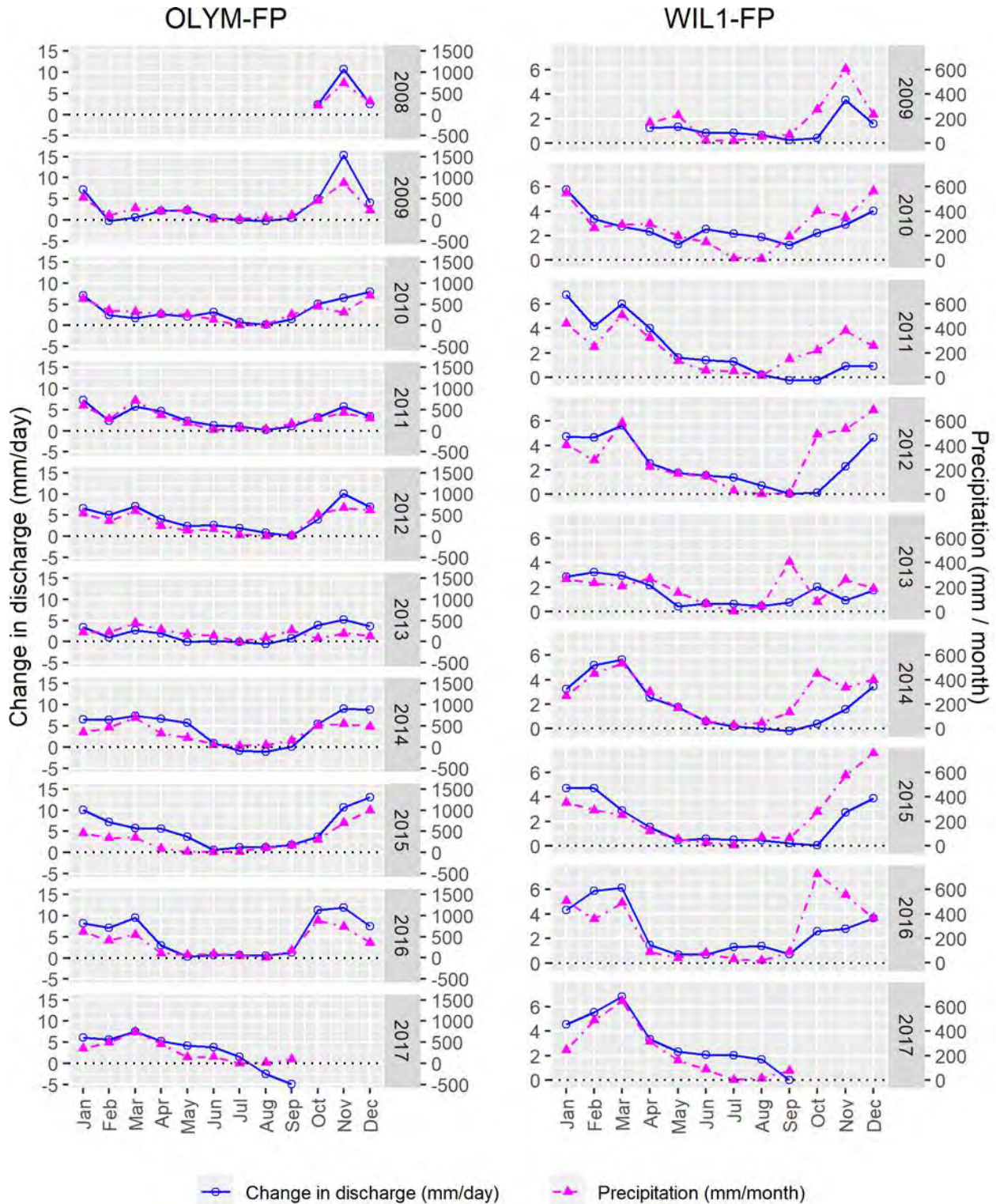


Figure 5-18. Monthly absolute change in discharge (mm/day) following harvest and monthly PRISM precipitation estimates in the OLYM-FP and WIL1-FP treatment basins. Precipitation and runoff are plotted in a fixed ratio, but y-limits vary by basin reflecting differences in climate.

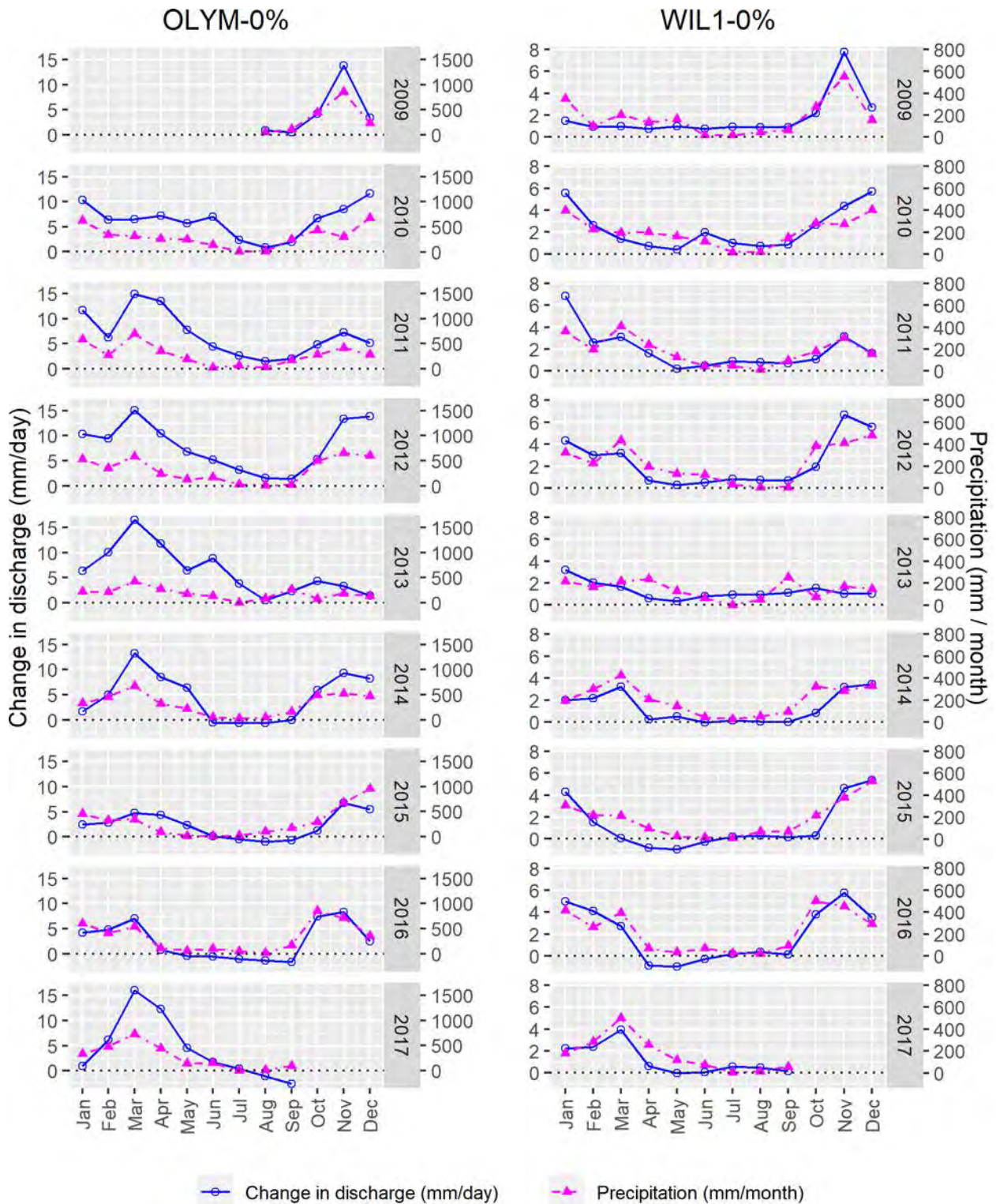


Figure 5-19. Monthly absolute change in discharge (mm/day) following harvest and monthly PRISM precipitation estimates in the OLYM-0% and WIL1-0% treatment basins. Precipitation and runoff are plotted in a fixed ratio, but y-limits vary by basin reflecting differences in climate.

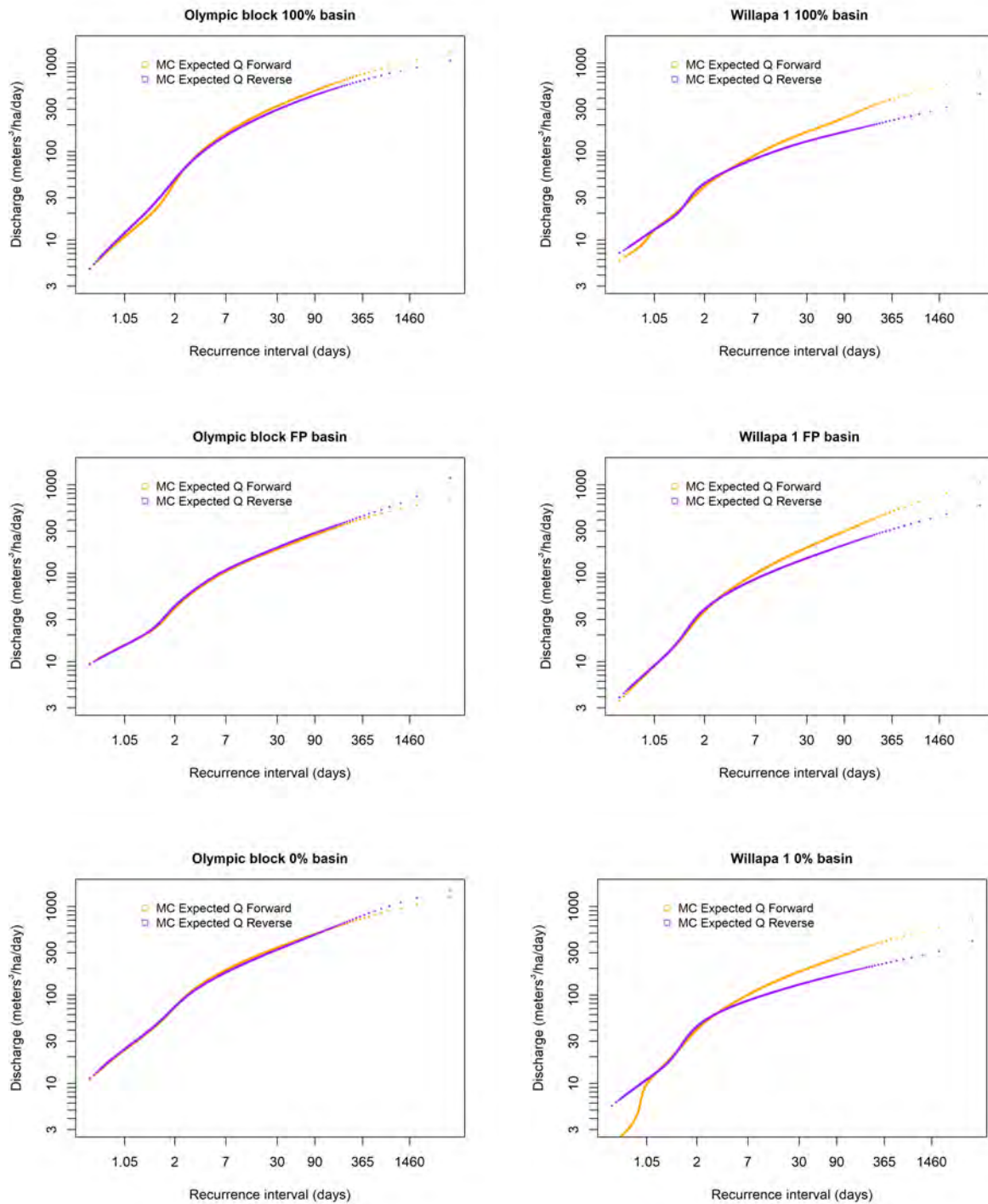


Figure 5-20. Comparison of forward and reverse regression. The additional regression involved in the reverse approach appears to reduce the variance (see regression toward the mean). In this figure, the two-day flow is the median and the x-axis is adjusted to highlight the reverse bias in flows greater than the median.

5-6.6.2. *Change in Discharge Magnitude and Frequency*

We plotted flow duration curves based on the forward regression approach with daily discharge to evaluate changes in daily discharge over the first eight years following harvest. The partial post-treatment year nine was eliminated to avoid introducing bias.¹² The expected discharges are corrected for the loss of variance in the forward regression to prevent overestimating treatment effects in the tails of the distributions.

The flow duration curves show that in the 100% treatments, there was a reduction in flows less than the median (2-day) recurrence interval (RI) (**Figure 5-21**). The measurements in the OLYM-100% are truncated for low flows which makes it difficult to quantify low-flow changes, but baseflows (defined here as <2-day RI) in the WIL1-100% basin decreased by an average of -0.48 mm/day (-26%), with a maximum decrease of -0.68 mm/day (-80%) at the lowest flows in the post-treatment period. Reductions in baseflow in those basins were offset by increases in stormflows (defined here as ~7-30 day RI) resulting in slight increases in post-harvest discharge. Stormflow increased by an average of +1.4 mm/day (+12%). Stormflow also increased slightly in the OLYM-100% basin, but the magnitude of change was within 95% confidence intervals around expected discharge.

Response in the FP and 0% buffer treatments varied more by block than by treatment. In the OLYM-FP, just under 10% of the days exhibited decreased discharge following harvest, while the remaining days all had increased discharge. The median (2-day RI) increase was +2.6 mm/day (+63%) and the effect size increased with increasing runoff magnitude from there (**Figure 5-22**). In the WIL1-FP, all flows up to the 30-day RI had higher runoff. The median increase was +2.2 mm/day (+58%), but the effect size decreased with increasing runoff magnitude above the median (**Figure 5-21**).

The OLYM-0% basin displayed a similar pattern to the OLYM-FP basin with a positive relationship between runoff and change, except that discharge increased over almost the entire post-treatment period (**Figure 5-22**). The median increase in the OLYM-0% was +4.6 mm/day (+62%). The WIL1-0% basin displayed a similar pattern to the WIL1-FP and had a median increase of +1.3 mm/day (+32%). Peak flows (RI >1.5 years) appeared to have increased in the Olympic block basins but not the Willapa 1 block basins, but all changes in peak flow were within the 95% confidence intervals (**Figure 5-22**). The most consistent changes in the four FP and 0% treatment basins were increases in discharge for events with recurrence intervals between 1.5 and 7 days.

¹² Harvest could not be synchronized so the “post-harvest” period started on different days in different sites. In most analyses, we use the full post-treatment period through the end of WY2017 but not with flow-duration. Flow durations based on partial years would be biased so we used the eight years following harvest starting from the day that harvest was completed in the site.

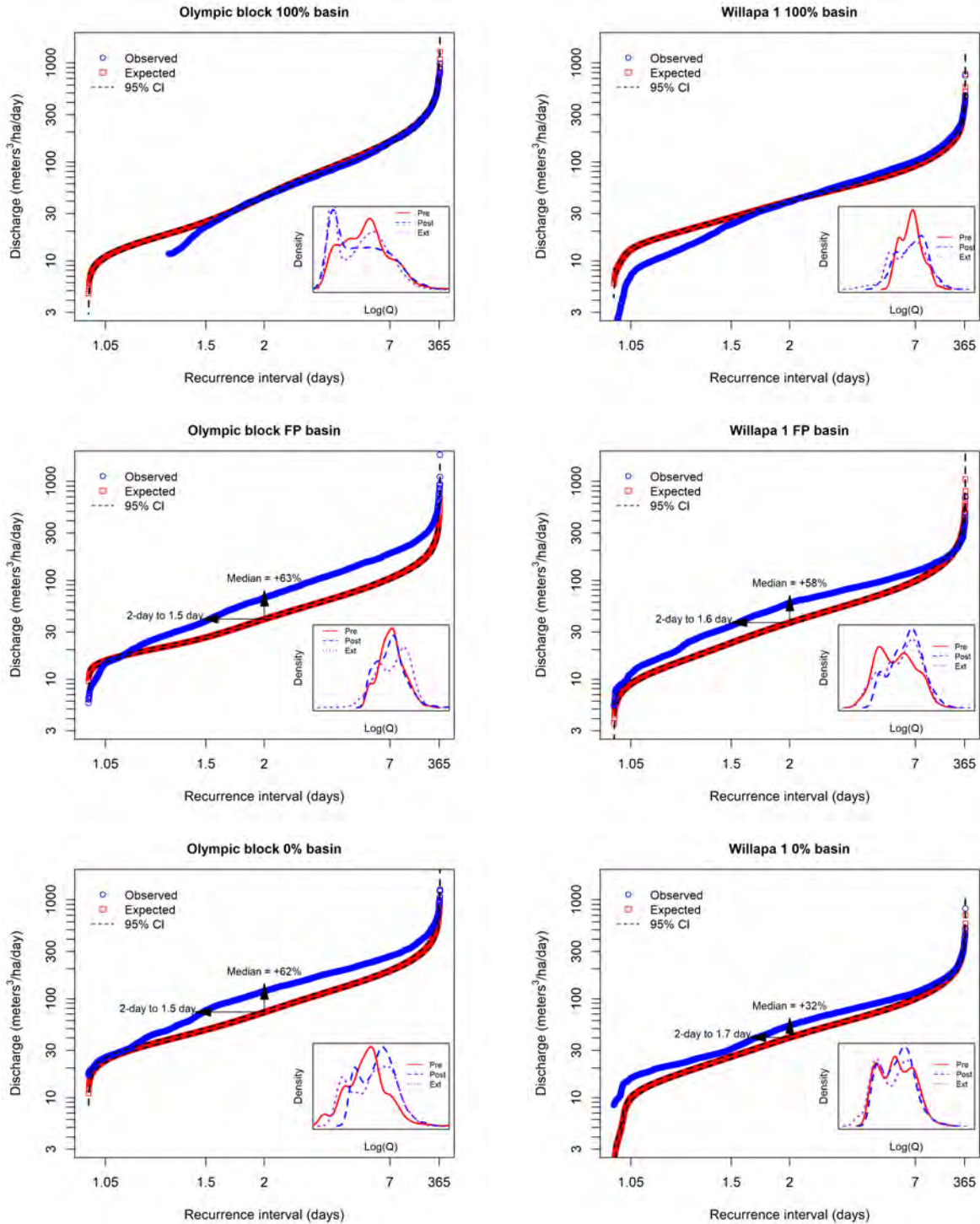


Figure 5-21. Flow duration curves with arrows showing changes in the median (2-day RI) flow magnitude and frequency. The log y-axis preserves ratios and illustrates where relative change ($\Delta Q\%$) in magnitude is greatest. The inset shows the density of raw \log_{10} discharge in the first 2-year post-treatment period (Post) and the 6-year extended period (Ext) and contains both weather and treatment effects.

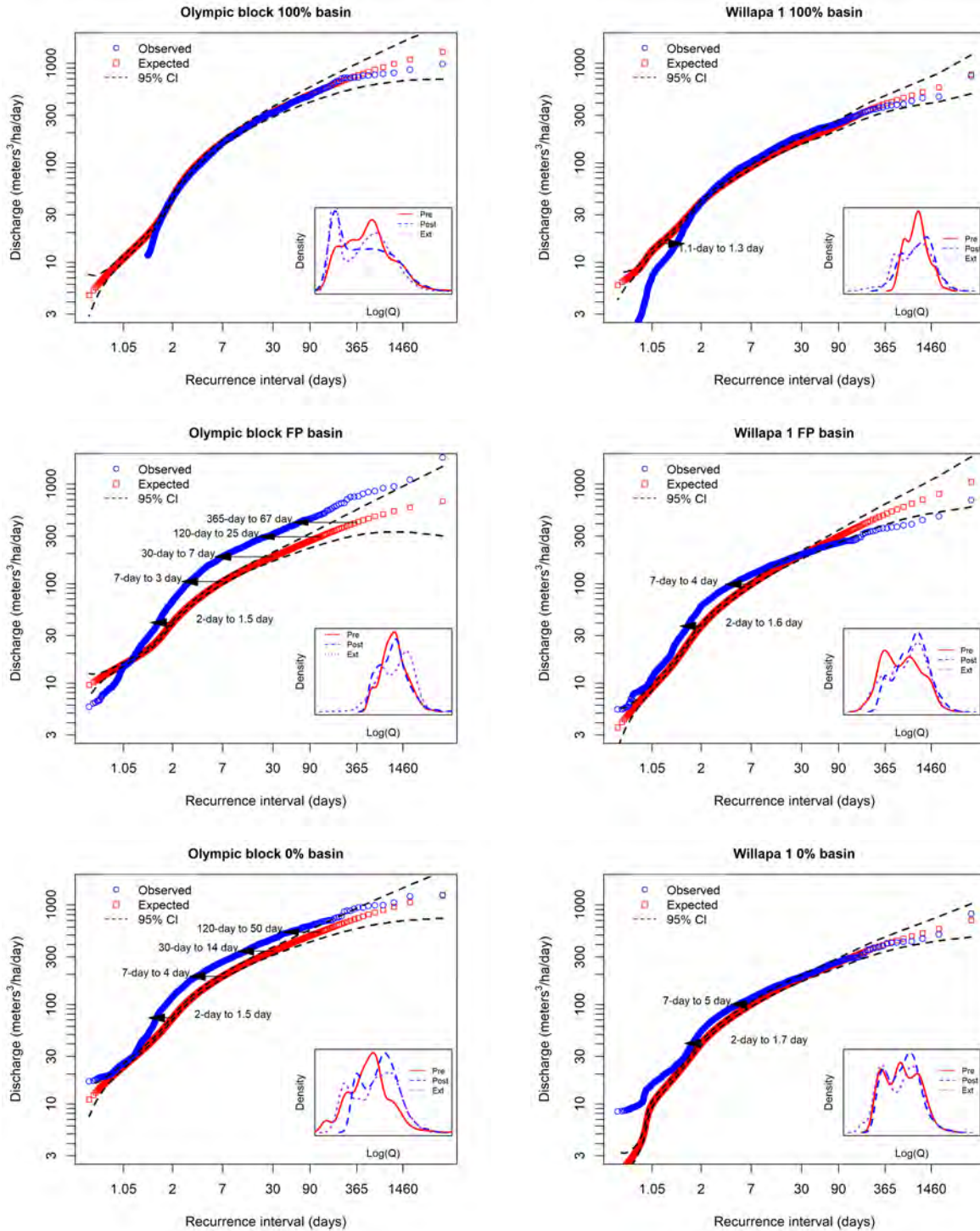


Figure 5-22. Change in discharge Recurrence Interval (RI or flow exceedance) for the 2, 7, 30, 120, and 365-day RI events in the first eight water years following harvest with the x-axis scaled to highlight changes above the median (2-day RI). Only those changes outside of the 95% CI are plotted with arrows. The log y-axis preserves ratios and therefore illustrates relative (%) change.

In the 100% basins, where the primary effect was a decrease in base flows, the flow magnitude in the WIL1-100% with a 1.1 day recurrence interval shifted to a recurrence interval of 1.3 days (**Figure 5-22**).¹³ Thus, for the WIL1-100% basin, a discharge of 15 m³/ha/day, which would have been exceeded 91% of the time prior to harvest was only exceeded 77% of the time following harvest. In the FP and 0% treatment basins, discharge magnitude generally increased and so the shifts resulted in reduced recurrence intervals for a given magnitude of discharge. In the OLYM-FP, the median (2-day RI) pre-harvest discharge was 34 m³/ha/day and would only have been exceeded 50% of the time prior to harvest but was exceeded 65% of the time following harvest. In the FP and 0% treatment basins, all but the top 7% of flows (and lowest 15% of flows for the Olympic basins) exhibited shifts in flow frequency following harvest that fell outside of the 95% CI for expected discharge.

5-6.7. TURBIDITY AND SUSPENDED SEDIMENT EXPORT

Over 11 years of the study, 10-minute turbidity readings were less than 3 NTU for most of the time (>95%) and only one basin had median (50th percentile) turbidity greater than 0.2 (**Table 5-12**). Both turbidity and SSC increased with increasing discharge during storm events but then rapidly declined with all basins intermittently exhibiting suspended sediment hysteresis loops, with greater turbidity/SSC on the rising limb of the hydrograph compared with the descending limb for a given discharge.

Graphs of cumulative suspended sediment export (SSE) and discharge show that the suspended sediment budgets were dominated by a relatively small number of sediment exporting events in both the reference and treatment basins (**Figures 5-23** and **5-24**). The figures show rates of SSE and discharge accumulation before and after harvest, and while discharge accumulates steadily though time, SSE is episodic and not synchronized across all basins or strongly correlated with discharge (**Table 5-13**). The lack of SSE in some high discharge events, and poor correlations between SSC and Q, suggests that the basins are likely to be supply limited.

Table 5-12. Median, 90th, 95th, and 99th percentiles and maximum recorded 10-minute turbidity by basin.

Block	Treatment	Turbidity (NTU)				
		50%	90%	95%	99.5%	Maximum
OLYM	REF	0.1	1.7	3.0	226	2,193
	100%	0.8	3.9	6.7	55	2,056
	FP	0.0	0.6	1.1	12	2,075
	0%	0.2	1.4	2.4	22	1,986
WIL1	REF	0.0	2.1	3.2	16	2,001
	100%	0.0	0.9	2.0	16	636
	FP	0.1	0.8	1.4	17	1,132
	0%	0.2	2.5	4.1	29	2,438

¹³ The relationship between recurrence interval and probability of exceedance is $p=1/RI$, so a 1.1 day RI has an exceedance probability 0.91, meaning that flows exceed that value 91% of the time.

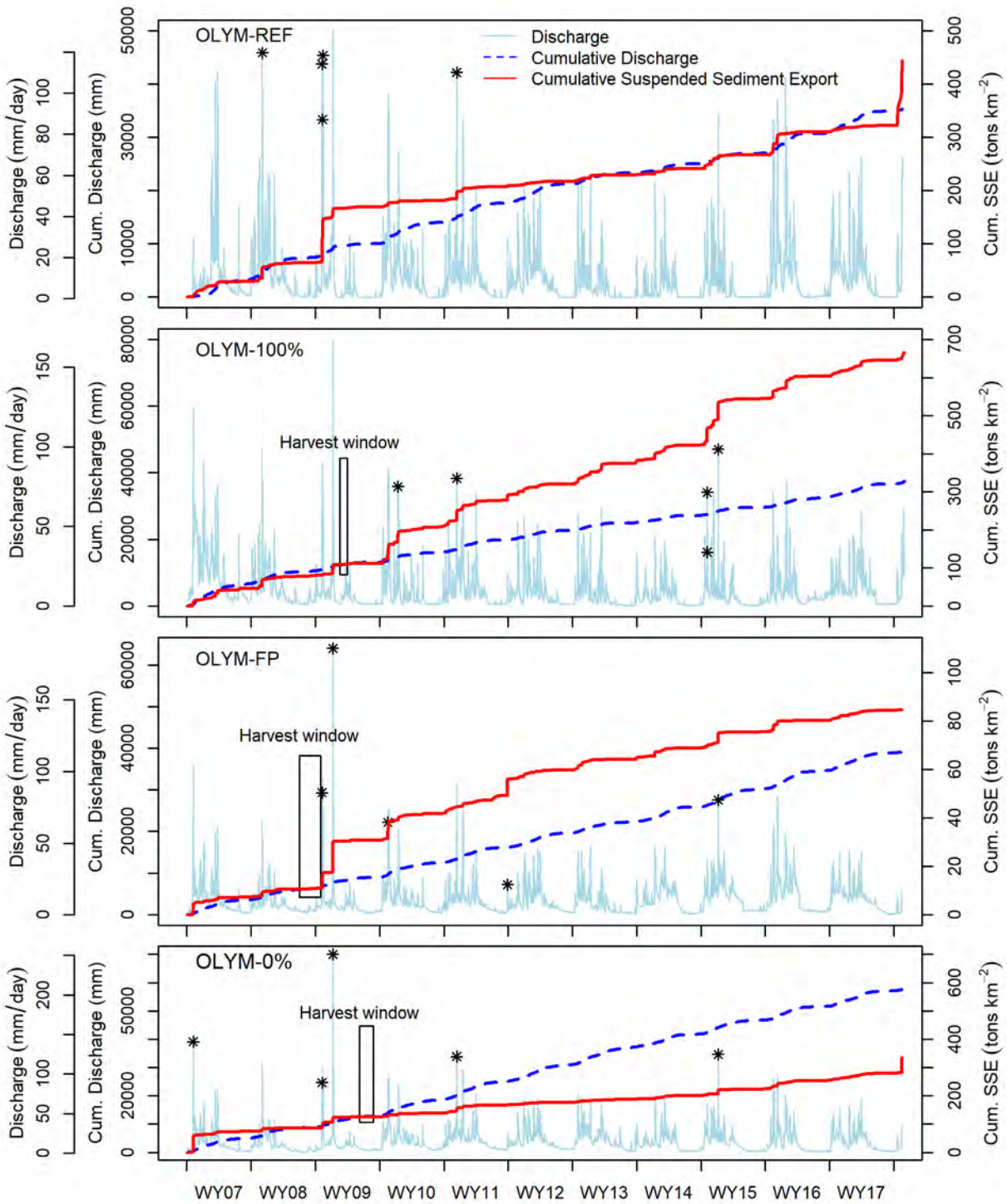


Figure 5-23. Cumulative discharge and suspended sediment export in the Olympic block. The harvest window is denoted with a box and the five highest days of suspended sediment export are denoted with asterisks on the flow magnitude for that day.

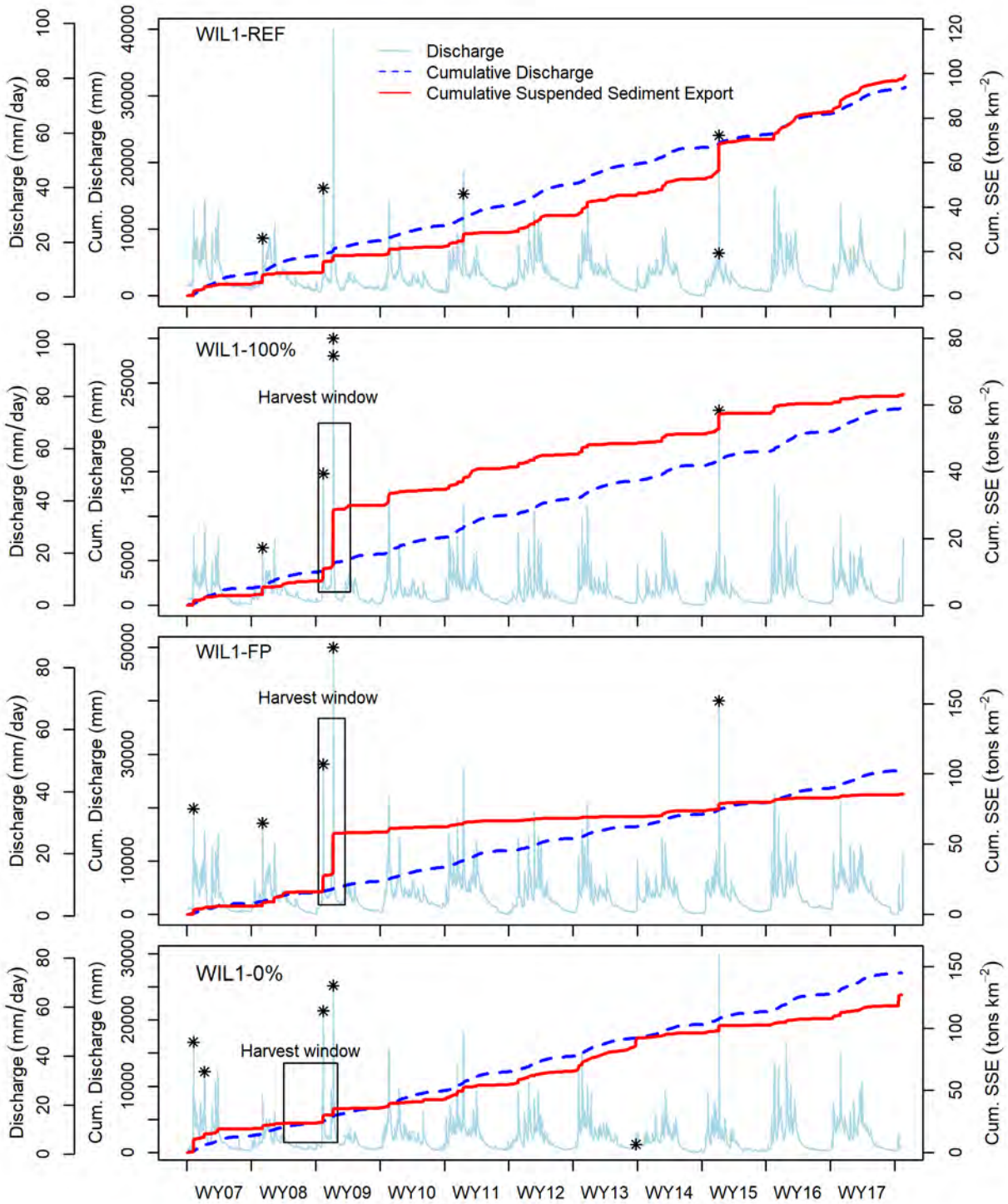


Figure 5-24. Cumulative discharge and suspended sediment export in the Willapa 1 block. The harvest window is denoted with a box and the five highest days of suspended sediment export are denoted with asterisks on the flow magnitude for that day.

Table 5-13. Top five sediment producing days in each basin with suspended sediment export (SSE) and discharge (Q).

OLYM -REF	Date	SSE (tons /km ² / day)	Q (mm/day)	WIL1- REF	Date	SSE (tons /km ² / day)	Q (mm/day)
1	11/12/2008	30	118	1	1/5/2015	10	59
2	11/7/2008	27	114	2	11/12/2008	4	40
3	12/3/2007	19	120	3	12/3/2007	3	21
4	11/8/2008	14	87	4	1/4/2015	2	16
5	12/12/2010	11	110	5	1/16/2011	2	38
OLYM -100%	Date	SSE (tons /km ² / day)	Q (mm/day)	WIL1- 100%	Date	SSE (tons /km ² / day)	Q (mm/day)
1	1/5/2015	37	98	1	1/7/2009	15	102
2	12/12/2010	23	80	2	1/5/2015	4	75
3	11/4/2014	20	71	3	11/12/2008	3	50
4	1/11/2010	15	75	4	12/3/2007	2	22
5	11/3/2014	15	34	5	1/8/2009	2	96
OLYM -FP	Date	SSE (tons /km ² / day)	Q (mm/day)	WIL1- FP	Date	SSE (tons /km ² / day)	Q (mm/day)
1	1/7/2009	11	186	1	1/7/2009	25	86
2	9/26/2011	7	21	2	11/12/2008	8	49
3	11/7/2008	4	85	3	1/5/2015	3	69
4	1/5/2015	3	80	4	11/6/2006	2	35
5	11/16/2009	3	65	5	12/3/2007	2	30
OLYM -0%	Date	SSE (tons /km ² / day)	Q (mm/day)	WIL1- 0%	Date	SSE (tons /km ² / day)	Q (mm/day)
1	11/6/2006	51	141	1	11/6/2006	8	46
2	1/7/2009	12	251	2	1/7/2009	4	69
3	1/5/2015	11	125	3	11/12/2008	4	58
4	11/7/2008	10	89	4	9/22/2013	3	4
5	12/12/2010	8	122	5	1/7/2007	2	34

In three of the basins, OLYM-0%, WIL1-FP, and WIL1-0%, the five largest sediment producing events included the storm on 6 November 2006. In the OLYM-0%, this storm produced an estimated 51 metric tons/km², which was 18% of the total sediment budget for that basin over the entire period of record. The November 2006 storm also exported a large proportion of the suspended sediment budget of the WIL1-0% treatment. Because so much sediment was exported in that single pre-treatment storm, SSE appeared to decrease in the post-treatment period relative to the pre-treatment period of both 0% buffer basins (**Figure 5-24**).

In all but the OLYM-100%, a large proportion of SSE was exported during two storm events centered on 9 November 2008 and 7 January 2009 (**Figures 5-23** and **5-24**). Because those storms occurred during the harvest period of WIL1-100% and WIL1-FP and post-harvest period in OLYM-FP, SSE appeared to increase in the harvest/post-treatment period relative to what was observed in the pre-treatment period. Those storms were in the pre-treatment period of the OLYM-0%, which contributed to a lack of a treatment effect there, and in the harvest period of the WIL1-0%. Those two storms also produced 26% of the sediment exported in the OLYM-REF, which received no treatment at all.

Over the course of the study, we observed greater SSE in the post-treatment period relative to the pre-treatment period in four of our treatment basins (both 100% and FP treatments), and one of our two references. We have no physical explanation as to why the 100% and FP treatments would exhibit increased sediment export while basins without RMZ buffers would yield decreased SSE. We could perform mixed model statistical analysis to evaluate the probability of this outcome, but just using binomial probability theory and asking what the odds of observing four (or more) increases out of six treatments with an underlying probability of observing an increase being 0.5 (based on the references), we would estimate $p=0.344$ and would not reject the null hypothesis. Given the lack of any coherent pattern and process, we conclude that observed SSE was probably driven by a random stochastic process like small-scale mass wasting that was not observed by field crews.

Another method for looking at treatment effects is to examine the relationship between suspended sediment yield (Q_s) and discharge (Q) following harvest (Bywater-Reyes *et al.* 2017). When we plot drainage area-normalized Q_s and Q in log-log space, we can interpret the fitted intercept as an indicator of erosion severity and the slope as an indicator of erosive power (e.g., the ability to tap into new sources of sediment as discharge increases). Timber harvest can affect either parameter by changing discharge and/or sediment supply (Bywater-Reyes *et al.* 2017).

In a naive analysis focused on the treatment basins only, we observed differences in erosive power between watersheds (i.e., different slopes) and increases in erosive severity (i.e., intercepts) after harvest (**Figure 5-25**). The reference basins do not have treatment periods, but if we artificially apply the treatment basin harvest periods to the references, we see that erosion severity also appears to increase in the reference basins in the fake ‘post-harvest’ period, and in some cases by amounts larger than the increases observed in the treatments (**Figure 5-26**).¹⁴ We could analyze these relationships in a statistical analysis to see how the treatments changed relative to the references, but by looking closely at the graphics we would likely determine that SSE decreased relative to the references in some sites (e.g., OLYM-100% and WIL1-100%).

Given that result, we might try to explain that the decrease resulted from dilution (i.e., increased discharge without a corresponding increase in sediment supply). In fact, dilution would be our null hypothesis in a naive analysis that tried to use annual increases in water yield as the change in discharge rather than the subset of flows that typically transport sediment (which only changed significantly in the OLYM-FP). We did not attempt that analysis, however, because it would be based on assumptions that we find unreasonable, including: 1) the assumption that SSE or SSY

¹⁴ You cannot directly compare intercepts without holding the slope constant. The observation of a larger change in the references as a function of ‘harvest timing’ is a qualitative assessment based on observation alone.

in the reference and treatments will track each other in the absence of a treatment effect, and 2) that it would be appropriate to fit a common slope between reference and treatment basins to isolate differences in erosive severity (e.g., intercepts). We can see from **Figures 5-23** and **5-24** that there is not a strong temporal correlation in SSE across sites in the pre-treatment period, and in **Figure 5-26** that our “treatment effect” would largely be a function of unexplained changes in the reference basins. Further, **Figures 5-25** and **5-26** show that fitting a common slope between reference and treatment basins would not be appropriate in four of our six sites.

Given the limited number of sediment-producing storms, and the stochastic nature of sediment export, we conclude that it is not appropriate to try to draw strong conclusions about harvest effects on suspended sediment transport from this study. This finding is consistent with the two-year post-harvest report (McIntyre *et al.* 2018).

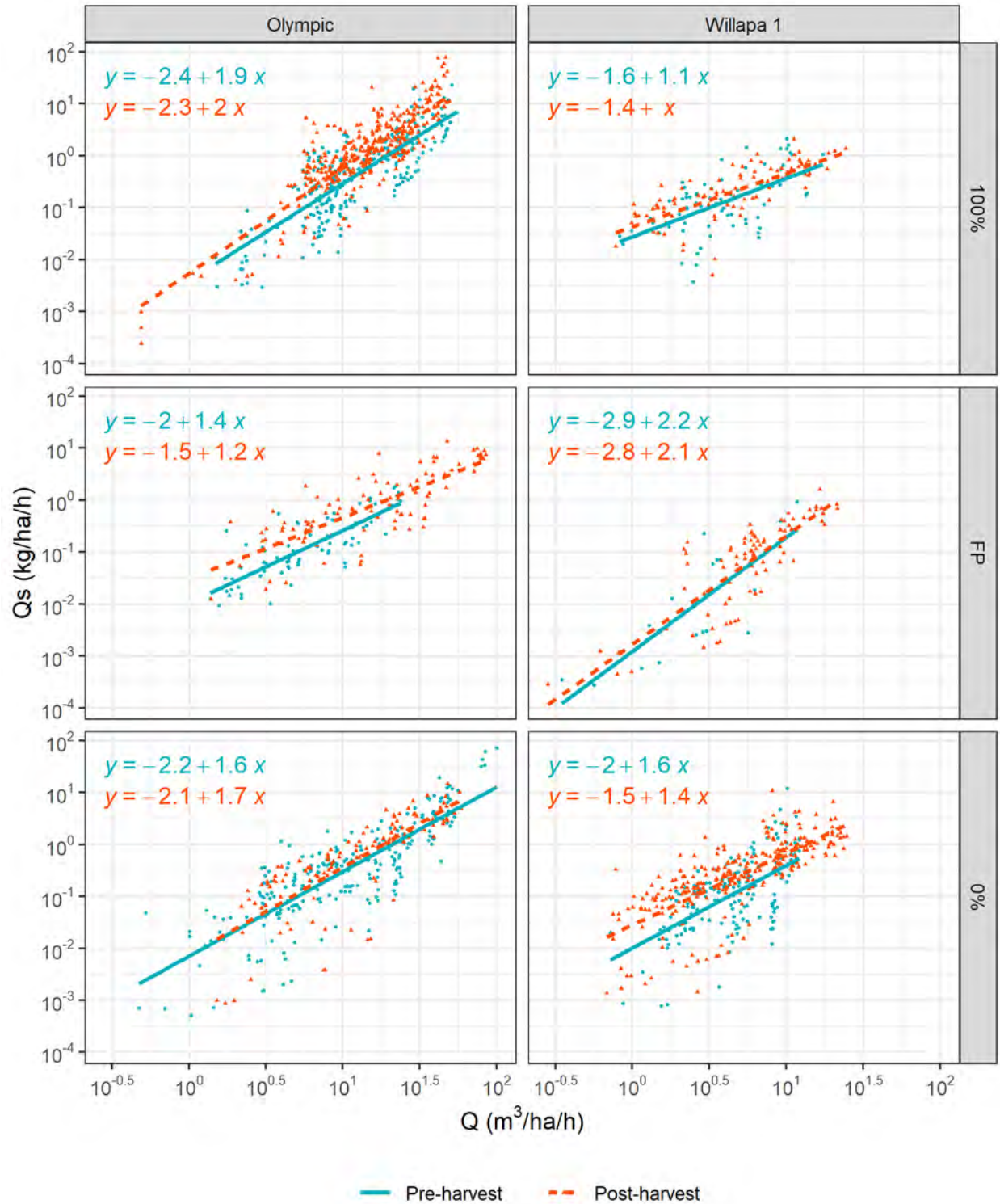


Figure 5-25. Treatment basin suspended sediment yield (Q_s) as a function of discharge (Q) in the pre-harvest (top equation) and post-harvest (bottom equation) periods.

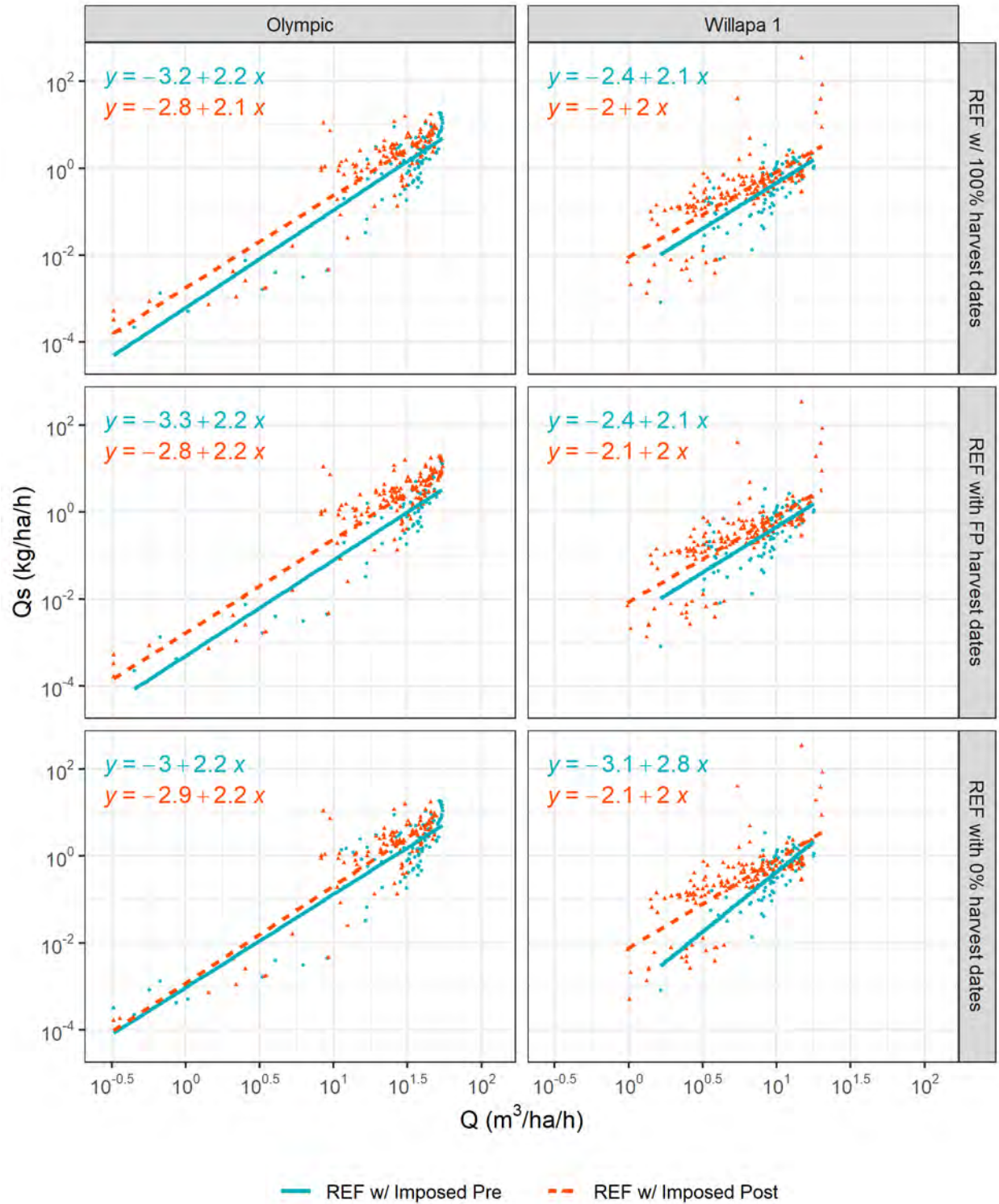


Figure 5-26. Reference basin suspended sediment yield (Q_s) as a function of discharge (Q) and treatment basin harvest timing in the pre-harvest (top equation) and post-harvest (bottom equation) periods.

5-7. DISCUSSION

Research has shown that changes in evapotranspiration associated with harvest lead to increases in annual water yield, though the magnitude and timing of change is affected by many factors (Bosch and Hewlett 1982; Stednick 1996; Jones and Post 2004; Brown *et al.* 2005; Moore and Wondzell 2005). In the Pacific Northwest, basins with 80% clearcut harvest have been shown to yield 483 to 615 mm more water per year in the Oregon Coast Range (Harr *et al.* 1975; Harris 1977; Harr 1983), 290 to 410 mm in the Oregon Cascades (Harr and McCorison 1979; Harr *et al.* 1982; Harr 1983, 1986), and 360 mm on Vancouver Island (Hetherington 1982). In rain-dominated areas, measurable annual runoff is thought to generally increase by as much as 6 mm per year for each percent of the basin harvested above some threshold, or -2 to 8 mm/day following 100% forest removal with strong seasonal variations in the response (Hicks *et al.* 1991; Jones and Post 2004; Moore and Wondzell 2005). Over time, discharge decreases from its post-harvest peak as young vegetation with higher evapotranspiration rates becomes established (Du *et al.* 2016; Perry and Jones 2016), though complete recovery to pre-harvest conditions may take 25-40 years (Hicks *et al.* 1991; Du *et al.* 2016). Even in cases where harvest has only a small effect on annual yield (e.g., 5% increase) there may be dramatic changes in the timing and magnitude of summer discharge including decreases (Winkler *et al.* 2017; Gronsdahl *et al.* 2019).

Results from this study are largely consistent with previous research. In the rainforests of the Olympic mountains which receive more than 3700 millimeters of rainfall annually, water yields increased by an average of 60 to 1830 mm/yr (+5 to 75%) in basins that were 43% to 100% clearcut. In the dryer Willapa Hills, water yields increased by 70 to 600 mm/yr in basins that were 89% to 100% clearcut. On average, discharge increased 1 to 18 mm/yr for each percent of the watershed that was harvested, although strong variation existed as a function of buffer treatment, climate, and precipitation.

All treatments exhibited statistically significant changes in magnitude and frequency over the period of study and in every single post-treatment year. In the 100% treatment basins, the biggest change was a reduction in baseflow (RI <2). These decreases were offset by small increases in stormflow. In the FP and 0% treatment basins, the most consistent change was an increase (1.3 to 4.6 mm/day) in the median water yield, though large differences were evident among blocks. In the Olympic block, absolute change in water yield increased with storm magnitude, while it reached its maximum at some point between the 2-day and 7-day RI in the Willapa 1 block.

While most changes were consistent with our expectations, the observed base flow decreases in the 100% treatment basins were not expected despite similar observations in other studies. In the two 100% treatment basins with complete buffering of the perennial channel, base flows (RI <2 days) decreased following harvest even though 45% and 89% of the basin area was clearcut harvested. While we do not have the information needed to determine the exact cause, decreased base flows in the 100% basins may reflect increased evapotranspiration in the riparian zone during times when rain is absent and soil moisture is low. A recent study showed that groundwater evapotranspiration can be spatially restricted to riparian areas accounting for 6% to 18% of the total evapotranspiration in a headwater basin (Tsang *et al.* 2014), and hydraulic simulations indicate that streamflow is very sensitive to where harvest occurs relative to the stream channel (Abdelnour *et al.* 2011). Thus, riparian plants may have been light-limited prior

to harvest and increased light availability associated with adjacent harvest increased evapotranspiration enough to decrease streamflow during relatively dry periods when soil water is depleted and stream discharge is low.

Although stormflow increased in all FP and 0% treatment basins, it did not translate to a commensurate increase in suspended sediment export. The basins appeared to be supply limited both before and after harvest based on the lack of sediment transport across a range of large storm events.

5-8. REFERENCES

- Abdelnour, A., M. Stieglitz, F. Pan and R. McKane. 2011. Catchment hydrological responses to forest harvest amount and spatial pattern. *Water Resources Research* 47(W09521).
- Alila, Y., P.K. Kuraś, M. Schnorbus and R. Hudson. 2009. Forests and floods: a new paradigm sheds light on age-old controversies. *Water Resources Research* 45(8):W08416.
- Araujo, H.A., A. Page, A.B. Cooper, J. Venditti, E. MacIsaac, M.A. Hassan and D. Knowler. 2013. Modelling changes in suspended sediment from forest road surfaces in a coastal watershed of British Columbia. *Hydrological Processes* 28:4914-4927.
- Biederman, J.A., A.A. Harpold, D.J. Gochis, B.E. Ewers, D.E. Reed, S.A. Papuga and P.D. Brooks. 2014. Increased evaporation following widespread tree mortality limits streamflow response. *Water Resources Research* 50(7):5395-5409.
- Bosch, J.M. and J.D. Hewlett. 1982. A review of catchment experiments to determine the effect of vegetation changes on water yield and evapotranspiration. *Journal of Hydrology* 55(1-4):3-23.
- Bowling, L.C., P. Storck and D.P. Lettenmaier. 2000. Hydrologic effects of logging in western Washington, United States. *Water Resources Research* 36(11):3223-3240.
- Brown, A.E., L. Zhang, T.A. McMahon, A.W. Western and R.A. Vertessy. 2005. A review of paired catchment studies for determining changes in water yield resulting from alterations in vegetation. *Journal of Hydrology* 310(1-4):28-61.
- Buffington, J.M. and D.R. Montgomery. 1999. Effects of hydraulic roughness on surface textures of gravel-bed rivers. *Water Resources Research* 35(11):3507-3521.
- Buttle, J.M. and R.A. Metcalfe. 2000. Boreal forest disturbance and streamflow response, northeastern Ontario. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 57(S2):5-18.

- Bywater-Reyes, S., C. Segura and K.D. Bladon. 2017. Geology and geomorphology control suspended sediment yield and modulate increases following timber harvest in temperate headwater streams. *Journal of Hydrology* 548:754-769.
- Coble, A.A., H. Barnard, E. Du, S. Johnson, J. Jones, E. Keppeler, H. Kwon, T.E. Link, B.E. Penaluna, M. Reiter, M. River, K. Puettmann and J. Wagenbrenner. 2020. Long-term hydrological response to forest harvest during seasonal low flow: Potential implications for current forest practices. *Science of The Total Environment* 730:138926.
- Cunnane, C. 1978. Unbiased plotting positions—a review. *Journal of Hydrology* 37(3-4):205-222.
- Du, E., T.E. Link, L. Wei and J.D. Marshall. 2016. Evaluating hydrologic effects of spatial and temporal patterns of forest canopy change using numerical modelling. *Hydrological Processes* 30(2):217-231.
- Duan, N. 1983. Smearing estimate: A nonparametric retransformation method. *Journal of the American Statistical Association* 78(383):605-610.
- Goeking, S.A. and D.G. Tarboton. 2020. Forests and water yield: A synthesis of disturbance effects on streamflow and snowpack in western coniferous forests. *Journal of Forestry* 118(2):172-192.
- Gomi, T., R.D. Moore and M.A. Hassan. 2005. Suspended sediment dynamics in small forest streams of the Pacific Northwest. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 41(4):877-898.
- Grant, G.E., S.L. Lewis, F.J. Swanson, J.H. Cissel and J.J. McDonnell. 2008. *Effects of forest practices on peak flows and consequent channel response: A state-of-science report for western Oregon and Washington*. Gen. Tech. Rep. PNW-GTR-760. U.S. Department of Agriculture, Forest Service, Pacific Northwest Research Station, Portland, OR.
- Green, K.C. and Y. Alila. 2012. A paradigm shift in understanding and quantifying the effects of forest harvesting on floods in snow environments. *Water Resources Research* 48(10):W10503.
- Grialou, J.A., S.D. West and R.N. Wilkins. 2000. The effects of forest clearcut harvesting thinning on terrestrial salamanders. *Journal of Wildlife Management* 64(1):105-113.
- Grizzel, J.D. and N. Wolff. 1998. Occurrence of windthrow in forest buffer strips and its effect on small streams in northwest Washington. *Northwest Science* 72(3):214-223.

- Gronsdahl, S., R.D. Moore, J. Rosenfeld, R. McCleary and R. Winkler. 2019. Effects of forestry on summertime low flows and physical fish habitat in snowmelt-dominant headwater catchments of the Pacific Northwest. *Hydrological Processes* 33(25):3152-3168.
- Harr, R.D. 1983. Potential for augmenting water yield through Forest Practices in western Washington and western Oregon. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 19(3):383-393.
- Harr, R.D. 1986. Effects of clearcutting on rain-on-snow runoff in western Oregon: A new look at old studies. *Water Resources Research* 22(7):1095-1100.
- Harr, R.D., W.C. Harper, J.T. Krygier and F.S. Hsieh. 1975. Changes in storm hydrographs after road building and clear-cutting in the Oregon Coast Range. *Water Resources Research* 11(3):436-444.
- Harr, R.D., A. Levno and R. Mersereau. 1982. Streamflow changes after logging 130-year-old Douglas fir in two small watersheds. *Water Resources Research* 18(3):637-644.
- Harr, R.D. and F.M. McCorison. 1979. Initial effects of clearcut logging on size and timing of peak flows in a small watershed in western Oregon. *Water Resources Research* 15(1):90-94.
- Harris, D. 1977. *Hydrologic changes after logging two small Oregon coastal watersheds*. Water-Supply Paper 2037, US Geological Survey, Washington DC.
- Helsel, D.R. and R.M. Hirsch. 1992. *Statistical methods in water resources*. US Geological Survey, Reston, VA.
- Hetherington, E. D. 1982. Effects of forest harvesting on the hydrologic regime of Carnation Creek experimental watershed: A preliminary assessment. *In Proceedings of the Canadian Hydrology Symposium-Associate Committee on Hydrology*.
- Hicks, B.J., R.L. Beschta and R.D. Harr. 1991. Long-term changes in streamflow following logging in western Oregon and associated fisheries implications. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 27(2):217-226.
- Jackson, C.R., C.A. Sturm and J.M. Ward. 2001. Timber harvest impacts on small headwater stream channels in the coast ranges of Washington. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 37(6):1533-1549.
- Jones, J.A. and D.A. Post. 2004. Seasonal and successional streamflow response to forest cutting and regrowth in the northwest and eastern United States. *Water Resources Research* 40(5):W05203.

- Kaufmann, P.R., D.P. Larsen and J.M. Faustini. 2009. Bed stability and sedimentation associated with human disturbances in Pacific Northwest streams. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 45(2):434-459.
- Kemp, P., D. Sear, A. Collins, P. Naden and I. Jones. 2011. The impacts of fine sediment on riverine fish. *Hydrological Processes* 25(11):1800-1821.
- Klein, R.D., J. Lewis and M.S. Buffleben. 2012. Logging and turbidity in the coastal watersheds of northern California. *Geomorphology* 139:136-144.
- Kuras, P.K., Y. Alila and M. Weiler. 2012. Forest harvesting effects on the magnitude and frequency of peak flows can increase with return period. *Water Resources Research* 48(1):W01544.
- Lewis, J. and R. Eads. 2009. *Implementation guide for turbidity threshold sampling: Principles, procedures, and analysis*. Gen. Tech. Rep. PSW-GTR-212. US Department of Agriculture, Forest Service, Pacific Southwest Research Station, Albany, CA. 86 p.
- MacDonald, J.S., E.A. MacIsaac and H.E. Herunter. 2003. The effect of variable-retention riparian buffer zones on water temperatures in small headwater streams in sub-boreal forest ecosystems of British Columbia. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 33(8):1371-1382.
- McIntyre, A.P., M.P. Hayes, W.J. Ehinger, S.M. Estrella, D.E. Schuett-Hames and T. Quinn (technical coordinators). 2018. *Effectiveness of experimental riparian buffers on perennial non-fish-bearing streams on competent lithologies in western Washington*. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation and Research Report CMER 18-100, Washington State Forest Practices Adaptive Management Program, Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA. 883 p.
- Moore, R.D. and S.M. Wondzell. 2005. Physical hydrology and the effects of forest harvesting in the Pacific Northwest: A review. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 41(4):763-784.
- Nash, J.E. and J.V. Sutcliffe. 1970. River flow forecasting through conceptual models part I—A discussion of principles. *Journal of Hydrology* 10(3):282-290.
- Neary, D. 2016. Long-term forest paired catchment studies: What do they tell us that landscape-level monitoring does not? *Forests* 7:164.
- Perry, T.D. and J.A. Jones. 2017. Summer streamflow deficits from regenerating Douglas-fir forest in the Pacific Northwest, USA. *Ecohydrology* 10(2):e1790-n/a.

- Pinheiro, J. and D. Bates. 2000. *Mixed-effects Models in S and S-PLUS*. Springer, New York.
- Pinheiro, J., D. Bates, S. DebRoy and D. Sarkar. 2020. Linear and Nonlinear Mixed Effects Models. *R package version 3.1-148*.
- PRISM Climate Group. Oregon State University, <http://prism.oregonstate.edu>, created September 2020.
- R Core Team. 2020. R: A language and environment for statistical computing. R Foundation for Statistical Computing, Vienna, Austria.
- Reiter, M., J.T. Heffner, S. Beech, T. Turner and R.E. Bilby. 2009. Temporal and spatial turbidity patterns over 30 years in a managed forest of western Washington. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 45(3):793-808.
- Roberts, R.G. and M. Church. 1986. The sediment budget in severely disturbed watersheds, Queen Charlotte Ranges, British Columbia. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 16(5):1092-1106.
- Robinson, M., A.-L. Cognard-Plancq, C. Cosandey, J. David, P. Durand, H.W. Führer, R. Hall, M.O. Hendriques, V. Marc, R. McCarthy, M. McDonnell, T. Nisbet, P. O'Dea, M. Rodgers and A. Zollner. 2003. Studies of the impact of forests on peak flows and baseflows: A European perspective. *Forest Ecology and Management* 186:85-97.
- Safeeq, M., G.E. Grant, S.L. Lewis and S.K. Hayes. 2020. Disentangling effects of forest harvest on long-term hydrologic and sediment dynamics, western Cascades, Oregon. *Journal of Hydrology* 580:124259.
- Stednick, J.D. 1996. Monitoring the effects of timber harvest on annual water yield. *Journal of Hydrology* 176(1):79-95.
- Stephenson, A. 2002. Evd: Extreme value distributions. *R News* 2 (2):31–32.
- Stoddard, M.A. and J.P. Hayes. 2005. The influence of forest management on headwater stream amphibians at multiple spatial scales. *Ecological Applications* 15(3):811-823.
- Stolwijk, A.M., H. Straatman and G.A. Zielhuis. 1999. Studying seasonality by using sine and cosine functions in regression analysis. *Journal of Epidemiology and Community Health* 53(4):235-238.
- Tsang, Y.P., L.A. Hornberger, J.D. Kaplan, J.D. Newbold and A.K. Aufdenkampe. 2014. A variable source area for groundwater evapotranspiration: Impacts on modeling stream flow. *Hydrological Processes* 28(4):2439-2450.

- Watson, F., R. Vertessy, T. McMahon, B. Rhodes and I. Watson. 2001. Improved methods to assess water yield changes from paired-catchment studies: Application to the Maroondah catchments. *Forest Ecology and Management* 143(1-3):189-204.
- Winkler, R., D. Spittlehouse and S. Boon. 2017. Streamflow response to clear-cut logging on British Columbia's Okanagan Plateau. *Ecohydrology* 10(2):e1836.
- Zhang, L., K. Hickel, W.R. Dawes, F.H.S. Chiew, A.W. Western and P.R. Briggs. 2004. A rational function approach for estimating mean annual evapotranspiration. *Water Resources Research* 40f:W02502.
- Zhang, M., N. Liu, R. Harper, Q. Li, K. Liu, X. Wei, D. Ning, Y. Hou and S. Liu. 2017. A global review on hydrological responses to forest change across multiple spatial scales: Importance of scale, climate, forest type and hydrological regime. *Journal of Hydrology* 546:44-59.

This page intentionally left blank.

CHAPTER 6 - NITROGEN EXPORT

William Ehinger and Stephanie Estrella

List of Figures	6-2
List of Tables	6-2
6-1. Abstract.....	6-3
6-2. Introduction	6-3
6-3. Methods	6-4
6-3.1. Study Sites	6-4
6-3.2. Experimental Treatments.....	6-6
6-3.3. Data Collection	6-7
6-3.4. Nutrient Load Calculations.....	6-9
6-3.5. Statistical Analysis	6-11
6-4. Results	6-12
6-4.1. Nitrogen Concentration	6-12
6-4.2. Nitrogen Export	6-20
6-5. Discussion.....	6-27
6-6. References	6-30

LIST OF FIGURES

Figure 6-1. Schematic of the four experimental treatments included in the Hard Rock Study. .	6-7
Figure 6-2. Total-N concentration and discharge over time	6-14
Figure 6-3. Nitrate-N concentration and discharge over time	6-16
Figure 6-4. Monthly total-N load in WIL1 treatment and reference sites over time and mean monthly discharge.....	6-23
Figure 6-5. Monthly nitrate-N load in WIL1 treatment and reference sites over time and mean monthly discharge.....	6-24
Figure 6-6. Nitrogen export from buffer treatment sites by harvest year.	6-26

LIST OF TABLES

Table 6-1. Elevation, lithology, stream gradient, and stream order for the Olympic and Willapa 1 blocks where discharge and nutrient concentrations were determined.....	6-5
Table 6-2. Catchment area above the flow gauge, percent of catchment harvested, and percent hardwood trees in riparian stand.	6-6
Table 6-3. Nitrogen analytical methods.	6-9
Table 6-4. Regression models for estimating nutrient concentration.....	6-10
Table 6-5. Pre-harvest, post-harvest, and extended periods for the six treatment sites included in nutrient export sampling	6-12
Table 6-6. Mean concentrations of total-N and nitrate-N for the pre-harvest, post-harvest, and extended periods.	6-13
Table 6-7. Tests of fixed effects for nitrogen concentration and export.	6-18
Table 6-8. Results of pairwise comparisons for nutrient concentration.....	6-19
Table 6-9. Comparison of the percentiles of recorded discharges and discharge when nutrient samples were collected across each study site and period.....	6-22
Table 6-10. Mean annual nutrient export and annual mean discharge for pre-harvest, post-harvest, and extended monitoring periods for each treatment site and the corresponding period in the reference site.	6-25
Table 6-11. Results of pairwise comparisons for nutrient export	6-27

6-1. ABSTRACT

The purpose of this study was to estimate the effect of timber harvest on the quantity of instream nitrogen exported from headwater streams. We sampled eight non-fish-bearing stream (Type Np) catchments, ranging in size from 11.8-44.3 ha, distributed in two blocks of four streams each, with one block in the Willapa Hills of southwestern Washington State and one on the west side of the Olympic Peninsula. Each block included one unharvested reference site and three clearcut harvest sites with one of three different riparian buffer treatments: 100% treatment (two-sided 50-ft width riparian buffer along the entire length of the Type Np stream network), FP treatment (two-sided 50-ft width riparian buffer along at least 50% of the Type Np stream network, according to current Forest Practices Rules), and 0% treatment (harvested to the stream edge with no riparian buffer). We measured stream discharge and collected water samples for the analysis of nitrogen concentration from October 2006 through September 2011 (pre-harvest and post-harvest periods) and again from July 2015 through June 2017 (extended sampling period). Nitrogen concentrations were determined from unfiltered water samples so that our nitrogen export estimates included both particulate and dissolved fractions.

We found greater variability in pre-harvest total nitrogen (total-N) and nitrate nitrogen (nitrate-N) concentration among the study sites than expected. Pre-harvest N exports ranged from 1.8 to 14.4 kg/ha/yr for total-N and 1.7 to 13.3 kg/ha/yr for nitrate-N. Post-harvest, mean total-N and nitrate-N concentrations increased at all treatment sites, but the magnitude of the increase varied greatly among sites. Post-harvest N export ranged from 8.2 to 32.9 kg/ha/yr (7 to 358% increase) for total-N and 7.3 to 30 kg/ha/yr (13 to 327% increase) for nitrate-N. The estimated change, relative to the reference sites, was greatest in the 0% treatment, intermediate in the FP treatment, and lowest in the 100% treatment.

In the extended sampling period, total-N export declined from post-harvest levels at three sites and increased slightly at three sites while nitrate-N export declined from post-harvest levels at four sites and increased slightly at two sites. Only one of our sites had recovered to pre-harvest export rates in the extended period. There was no consistent response in nitrogen concentration and export to buffer treatment.

6-2. INTRODUCTION

Forest practices are one of the factors influencing nutrient loads exported from streams. An increase in nutrient loads may increase primary productivity in downstream receiving waters, leading to a decrease in dissolved oxygen with decomposition (Roberts *et al.* 2008). Because much of the land managed for timber production in western Washington drains to Puget Sound, Grays Harbor, and Willapa Bay, the effect of forest practices on nutrient loads is a concern for state environmental regulators.

Forest practices may influence stream chemistry through changes in (1) geological weathering, (2) precipitation chemistry, hydrology, and temperature, (3) chemical uptake and transformation through terrestrial biological processes, (4) physical and chemical reactions in soils, and (5) processes within aquatic ecosystems (Feller 2005). Timber harvest and subsequent control of

vegetation regrowth reduces canopy interception of rainfall and evapotranspiration of soil water leading to an increase in runoff (Likens *et al.* 1970; Bosch and Hewlett 1982; Harr 1983; Stednick 1996; Feller 2005; Moore and Wondzell 2005). Nitrate concentrations in soil water and streams may increase with a decrease in uptake resulting from vegetation removal (Dahlgren 1998; Feller *et al.* 2000), an increase in microbial nitrification from warmer soil temperatures (Feller 2005; Boczulak *et al.* 2015), slash burning (Fredriksen 1971; Stark 1979; Feller and Kimmins 1984; Gravelle *et al.* 2009), and growth of nitrogen-fixing alder (Feller 2005). Forest practices may also adversely affect soil mycorrhizae, at least temporarily (Harvey *et al.* 1980; Hagerman *et al.* 1999), which may further decrease uptake. An increase in nitrate concentration combined with an increase in runoff may intensify leaching of nutrients from the soil and export of nutrients downstream.

Numerous studies have measured increases in stream concentration of nitrate, especially during the first fall freshets, and increases in nitrate export post-harvest (Likens *et al.* 1970; Brown *et al.* 1973; Feller and Kimmins 1984; Harr and Fredriksen 1988; Dahlgren 1998; Gravelle *et al.* 2009; Schelker *et al.* 2016). Generally, the higher the proportion of a watershed harvested, the greater the increase in concentrations of soil and soil water nitrate (Feller *et al.* 2000) and in concentrations of stream nitrate (Stark 1979; Martin *et al.* 1984; Fowler *et al.* 1988; Tiedemann *et al.* 1988). In the Hard Rock Study Phase 1 report (McIntyre *et al.* 2018, Chapter 9 – *Nutrient Export*), we reported an increase in total nitrogen (total-N) and nitrate-nitrogen (nitrate-N) export from all treatments in the two-year post-harvest period. The estimated change, relative to the references, was greatest in the 0% treatment, intermediate in the Forest Practices treatment, and lowest in the 100% treatment, which was consistent with our expectations of increased nitrogen export with an increase in the proportion of the watershed harvested and an increase in annual runoff.

Although long-term studies are few, researchers have reported recovery of post-harvest nitrate concentrations to pre-harvest levels in two to three years (Feller and Kimmins 1984) and in six years (Brown *et al.* 1973) or the beginning of recovery toward pre-harvest concentrations in three years (Gravelle *et al.* 2009). Another study found that nitrate loads were still elevated ten years after logging (Harr and Fredriksen 1988). The objective of the Hard Rock Study extended monitoring is to measure the response of nutrient concentration and export from the different buffer treatments seven and eight years after timber harvest.

6-3. METHODS

6-3.1. STUDY SITES

Cost and logistical constraints restricted nutrient sampling and flow monitoring to only the Olympic Peninsula (OLYM) and one of the Willapa Hills (WIL1) blocks (eight sites total, two replicates of each experimental treatment). These eight study sites were non-fish-bearing, perennial (Type Np), first-, second-, and third-order stream catchments draining into the Clearwater River, Humptulips River, and Wishkah River in the Olympic physiographic region, and the North River and Willapa River in the Willapa Hills region of southwest Washington (Table 6-1). Catchment area above the stream discharge monitoring locations ranged from 11.8 to 44.3 ha (Table 6-2). Areas of some sites differ from those presented in Table 2-2 (see Chapter

2 – *Study Design* in this report) because we could not always measure discharge at the regulatory break between fish-bearing and non-fish-bearing stream segments (F/N break).

The study sites were located in managed Douglas-fir (*Pseudotsuga menziesii*) and western hemlock (*Tsuga heterophylla*)-dominated second-growth forests on private, state, and federal forestlands. Site-wide estimates of vegetation type were not available, but the overstory ranged from 78 to 100% conifer based on basal area within a 50-ft (15.2-m) wide riparian buffer. Stand age ranged from 30 to 80 years. Sites were located in areas dominated by competent lithology types, with average Type Np channel gradients ranging from 16 to 31%. Site selection criteria are presented in McIntyre and colleagues (2018, Chapter 2 – *Study Design*).

The climate in western Washington, as described by the Western Regional Climate Center (wrcc.dri.edu), is cool and comparatively dry in summer, and mild, wet, and cloudy in winter. In the interior valleys, measurable rainfall is recorded on 150 days each year and on 190 days in the mountains and along the coast. Annual precipitation ranges from 1,778 to 2,540 mm (70 to 100 in) over the Coastal Plains to 3,810 mm (150 in) or more along the windward slopes of the mountains. Average estimated 30-year (1981-2010) minimum and maximum monthly temperatures were -2.4 to 1.2°C (27.7 to 34.2°F) and 22.2 to 25.0°C (72.0 to 77°F) across our sites in December and August, respectively (PRISM Climate Group 2013). The average estimated annual precipitation over that same 30-year period was 2,242 to 3,855 mm (88 to 152 in).

Table 6-1. Elevation, lithology, stream gradient, and stream order (Strahler 1952) for the Olympic (OLYM) and Willapa 1 (WIL1) blocks where discharge and nutrient concentrations were determined. Treatments included unharvested reference sites (REF) and sites that received a clearcut harvest with one of three riparian buffer treatments along the Type Np Water riparian management zone: two-sided 50-ft (15.2-m) riparian buffers of 100%, Forest Practices (FP), and 0%. Elevation was at the field-verified F/N break. We calculated stream gradient as the average stream gradient for the entire Type Np stream network using a 10-m digital elevation model in ArcMap (ESRI 2004).

Block	Treatment	Elevation (m)	Lithology	Stream Gradient (%)	Stream Order
OLYM	REF	163	Basalt flows and flow breccias	18	3
	100%	72	Tectonic breccia	27	3
	FP	277	Basalt flows and flow breccias	25	3
	0%	233	Basalt flows and flow breccias	31	2
WIL1	REF	200	Basalt flows and flow breccias	19	2
	100%	198	Basalt flows and flow breccias	18	2
	FP	197	Basalt flows and flow breccias	19	1
	0%	87	Terraced deposits	16	3

Table 6-2. Catchment area above the flow gauge, percent of catchment harvested, and percent hardwood trees in riparian stand.

Block	Treatment	Area (ha)	% Harvested	% Hardwood in Riparian Stand
OLYM	REF	44.3	0	1
	100%	22.1	43	16
	FP	17.3	88	12
	0%	13.1	100	22
WIL1	REF	11.8	0	4
	100%	26.2	89	1
	FP	14.4	94	0
	0%	27.7	100	9

6-3.2. EXPERIMENTAL TREATMENTS

The four experimental treatments included in the study are (**Figure 6-1**):

- 1) **Reference (REF):** unharvested reference with no timber harvest activities within the entire study site during the study period,
- 2) **100% treatment (100%):** clearcut harvest with a two-sided 50-ft (15.2-m) riparian buffer along the entire perennial stream length,
- 3) **Forest Practices treatment (FP):** clearcut harvest with a current Forest Practices' two-sided 50-ft (15.2-m) riparian buffer along at least 50% of the perennial stream length, and
- 4) **0% treatment (0%):** clearcut harvest with no riparian buffer.

The riparian management zone for Type Np and non-fish-bearing seasonal (Type Ns) waters in western Washington also includes a two-sided, 30-ft (9.1-m) wide equipment limitation zone (WAC 222-30-021(2)) to limit the amount of ground disturbance near the stream. Timber harvest on potentially unstable slopes or landforms that have the potential to deliver sediment or debris to a public resource, or that have the potential to threaten public safety, require an environmental checklist in compliance with the State Environmental Policy Act (SEPA; WAC 222-16-050(1)(d)), so harvest in these areas is generally avoided. In this study, no harvest activities were conducted on any potentially unstable slopes, regardless of buffer treatment, and all treatments included the equipment limitation zone.

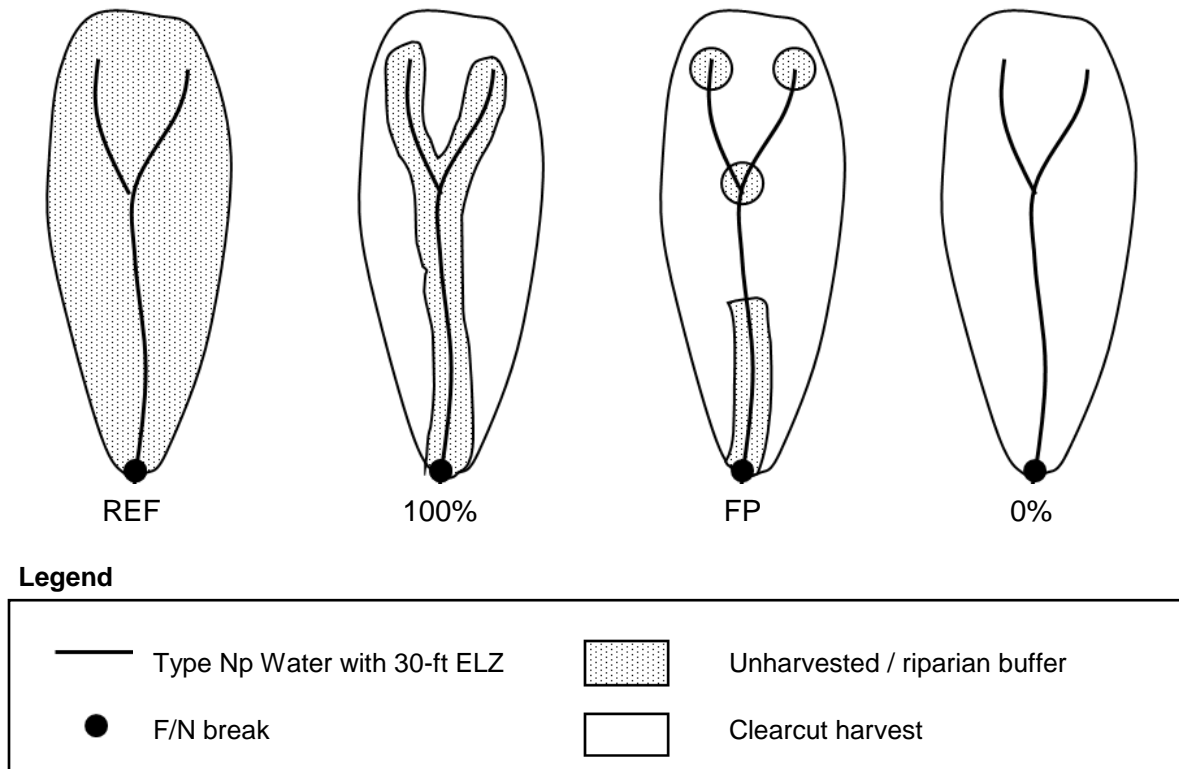


Figure 6-1. Schematic of the four experimental treatments included in the Hard Rock Study. Treatments include unharvested reference sites (REF) and sites receiving a clearcut harvest with one of three riparian buffer treatments along the Type Np Water riparian management zone: two-sided 50 ft (15.2 m) riparian buffers of 100%, Forest Practices (FP), and 0%. FP and 100% treatments include 56-ft (17.1-m) radius buffers around Type Np intersections and headwater springs. All streams are protected by a two-sided 30 ft (9.1 m) equipment limitation zone (ELZ).

6-3.3. DATA COLLECTION

6-3.3.1. Streamflow

We monitored streamflow in the eight sites of the OLYM and WIL1 blocks from September 2006 to September 2017 (see Chapter 5 – *Stream Discharge, Turbidity, and Suspended Sediment Export* in this report). Our intent was to collect two complete years of flow data for the pre-harvest, post-harvest, and extended monitoring periods; however, we collected only one year of pre-harvest data at three sites. The WIL1-0% and OLYM-FP were harvested earlier than expected (less than two years after study initiation) and the stage height measurements used to predict discharge at the OLYM-100% were compromised in the first months of the study. As a result, these three sites have only one complete year of pre-harvest flow data and nitrogen (N) export estimates.

6-3.3.2. Water Sample Collection and Chemical Analysis

We manually collected water samples at six to eight week intervals from October 2006 through September 2011 and again from July 2015 through June 2017, unless the site was inaccessible due to weather, road maintenance, or harvest activities. Water was collected at the flow gauging location into acid-washed Nalgene bottles containing concentrated sulfuric acid as a preservative. Sample bottles were cooled to $<6^{\circ}\text{C}$ and transported to the lab within 24 hours.

We were unable to manually sample high flow events regularly because of the long distances to and between sites. Instead, we implemented turbidity threshold sampling (TTS; Lewis and Eads 2009) to collect water samples during high flow events across the range of turbidity and flow values. TTS was designed to collect samples for analysis of suspended sediment concentration (SSC). The SSC and turbidity values are used to build a regression model predicting SSC from the continuous turbidity data. We analyzed these samples for nutrients and used a similar approach to predict total-N and nitrate-N concentrations using the continuous flow and, in some cases, turbidity data. Twelve turbidity thresholds, ranging from 10 to 1,600 nephelometric turbidity units, were set for both the rising and falling limbs of the turbidity graph. Samples were pumped into acid-washed Nalgene bottles by an ISCO TM pump sampler when the turbidity value crossed a (rising or falling) threshold and flow exceeded approximately ~ 10 to 20 L/s. We set the discharge threshold to avoid triggering the pump sampler during turbidity events unrelated to discharge events (e.g., wildlife crossing upstream). Sample bottles were collected as soon as practicable after collection (within 7 days), transferred into acid-washed Nalgene containers, preserved, chilled, and transported to the lab, as described above.

We were concerned about the effect of biological activity (uptake and transformation of N) while bottles were left in the pump sampler. We independently tested the effect of storing samples for one to four weeks at ambient air temperatures (daily mean 9.9 to 15.1°C) prior to adding preservative and cooling to $<6^{\circ}\text{C}$ and found no measureable effect on either total-N or nitrate-N concentration (McIntyre *et al.* 2018, Chapter 9 – *Nutrient Export*, Appendix 9-A). All samples were analyzed for total-N and nitrate-N (**Table 6-3**). Total-N and nitrate-N were determined from unfiltered water samples and represent the sum of particulate and dissolved forms. We used totals because these were used in other studies in forested streams and are used in models for estimating dissolved oxygen in marine systems (Mohamedali *et al.* 2011). All chemical analyses were done by the Washington State Department of Ecology’s Manchester Environmental Laboratory in Port Orchard, Washington.

Atmospheric deposition data were obtained from National Atmospheric Deposition Program site WA14 at the Hoh River Ranger station in Olympic National Park (47.8597 , -123.9325 , elevation 182 m), and WA21 in La Grande, WA (46.8353 , -122.2867 , elevation 617 m) (NADP 2018).

Table 6-3. Nitrogen analytical methods.

Analyte	Method	Reporting Limit (µg/L)
Nitrate-N ¹	4500-NO3-I	10
Total-N ¹	4500-N B	25

¹ APHA (2016) *Standard Methods for the Examination of Water and Wastewater*, 22nd edition.

6-3.4. NUTRIENT LOAD CALCULATIONS

We used a regression model to empirically predict nutrient concentration as a function of discharge and turbidity. We calculated loads (product of estimated concentration and discharge) of total-N and nitrate-N following the methods of Helsel and Hirsch (2002) except we used discharge data collected at 10-minute intervals, rather than the more commonly used mean daily discharge. We based our calculations on the shorter time interval because storm events were often short-lived (less than one day) and both discharge and nutrient concentration changed rapidly over a given event. The predictive equations using the 10-minute data provided better temporal resolution and fit the data better than when using daily mean values. We used **Equation 6-1** to calculate total-N and nitrate-N:

$$\text{Log}[N]_i = \beta_0 + \beta_1 \text{Log}Q_i + \beta_2 (\text{Log}Q)_i^2 + \beta_3 \sin \frac{2\pi t}{365.25} + \beta_4 \cos \frac{2\pi t}{365.25} + \beta_5 \text{Log}(T_i) + \varepsilon_i \quad (\text{Eq. 6-1})$$

where: $\text{Log}[N]_i$ is base 10 logarithm of total-N or nitrate-N concentration of the i^{th} sample,
 $\beta_0 - \beta_5$ are regression coefficients,
 $\text{Log}Q$ is base 10 logarithm of flow,
 \sin and \cos functions are seasonal terms,
 t is time (years),
 $\text{Log}(T)$ is the base 10 logarithm of (turbidity), and
 ε_i is an error term.

We developed separate regression models for the pre-harvest, post-harvest, and extended periods at all six treatment sites (**Table 6-4**) because there was a substantial and significant difference in the regression relationship among the periods. One model was used for the entire 2006 to 2011 period at each of the reference sites but new models were developed for the extended period because the predictive relationship differed. Flow and the seasonal terms were used in the total-N and nitrate-N models for all sites and all time periods. The turbidity term was included in the model where it substantially improved the model's predictive capability (higher R^2 and lower standard error) or improved the distribution (normality or homogeneity) of the residuals. We examined the residuals of each regression to ensure that they were homoscedastic and approximately normally distributed.

Concentration estimates were adjusted using a smearing correction (Duan 1983) to correct for bias introduced when transforming from log-scale to untransformed scale. Instantaneous N loads were calculated as the product of predicted nutrient concentration and flow for each 10-minute record. We assumed that each instantaneous load value applied to the entire preceding 10-minute interval so that the cumulative 10-minute load equaled 600 (seconds) times the instantaneous

load (kg/sec). Annual export values are the sum of these cumulative 10-minute loads for each complete year immediately before the start of timber harvest and each complete year immediately after the end of harvest activities divided by the area of the drainage basin above the flume (units= kg/ha/yr).

All regressions and load calculations were done using SYSTAT 13 statistical software (Systat Software Inc 2009).

Table 6-4. Regression models for estimating nutrient concentration. Separate models were developed for each monitoring period except for the reference sites where one model was used for both the pre- and post-harvest periods. Adequate regression models could not be developed for nitrate-N in the extended period in WIL1-REF and WIL1-FP, so a flow-weighted mean concentration was used. SE = standard error, Var = variables used in regression (Q = flow, T = turbidity).

Block	Treatment	Period	Total-N				Nitrate-N			
			N	r ²	SE	Var	N	r ²	SE	Var
WIL1	REF	Pre- & Post-	97	0.489	0.151	Q	98	0.435	0.124	Q
		Extended	104	0.223	0.078	Q	104	flow-weighted average		
	100%	Pre-	49	0.442	0.137	Q, T	47	0.593	0.097	Q
		Post-	47	0.403	0.263	Q, T	47	0.496	0.238	Q, T
		Extended	59	0.243	0.155	Q	59	0.420	0.197	Q
	FP	Pre-	31	0.824	0.129	Q, T	32	0.678	0.193	Q, T
		Post-	21	0.705	0.242	Q, T	21	0.585	0.232	Q
		Extended	56	0.181	0.075	Q	56	flow-weighted average		
	0%	Pre-	21	0.698	0.041	Q, T	22	0.746	0.041	Q
		Post-	66	0.444	0.152	Q, T	66	0.564	0.121	Q, T
Extended		83	0.625	0.056	Q, T	83	0.562	0.078	Q, T	
OLYM	REF	Pre-&Post-	125	0.647	0.156	Q, T	114	0.600	0.120	Q
		Extended	56	0.436	0.148	Q, T	54	0.693	0.098	Q
	100%	Pre-	94	0.696	0.126	Q	94	0.722	0.123	Q
		Post-	164	0.519	0.123	Q, T	164	0.511	0.120	Q
		Extended	97	0.410	0.180	Q, T	97	0.220	0.291	Q
	FP	Pre-	23	0.737	0.120	Q, T	23	0.770	0.107	Q, T
		Post-	40	0.521	0.109	Q,	59	0.599	0.118	Q
		Extended	55	0.448	0.145	Q	55	0.518	0.145	Q
	0%	Pre-	74	0.719	0.110	Q, T	74	0.751	0.094	Q, T
		Post-	66	0.742	0.103	Q, T	66	0.776	0.091	Q, T
Extended		100	0.712	0.167	Q, T	100	0.663	0.203	Q, T	

6-3.5. STATISTICAL ANALYSIS

The timing of the timber harvest could not be synchronized across all buffer treatment sites. The start date, end date, and duration of harvest were determined by the landowner and varied among sites (**Table 6-5**). Export from each watershed was highly dependent upon flow, which varied across years. To compare treatment (TRT) and reference (REF) exports across similar time and discharge conditions, we analyzed N export as the difference (TRT minus REF) in annual export or mean flow-weighted concentration between each buffer treatment site and its reference site over the same period (e.g., pre-harvest, post-harvest, or extended period). There were two pre-harvest years for each site except WIL1-0%, OLYM-100%, and OLYM-FP, which each had only one pre-harvest year. All sites had two years in the post-harvest period and two years in the extended period.

We used a generalized linear mixed effects model (GLMM) with site as a random effect and buffer treatment (100%, FP, and 0%), period (pre-harvest, post-harvest, or extended period), and the treatment \times period interaction as fixed effects. We initially included block as a random effect but dropped it because the variance estimate associated with block was zero (i.e., block did not explain any additional variation in any dependent variables). We used the Kenward-Roger method (Kenward and Roger 1997) for estimating the denominator degrees of freedom for fixed effects because of the unbalanced design (unequal number of pre-harvest years among the sites). We used SAS software version 9.4 for GLMM analyses (SAS Institute Inc. 2013).

We evaluated two basic hypotheses:

- 1) What is the magnitude of change in nutrient (total-N and nitrate-N) concentration and annual export relative to a reference site following timber harvest? This was addressed with three post-hoc comparisons testing the following hypothesis for each buffer treatment:

$$a) H_0: (TRT_{100\%,Pre} - REF_{Pre}) = (TRT_{100\%,Post} - REF_{Post}) = (TRT_{100\%,Ext} - REF_{Ext}) \quad (\text{Eq. 6-2})$$

$$b) H_0: (TRT_{FP,Pre} - REF_{Pre}) = (TRT_{FP,Post} - REF_{Post}) = (TRT_{FP,Ext} - REF_{Ext}) \quad (\text{Eq. 6-3})$$

$$c) H_0: (TRT_{0\%,Pre} - REF_{Pre}) = (TRT_{0\%,Post} - REF_{Post}) = (TRT_{0\%,Ext} - REF_{Ext}) \quad (\text{Eq. 6-4})$$

where: TRT is export from the treatment site,

REF is export from the reference site over the same time period, and

Pre, Post, Ext denote pre-harvest, post-harvest, and extended monitoring periods.

- 2) What are the differences in the magnitude of the change in concentration and export among the three buffer treatments? This was addressed with three *post hoc* comparisons comparing the changes across the three buffer treatments.

Estimates of the effects and the associated 95% confidence intervals are presented. The P-values were not adjusted for multiple comparisons because the large number of comparisons relative to the limited replication of each treatment (two) increases the chance of Type II error and can mask subtle treatment effects. Instead, we consider the P-value, effect size, patterns of the effect size across the buffer treatments, and sample size when interpreting the results.

Table 6-5. Pre-harvest, post-harvest, and extended periods for the six treatment sites included in nutrient export sampling (modified from McIntyre *et al.* 2018, Chapter 3 – *Management Prescriptions*).

Block	Treatment	Period			No. of years Pre-/Post- /Extended
		Pre-harvest	Post-harvest	Extended	
OLYM	100%	02/2008 to 02/2009	03/2009 to 03/2011		1/2/2
	FP	07/2007 to 07/2008	10/2008 to 10/2010	08/2015 to 08/2017	1/2/2
	0%	06/2007 to 06/2009	08/2009 to 08/2011		2/2/2
WIL1	100%	10/2006 to 10/2008	04/2009 to 04/2011		2/2/2
	FP	10/2006 to 10/2008	03/2009 to 03/2011	08/2015 to 08/2017	2/2/2
	0%	04/2007 to 04/2008	01/2009 to 01/2011		1/2/2

6-4. RESULTS

6-4.1. NITROGEN CONCENTRATION

Nitrogen concentrations, both total-N and nitrate-N, varied widely among sites, especially in the pre-harvest period. Mean, flow-weighted, pre-harvest total-N concentration ranged from 120 to 841 $\mu\text{g/L}$, with the lowest and highest concentrations in adjacent sites, WIL1-100% and WIL-FP, respectively (**Table 6-6**). Post-harvest mean concentration increased at all buffer treatment sites and ranged from 20 to 398 $\mu\text{g/L}$ higher with no obvious relationship with either treatment or block. Concentrations in the extended period were lower relative to post-harvest at all sites except OLYM-100%. However, extended period concentrations were elevated, compared to pre-harvest, at all buffer treatment sites except WIL1-FP and OLYM-0%. Total-N concentration responded differently over time at the two reference sites. OLYM-REF was relatively stable with mean concentrations of 275 and 243 $\mu\text{g/L}$ in the pre-post and extended periods, respectively. In contrast, concentration at WIL1-REF was 621 $\mu\text{g/L}$ in the pre-post but only 328 $\mu\text{g/L}$ in the extended period.

Nitrate-N comprised 85%, on average, of total-N across all samples collected and so the results of nitrate-N concentration were very similar in magnitude and direction to total-N. Nitrate-N concentration increased post-harvest at all sites, then were lower than post-harvest in the extended period at five of six sites, but still higher than pre-harvest levels at all sites but WIL1-FP and OLYM-0%.

6-4.1.1. Seasonal N Concentrations

Total-N and nitrate-N concentrations were seasonally variable with higher concentrations during the first fall flow events and low concentrations during summer low flows. This pattern was most visible in the pre- and post-harvest periods and tended to be weaker or non-existent in the extended period (**Figures 6-2 and 6-3**).

Table 6-6. Mean concentrations ($\mu\text{g/L}$) of total-N and nitrate-N for the pre-harvest, post-harvest, and extended periods.

Block	Treatment	Period	Total-N	NO₃-N	
WIL1	REF	Pre-Post	621	466	
		Extended	328	280	
		Ext-Pre/Post Difference	-293	-186	
	100%	Pre-	Pre-	120	98
			Post-	437	263
			Extended	254	190
		Post-	Pre-Post Difference	317	165
			Ext-Pre Difference	134	92
			Ext-Post Difference	-183	-73
			Pre-Post Difference	46	106
	FP	Pre-	Pre-	841	800
			Post-	887	906
			Extended	362	339
		Post-	Ext-Pre Difference	-479	-461
			Ext-Post Difference	-525	-567
			Pre-Post Difference	463	450
			Ext-Pre Difference	160	102
	0%	Pre-	Pre-	463	450
			Post-	861	727
			Extended	623	552
		Post-	Pre-Post Difference	398	277
Ext-Pre Difference			160	102	
Ext-Post Difference			-238	-175	
Pre-Post Difference			275	167	
OLYM	REF	Pre-Post	275	167	
		Extended	243	205	
		Ext-Pre/Post Difference	-32	38	
	100%	Pre-	Pre-	396	319
			Post-	416	340
			Extended	439	388
		Post-	Pre-Post Difference	20	21
			Ext-Pre Difference	43	69
			Ext-Post Difference	23	48
			Pre-Post Difference	311	248
	FP	Pre-	Pre-	235	225
			Post-	546	473
			Extended	394	307
		Post-	Ext-Pre Difference	159	82
			Ext-Post Difference	-152	-166
			Pre-Post Difference	570	460
			Ext-Pre Difference	-177	-126
	0%	Pre-	Pre-	570	460
			Post-	668	604
			Extended	393	334
		Post-	Pre-Post Difference	98	144
Ext-Pre Difference			-177	-126	
Ext-Post Difference			-275	-270	
Pre-Post Difference			98	144	

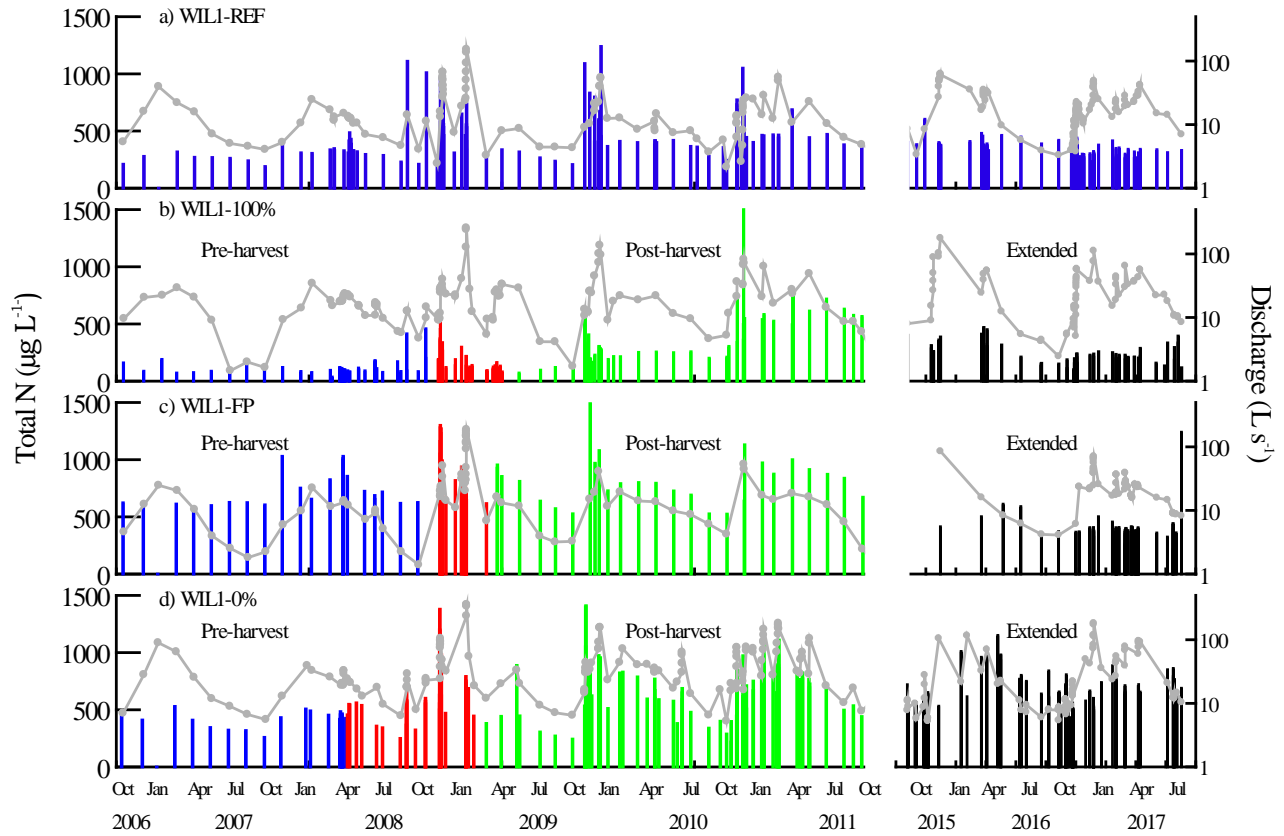


Figure 6-2a. Total-N concentration (bars) and discharge (line) over time in the WIL1 block. Blue = pre-harvest or no harvest; red = during harvest; green = post-harvest; black = extended.

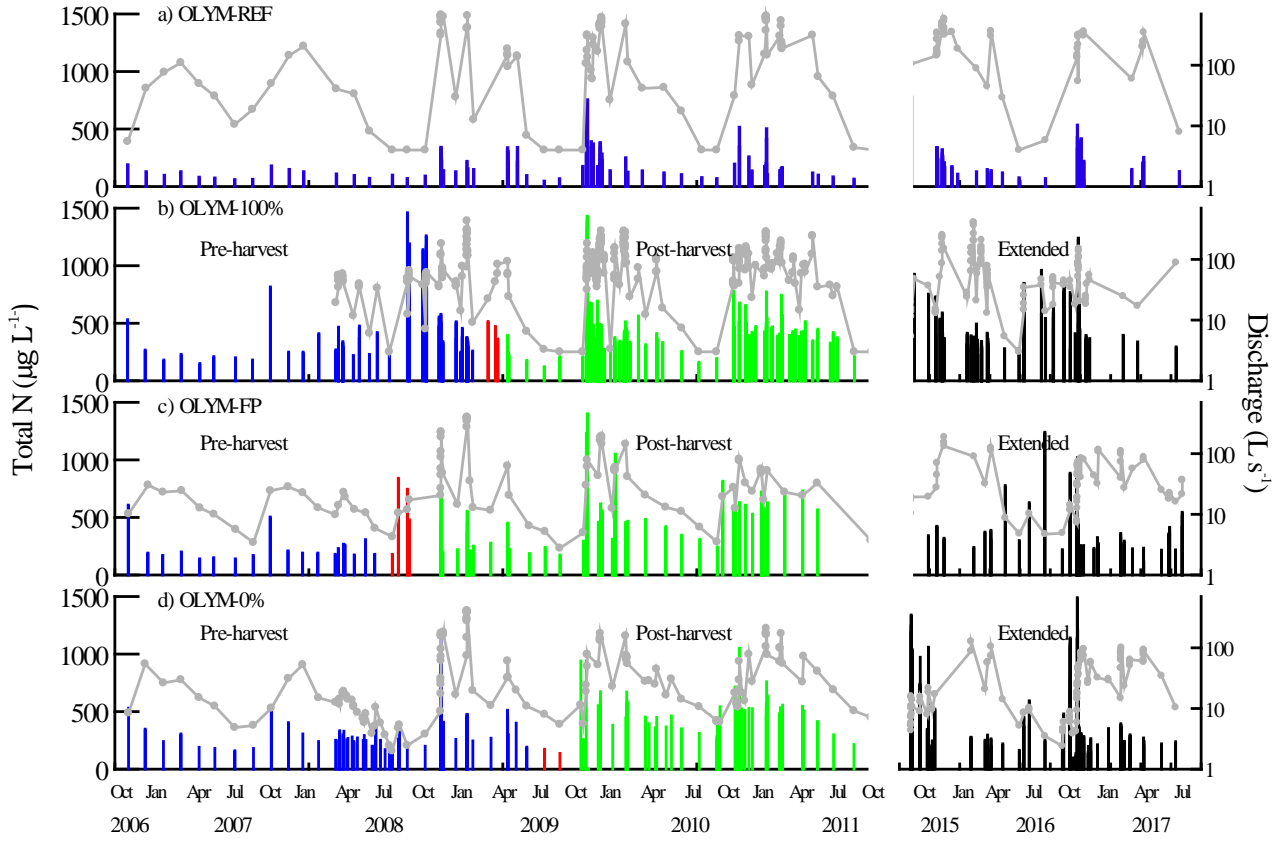


Figure 6-2b. Total-N concentration (bars) and discharge (line) over time in the OLYM block. Blue = pre-harvest or no harvest; red = during harvest; green = post-harvest; black = extended.

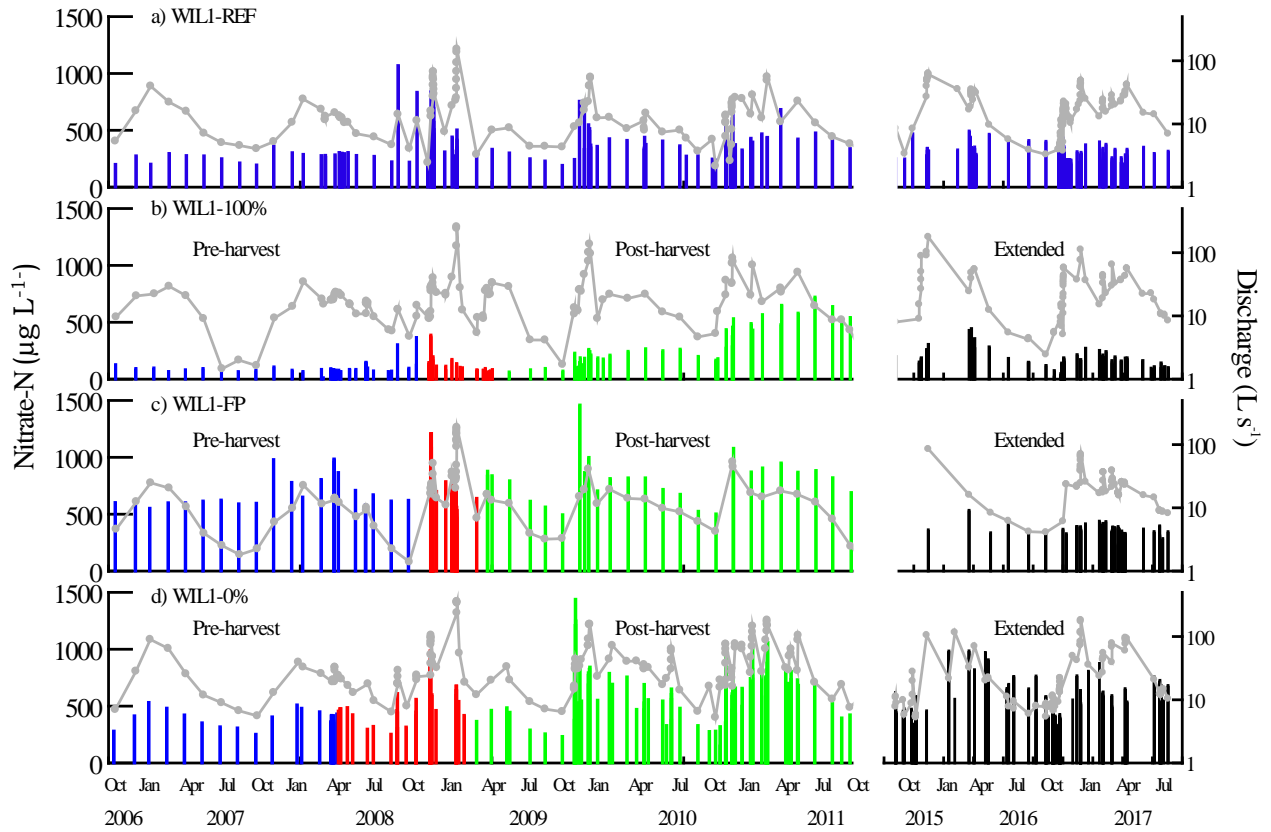


Figure 6-3a. Nitrate-N concentration (bars) and discharge (line) over time in the WIL1 block. Blue = pre-harvest or no harvest; red = during harvest; green = post-harvest; black = extended.

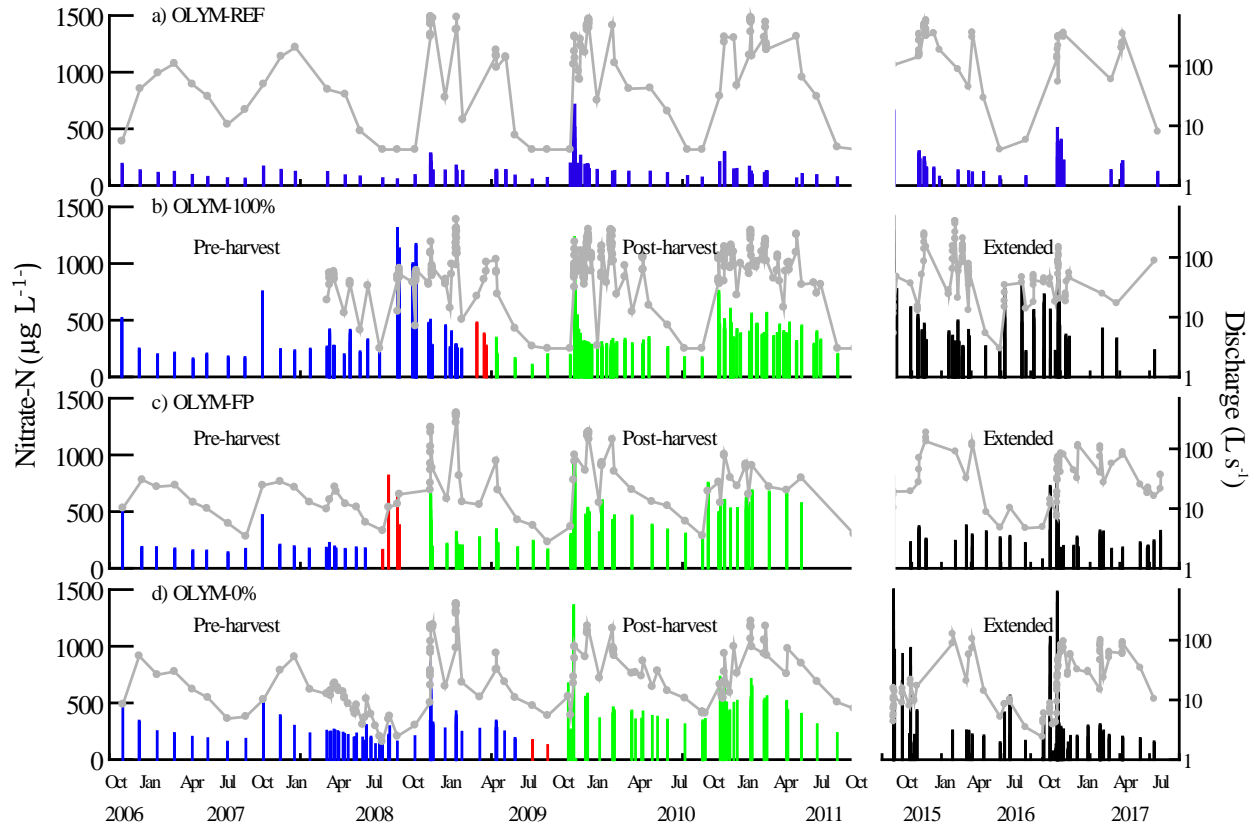


Figure 6-3b. Nitrate-N concentration (bars) and discharge (line) over time in the OLYM block. Blue = pre-harvest or no harvest; red = during harvest; green = post-harvest; black = extended.

6-4.1.2. Buffer Treatment Effects

There was no treatment \times period effect for total-N concentration (**Table 6-7**) and the pairwise contrasts (**Table 6-8**) are inconsistent showing slight increases over time in the 100% treatment, decreases in the FP treatment, and larger increases in the 0% treatment ($P > 0.05$).

There was a treatment \times period interaction effect ($P < 0.05$) for nitrate-N concentration (**Table 6-7**), however, the results were quite similar to total-N. Relative to the reference treatment, nitrate-N concentration was $177 \mu\text{g/L}$ lower in the extended period than in the pre-harvest period in the FP treatment, and $147 \mu\text{g/L}$ higher in the post-harvest period than in the pre-harvest period in the 0% treatment (**Table 6-8**). Differences were also noted between the FP treatment and both the 100% and 0% treatments but only in the extended period.

Table 6-7. Tests of fixed effects for nitrogen concentration and export.

Effect	Num DF	Den DF	F Value	P value
Total-N Concentration				
Treatment	2	3	1.09	0.441
Period	2	21	0.51	0.609
Treatment × Period	4	21	1.67	0.194
Nitrate-N Concentration				
Treatment	2	3	0.96	0.477
Period	2	21	2.43	0.112
Treatment × Period	4	21	3.80	0.018
Total-N Export				
Treatment	2	3	2.09	0.271
Period	2	21.1	14.04	0.000
Treatment × Period	4	21.1	1.31	0.297
Nitrate-N export				
Treatment	2	3	1.76	0.313
Period	2	21.1	16.86	<0.0001
Treatment × Period	4	21.1	1.81	0.165

Table 6-8. Results of pairwise comparisons for nutrient concentration are shown below. Comparisons were made of pre-harvest vs. post-harvest and extended periods and between buffer treatments for post-harvest and extended periods. Comparisons in **bold** indicate the null hypothesis was rejected at $P < 0.05$. P-values were not adjusted for multiple comparisons.

Hypothesis	Change	P-value	Lower	Upper
Total-N				
100%-Pre- vs. Post-	26	0.761	-147	199
100%-Pre- vs. Extended	75	0.378	-98	248
FP-Pre- vs. Post-	-15	0.861	-188	158
FP-Pre- vs. Extended	-130	0.133	-303	43
0%-Pre- vs. Post-	134	0.121	-39	308
0%-Pre- vs. Extended	145	0.096	-28	318
100% vs. FP Post-	-40	0.735	-285	204
100% vs. FP Extended	-205	0.096	-450	40
100% vs. 0% Post-	109	0.366	-136	354
100% vs. 0% Extended	70	0.557	-175	315
FP vs. 0% Post-	149	0.219	-96	394
FP vs. 0% Extended	275	0.029	31	520
Nitrate-N				
100%-Pre- vs. Post-	22	0.752	-121	165
100%-Pre- vs. Extended	57	0.414	-86	200
FP-Pre- vs. Post-	51	0.463	-92	194
FP-Pre- vs. Extended	-177	0.018	-320	-34
0%-Pre- vs. Post-	147	0.044	4	290
0%-Pre- vs. Extended	131	0.071	-12	274
100% vs. FP Post-	29	0.765	-173	232
100% vs. FP Extended	-234	0.026	-436	-32
100% vs. 0% Post-	125	0.212	-77	328
100% vs. 0% Extended	73	0.459	-129	276
FP vs. 0% Post-	96	0.336	-106	298
FP vs. 0% Extended	307	0.005	105	509

6-4.2. NITROGEN EXPORT

6-4.2.1. Regression Models

The regression models tended to perform better in the pre- and post-harvest periods than in the extended period (**Table 6-4**). R^2 values ranged from 0.403 to 0.824 for total-N and 0.435 to 0.776 for nitrate-N in the pre- and post-harvest periods. In contrast, the extended period total-N R^2 values ranged from 0.181 to 0.712 and nitrate-N from 0.220 to 0.693 with non-significant ($P > 0.05$) regressions at two sites. In these two cases, WIL1-REF and WIL1-FP, we calculated nitrate-N load in the extended period as the product of flow-weighted mean concentration.

We relied on automatic pump samplers to collect samples at high discharges. Differences in the number, timing, and magnitude of flow events as well as harvest timing, site access, and occasional equipment malfunction, affected the range of discharges actually sampled across each period (**Table 6-9**). The Q-s, discharge at the time of sampling, exceeded the 99th percentile of recorded discharges in all periods at all sites except three. During the pre-harvest period at WIL1-100%, WIL1-FP, and OLYM-FP, the highest discharge sampled was approximately equal to the 91st, 94th, and 84th percentile of discharge for that period.

6-4.2.2. Seasonal N Loads

Post-harvest total-N and nitrate-N export were higher at all buffer treatment sites both in absolute terms and relative to the REF site (**Figure 6-4** and **Figure 6-5**). This increase in total-N and nitrate-N export tended to be highest during the high flow months in the fall and early winter.

6-4.2.3. Annual N Loads

Nitrogen export varied widely across sites even prior to harvest. Mean, pre-harvest total-N export ranged from 1.8 kg/ha/yr in WIL1-100% to 14.4 kg/ha/yr in WIL1-FP (**Table 6-10**). That these sites are adjacent to each other (and to WIL1-REF) shows the variability in concentration and export over small spatial scales even in the pre-treatment period. Mean pre-harvest total-N export from the OLYM buffer treatment sites ranged from 5.2 to 12.0 kg/ha/yr.

Total-N export increased in the post-harvest period at all treatment sites, with the smallest increase in the OLYM-100% site and the largest in the OLYM-0% treatment (**Table 6-10**; **Figure 6-6**). On a percentage basis, increases ranged from 7% in OLYM-100% to 358% in WIL1-100%.

In the extended period, changes in total-N export varied widely among the treatment sites with three sites remaining elevated at or slightly above post-harvest levels (OLYM-100%, OLYM-FP, and WIL1-0%) and three sites decreasing from post-harvest levels (OLYM-0%, WIL1-100%, and WIL1-FP; **Table 6-10**). Mean total-N export in the extended period ranged from 5.9 kg/ha/yr in WIL1-100% to 21.6 kg/ha/yr in WIL1-0%. Total-N export was still elevated compared to pre-harvest at all treatment sites except WIL1-FP.

Annual total-N export was relatively stable over the course of the study in the OLYM-REF site, averaging 6.3 kg/ha/yr and varying over a range of less than 2.6 kg/ha/yr (**Table 6-10**). In contrast, the total-N export at the WIL1-REF was more variable and tended to decrease over the course of the study. Average export was 9.9 kg/ha/yr with a range of 6.3 kg/ha/yr.

The overall pattern of nitrate-N export was very similar to total-N export because nitrate-N comprised 70 to more than 99% of the estimated total-N load across all sites and years. Mean pre-harvest nitrate-N export ranged from 1.7 kg/ha/yr in WIL1-100% to 13.3 kg/ha/yr in WIL1-FP (**Table 6-10; Figure 6-6**). Mean export from the OLYM block ranged from 4.9 to 11.2 kg/ha/yr. Post-harvest, nitrate-N export increased by 1.2 to 18.8 kg/ha/yr. On a percentage basis, increases ranged from 13% in OLYM-100% to 327% in WIL1-100%. Export in the extended period decreased relative to post-harvest in four of the six treatment sites (WIL1-100%, WIL1-FP, OLYM-FP, and OLYM-0%) but changed little in the other two sites where extended export values overlapped with post-harvest values. Nitrate-N export remained higher than pre-harvest levels at all but the WIL1-FP site.

6-4.2.4. Buffer Treatment Effects

The GLMM analysis showed an increase in total-N export of 5.73 ($P = 0.121$), 10.85 ($P = 0.006$), and 15.94 ($P = 0.000$) kg/ha/yr post-harvest in the 100%, FP, and 0% treatments, respectively, and of 6.20 ($P = 0.095$), 5.34 ($P = 0.147$), and 8.49 ($P = 0.026$) kg/ha/yr in the extended period (**Table 6-11**). Significant ($P < 0.05$) treatment effects were present in the FP treatment post-harvest and in the 0% treatment in the post-harvest and extended periods relative to the reference sites, but there were no significant differences in total-N export between the treatments.

The GLMM analysis for nitrate-N export showed changes similar to but slightly less than those seen in the total-N analysis with a relative increase in nitrate-N export of 4.79 ($P = 0.123$), 9.63 ($P = 0.004$), and 14.41 ($P < 0.001$) kg/ha/yr post-harvest in the 100%, FP, and 0% treatments, respectively (**Table 6-11**). In the extended period, the change in export relative to the pre-harvest period was 3.31, 1.54, and 5.11 kg/ha/yr in the 100%, FP, and 0% treatments, respectively. None of the changes in the extended period were significant ($P < 0.05$).

Table 6-9. Comparison of the percentiles of recorded discharges (Q-m) and discharge when nutrient samples were collected (Q-s) across each study site and period.

P-tile	WIL1-REF						OLYM-REF					
	Pre-Post			Extended		Pre-Post			Extended			
	Q-m	Q-s		Q-m	Q-s	Q-m	Q-s		Q-m	Q-s		
1	2	2		3	3	<4	<4		<4	4		
5	3	4		3	4	<4	<4		<4	22		
10	4	4		3	6	<4	8		<4	59		
25	5	8		4	12	6	59		6	157		
50	7	13		11	19	27	290		32	294		
75	12	25		18	32	58	510		78	361		
90	20	52		25	48	117	616		135	483		
95	25	66		30	51	177	642		195	541		
99	39	144		41	62	396	666		359	582		
P-tile	WIL1-100%						OLYM-100%					
	Pre		Post		Extended		Pre		Post		Extended	
	Q-m	Q-s	Q-m	Q-s	Q-m	Q-s	Q-m	Q-s	Q-m	Q-s	Q-m	Q-s
1	1	1	1	1	2	3	3	4	3	3	1	4
5	2	2	3	4	2	4	3	11	3	11	1	13
10	2	6	3	5	3	5	5	31	3	35	3	14
25	6	11	6	11	4	11	10	42	3	59	9	25
50	11	16	12	21	14	27	20	52	8	96	17	51
75	21	21	22	33	28	44	48	76	24	152	31	93
90	34	23	32	73	45	62	82	177	52	230	55	174
95	41	24	47	97	56	91	118	273	75	258	73	239
99	67	34	83	137	92	165	186	391	156	289	122	406
P-tile	WIL1-FP						OLYM-FP					
	Pre		Post		Extended		Pre		Post		Extended	
	Q-m	Q-s	Q-m	Q-s	Q-m	Q-s	Q-m	Q-s	Q-m	Q-s	Q-m	Q-s
1	1	1	1	1	2	4	3	3	3	3	4	5
5	2	2	2	2	3	6	3	4	3	5	5	7
10	2	2	3	3	3	9	4	6	4	9	5	10
25	3	4	5	6	5	16	7	10	6	20	7	19
50	6	10	10	13	12	24	13	13	13	52	20	33
75	12	13	15	17	19	28	24	23	21	102	34	69
90	21	21	22	34	26	45	39	27	36	228	50	110
95	26	23	30	45	30	66	54	29	54	372	62	125
99	38	25	47	53	46	82	100	30	118	397	99	181
P-tile	WIL1-0%						OLYM-0%					
	Pre		Post		Extended		Pre		Post		Extended	
	Q-m	Q-s	Q-m	Q-s	Q-m	Q-s	Q-m	Q-s	Q-m	Q-s	Q-m	Q-s
1	5	6	6	6	4	5	2	2	6	6	3	3
5	6	6	6	7	5	5	3	4	6	6	3	4
10	6	7	7	10	5	6	4	5	7	6	3	6
25	8	13	9	17	6	9	7	10	9	11	4	9
50	16	22	17	32	20	13	13	19	20	28	14	24
75	31	32	28	70	37	43	21	148	31	72	32	62
90	44	47	40	119	52	85	40	314	46	141	48	85
95	55	75	52	154	64	113	55	390	62	168	64	93
99	88	90	87	177	100	178	113	406	118	198	103	114

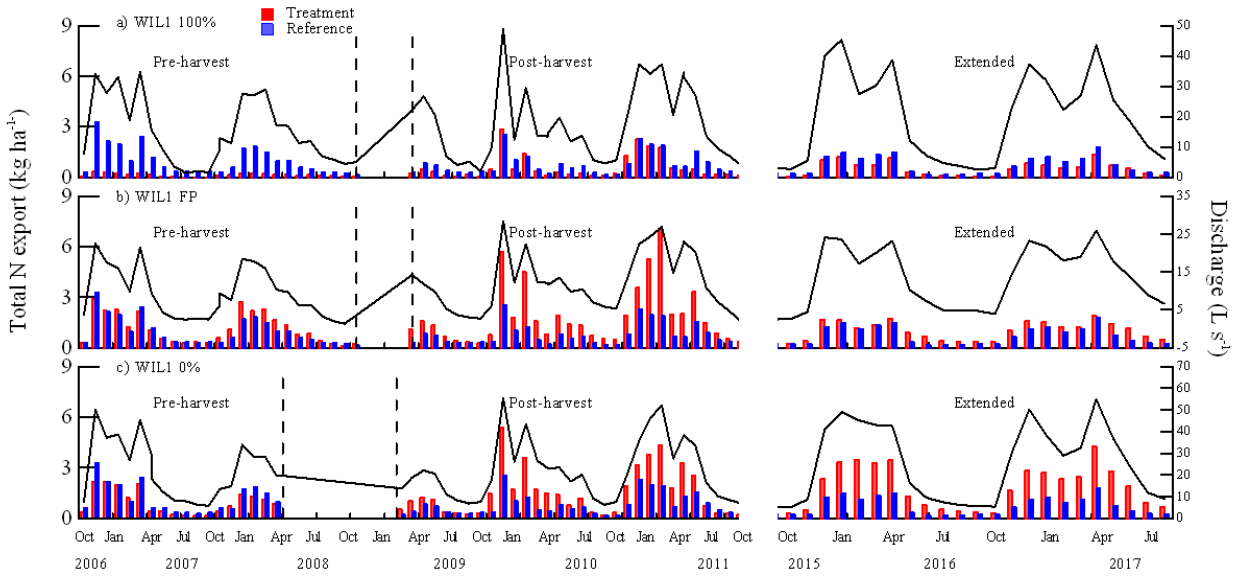


Figure 6-4a. Monthly total-N load in WIL1 treatment (red bars) and reference (blue bars) sites over time and mean monthly discharge (line and right axis). The vertical dashed lines bracket the active harvest period.

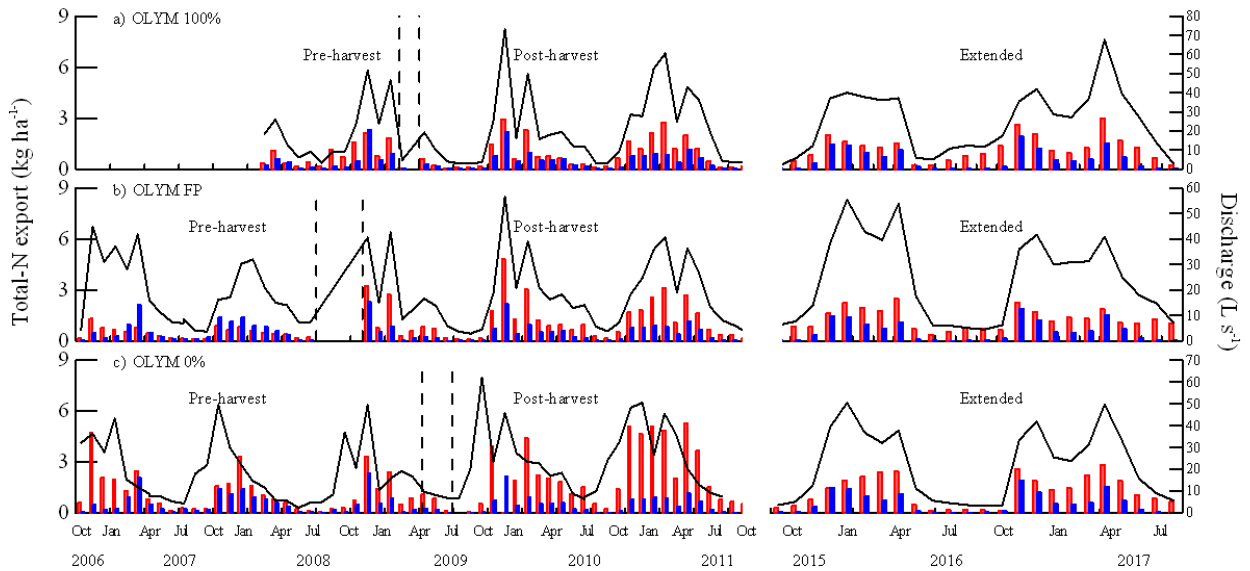


Figure 6-4b. Monthly total-N load in OLYM treatment (red bars) and reference (blue bars) sites over time and mean monthly discharge (line and right axis). The vertical dashed lines bracket the active harvest period.

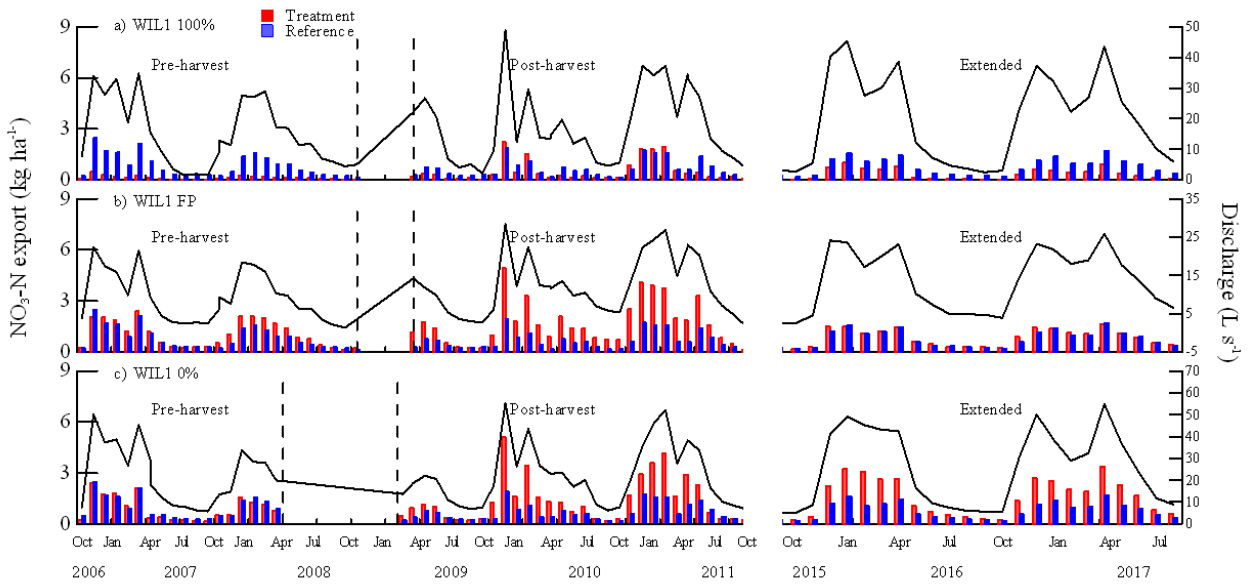


Figure 6-5a. Monthly nitrate-N load in WIL1 treatment (red bars) and reference (blue bars) sites over time and mean monthly discharge (line and right axis). The vertical dashed lines bracket the active harvest period.

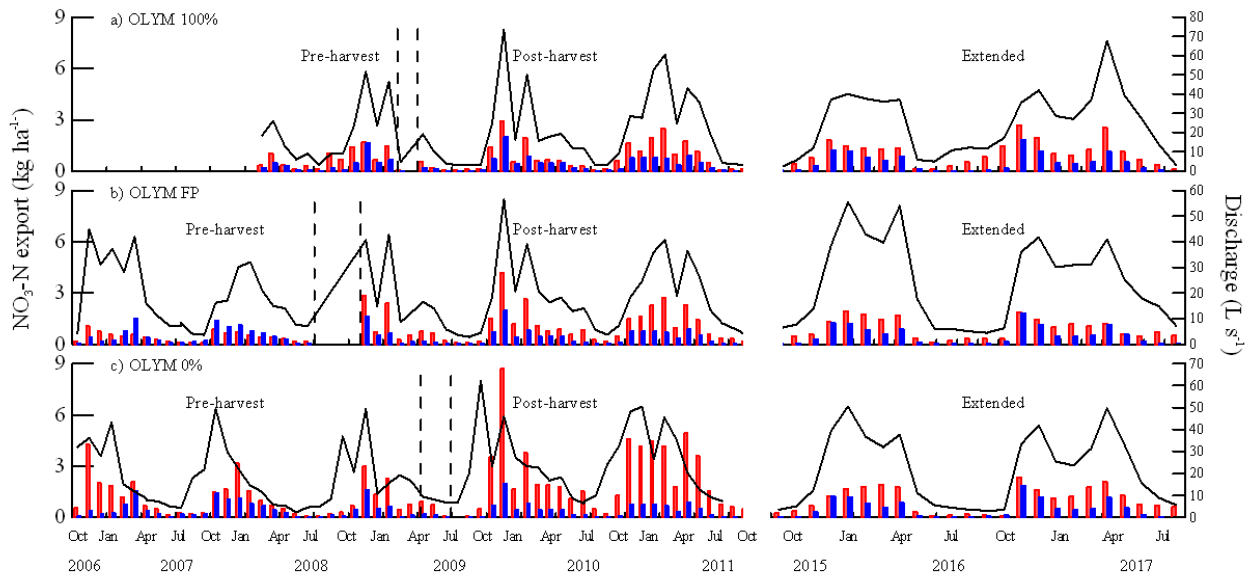


Figure 6-5b. Monthly nitrate-N load in OLYM treatment (red bars) and reference (blue bars) sites over time and mean monthly discharge (line and right axis). The vertical dashed lines bracket the active harvest period.

Table 6-10. Mean annual nutrient export (kg/ha/yr) and annual mean discharge (L/s) for pre-harvest, post-harvest, and extended monitoring periods for each treatment site and the corresponding period in the reference site.

Block	Treatment	Period	Treatment			Reference		
			Total-N (kg/ha/yr)	Nitrate-N (kg/ha/yr)	Discharge (L/s)	Total-N (kg/ha/yr)	Nitrate-N (kg/ha/yr)	Discharge (L/s)
WIL1	100%	Pre 2	1.8	1.9	15	14.4	12.1	10
		Pre 1	1.7	1.5	16	9.9	8.7	12
		Post 1	6.9	6.1	16	8.9	7.6	8
		Post 2	9.4	8.4	20	11.0	9.3	10
		Extended 1	5.6	4.2	18	8.1	6.6	12
		Extended 2	6.3	4.2	21	8.8	7.5	13
	FP	Pre 2	14.3	13.2	9	14.4	12.1	10
		Pre 1	14.5	13.5	10	9.9	8.7	12
		Post 1	20.8	19.1	11	8.9	7.6	8
		Post 2	28.7	26.0	14	11.0	9.3	10
		Extended 1	10.8	9.0	12	8.1	6.6	12
		Extended 2	12.9	11.0	15	8.8	7.5	13
	0%	Pre 1	7.7	7.7	16	10.1	8.9	10
		Post 1	17.2	16.1	21	8.6	7.3	8
		Post 2	20.6	19.0	24	10.4	8.8	10
		Extended 1	20.0	17.5	23	8.1	6.6	12
		Extended 2	23.2	19.8	27	8.8	7.5	13
		OLYM	100%	Pre 1	10.6	9.2	19	5.8
Post 1	10.0			9.2	20	5.9	5.3	50
Post 2	12.9			11.9	25	6.0	5.2	52
Extended 1	11.0			9.6	20	6.3	5.3	55
Extended 2	17.0			14.9	29	7.5	6.6	58
FP	Pre 2			5.2	4.5	15	4.9	3.9
	Pre 1		5.2	4.9	24	7.3	6.5	55
	Post 1		11.5	10.3	15	5.2	4.1	38
	Post 2		16.5	14.6	19	6.5	5.8	56
	Extended 1		15.2	10.7	24	6.3	5.3	55
	Extended 2		15.5	10.7	24	7.5	6.6	58
0%	Pre 2		11.9	11.3	16	7.3	6.5	38
	Pre 1		12.0	11.0	16	5.1	4.1	61
	Post 1		30.1	27.4	23	6.4	5.7	55
	Post 2		35.6	32.5	27	5.9	5.1	51
	Extended 1		12.7	10.4	20	6.3	5.3	55
	Extended 2		17.0	13.8	23	7.5	6.6	58

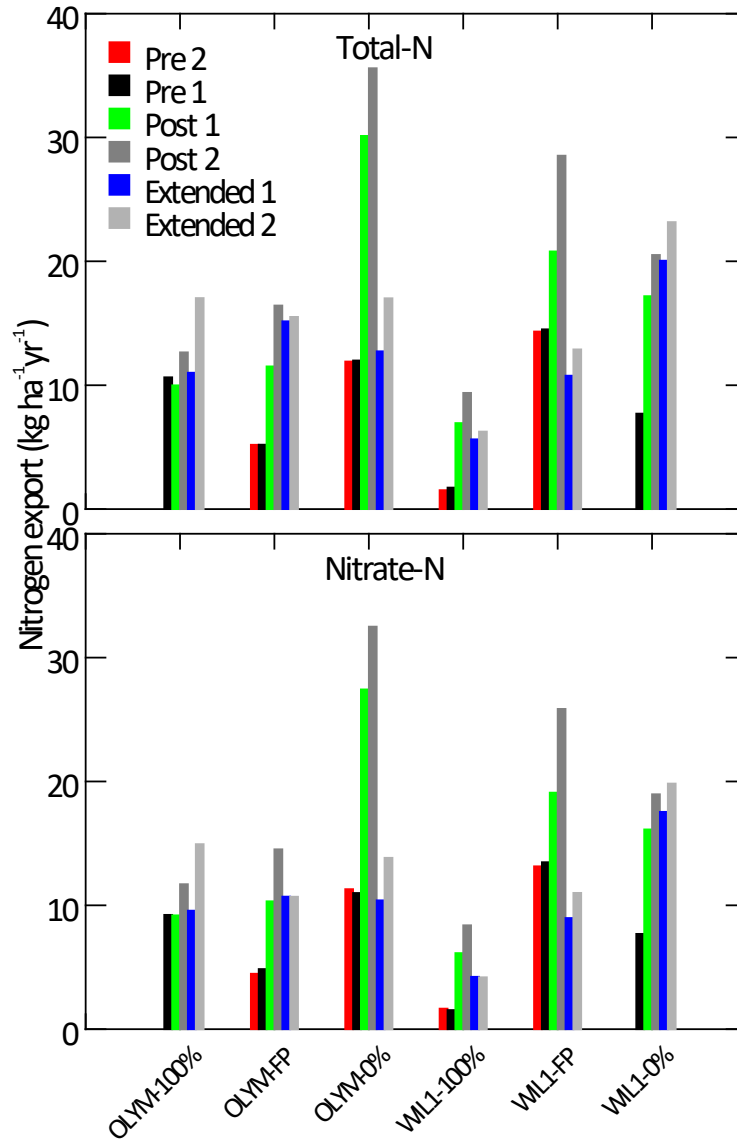


Figure 6-6. Nitrogen export (kg/ha/yr) from buffer treatment sites by harvest year. See **Table 6-5** for harvest year dates for each site.

Table 6-11. Results of pairwise comparisons for nutrient export are shown below. Comparisons were made of pre-harvest vs. post-harvest and extended periods and between buffer treatments for post-harvest and extended periods. Comparisons in **bold** indicate the null hypothesis was rejected at $P < 0.05$. P-values were not adjusted for multiple comparisons.

Comparison	Change	P-value	Lower	Upper
Total-N				
100%-Pre- vs. Post-	5.73	0.121	-1.6	13.1
100%-Pre- vs. Extended	6.20	0.095	-1.2	13.6
FP-Pre- vs. Post-	10.85	0.006	3.5	18.2
FP-Pre- vs. Extended	5.34	0.147	-2.0	12.7
0%-Pre- vs. Post-	15.94	0.000	8.6	23.3
0%-Pre- vs. Extended	8.49	0.026	1.1	15.9
100% vs. FP Post-	5.12	0.319	-5.3	15.5
100% vs. FP Extended	-0.86	0.866	-11.3	9.6
100% vs. 0% Post-	10.21	0.055	-0.2	20.6
100% vs. 0% Extended	2.29	0.653	-8.1	12.7
FP vs. 0% Post-	5.09	0.321	-5.3	15.5
FP vs. 0% Extended	3.15	0.537	-7.3	13.6
Nitrate-N				
100%-Pre- vs. Post-	4.79	0.123	-1.4	11.0
100%-Pre- vs. Extended	3.31	0.279	-2.9	9.5
FP-Pre- vs. Post-	9.63	0.004	3.4	15.8
FP-Pre- vs. Extended	1.54	0.611	-4.7	7.7
0%-Pre- vs. Post-	14.41	<0.001	8.2	20.6
0%-Pre- vs. Extended	5.11	0.101	-1.1	11.3
100% vs. FP Post-	4.84	0.264	-3.9	13.6
100% vs. FP Extended	-1.77	0.678	-10.5	7.0
100% vs. 0% Post-	9.26	0.033	0.9	18.4
100% vs. 0% Extended	1.80	0.674	-7.0	10.6
FP vs. 0% Post-	4.77	0.270	-4.0	13.5
FP vs. 0% Extended	3.57	0.407	-5.2	12.3

6-5. DISCUSSION

We expected that nitrogen concentration and export would increase in the immediate post-harvest period, then decrease as vegetative uptake of nitrogen increased with new vegetation growth and as water yield declined toward pre-harvest levels. Pre-harvest total-N and nitrate-N concentrations were quite variable but well within the range of values reported elsewhere in managed watersheds west of the Cascades in Washington (Edmonds *et al.* 1995; Murray *et al.* 2000; Liles 2005; Taylor 2008), Oregon (Brown *et al.* 1973; Harr and Fredriksen 1988; Cairns and Lajtha 2005; Meininger 2011), and British Columbia (Feller and Kimmins 1984).

Nitrate-N concentration and export can be influenced by atmospheric deposition (Feller 2005) and the proportion of the watershed in red alder (*Alnus rubra*) or mixed hardwood-conifer forests (Wigington Jr *et al.* 1998; Compton *et al.* 2003). However, it is unlikely that atmospheric deposition was a factor here. Mean annual atmospheric nitrogen deposition measured at the Hoh River Ranger Station (WA14) and near La Grande, Washington (WA21) was uniformly low, averaging 1.19 and 0.96 kg/ha/yr, respectively, from 2006 to 2017 (NADP 2018). This is much less than is typical for eastern states or downwind of urban or industrial centers and lower than that measured at any of our eight sites. N export varied enough among our sites even pre-harvest that atmospheric deposition is unlikely to be a major factor in explaining the variability.

We did not have basin-wide estimates of vegetation composition; however, riparian vegetation in our study sites was dominated by conifers before harvest, ranging from 78 to 100% of total basal area within the 50-ft (15.2-m) riparian zone (McIntyre *et al.* 2018, Chapter 5 – *Stand Structure and Tree Mortality Rates in Riparian Buffers*). Although nitrate-N concentration (Wigington Jr *et al.* 1998; Compton *et al.* 2003) and nitrate-N export (Compton *et al.* 2003) from western Oregon forests were observed to increase with the proportion of the watershed or riparian stand in alder or mixed hardwood-conifer stands, we found no correlation between pre-harvest nitrate-N export or the relative increase in nitrate-N export and the proportion of the riparian stand in hardwoods ($P > 0.05$). In fact, our lowest and highest N concentration and export came from adjacent sites both with less than 1% red alder cover (by basal area) in the riparian stands. The lack of a significant relationship may reflect that our sites were predominantly conifer (our sites would rank in the bottom quartile of broadleaf forest cover in Compton and colleagues (2003)), our relatively small number of sites, or the lack of watershed-wide forest cover data.

Post-harvest values of nitrate-N concentration and export increased in all of our sites, as expected, but remained as variable as the pre-harvest values. Other studies have also reported increases in nitrate-N concentration and export following timber harvest (e.g., Brown *et al.* 1973; Feller and Kimmins 1984; Harr and Fredriksen 1988; Dahlgren 1998; Gravelle *et al.* 2009; Clinton 2011; Boggs *et al.* 2016; Schelker *et al.* 2016). We measured an increase in nitrate-N export of 1.2 to 18.8 kg/ha/yr, which is comparable to the 4.9 to more than 15 kg/ha/yr increase that Brown and colleagues (1973) measured from their conifer-dominated Needle Branch site in the Oregon Coast range after harvest. The increase in nitrate-N concentration and export from our sites likely resulted from a decrease in nutrient uptake following tree removal and an increase in discharge after harvest, particularly in the FP and 0% treatments (McIntyre *et al.* 2018, Chapter 8 – *Discharge*). Dahlgren (1998) also attributed an increase in nitrate-N export to an increase in higher flows and leaching following a clearcut harvest of a Douglas fir/redwood (*Pseudotsuga menziesii/Sequoia sempervirens*) forest in northern California.

By the extended period, approximately 7 and 8 years after harvest, we observed a divergence in the direction of nitrate-N export, with four sites decreasing substantially and two remaining near post-harvest values. Only one of our sites, however, had recovered to pre-harvest nitrate-N export rates. Previous studies show that the duration of recovery to pre-harvest nitrate concentrations and export rates is variable, with recovery occurring two to three years after harvest (Feller and Kimmins 1984) or in five or more years (Brown *et al.* 1973; Fredriksen *et al.* 1975; Martin 1986; Hornbeck 1987; Dahlgren 1998). Harr and Fredriksen (1988) measured elevated nitrate concentrations during high flow events 10 years after harvest. In a revisit of the

Alsea Watershed Study, Hale (2007) found that nitrate export increased over rates previously measured at their Needle Branch site that was clearcut 40 years earlier.

The lag in recovery of nitrate-N exports to pre-harvest rates was likely due to changes in discharge that persisted in the Hard Rock Study sites through the extended period. We measured an increase in annual runoff from all of the treatment sites over the 8-year period, with the largest increases in annual water yield from the FP and 0% treatments (see Chapter 5 – *Stream Discharge, Turbidity, and Suspended Sediment Export* in this report). In addition, the Olympic block yielded more water for a given treatment than the Willapa 1 block sites. While the effects of harvest on discharge are diminishing, flows have yet to recover to pre-harvest values and so may explain the slow recovery in nitrate-N export from most of our sites.

Differences in vegetation regrowth may also account for delays in recovery of nitrate-N export to pre-harvest rates. We measured low rates of tree regrowth five and eight years after harvest in all of our Hard Rock Study sites (see Chapter 3 – *Stand Structure, Tree Mortality, Wood Recruitment and Loading* in this report). Fredriksen and colleagues (1975) found that nitrate export recovered to pre-harvest rates more slowly in their H.J. Andrews Experimental Forest sites where vegetation regrowth was slower relative to their sites on the Oregon coast. While rapid regrowth of vegetation has the potential to increase uptake, colonization with fast-growing red alder may result in higher rates of nitrate export, which is what Hale (2007) found at the Alsea Watershed Study Needle Branch site decades after harvest. In the Hard Rock Study, conifer species comprised the majority of plots surveyed for regeneration of seedlings and saplings (see Chapter 3 – *Stand Structure, Tree Mortality, Wood Recruitment and Loading* in this report). However, we surveyed tree regeneration 12.5 and 37.5 ft from the stream and did not document regeneration immediately adjacent to the stream where red alder saplings most often established.

Logging slash resulting from harvest and subsequent windthrow of riparian trees may affect recovery of nitrate concentration or export to pre-harvest values. Other studies have attributed an increase in nutrient concentration to slash decomposition (Fredriksen *et al.* 1975; Dahlgren 1998). Harr and Fredriksen (1988) reported a greater increase in nitrate concentrations and a longer duration of recovery in sites where logging slash was left to decompose naturally compared with sites where slash was burned. Slash was left to decompose naturally in the Hard Rock Study sites. While we measured an increase in logging slash and windthrow with treatment severity (see Chapter 3 – *Stand Structure, Tree Mortality, Wood Recruitment and Loading* in this report), we found no consistent response in the recovery of nitrate concentration and export between those treatments.

Sources of site-scale variability may include the laboratory analyses, discharge estimates, and models used to estimate N exports. It is unlikely that the laboratory analyses, conducted at an accredited lab with stringent quality assurance measures, played a role. Discharge estimates were somewhat higher than expected for all sites compared with PRISM precipitation projections and sources of error may include improper installation of flumes, shifting of flumes over time, malfunctioning pressure transducers, incorrect stage-discharge equations, or incorrect watershed area estimate. However, we adequately sited and checked the flumes annually to ensure they remained level, we compared pressure transducer readings with a staff gauge to track any deviation over time, and we used standard stage-discharge equations for the flumes and

developed equations with high r^2 values for the OLYM-REF and OLYM-100% sites based on a broad range of estimated discharges. We used GIS-based digital elevation models to estimate watershed area so it is possible that the areas were consistently less than the actual area, which would bias estimates of export per hectare high, but we have no means of checking this at this time.

The models used to estimate N export were less robust in the extended period. It is plausible that after harvest, any two-year period represents a rapidly changing relationship between concentration and discharge and that by the extended period the relationship was noticeably weaker. In addition, the WIL-REF site was not stationary over time with respect to N concentration or export, which affected the analysis of buffer treatment effect. While this may have been less consequential had we sampled more than two blocks, it is clear that by seven years after harvest there were diverging effects of N concentration and export not related to the buffer treatments.

6-6. REFERENCES

- Boczulak, S., B. Hawkins, D. Maynard and R. Roy. 2015. Long-and short-term temperature differences affect organic and inorganic nitrogen availability in forest soils. *Canadian Journal of Soil Science* 95(2):77-86.
- Boggs, J., G. Sun and S. McNulty. 2016. Effects of timber harvest on water quantity and quality in small watersheds in the Piedmont of North Carolina. *Journal of Forestry* 114(1):27-40.
- Bosch, J.M. and J. Hewlett. 1982. A review of catchment experiments to determine the effect of vegetation changes on water yield and evapotranspiration. *Journal of Hydrology* 55(1-4):3-23.
- Brown, G.W., A.R. Gahler and R.B. Marston. 1973. Nutrient losses after clear-cut logging and slash burning in the Oregon Coast Range. *Water Resources Research* 9(5):1450-1453.
- Cairns, M.A. and K. Lajtha. 2005. Effects of succession on nitrogen export in the west-central Cascades, Oregon. *Ecosystems* 8(5):583-601.
- Clinton, B.D. 2011. Stream water responses to timber harvest: Riparian buffer width effectiveness. *Forest Ecology and Management* 261(6):979-988.
- Compton, J.E., M.R. Church, S.T. Larned and W.E. Hogsett. 2003. Nitrogen export from forested watersheds in the Oregon Coast Range: The role of N 2-fixing red alder. *Ecosystems* 6(8):773-785.
- Dahlgren, R.A. 1998. Effects of forest harvest on stream-water quality and nitrogen cycling in the Caspar Creek watershed. 45-53 45-53 in R.R. Ziemer (ed.) *Proceedings of the*

- Conference on Coastal Watersheds: The Caspar Creek Story*. US Forest Service General Technical Report PSW-GTR-168, Pacific Southwest Research Station, Albany, CA.
- Duan, N. 1983. Smearing estimate: A nonparametric retransformation method. *Journal of the American Statistical Association* 78(383):605-610.
- Edmonds, R.L., T.B. Thomas and R.D. Blew. 1995. Biogeochemistry of an old-growth forested watershed, Olympic National Park, Washington. *Water Resources Bulletin* 31(3):409-419.
- ESRI. 2004. *ArcMap 9.0*. Environmental Systems Resource Institute, Redlands, CA, USA.
- Feller, M. and J. Kimmins. 1984. Effects of clearcutting and slash burning on streamwater chemistry and watershed nutrient budgets in southwestern British Columbia. *Water Resources Research* 20(1):29-40.
- Feller, M.C. 2005. Forest harvesting and streamwater inorganic chemistry in western North America: A review. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 41(4):785-811.
- Feller, M.C., R. Lehmann and P. Olanski. 2000. Influence of forest harvesting intensity on nutrient leaching through soil in southwestern British Columbia. *Journal of Sustainable Forestry* 10:241-247.
- Fowler, W.B., T. Anderson and J. Helvey. 1988. *Changes in water quality and climate after forest harvest in central Washington State*. Res. Pap. PNW-RP-388. Portland, OR: US Department of Agriculture, Forest Service, Pacific Northwest Research Station. 12 p.
- Fredriksen, R., D. Moore and L. Norris. 1975. The impact of timber harvest, fertilization, and herbicide treatment on streamwater quality in western Oregon and Washington. Pages 283-313 in B. Bernier and C.H. Winget (eds.) *Forest Soils and Forest Land Management*. Laval University Press, Quebec, Canada.
- Fredriksen, R.L. 1971. Comparative chemical water quality: Natural and disturbed streams following logging and slash burning. *Proceedings of a Symposium: Forest Land Uses and Stream Environment*.
- Gravelle, J.A., T.E. Link, J.R. Broglio and J.H. Braatne. 2009. Effects of timber harvest on aquatic macroinvertebrate community composition in a northern Idaho watershed. *Forest Science* 55(4):352-366.

- Hagerman, S.M., M.D. Jones, G.E. Bradfield, M. Gillespie and D. Durall. 1999. Effects of clear-cut logging on the diversity and persistence of ectomycorrhizae at a subalpine forest. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 29(1):124-134.
- Hale, V.C. 2007. *A physical and chemical characterization of stream water draining three Oregon Coast Range catchments*. Oregon State University, Corvallis, OR.
- Harr, R.D. 1983. Potential for augmenting water yield through Forest Practices in western Washington and western Oregon. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 19(3):383-393.
- Harr, R.D. and R.L. Fredriksen. 1988. Water quality after logging small watersheds within the Bull Run watershed, Oregon. *Water Resources Bulletin* 24(5):1103-1111.
- Harvey, A., M. Jurgensen and M. Larsen. 1980. Clearcut harvesting and ectomycorrhizae: survival of activity on residual roots and influence on a bordering forest stand in western Montana. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 10(3):300-303.
- Helsel, D.R. and R.M. Hirsch. 2002. *Statistical Methods in Water Resources*. US Geological Survey, Reston, VA.
- Hornbeck, J.W. 1987. *The northern hardwood forest ecosystem: Ten years of recovery from clearcutting*. Res. Pap. NE-RP-596, US Department of Agriculture, Forest Service, Northeastern Forest Experiment Station, Broomall, PA.
- Kenward, M.G. and J.H. Roger. 1997. Small sample inference for fixed effects from restricted maximum likelihood. *Biometrics* 53(3):983-997.
- Lewis, J. and R. Eads. 2009. *Implementation guide for turbidity threshold sampling: Principles, procedures, and analysis*. Gen. Tech. Rep. PSW-GTR-212. US Department of Agriculture, Forest Service, Pacific Southwest Research Station, Albany, CA. 86 p.
- Likens, G.E., F.H. Bormann, N.M. Johnson, D.W. Fisher and R.S. Pierce. 1970. Effects of forest cutting and herbicide treatment on nutrient budgets in the Hubbard Brook watershed-ecosystem. *Ecological Monographs* 40(1):23-47.
- Liles, G.C. 2005. *Biogeochemistry of managed forest headwater streams in low elevation western Washington*. University of Washington, Seattle, WA.
- Martin, C.W., R.S. Pierce, G.E. Likens and F.H. Bormann. 1986. *Clearcutting affects stream chemistry in the White Mountains of New Hampshire*. Res. Pap. NE-RP-579, US Department of Agriculture, Forest Service, Northeastern Forest Experiment Station. 12 p.

- Martin, C.W., D.S. Noel and C.A. Federer. 1984. Effects of forest clearcutting in New England on stream chemistry. *Journal of Environmental Quality* 13(2):204-210.
- McIntyre, A.P., M.P. Hayes, W.J. Ehinger, S.M. Estrella, D. Schuett-Hames, and T. Quinn (technical coordinators). 2018. *Effectiveness of experimental riparian buffers on perennial non-fish-bearing streams on competent lithologies in western Washington*. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Report, CMER 18-100. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA. 890 p.
- Meininger, W.S. 2011. *The influence of contemporary forest management on stream nutrient concentrations in an industrialized forest in the Oregon Cascades*. M.S. Thesis. Oregon State University, Corvallis.
- Mohamedali, T., M. Roberts, B. Sackmann and A. Kolosseus. 2011. *Puget Sound dissolved oxygen model nutrient load summary for 1999-2008*. Publication No. 11-03-057, Washington Department of Ecology, Lacey, WA.
- Moore, R.D. and S.M. Wondzell. 2005. Physical hydrology and the effects of forest harvesting in the Pacific Northwest: A review. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 41(4):763-784.
- Murray, G., R. Edmonds and J. Marra. 2000. Influence of partial harvesting on stream temperatures, chemistry, and turbidity in forests on the western Olympic Peninsula, Washington. *Northwest Science* 74(2):151-164.
- NADP. 2018. *National Atmospheric Deposition Program*. NADP Program Office, Illinois State Water Survey, Champaign, IL 61820-7495. Sites WA14 and WA21.
- PRISM Climate Group. 2013. Oregon State University, <http://prism.oregonstate.edu>.
- Roberts, M., J. Bos and S. Albertson. 2008. *South Puget Sound dissolved oxygen study: Interim data report*. Washington State Department of Ecology, Olympia, WA.
- SAS Institute Inc. 2013. *SAS/STAT User's Guide*. SAS Statistical Institute, Cary, North Carolina, USA.
- Schelker, J., R. Sponseller, E. Ring, L. Högbom, S. Löfgren and H. Laudon. 2016. Nitrogen export from a boreal stream network following forest harvesting: seasonal nitrate removal and conservative export of organic forms. *Biogeosciences* 13(1):1-12.
- Stark, N.M. 1979. *Nutrient losses from timber harvesting in a larch/douglas-fir forest*. Res. Pap. INT-RP-231. US Department of Agriculture, Forest Service, Intermountain Forest and Range Experiment Station. Ogden, UT. 41 p.

- Stednick, J.D. 1996. Monitoring the effects of timber harvest on annual water yield. *Journal of Hydrology* 176(1-4):79-95.
- Strahler, A.N. 1952. Hypsometric (area-altitude) analysis of erosional topography. *Geological Society of America Bulletin* 63(11):1117-1142.
- Systat Software Inc. 2009. *SYSTAT User's Manual*. Version 13, Systat Software, Inc., 225 W Washington St., Suite 425, Chicago, IL.
- Taylor, J.C. 2008. *Effects of riparian buffers on soil nitrogen mineralization and stream nitrogen concentrations in headwater streams of western Washington*, University of Washington, Seattle, WA.
- Tiedemann, A.R., T.M. Quigley and T.D. Anderson. 1988. Effects of timber harvest on stream chemistry and dissolved nutrient losses in northeast Oregon. *Forest Science* 34(2):344-358.
- Wigington Jr, P., M.R. Church, T. Strickland, K. Eshleman and J.V. Sickie. 1998. Autumn chemistry of Oregon Coast Range streams. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 34(5):1035-1049.

CHAPTER 7 - STREAM CHANNEL CHARACTERISTICS

Aimee McIntyre, Reed Ojala-Barbour, and Jay Jones

List of Figures	7-2
List of Tables	7-4
7-1. Abstract.....	7-6
7-2. Introduction	7-7
7-3. Methods	7-8
7-3.1. Data Collection.....	7-10
7-3.2. Statistical Analysis	7-14
7-4. Results	7-16
7-4.1. Wetted Width.....	7-16
7-4.2. Stream Depth	7-20
7-4.3. Proportion of Dry Length	7-23
7-4.4. Bankfull Width	7-25
7-4.5. Fines and Sand Substrates	7-28
7-4.6. Pools	7-32
7-4.7. Riffles	7-41
7-4.8. Cascades	7-44
7-4.9. Steps	7-47
7-5. Discussion.....	7-61
7-6. References	7-65

LIST OF FIGURES

Figure 7-1. Study stream reaches in the Hard Rock Study exhibiting a colluvial, bedrock, cascade, and step-pool channel-reach morphologies, a forced step-pool channel-reach morphology composed of large wood and a step composed of small wood	7-9
Figure 7-2. Mean wetted width by sample year.....	7-17
Figure 7-3. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual wetted width	7-18
Figure 7-4. Mean depth by sample year.....	7-20
Figure 7-5. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual depth.....	7-21
Figure 7-6. Mean proportion of dry channel length by sample year.....	7-23
Figure 7-7. The within-treatment estimate of odds ratios and 95% confidence intervals for the change in the mean annual proportion of dry channel.....	7-24
Figure 7-8. Mean bankfull width by sample year	7-26
Figure 7-9. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual bankfull width	7-27
Figure 7-10. Mean proportion of the streambed dominated by fines and sand by sample year.....	7-29
Figure 7-11. The within-treatment estimate of odds ratios and 95% confidence intervals for the change in the mean proportion of stream dominated by fines and sand.....	7-30
Figure 7-12. Mean pool length by sample year	7-32
Figure 7-13. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean pool length.....	7-33
Figure 7-14. Mean pool maximum depth by sample year	7-35
Figure 7-15. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual pool maximum depth.....	7-36
Figure 7-16. Mean pool density by sample year	7-38
Figure 7-17. The within-treatment estimate of relative change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual pool density.....	7-39
Figure 7-18. Mean riffle density by sample year	7-41
Figure 7-19. The within-treatment estimate of relative change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual riffle density.....	7-42
Figure 7-20. Mean cascade density by sample year.....	7-44
Figure 7-21. The within-treatment estimate of relative change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual cascade density	7-45
Figure 7-22. Mean step height by sample year	7-47

Figure 7-23. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual step height..... 7-48

Figure 7-24. Mean step density by sample year..... 7-50

Figure 7-25. The within-treatment estimate of relative change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual step density 7-51

Figure 7-26. Mean proportion of steps keyed by wood by sample year 7-53

Figure 7-27. The within-treatment estimate of odds ratios and 95% confidence intervals for the change in the mean proportion of steps keyed by wood..... 7-54

Figure 7-28. Mean step key piece diameter by sample year 7-56

Figure 7-29. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual step key piece diameter..... 7-57

Figure 7-30. Mean proportion of channel rise attributed to steps by sample year..... 7-59

Figure 7-31. The within-treatment estimate of odds ratios and 95% confidence intervals for the change in the mean annual proportion of channel rise attributed to steps 7-60

LIST OF TABLES

Table 7-1. Stream channel metrics measured as a part of the Hard Rock Study	7-12
Table 7-2. Substrate types and definitions for evaluation of dominant inorganic substrate in the Hard Rock Study	7-12
Table 7-3. Stream channel unit types and definitions used in the Hard Rock Study	7-13
Table 7-4. Step key piece types and definitions used in the Hard Rock Study.....	7-13
Table 7-5. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual wetted width	7-18
Table 7-6. The between-treatment comparison of the change, 95% confidence intervals and P-values for mean annual wetted width.....	7-19
Table 7-7. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual depth	7-21
Table 7-8. The between-treatment comparison of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual depth	7-22
Table 7-9. The within-treatment estimate of odds ratios and 95% confidence intervals for the change in the mean annual proportion of dry channel.....	7-24
Table 7-10. The between-treatment comparison of odds ratios and 95% confidence intervals for the relative change in the mean annual proportion of the channel that was dry	7-25
Table 7-11. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual bankfull width	7-27
Table 7-12. The between-treatment comparison of the change, 95% confidence intervals and P-values for mean annual bankfull width.....	7-28
Table 7-13. The within-treatment estimate of odds ratios and 95% confidence intervals for the change in the mean proportion of stream dominated by fines and sand.....	7-30
Table 7-14. The between-treatment comparison of odds ratios, 95% confidence intervals and P-values for the relative change in the mean annual proportion of the stream dominated by fines and sand	7-31
Table 7-15. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean pool length	7-33
Table 7-16. The between-treatment comparison of the change, 95% confidence intervals for mean pool length.....	7-34
Table 7-17. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean pool maximum depth	7-36
Table 7-18. The between-treatment comparison of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual pool maximum depth.....	7-37

Table 7-19. The within-treatment estimate of the relative change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual pool density 7-39

Table 7-20. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual pool density 7-40

Table 7-21. The within-treatment estimate of the relative change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual riffle density 7-42

Table 7-22. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual riffle density 7-43

Table 7-23. The within-treatment estimate of the relative change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual cascade density..... 7-45

Table 7-24. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual cascade density 7-46

Table 7-25. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual step height 7-48

Table 7-26. The between-treatment comparison of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual step height..... 7-49

Table 7-27. The within-treatment estimate of the relative change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual step density..... 7-51

Table 7-28. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual step density 7-52

Table 7-29. The within-treatment estimate of odds ratios and 95% confidence intervals for the change in the mean annual proportion of steps keyed by wood 7-54

Table 7-30. The between-treatment comparison of odds ratios and 95% confidence intervals for the relative change in the mean annual proportion of steps keyed by wood 7-55

Table 7-31. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual step key piece diameter 7-57

Table 7-32. The between-treatment comparison of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual step key piece diameter..... 7-58

Table 7-33. The within-treatment estimate of odds ratios and 95% confidence intervals for the change in the mean annual proportion of channel rise attributed to steps 7-60

Table 7-34. The between-treatment comparison of odds ratios, 95% confidence intervals and P-values for the relative change in the mean annual proportion of channel rise attributed to steps
..... 7-61

7-1. ABSTRACT

Timber harvest along and near streams can alter wood recruitment and loading, stream flow and sediment transport, which can result in changes to stream channel characteristics. We compared the response of headwater stream channel characteristics to clearcut timber harvest in a long-term (2006–2016), spatially blocked and replicated Before-After Control-Impact (BACI) study in western Washington. We included three alternative riparian buffer treatments and reference sites that were not harvested. Buffer treatment basins were clearcut outside of a riparian management zone (RMZ) and received one of three riparian buffer treatments: 100% treatment (two-sided 50-ft width riparian buffer along the entire length of the Type Np stream network), Forest Practices (FP) treatment (two-sided 50-ft width riparian buffer along at least 50% of the Type Np stream network, according to current Forest Practices Rules), and 0% treatment (harvested to the stream edge with no riparian buffer). We evaluated the response of headwater streams to timber harvest in 17 study sites using common stream channel metrics, including stream wetted width, stream substrate, and channel unit composition and characteristics. Sampling was conducted during the summer low flow period in two years preceding harvest (Pre 3 & 2), the two years immediately following harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), and five (Post 5) and eight (Post 8) years after harvest.

Compared to the pre-harvest period after controlling for temporal changes in the reference, the change in stream wetted width averaged 0.3 m less in the 0% treatment in Post 1 and Post 2, a difference that was sustained in Post 5, and was 0.4 m less in Post 8. The change in bankfull width was also less in the 0% treatment compared with the reference, averaging 0.4 m less in Post 1 and Post 2, 0.6 m less in Post 5, and 0.7 m less in Post 8. We found evidence of a post-harvest increase in the dominance of fine sediment in the stream substrate of some buffer treatments. In Post 1 and Post 2, we estimated a 143% increase in the mean odds for the proportion of stream substrate dominated by fines and sand in the 0% treatment compared to the reference, a difference that increased to 154% in Post 8. An increase of 371% in the mean odds was evident in the FP treatment in Post 8, but not other sample years. We also noted a 49%, 34%, and 39% decrease in the mean odds for the proportion of channel rise attributed to steps in the 0% treatment in Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5 and Post 8, respectively. Changes in wetted and bankfull widths, the proportion of sand and fines-dominated stream, and proportion of channel rise attributed to steps may be attributable, at least in part, to the post-harvest increase in in-channel wood recruitment and loading that we observed in buffer treatments, which was especially evident along clearcut stream reaches without a riparian buffer. However, these changes did not result in any significant differences among treatments for the densities or characteristics of stream channel units, including cascades, riffles, pools or steps. Changes to the quantity and quality of certain instream characteristics may have consequences for instream biota, including macroinvertebrates and amphibians.

7-2. INTRODUCTION

Timber harvest activities have been shown to impact wood regimes (Benda *et al.* 2003; Boyer *et al.* 2003; Hassan *et al.* 2005b), stream flow (Lewis *et al.* 2001; Kuraš *et al.* 2012), and sediment transport (Gomi *et al.* 2005; Kaufmann *et al.* 2009), all of which have the potential to impact stream channel characteristics. Many studies have recognized in-channel wood as a primary determinant of channel structure (Harmon *et al.* 1986; Montgomery and Buffington 1998; Brookshire and Dwire 2003; Hoover *et al.* 2006). Wood pieces trap and store sediment and organic material (Bilby and Ward 1991; Hassan *et al.* 2005a), create steps (Gomi *et al.* 2002) and pool habitat (Andrus *et al.* 1988; Beechie and Sibley 1997), stabilize streambeds and banks, and dissipate energy (Curran and Wohl 2003). Timber management activities that alter riparian stand conditions affect short-term wood loading and longer-term recruitment potential (Bilby and Ward 1991; Ralph *et al.* 1994; Grizzel and Wolff 1998; Jackson and Sturm 2002). Loss of wood input potential as a result of timber harvest can lead to channel incision in headwater streams and mobilization of large amounts of sediment (Montgomery *et al.* 2003). The changes in wood loading associated with timber harvest have been linked to changes in pool characteristics (Lisle 1986; Montgomery *et al.* 1995; Jackson *et al.* 2001) and substrate composition (Dupuis and Steventon 1999; Jackson *et al.* 2001).

Forest management can also affect headwater stream hydrology (Moore and Wondzell 2005). Logging has been shown to effect annual water yield and the timing and magnitude of flow (Jones and Post 2004; Brown *et al.* 2005; Winkler *et al.* 2017). The removal of forest canopy reduces interception and evapotranspiration, altering the magnitude and timing of water delivery to the soil (Lewis *et al.* 2001; Keim and Skaugset 2003; Johnson *et al.* 2007). Forest roads have the potential to extend the surface channel network and intercept subsurface flow, increasing the speed and volume of water entering the channel (Wemple *et al.* 1996; Wemple and Jones 2003). While small drainages typically lack the flow capacity to move large wood (Gurnell 2003), increased debris flows as a result of timber harvest can increase wood transport out of headwater channels (Nakamura *et al.* 2000; May 2001).

Timber harvest also has the potential to influence sediment regimes (Bathurst and Iroumé 2014). Sediment transport is a function of sediment supply and transport capacity (Schumm 1971), both of which can be affected by forest practices (Gomi *et al.* 2005). Forest practices have been shown to increase suspended sediment loads and export (Reiter *et al.* 2009; Klein *et al.* 2012), which can have deleterious effects on stream-associated amphibians (Wilkins and Peterson 2000; Stoddard and Hayes 2005).

The effect of forest practices on the physical characteristics of headwater streams has been well studied. Like our study, many of these have focused on the response of aquatic or stream-associated taxa, including macroinvertebrates and amphibians (e.g., Murphy and Hall 1981; Carlson *et al.* 1990; Bull and Carter 1996; O'Connell *et al.* 2000; Jackson *et al.* 2007). Many of the channel characteristics we measured were intended to help us refine our description of harvest effects on habitat availability and quality for stream-associated amphibians. While most studies have focused on large wood (≥ 10 cm [4 in] diameter), we included the response of small wood (< 10 cm [4 in] diameter), which is frequently abundant in smaller channels (Bilby and Ward 1991; Maxa 2009) and influences channel morphology (Gomi *et al.* 2001; Maxa 2009). A CMER Work Plan Resource Objective, derived from the Schedule L-1, is to provide complex in- and near-stream habitat by recruiting wood and litter.

There is scientific uncertainty surrounding the potential for the Forest Practices Habitat Conservation Plan (FPHCP) buffer strategy for Type N (non-fish-bearing) streams to provide complex instream habitat, especially for Forest Practices (FP)-designated amphibians. We used a basin-scale approach to compare changes in the response of stream channel characteristics to a range of Type Np buffering strategies that varied in the proportion of stream length buffered.

7-3. METHODS

Data were collected at 17 study sites consisting of Type N headwater basins located in competent lithologies (largely basaltic) across western Washington. We evaluated the response of stream channel characteristics (e.g., wetted and bankfull widths, stream depth, dry length, channel units (i.e., pool, riffle, cascade and step density and characteristics), and substrate (i.e., proportion dominated by fines and sand)) among reference and treatment sites in a BACI-designed study (see Chapter 2—*Study Design* in this report). We compared conditions in Type Np reference basins (n = 6) to the response in basins with clearcut harvest and one of three riparian buffer treatments in the riparian management zone (RMZ): 100% treatment (two-sided riparian buffer along the entire length of the Type Np stream network; n = 4), FP treatment (two-sided riparian buffer along at least 50% of the Type Np stream length, according to current Forest Practices Rules; n = 3), and 0% treatment (clearcut harvest to the stream edge with no riparian buffer; n = 4). Our objective was to determine the magnitude and duration of change in stream channel characteristics following harvest.

Study sites comprised first-, second- or third-order (12 to 54 ha (29 to 133 ac)) drainage basins with bankfull widths averaging less than 1 to approximately 3 m and channel gradients averaging 12% to 32% (7 to 18 degrees). According to Montgomery and Buffington (1998), streams in Pacific Northwest headwater basins are typically colluvial channel reaches exhibiting weak or intermittent sediment transport near the channel head (**Figure 7-1a**) and leading to one or more of the following channel-reach morphologies downstream: bedrock, cascade, or forced and free-formed step-pool. Bedrock reaches generally occur on steeper slopes than alluvial cascade and step-pool reaches (Montgomery *et al.* 1996) and, due to high transport capacity, lack an alluvial bed except when alluvial material is temporarily stored in scour holes or behind flow obstructions (Montgomery and Buffington 1997; **Figure 7-1b**). Cascade reaches occur on steep slopes, have high rates of energy dissipation, are characterized by longitudinally and laterally disorganized bed material typically consisting of cobbles and boulders, are confined by valley walls, and have a large particle size relative to flow depth (Montgomery and Buffington 1998; **Figure 7-1c**). Step-pool reaches are created by discrete channel-spanning accumulations of substrates (typically boulders and cobbles) that separate pools containing finer material, have steep gradients, small width-to-depth ratios, and pronounced confinement by valley walls (Montgomery and Buffington 1997; **Figure 7-1d**). Forced step-pool reaches are created when wood forms most of the channel-spanning steps (**Figure 7-1e, f**), altering bed morphology and creating a step-pool reach that extends beyond the range of conditions characteristic of non-wood-formed (i.e., free-formed) step-pool channel-reach morphology (Montgomery and Buffington 1997). Jackson and colleagues (2001) defined a step-riffle morphology as a sub-type of colluvial channel within first- and second-order streams located in the Coast Ranges of western Washington, noting that riffles and steps accounted for 64% and 15% of channel length, respectively. The authors noted in their study that streams featured a relatively high frequency of steps and that pools were rare because the streams lacked the fluvial power to form plunge pools.

We expected that, given the overlap in study areas, our headwater study streams would be morphologically similar to those described by both Jackson and colleagues (2001) and Jackson and Sturm (2002), and include the colluvial, step-pool and forced step-pool morphologies described by Montgomery and Buffington (1997).

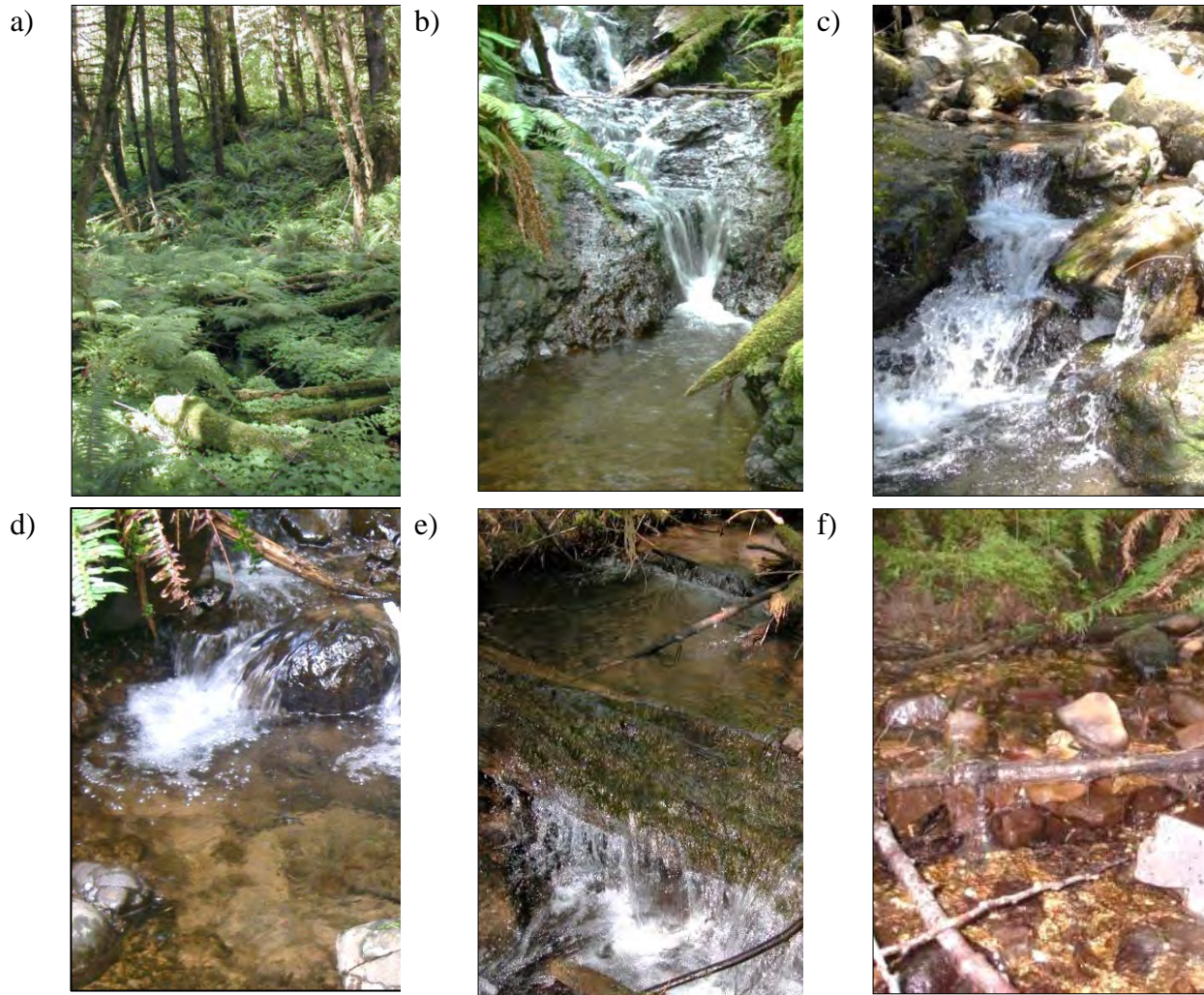


Figure 7-1. Study stream reaches in the Hard Rock Study exhibiting (a) colluvial, (b) bedrock, (c) cascade, and (d) step-pool channel-reach morphologies; and (e) forced step-pool channel-reach morphology composed of large wood (LW; i.e., >10 cm diameter) and (f) a step composed of small wood (SW; i.e., ≤ 10 cm diameter).

7-3.1. DATA COLLECTION

We conducted data collection for stream channel characteristics in two-person teams in two pre-treatment years (Pre 3 and Pre 2), the two years immediately following harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), and five and eight years following harvest (Post 5 and Post 8, respectively). Crew members were extensively trained and calibrated, and teams were reassigned daily to reduce bias. For most metrics, sampling occurred from April through June of each year, with some exceptions¹. We delineated 10-m sample intervals along the mainstem channel starting at the fish end point (i.e., where the Type N joins the Type F (fish-bearing) Waters, hereafter F/N break) and upstream to but not including the uppermost points of perennial flow (i.e., perennial initiation point; PIP). The PIP was sampled as a single 17.1-m (56-ft) long interval, consistent with the riparian buffer required for PIPs under Forest Practices Rules (WFPB 2001). We sampled 20 contiguous 10-m (33-ft) intervals (i.e., 200 m (656 ft)) of stream immediately upstream of the F/N break. We sampled additional 10-m intervals based on the total length of the mainstem channel, according to the following criteria:

- 1) The entire contiguous length of the remaining mainstem channel for the smallest sites (<300 m mainstem length; n = 1),
- 2) A minimum of 50% of the remaining mainstem channel length for moderately sized sites (300–800 m mainstem length; n = 10), or
- 3) A minimum of 25% of the remaining mainstem channel length for the largest sites (>800 m mainstem length; n = 6).

The systematic sample for (2) and (3) occurred above the 200-m contiguously sampled reach and were evenly distributed throughout the remainder of the mainstem channel. Besides the 10-m intervals sampled, we characterized two intervals centered on the PIP. The interval located downstream of the PIP was 17.1 m (56 ft) in length. The length of the interval located upstream of the PIP was either 17.1 m or equal to the length of the non-perennial Type Ns Water² located between the PIP and the channel head, whichever was shorter. The total number of intervals sampled at a site in a year ranged from 21 to 49.

We measured stream wetted width, stream depth, bankfull width (**Table 7-1**) and dominant stream substrate (**Table 7-2**) as a point measure located at the beginning of each sample interval. If the stream was not accessible at the beginning of the sample interval (e.g., due to instream wood), measurements were taken at the nearest location where the stream could be accessed. We defined inorganic substrates according to a modified Wentworth classification (Wentworth 1922) and visually evaluated the dominant substrate as that most commonly encountered along a line perpendicular to the stream axis and within the wetted stream channel. If the stream was dry, we

¹ In Post 5, two 10-m intervals each in the WIL3-100% and CASC-REF sites were sampled on 10 July 2013 and 6 August 2016, respectively, and one interval in the CASC-0% site was sampled on 5 August 2013. In Post 8, one interval in the OLYM-FP site was sampled on 22 August 2016.

² Seasonal, non-fish habitat streams in which surface flow is not present for at least some portion of a year of normal rainfall and that is not located downstream from any perennial stream reach. Ns Waters must be physically connected to a downstream perennial channel by an above-ground channel system (Washington Administrative Code [WAC] 222-16-030).

evaluated dominant substrate within the bankfull width. We measured the stream channel gradient between the start and end of each sample interval for calculations of the stream channel rise that could be attributed to steps.

We also recorded the occurrence of, and data associated with, stream channel units, or morphologically distinct areas that extend up to several channel widths in length (Montgomery and Buffington 1998). We used physical parameters such as channel slope, depth, bed material, roughness and flow velocity to distinguish channel units (MacDonald *et al.* 1991). Classification and size of channel units are flow dependent, changing in area and volume with fluctuating discharge (MacDonald *et al.* 1991). To make our measurements comparable across sites and years, and to reduce variability, we carried out our unit surveys during a similar time each year and categorized units into only four types: pool, riffle, cascade and step (**Table 7-3**). In the post-harvest period, we also recorded the lengths of stream obstructed by wood where stream channel unit type could not be determined (see Chapter 3 – *Stand Structure, Tree Mortality, Wood Recruitment and Loading* in this report).

Pool length (0.1 m) was measured along the longest linear length. Pool maximum depth was recorded at the deepest location (cm) as the distance from the existing water surface to the channel bottom (modified from Platts *et al.* 1983). We recorded the step key piece (i.e., the piece responsible for the formation of the step) by type (**Table 7-4**), the diameter (cm) of the key piece for wood pieces, and the step height (cm) from the channel bed to the top of the step.

In Pre 3, Post 2, Post 7 and Post 8, we censused the stream length that was dry during the summer low flow period, concurrent with amphibian sampling and including the mainstem channel and all tributaries. We used these data to look at changes in the dry stream length between periods.

Table 7-1. Stream channel metrics measured as a part of the Hard Rock Study (modified from Platts *et al.* 1983). Unit specifies the unit of measure. Precision specifies the resolution to which a value was measured.

Variable	Definition	Unit	Precision
Wetted width	Width of stream from wetted edge to wetted edge, measured perpendicular to the stream axis and along the existing water surface. Where the channel is braided, wetted width is the sum of the individual widths for each braid. [modified from Platts <i>et al.</i> 1983]	m	0.1
Stream depth	Vertical height of the water column from the existing water surface level to the channel bottom, measured at the center of the wetted channel. Where the channel is braided, depth is measured for the dominant thread. [modified from Platts <i>et al.</i> 1983]	cm	1
Bankfull width	The measurement of the lateral extent of the water surface elevation perpendicular to the channel at the bankfull depth (i.e., the vertical distance between the channel bed and the estimated water surface elevation required to completely fill the channel to a point above which water would enter the floodplain or intersect a terrace or hillslope). Where the channel is braided, bankfull width is the width as measured across all braids. [WAC 222-16-010]	m	0.1

Table 7-2. Substrate types and definitions for evaluation of dominant inorganic substrate in the Hard Rock Study, based on a modified Wentworth classification (Wentworth 1922).

Substrate Type	Definition
Boulder and bedrock	>256 mm (10 in) in diameter
Cobble and gravel	2 - 256 mm (2.5 - 10 in) in diameter
Fines and sand	<2 mm (0.1 in) in diameter

Table 7-3. Stream channel unit types and definitions used in the Hard Rock Study. Channel unit types were classified according to the current hydrology of the stream at the time of sampling.

Channel Unit	Definition
Pool	Slow water unit: deeper with slow, non-turbulent flow (except in the case of plunge pool where water flow is often turbulent). Pool depth is typically greater than 10% of the bankfull channel width.
Riffle	Fast water unit: shallow with rapid and turbulent water, includes high and low gradient riffles and runs with a gradient $<6^\circ$. Dominant substrates include cobbles and gravels, and sometimes bedrock.
Cascade	Fast water unit: shallow with rapid and turbulent water, includes chutes and some waterfalls with a gradient $>6^\circ$. Dominant substrates include bedrock, boulders and larger cobbles.
Step	Formed by an obstruction (key piece, e.g., boulder, bedrock, log, culvert, or other structure) in the stream channel and includes an accumulation of organic debris or sediment; step height is typically greater than 10 cm.

Table 7-4. Step key piece types and definitions used in the Hard Rock Study.

Step Key Piece	Definition
Boulder or Bedrock	Rock >256 mm (10 in) in diameter
Cobble	Rock >64 - 256 mm (2.5 - 10 in) in diameter
Root	Root from a living shrub or tree
Wood	Any dead wood
Other	Other; may include clay or other underlying geology

Our objective was to evaluate the response to treatment at the level of the entire Type N basin, so we summarized data for individual response variables into one value for each study site and year. For wetted width, stream depth and bankfull width, pool length and depth, and step height, we calculated means for each study site and year. For substrate, we calculated the proportion of sample intervals dominated by fines and sand by site and year. We calculated the proportion of steps keyed by wood as the number of instances that the step key piece was wood divided by the total number of steps by site and year. We averaged the diameters of wood key pieces by site and year. We calculated the channel rise attributed to steps from the interval slope length (typically 10 m, with some exceptions) and the channel gradient (McIntyre *et al.* 2018, Chapter 11 – *Stream Channel Characteristics*), again taking the mean by site and year. To calculate the proportion of the stream that was dry at the time of sampling, we divided the dry stream length by the stream total length.

To compare the frequency of each channel unit type, we calculated an adjusted sample length by subtracting the length obstructed by wood from the target sample length for each site and year.

We calculated unit density as the channel unit count by site and year, with sample length as an offset term in the analysis to account for the fact that survey lengths were not constant.

Some research has focused on static measures, such as residual water depth (Bathurst 1981), that are independent of current discharge rates and remain constant regardless of the timing of measurement. We included some static measures in our evaluation of stream conditions; however, we also included non-static measures, such as wetted water width, which are flow dependent. Including non-static measures allowed us to evaluate current conditions during a time identified as biologically important for stream-associated amphibians. We relied on our statistical models to account for environmental variability, with a year term that accounts for inter-annual variability and a blocking term that grouped sites geographically to increase precision. Consistent changes observed across all treatments, including the reference, would be an indication of annual variability (e.g., changes in annual precipitation) that is independent of a treatment effect.

7-3.2. STATISTICAL ANALYSIS

Analyses evaluated the generalized null hypothesis:

$$\Delta T_{REF} = \Delta T_{100\%} = \Delta T_{FP} = \Delta T_{0\%} \quad (\text{Eq.7-1})$$

where: ΔT_{REF} is the change (post-harvest – pre-harvest) in the reference, and $\Delta T_{100\%}$, ΔT_{FP} , and $\Delta T_{0\%}$ are the changes in the 100%, FP and 0% treatments, respectively. We present the between-treatment comparison of change for the pre-treatment mean (Pre 3 and Pre 2) and Post 1 and Post 2 mean, pre-treatment and Post 5, and pre-treatment and Post 8.

We used a generalized linear mixed effects model to evaluate this pre- versus post-harvest hypothesis. We utilized the Mixed Procedure in SAS (SAS Institute Inc. 2013) for all analyses with the exception of the analysis of count data (i.e., channel unit density [#m]) for which we utilized the GLIMMIX Procedure. In both models, block and site were random effects and the fixed effects were year, treatment, and the treatment \times year interaction. For count data, we used the natural logarithm of the survey length for each unit as an offset term in the model to account for the fact that survey lengths were not constant. This allowed for estimation of treatment effects on channel unit density, rather than count per se. The blocking term groups sites geographically to increase precision. The year term accounts for inter-annual environmental variability. The model error term represents experimental error, which captures several sources of variation, including within-site sampling variability, measurement error, site \times time interaction, and site \times treatment interaction. The latter two terms correspond to the variation in the year effect by site, and the variation in treatment effect by site. Other sources of variation are also included in the experimental error.

We evaluated the null hypotheses with a Wald-type test using linear contrasts of the model fixed effects. We constructed the contrasts to test the difference in mean response for pre- and post-buffer treatment periods, where period corresponded to all years in either the pre- or post-harvest condition. If the period \times treatment contrast had a P-value ≤ 0.1 , we examined pairwise contrasts to test for differences among the six combinations of references and treatments: REF vs. 0%, REF vs. FP, REF vs. 100%, 0% vs. FP, 0% vs. 100%, and FP vs. 100%. If the period \times treatment contrast was greater than 0.1, we provided estimates of pairwise contrasts, but did not report test

results for these terms. We present means for the pairwise contrasts and 95% confidence intervals from the output for the Mixed Procedure or GLIMMIX Procedure for count data. The uneven distribution of treatments among blocks required utilizing the Kenward-Roger method (Kenward and Roger 1997) for estimating the denominator degrees of freedom in the channel unit density analyses (GLIMMIX Procedure).

A logit transformation was taken on all proportion response data (i.e., fines and sand, steps keyed by wood, dry channel length, and channel rise attributed to steps) prior to analysis, to constrain estimates to the (0,1) interval. Due to the presence of zeroes and ones in the response data, a constant value of 0.02 was added to the numerator and denominator prior to performing the logit transformation (Warton and Hui 2010). The value of 0.02 was used for all transformations and represents the smallest non-zero value among all ratio or proportion response data.

For results reported on the natural log (ln) scale (from GLIMMIX Procedure in SAS) exponentiating the difference in the natural logs of post- and pre-harvest values gives an estimate of the relative change in the variable on its original scale. Therefore, a back-transformed result equal to 1 equates to no change in the mean pre- and post-harvest estimates, a value between 0 and 1 equates to a result post-harvest that is less than the mean in the pre-harvest period, and a value greater than 1 equates to a result post-harvest that is more than the mean in the pre-harvest period. For example, estimates of 0.5 and 1.5 equate to a 50% decrease and a 50% increase from pre- to post-harvest, respectively. We report back-transformed relative change on the original scale in the results.

For results reported on the logit scale, exponentiating the difference of post-and pre-harvest values gives an estimate of the odds-ratio, a relative comparison of change. For example, if the proportion of fines and sand was 0.1 in the pre-harvest period and 0.2 post-harvest, the odds-ratio would be $(0.2/0.8) / (0.1/0.9) = 2.25$, or the odds of fines during post-harvest is 2.25 times that of the pre-harvest period. Tabular summaries of contrasts for analyses performed on the logit scale are given in terms of odds-ratios, while in text we typically report these as relative percentage changes. In the above example, an estimated odds ratio of 2.25 would be reported as a 125% increase in post-harvest odds relative to the pre-harvest odds. A back-transformed result greater than 1 indicates an increase in the proportion, while a value less than 1 indicates a decrease in the proportion. Tables and figures report the back-transformed estimates of odds-ratios for all proportion response data.

We note that all statistical inference for transformed response variables in this chapter takes place on the transformed scale. We provided back-transformations to aid with understanding the magnitude of estimates on the response scale. Further, we recognize that with our number of statistical comparisons ($n = 15$), and especially with an alpha of 0.1, we could expect to have several “statistically significant” results based on chance alone. The mixed-model procedure does not provide an estimate of the power of the tests or of the likelihood of a Type II error (failing to reject the null hypothesis when it is not true), but autocorrelation within sites, limited replication of treatments, and missing treatments within blocks all contributed to a small effective sample size. We caution the reader to interpret our results with this in mind.

7-4. RESULTS

7-4.1. WETTED WIDTH

Mean annual wetted width ranged from 0.4 to 2.1 m in the pre-harvest period, 0.4 to 2.1 m in Post 1 and Post 2, 1.0 to 2.7 m in Post 5, and 0.6 to 1.8 m Post 8 (**Figure 7-2**). We found evidence that treatments differed in the magnitude of change over time ($P = 0.02$; **Table 7-5**; **Figure 7-3**; **Table 7-6**). In Post 1 and Post 2, we estimated the between-treatment comparison of wetted width for the 0% treatment and reference to be a 0.3 m ($P = 0.01$) decrease compared to the pre-harvest period, after controlling for temporal changes in the references. Note that mean wetted width in all other treatments, including the reference, increased by 0.4 m in this same period (**Table 7-5**). We also estimated that mean width was 0.3 m less in the 0% treatment than in the 100% ($P = 0.01$) and FP ($P = 0.03$) treatments, after adjusting for pre-harvest differences among the treatment sites. In Post 5, we estimated a 0.3 m decrease in mean width in the 100% ($P = 0.05$) and 0% ($P = 0.06$) treatments, compared to the pre-harvest period, after controlling for temporal changes in the references. We also estimated a 0.2 m decrease in the FP treatment relative to the reference ($P = 0.11$), however, the 95% confidence interval for this comparison included 0, indicating uncertainty in the direction of the treatment effect. In Post 8, we estimated a 0.4 m ($P = 0.01$) decrease in mean width in the 0% treatment compared to the pre-harvest period. The estimated mean width in the 0% treatment was also 0.4 m ($P = 0.01$) less than the estimate for the FP treatment, after adjusting for pre-harvest differences among the treatment sites.

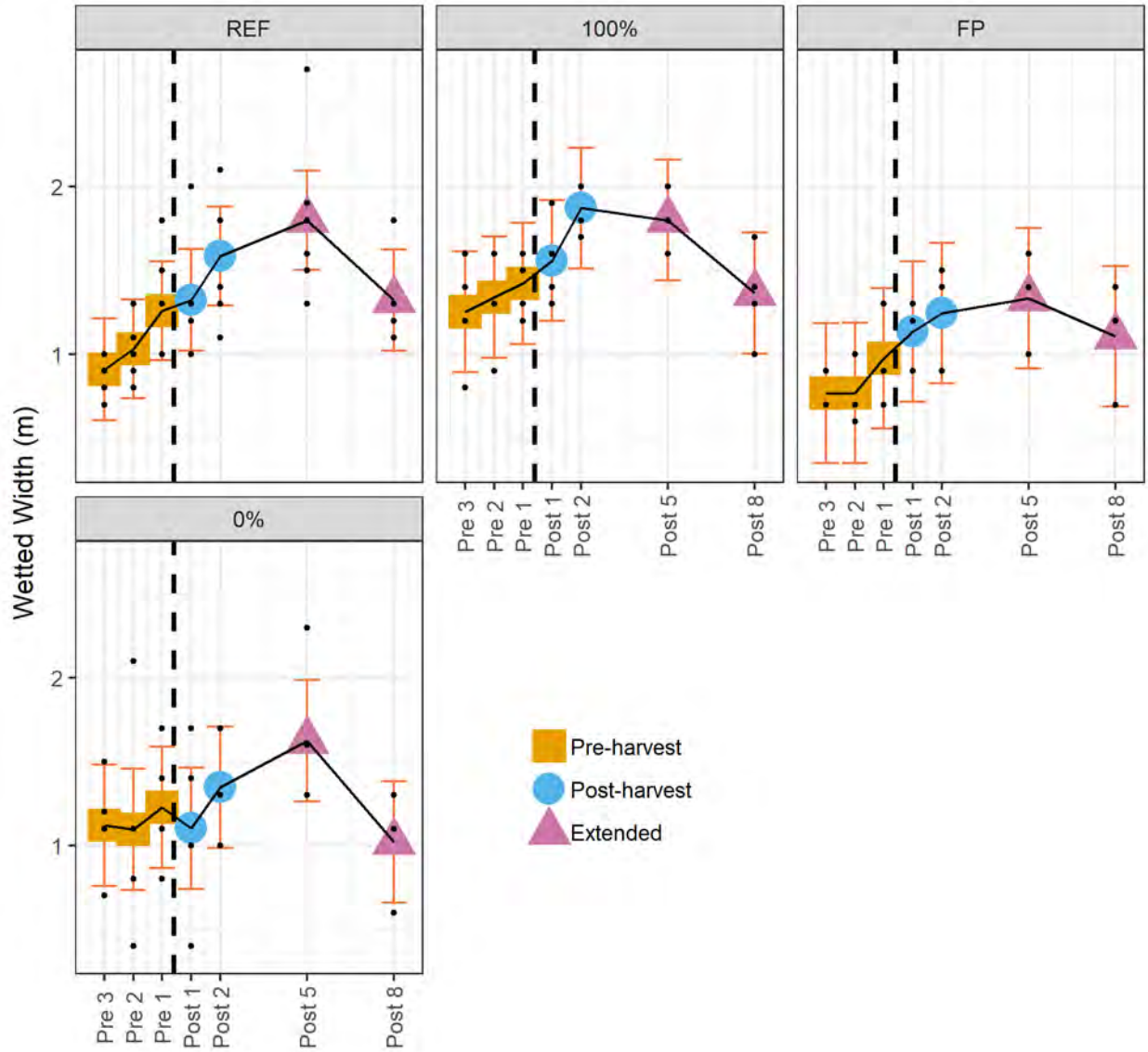


Figure 7-2. Mean wetted width (m) by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 and Post 2, and extended includes Post 5 and Post 8). Vertical colored lines show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 7-5. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean annual wetted width (m) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8.

Treatment	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
REF (n = 6)	0.39 (0.25, 0.53)	0.73 (0.56, 0.9)	0.26 (0.07, 0.44)
100% (n = 4)	0.38 (0.21, 0.54)	0.46 (0.25, 0.67)	0.03 (-0.18, 0.23)
FP (n = 3)	0.35 (0.16, 0.54)	0.50 (0.26, 0.74)	0.27 (0.03, 0.51)
0% (n = 4)	0.08 (-0.09, 0.24)	0.48 (0.27, 0.69)	-0.13 (-0.34, 0.08)

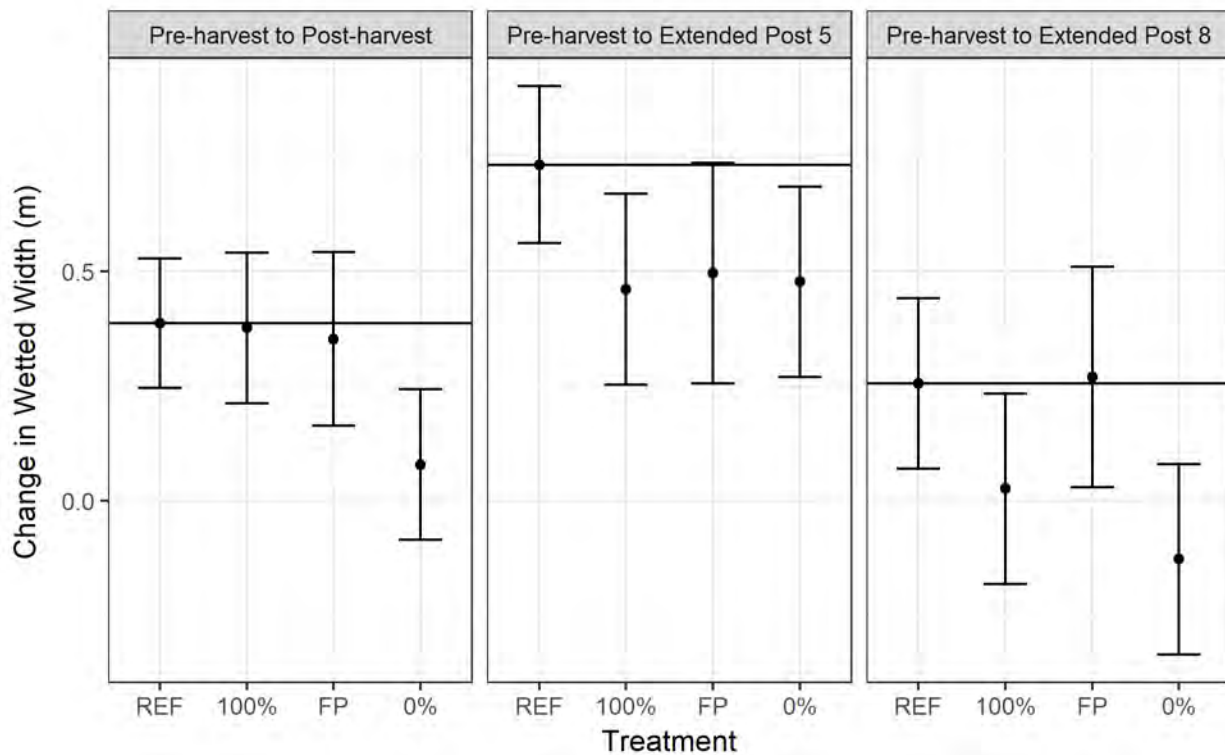


Figure 7-3. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual wetted width (m) between the pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), and extended (Post 5 and Post 8) periods. A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions

Table 7-6. The between-treatment comparison of the change, 95% confidence intervals (CI) and P-values (P) for mean annual wetted width (m) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8. Estimates with P-values ≤ 0.10 are bolded. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Post 1 & 2		Post 5		Post 8	
	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)	P
100% vs. REF	-0.01 (-0.23, 0.21)	0.92	-0.27 (-0.54, 0)	0.05	-0.23 (-0.51, 0.05)	0.11
FP vs. REF	-0.03 (-0.27, 0.20)	0.77	-0.24 (-0.53, 0.06)	0.11	0.01 (-0.29, 0.32)	0.93
0% vs. REF	-0.31 (-0.53, -0.09)	0.01	-0.26 (-0.52, 0.01)	0.06	-0.38 (-0.66, -0.10)	0.01
0% vs. FP	-0.27 (-0.53, -0.02)	0.03	-0.02 (-0.34, 0.3)	0.91	-0.4 (-0.72, -0.08)	0.01
0% vs. 100%	-0.30 (-0.53, -0.07)	0.01	0.02 (-0.28, 0.31)	0.91	-0.15 (-0.45, 0.14)	0.30
FP vs. 100%	-0.02 (-0.28, 0.23)	0.85	0.03 (-0.28, 0.35)	0.83	0.24 (-0.07, 0.56)	0.13

7-4.2. STREAM DEPTH

Mean annual depth ranged from 3 to 14 cm in the pre-harvest period, 3 to 13 cm in Post 1 and Post 2, 4 to 11 cm in Post 5, and 3 to 11 cm in Post 8 (**Figure 7-4**). We did not find clear evidence that depth varied among treatments over time ($P = 0.22$; **Table 7-7**; **Figure 7-5**; **Table 7-8**).

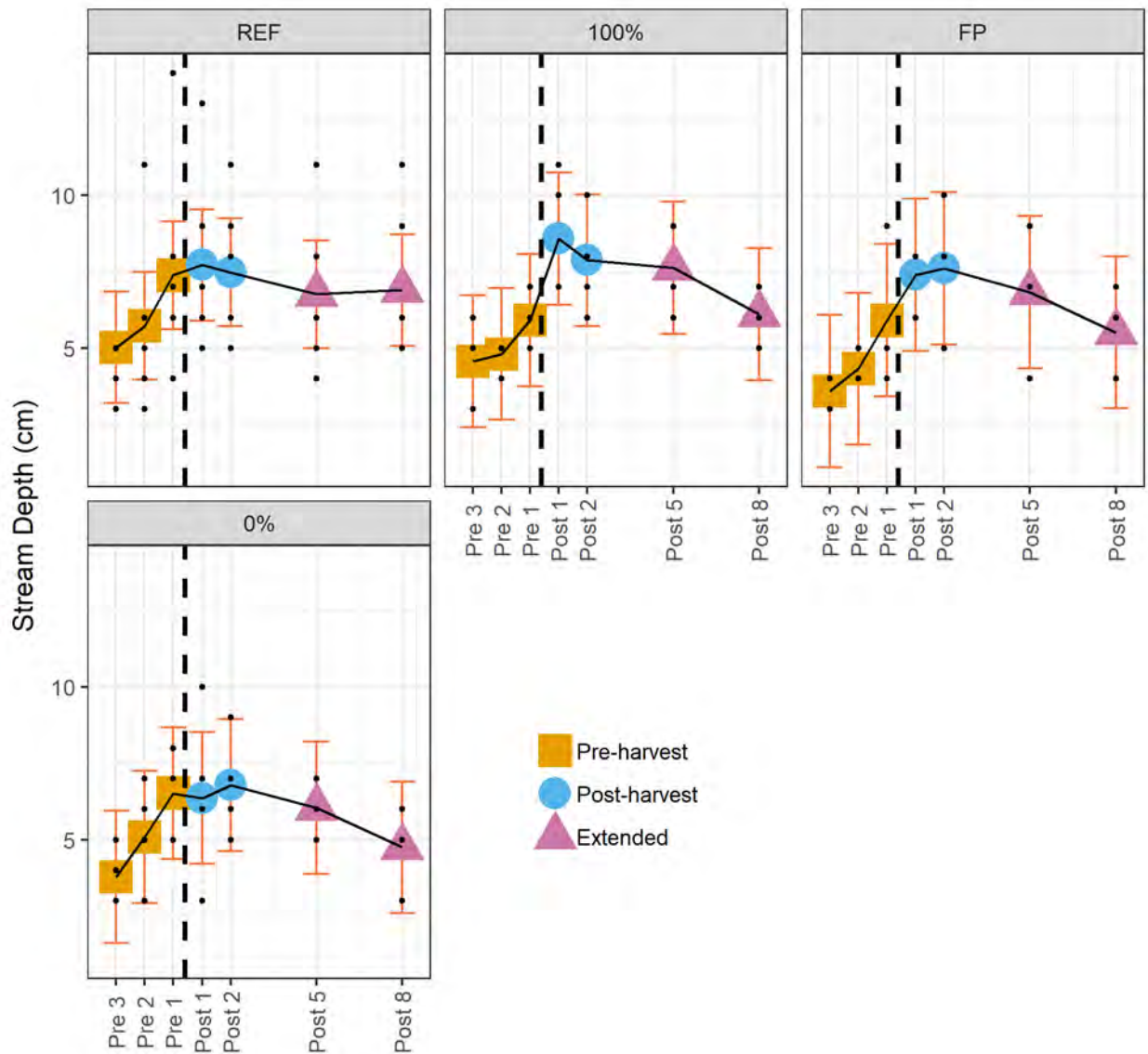


Figure 7-4. Mean depth (cm) by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 and Post 2, and extended includes Post 5 and Post 8). Vertical colored lines show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 7-7. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean annual depth (cm) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8.

Treatment	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
REF (n = 6)	1.6 (0.6, 2.5)	0.7 (-0.4, 1.9)	0.9 (-0.4, 2.1)
100% (n = 4)	3.1 (2.0, 4.2)	2.5 (1.1, 3.9)	1.0 (-0.4, 2.4)
FP (n = 3)	2.9 (1.6, 4.2)	2.2 (0.6, 3.8)	0.9 (-0.7, 2.5)
0% (n = 4)	1.4 (0.3, 2.5)	0.9 (-0.5, 2.3)	-0.4 (-1.8, 1.0)

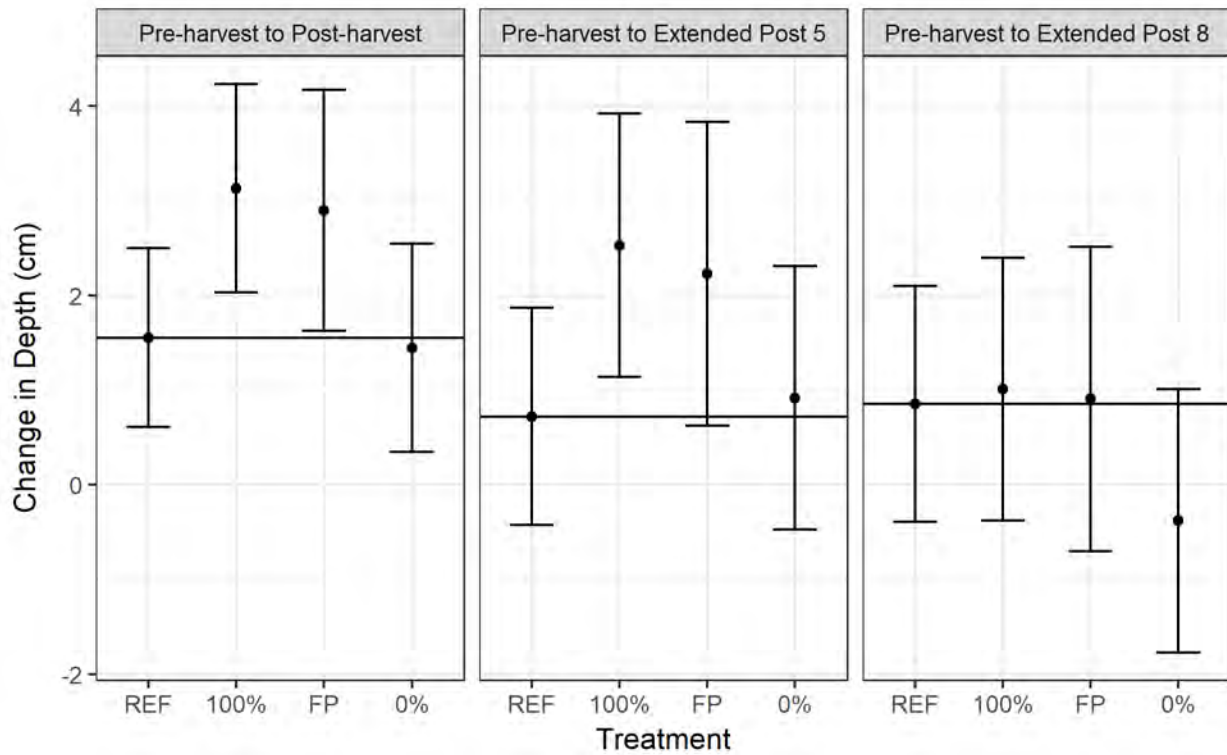


Figure 7-5. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual depth (cm) between the pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), and extended (Post 5 and Post 8) periods. A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 7-8. The between-treatment comparison of the change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean annual depth (cm) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison and is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
100% vs. REF	1.6 (0.1, 3.0)	1.8 (0.0, 3.6)	0.2 (-1.7, 2.0)
FP vs. REF	1.3 (-0.2, 2.9)	1.5 (-0.5, 3.5)	0.1 (-2.0, 2.1)
0% vs. REF	-0.1 (-1.6, 1.3)	0.2 (-1.6, 2.0)	-1.2 (-3.1, 0.6)
0% vs. FP	-1.5 (-3.1, 0.2)	-1.3 (-3.4, 0.8)	-1.3 (-3.4, 0.8)
0% vs. 100%	-1.7 (-3.2, -0.1)	-1.6 (-3.6, 0.4)	-1.4 (-3.4, 0.6)
FP vs. 100%	-0.2 (-1.9, 1.4)	-0.3 (-2.4, 1.8)	-0.1 (-2.2, 2.0)

7-4.3. PROPORTION OF DRY LENGTH

Mean annual proportion of dry channel length ranged from 0.00 to 0.51 in the pre-harvest period, 0.00 to 0.46 in Post 1 and Post 2, 0.00 to 0.63 in Post 7, and 0.00 to 0.42 in Post 8 (**Figure 7-6**). We did not find clear evidence that dry channel length varied among treatments ($P = 0.25$; **Table 7-9**; **Figure 7-7**; **Table 7-10**).

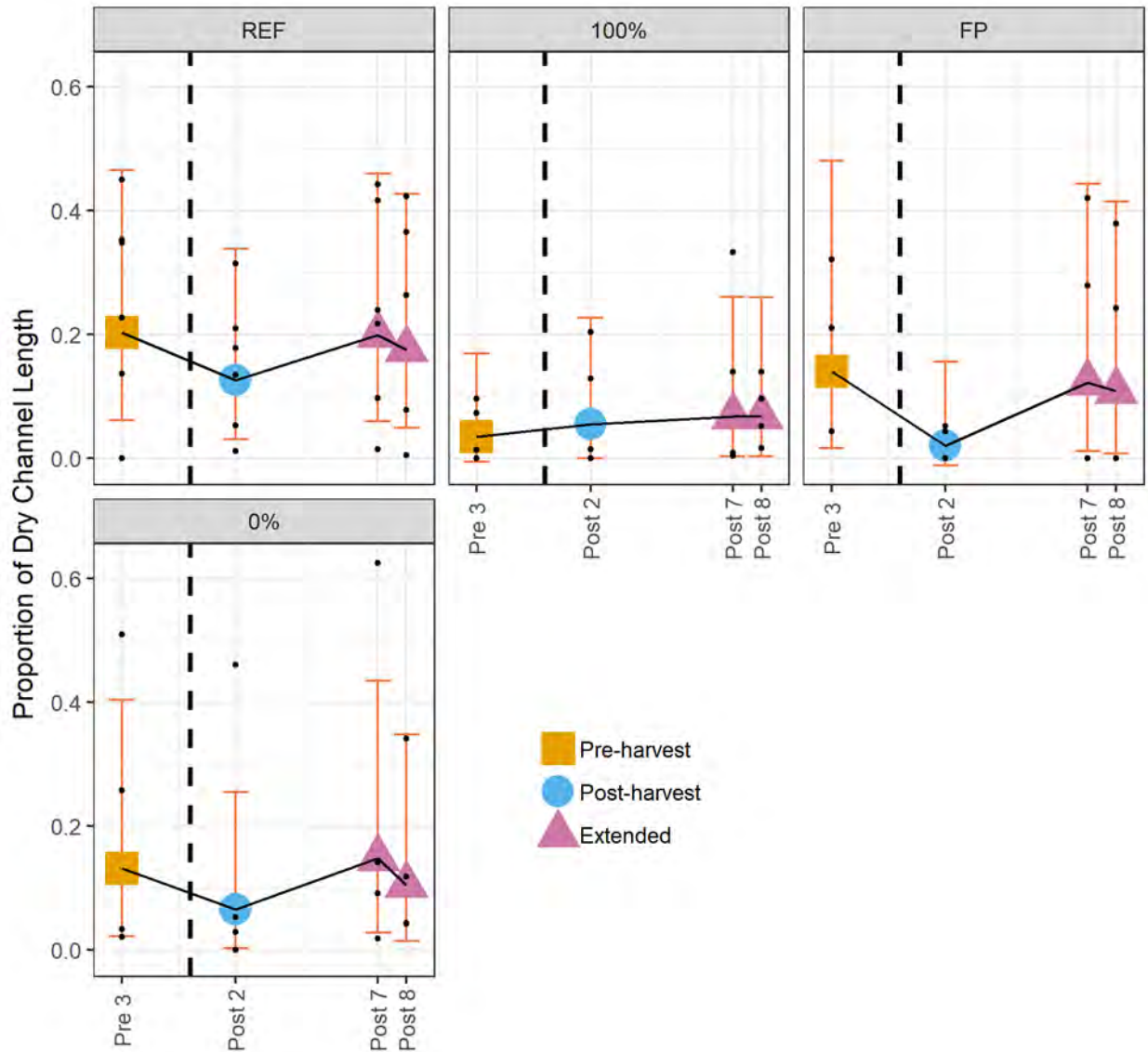


Figure 7-6. Mean proportion of dry channel length by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 2, and extended includes Post 7 and Post 8). Vertical colored lines show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 7-9. The within-treatment estimate of odds ratios and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for the change in the mean annual proportion of dry channel between the pre-harvest period and Post 2, Post 7 and Post 8.

Treatment	Post 2	Post 7	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
REF (n = 6)	0.60 (0.32, 1.12)	0.98 (0.52, 1.82)	0.85 (0.44, 1.65)
100% (n = 4)	1.39 (0.65, 2.99)	1.66 (0.77, 3.55)	1.65 (0.77, 3.54)
FP (n = 3)	0.22 (0.09, 0.53)	0.86 (0.36, 2.09)	0.77 (0.32, 1.86)
0% (n = 4)	0.52 (0.24, 1.12)	1.13 (0.53, 2.42)	0.80 (0.37, 1.71)

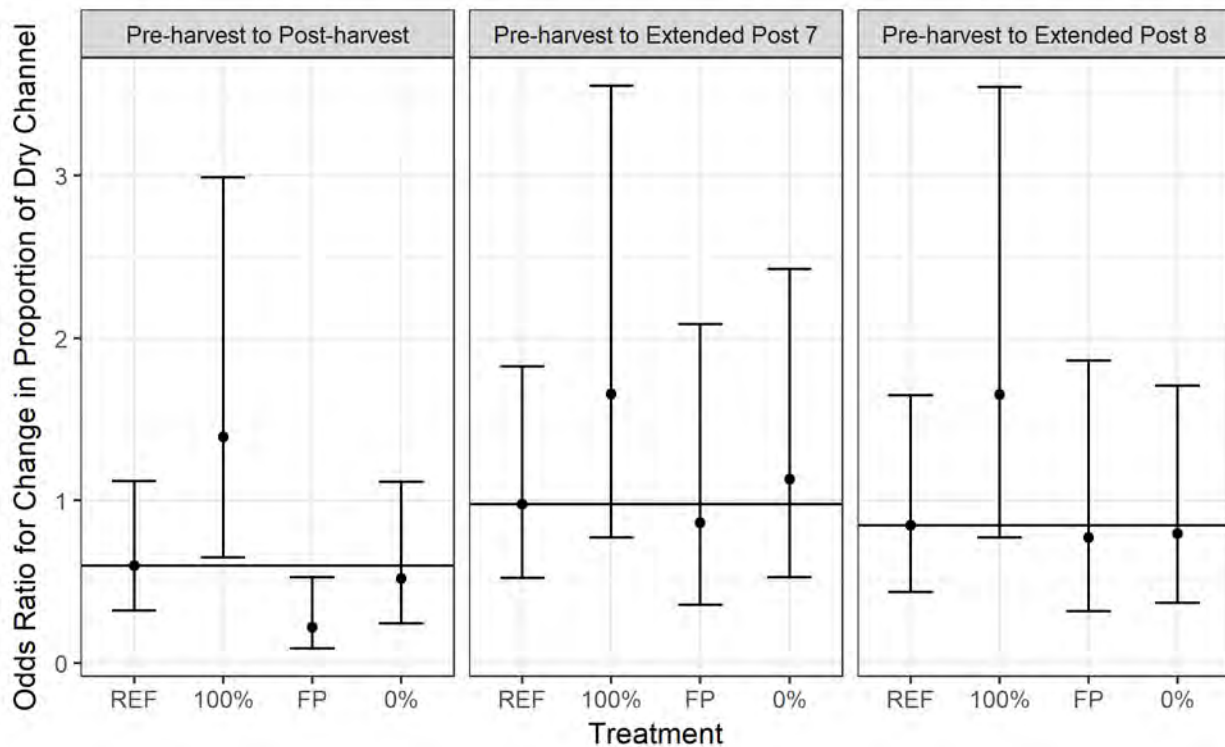


Figure 7-7. The within-treatment estimate of odds ratios and 95% confidence intervals for the change in the mean annual proportion of dry channel between the pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 2), and extended (Post 7 and Post 8) periods. A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 7-10. The between-treatment comparison of odds ratios and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for the relative change in the mean annual proportion of the channel that was dry between the pre-harvest period and Post 2, Post 7 and Post 8. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Post 2	Post 7	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
100% vs. REF	2.32 (0.87, 6.21)	1.69 (0.63, 4.53)	1.95 (0.71, 5.35)
FP vs. REF	0.36 (0.12, 1.07)	0.88 (0.30, 2.60)	0.91 (0.30, 2.74)
0% vs. REF	0.87 (0.32, 2.32)	1.15 (0.43, 3.09)	0.94 (0.34, 2.58)
0% vs. FP	2.38 (0.74, 7.63)	1.31 (0.41, 4.19)	1.03 (0.32, 3.31)
0% vs. 100%	0.37 (0.13, 1.10)	0.68 (0.23, 2.01)	0.48 (0.16, 1.42)
FP vs. 100%	0.16 (0.05, 0.50)	0.52 (0.16, 1.67)	0.47 (0.15, 1.50)

7-4.4. BANKFULL WIDTH

Mean annual bankfull width ranged from 0.8 to 3.1 m in the pre-harvest period, 1.0 to 2.6 m in Post 1 and Post 2, 1.4 to 3.5 m in Post 5, and 1.0 to 2.8 m in Post 8 (**Figure 7-8**). We found evidence that treatments differed in the magnitude of change over time ($P < 0.001$; **Table 7-11**; **Figure 7-9**; **Table 7-12**). In Post 1 and Post 2, we estimated the between-treatment comparison of bankfull width for the 0% treatment and reference to be a 0.4 m ($P = 0.01$) decrease compared to the pre-harvest period, after controlling for temporal changes in the references. The estimated mean width in the 0% treatment was also 0.5 m ($P < 0.01$) and 0.5 m ($P < 0.001$) less than estimates for the 100% and FP treatments, after adjusting for pre-harvest differences among the treatment sites. In Post 5, we estimated a 0.4 m ($P = 0.04$), 0.4 m ($P = 0.07$) and 0.6 m ($P < 0.01$) decrease in mean width in the 100%, FP and 0% treatments, compared to the pre-harvest period, after controlling for temporal changes in the references (for which we estimated a 0.7 m increase in the same period; **Table 7-11**). In Post 8, we estimated a 0.7 m ($P < 0.001$) decrease in the 0% treatment, compared to the pre-harvest period, after controlling for temporal changes in the references. The estimated mean in the 0% treatment was also 0.5 m ($P = 0.01$) and 0.6 m ($P < 0.01$) less, respectively, than the estimates for the 100% and FP treatments, after adjusting for pre-harvest differences among the treatment sites.

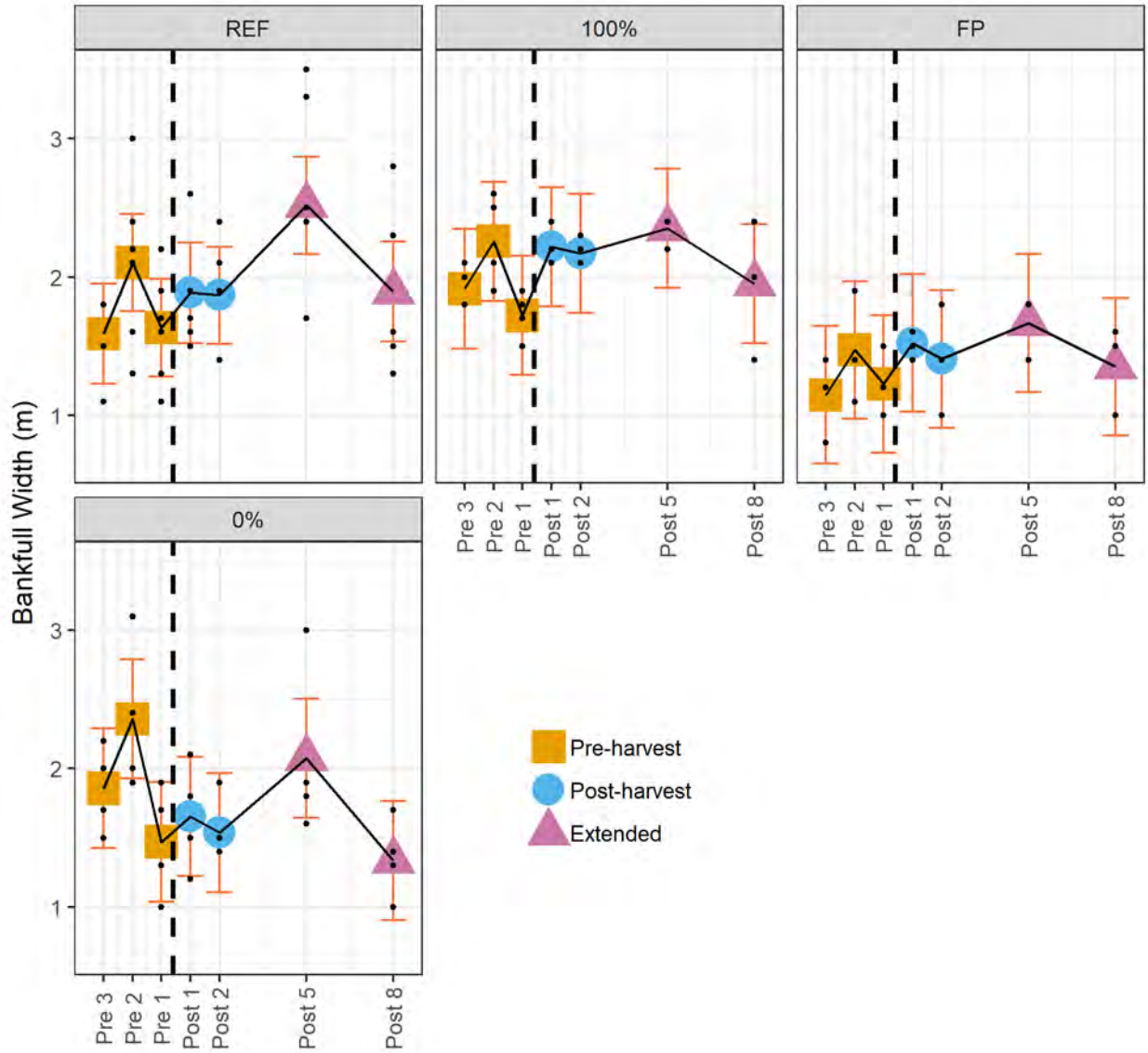


Figure 7-8. Mean bankfull width (m) by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 and Post 2, and extended includes Post 5 and Post 8). Vertical colored lines show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 7-11. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean annual bankfull width (m) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8.

Treatment	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
REF (n = 6)	0.10 (-0.08, 0.28)	0.74 (0.52, 0.96)	0.12 (-0.12, 0.36)
100% (n = 4)	0.23 (0.02, 0.44)	0.39 (0.12, 0.65)	-0.01 (-0.28, 0.26)
FP (n = 3)	0.18 (-0.06, 0.43)	0.38 (0.08, 0.69)	0.07 (-0.24, 0.38)
0% (n = 4)	-0.30 (-0.51, -0.09)	0.18 (-0.09, 0.45)	-0.56 (-0.83, -0.29)

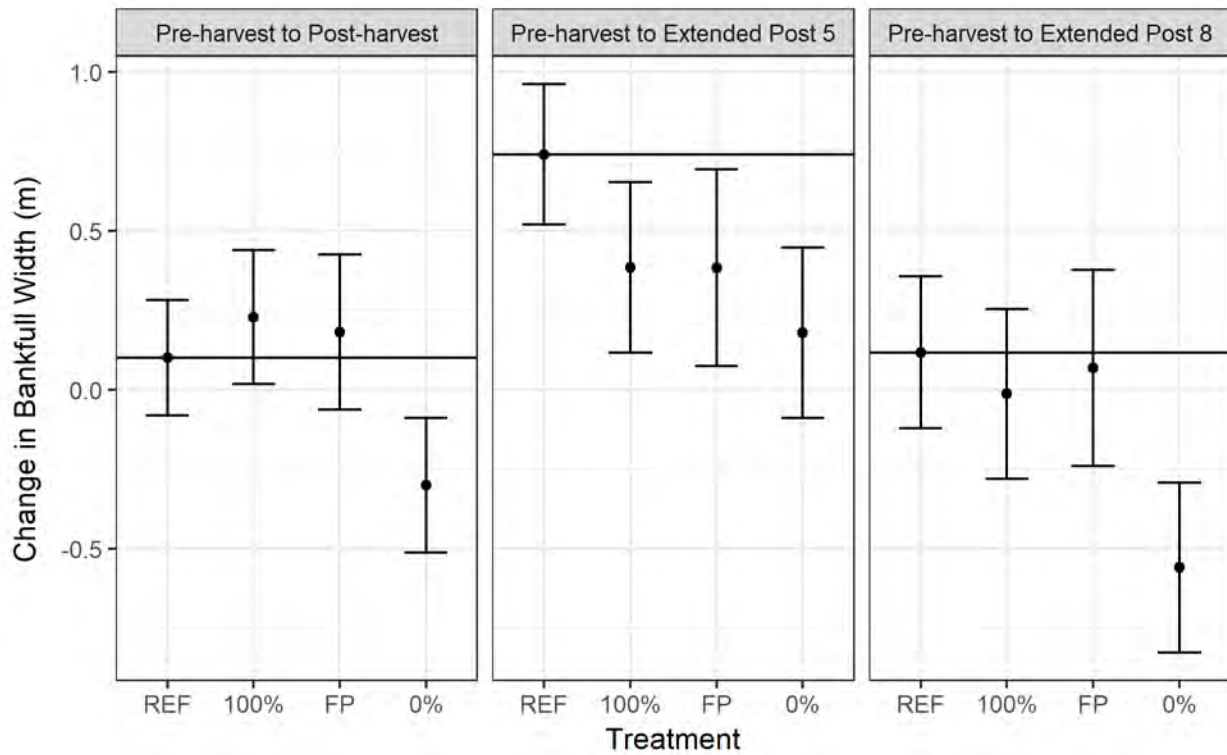


Figure 7-9. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual bankfull width (m) between the pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), extended (Post 5 and Post 8) periods. A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 7-12. The between-treatment comparison of the change, 95% confidence intervals (CI) and P-values (P) for mean annual bankfull width (m) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8. Estimates with P-values ≤ 0.10 are in bold font. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Post 1 & 2		Post 5		Post 8	
	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)	P
100% vs. REF	0.13 (-0.15, 0.41)	0.36	-0.36 (-0.70, -0.01)	0.04	-0.13 (-0.49, 0.23)	0.47
FP vs. REF	0.08 (-0.22, 0.39)	0.59	-0.36 (-0.74, 0.02)	0.07	-0.05 (-0.44, 0.34)	0.80
0% vs. REF	-0.40 (-0.68, -0.12)	0.01	-0.56 (-0.91, -0.21)	<0.01	-0.68 (-1.04, -0.32)	<0.001
0% vs. FP	-0.48 (-0.81, -0.16)	<0.01	-0.20 (-0.61, 0.2)	0.32	-0.63 (-1.04, -0.22)	<0.01
0% vs. 100%	-0.53 (-0.83, -0.23)	<0.001	-0.21 (-0.58, 0.17)	0.28	-0.55 (-0.92, -0.17)	0.01
FP vs. 100%	-0.05 (-0.37, 0.28)	0.78	0.00 (-0.41, 0.41)	1.00	0.08 (-0.33, 0.49)	0.69

7-4.5. FINES AND SAND SUBSTRATES

Mean annual proportion of stream bed dominated by fines and sand ranged from 0.00 to 0.86 in the pre-harvest period, 0.02 to 0.70 in Post 1 and Post 2, 0.02 to 0.48 in Post 5, and 0.03 to 0.33 and Post 8 (**Figure 7-10**). We found evidence that treatments differed significantly in the magnitude of change over time ($P = 0.10$; **Table 7-13**; **Figure 7-11**; **Table 7-14**). In Post 1 and Post 2, we estimated the between-treatment comparison for the 0% treatment and reference to be a 143% increase ($P = 0.03$) in the mean odds compared to the pre-harvest period, after controlling for temporal changes in the references. We also estimated a 100% increase ($P = 0.11$) in the mean odds for the proportion of stream dominated by fines and sand in the 0% treatment compared with the 100% treatment, after adjusting for pre-harvest differences among the treatment sites. In Post 5, we estimated a 128% increase ($P = 0.11$) in the odds for the proportion of stream dominated by fines and sand in the 0% treatment compared to the pre-harvest period. We also estimated 182% ($P = 0.06$) greater odds of fines and sand in the 0% treatment relative to the 100% treatment, after adjusting for pre-harvest differences among the treatment sites. In Post 8, we estimated a 371% ($P < 0.01$) and 154% ($P = 0.08$) increase in the odds of fines and sand for the FP and 0% treatments, respectively, compared with the pre-harvest period; however, we observed a 58% decline in the odds of fines and sand in the reference in the same period (**Table 7-13**).

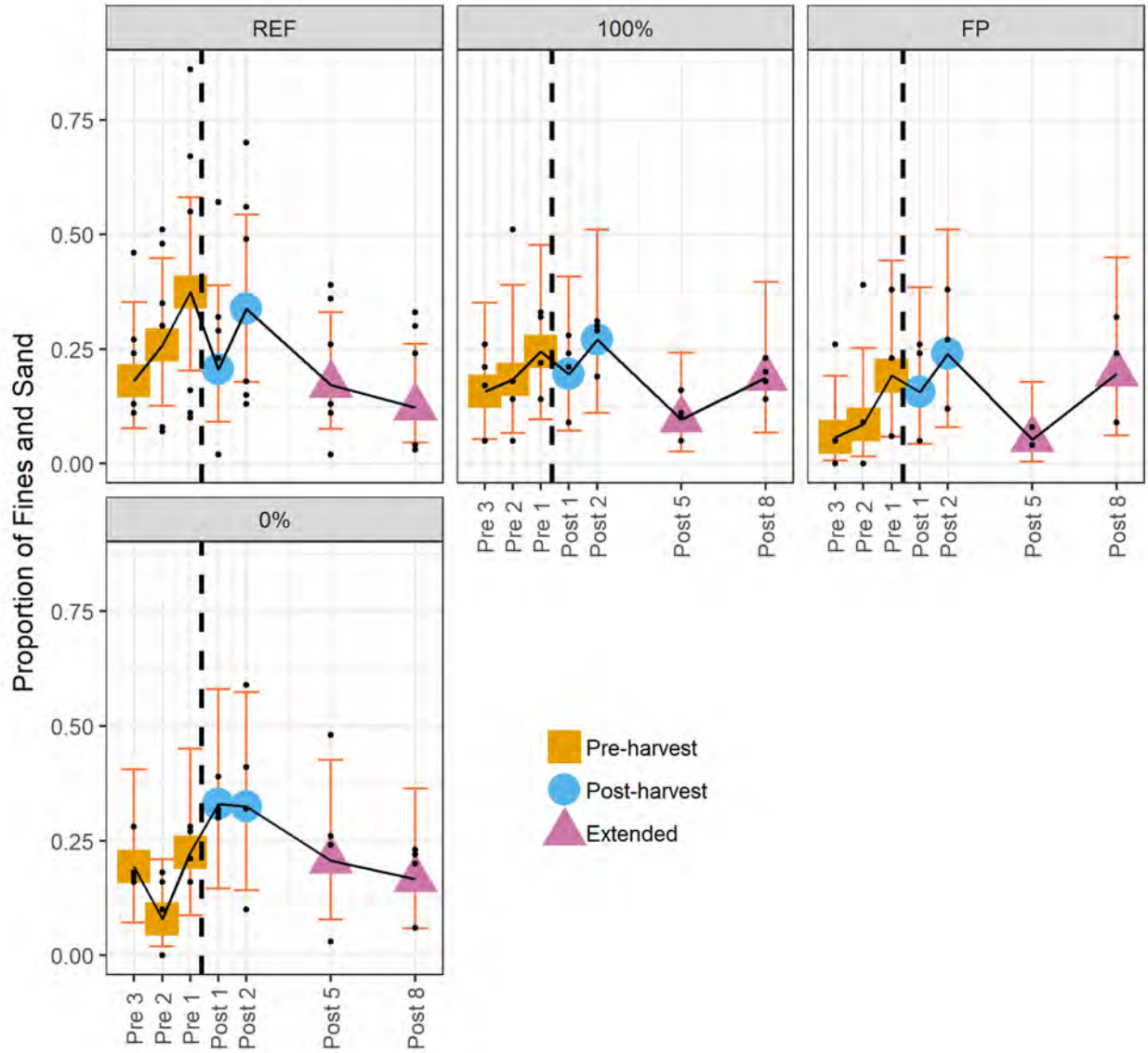


Figure 7-10. Mean proportion of the streambed dominated by fines and sand by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 and Post 2, and extended includes Post 5 and Post 8). Vertical colored lines show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 7-13. The within-treatment estimate of odds ratios and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for the change in the mean proportion of stream dominated by fines and sand between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8.

Treatment	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
REF (n = 6)	1.02 (0.60, 1.72)	0.60 (0.32, 1.14)	0.42 (0.21, 0.84)
100% (n = 4)	1.23 (0.67, 2.28)	0.49 (0.22, 1.06)	0.97 (0.44, 2.10)
FP (n = 3)	1.96 (0.97, 3.98)	0.57 (0.23, 1.39)	1.98 (0.81, 4.85)
0% (n = 4)	2.47 (1.34, 4.56)	1.37 (0.63, 2.99)	1.07 (0.49, 2.33)

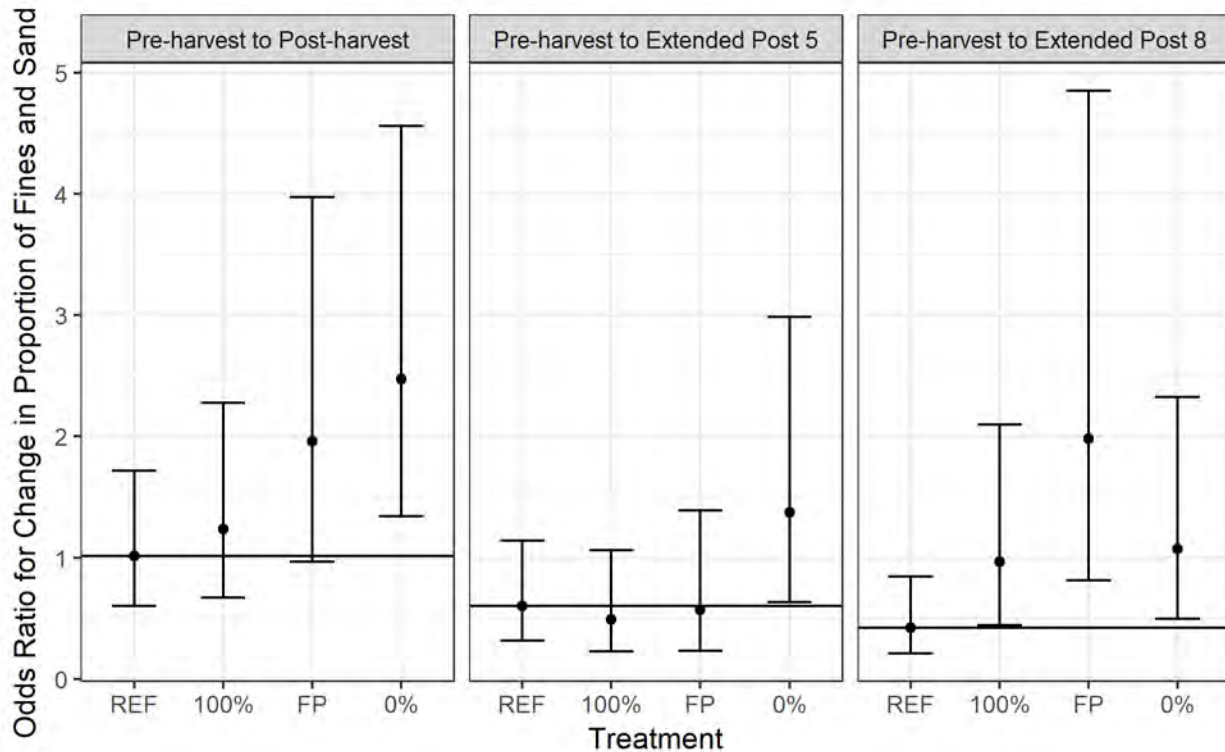


Figure 7-11. The within-treatment estimate of odds ratios and 95% confidence intervals for the change in the mean proportion of stream dominated by fines and sand between the pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), and extended (Post 5 and Post 8) periods. A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 7-14. The between-treatment comparison of odds ratios, 95% confidence intervals (CI), and P-values (P) for the relative change in the mean annual proportion of the stream dominated by fines and sand between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8. Estimates with P-values ≤ 0.10 are in bold font. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Post 1 & 2		Post 5		Post 8	
	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)	P
100% vs. REF	1.22 (0.54, 2.73)	0.63	0.81 (0.30, 2.21)	0.68	2.29 (0.81, 6.48)	0.12
FP vs. REF	1.93 (0.80, 4.66)	0.14	0.94 (0.31, 2.83)	0.91	4.71 (1.52, 14.6)	<0.01
0% vs. REF	2.43 (1.09, 5.46)	0.03	2.28 (0.84, 6.24)	0.11	2.54 (0.90, 7.19)	0.08
0% vs. FP	1.26 (0.49, 3.22)	0.62	2.42 (0.74, 7.92)	0.14	0.54 (0.17, 1.77)	0.30
0% vs. 100%	2.00 (0.84, 4.76)	0.11	2.82 (0.94, 8.44)	0.06	1.11 (0.37, 3.32)	0.85
FP vs. 100%	1.59 (0.62, 4.05)	0.33	1.16 (0.36, 3.80)	0.80	2.05 (0.63, 6.71)	0.23

7-4.6. Pools

7-4.6.1. Pool Length

Mean annual pool length ranged from 0.7 to 1.7 m in the pre-harvest period, 0.7 to 1.5 m in Post 1 and Post 2, 0.8 to 1.5 m in Post 5, and 0.7 to 1.2 m in Post 8 (Figure 7-12). We did not find clear evidence that pool length varied among treatments over time ($P = 0.18$; Table 7-15; Figure 7-13; Table 7-16).

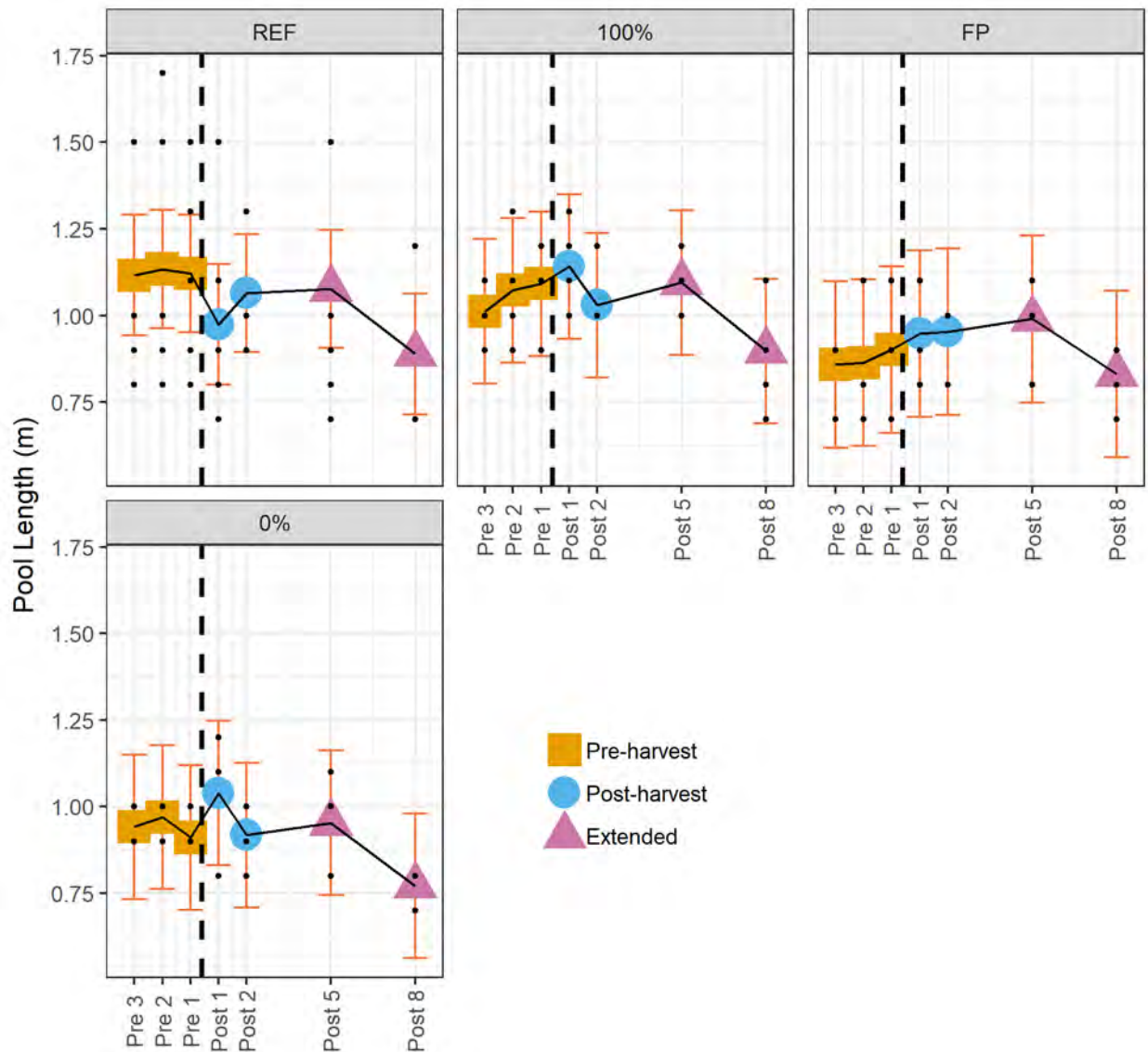


Figure 7-12. Mean pool length (m) by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 and Post 2, and extended includes Post 5 and Post 8). Vertical colored lines show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 7-15. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean pool length (m) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5 and Post 8.

Treatment	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
REF (n = 6)	-0.10 (-0.18, -0.02)	-0.05 (-0.14, 0.05)	-0.24 (-0.34, -0.13)
100% (n = 4)	0.03 (-0.07, 0.12)	0.04 (-0.08, 0.15)	-0.16 (-0.28, -0.04)
FP (n = 3)	0.08 (-0.03, 0.18)	0.12 (-0.02, 0.25)	-0.04 (-0.18, 0.09)
0% (n = 4)	0.04 (-0.06, 0.13)	0.01 (-0.11, 0.13)	-0.17 (-0.29, -0.05)

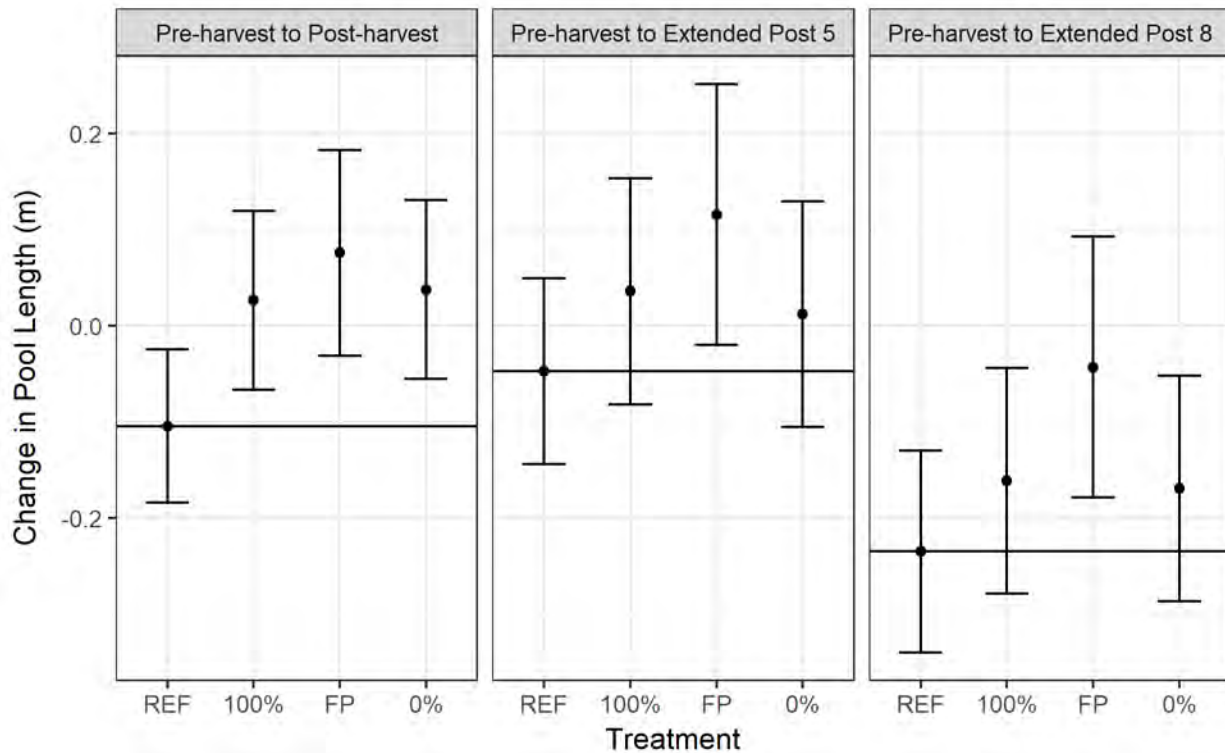


Figure 7-13. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean pool length (m) between the pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), and extended (Post 5 and Post 8) periods. A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 7-16. The between-treatment comparison of the change, 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean pool length (m) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with the fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
100% vs. REF	0.13 (0.01, 0.25)	0.08 (-0.07, 0.24)	0.07 (-0.08, 0.23)
FP vs. REF	0.18 (0.05, 0.31)	0.16 (0.00, 0.33)	0.19 (0.02, 0.36)
0% vs. REF	0.14 (0.02, 0.26)	0.06 (-0.09, 0.21)	0.07 (-0.09, 0.22)
0% vs. FP	-0.04 (-0.18, 0.10)	-0.10 (-0.28, 0.08)	-0.13 (-0.31, 0.05)
0% vs. 100%	0.01 (-0.12, 0.14)	-0.02 (-0.19, 0.14)	-0.01 (-0.17, 0.16)
FP vs. 100%	0.05 (-0.09, 0.19)	0.08 (-0.10, 0.26)	0.12 (-0.06, 0.3)

7-4.6.2. Pool Maximum Depth

Mean annual pool maximum depth ranged from 11 to 28 cm in the pre-harvest period, 11 to 26 cm in Post 1 and Post 2, 14 to 26 cm in Post 5, and 9 to 17 cm in Post 8 (**Figure 7-14**). We did not find clear evidence that pool depth varied among treatments over time ($P = 0.99$; **Table 7-17**; **Figure 7-15**; **Table 7-18**).

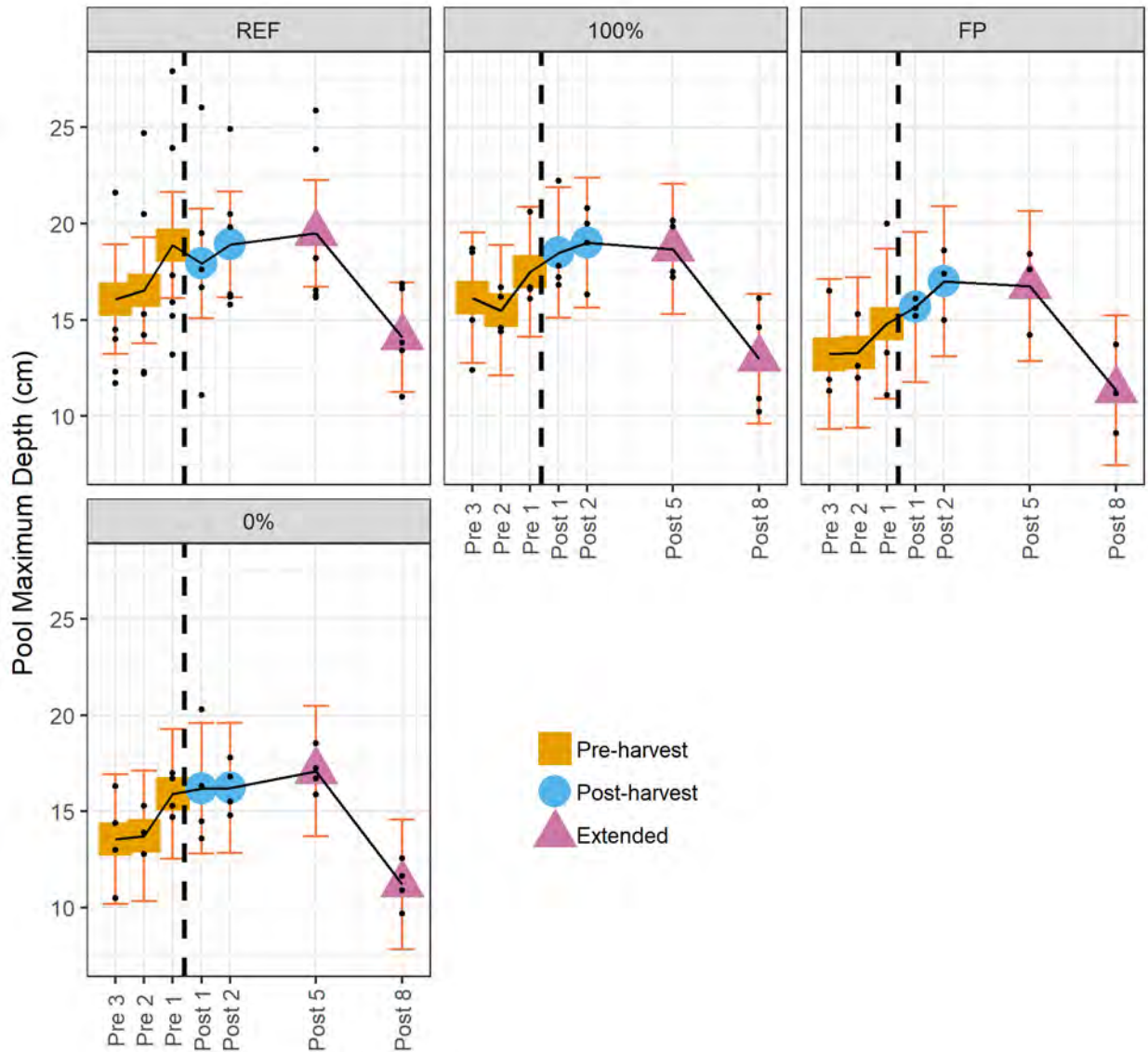


Figure 7-14. Mean pool maximum depth (cm) by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 and Post 2, and extended includes Post 5 and Post 8). Vertical colored lines show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 7-17. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean pool maximum depth (cm) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8.

Treatment	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
REF (n = 6)	1.3 (-0.2, 2.7)	2.3 (0.5, 4.1)	-3.1 (-5.0, -1.1)
100% (n = 4)	2.4 (0.6, 4.1)	2.3 (0.1, 4.5)	-3.4 (-5.6, -1.2)
FP (n = 3)	2.6 (0.6, 4.6)	3.0 (0.4, 5.5)	-2.4 (-5.0, 0.1)
0% (n = 4)	1.8 (0.1, 3.5)	2.7 (0.5, 4.9)	-3.2 (-5.4, -1.0)

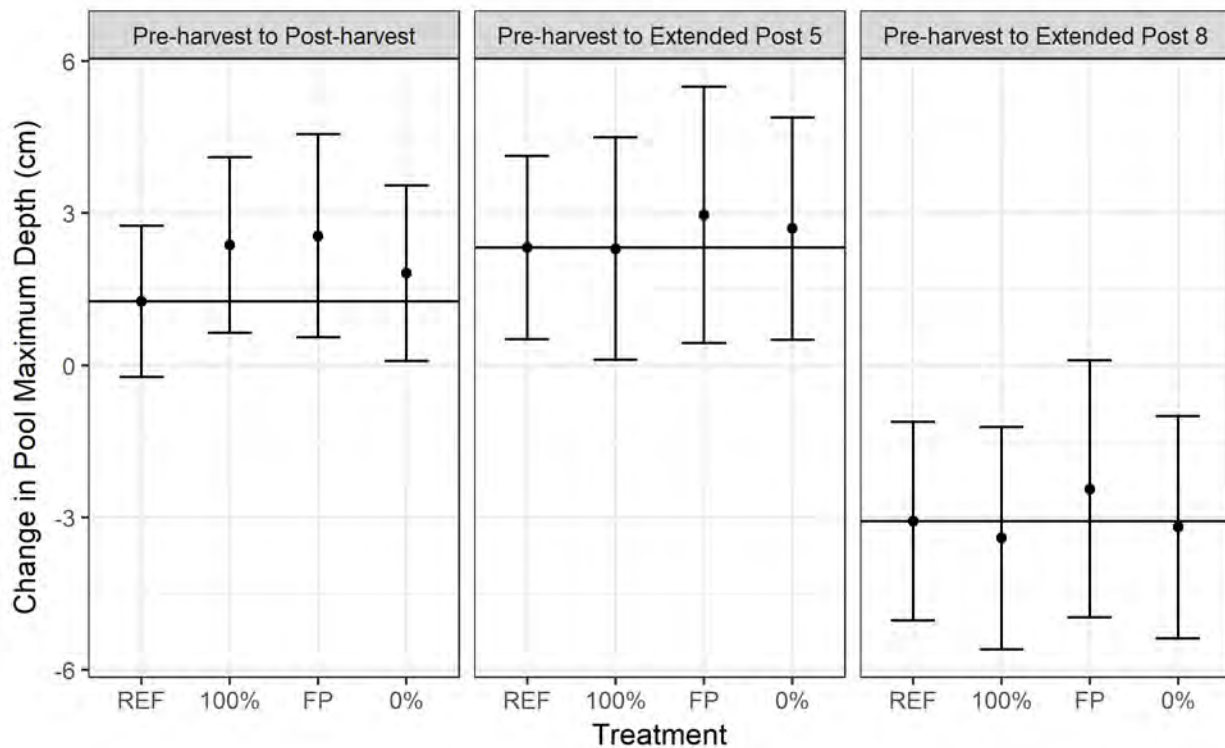


Figure 7-15. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual pool maximum depth (cm) between the pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), and extended (Post 5 and Post 8) periods. A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 7-18. The between-treatment comparison of the change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean annual pool maximum depth (cm) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
100% vs. REF	1.1 (-1.2, 3.4)	0.0 (-2.9, 2.8)	-0.3 (-3.3, 2.6)
FP vs. REF	1.3 (-1.2, 3.8)	0.6 (-2.5, 3.8)	0.6 (-2.6, 3.8)
0% vs. REF	0.6 (-1.7, 2.8)	0.4 (-2.5, 3.2)	-0.1 (-3.1, 2.8)
0% vs. FP	-0.7 (-3.4, 1.9)	-0.3 (-3.6, 3.1)	-0.8 (-4.1, 2.6)
0% vs. 100%	-0.6 (-3.0, 1.9)	0.4 (-2.7, 3.5)	0.2 (-2.9, 3.3)
FP vs. 100%	0.2 (-2.5, 2.8)	0.7 (-2.7, 4.0)	1.0 (-2.4, 4.3)

7-4.6.3. Pool Density

Mean annual pool density ranged from 0.10 to 0.30 units/m in the pre-harvest period, 0.08 to 0.40 units/m Post 1 and Post 2, 0.07 to 0.29 units/m in Post 5, and 0.23 to 0.69 units/m in Post 8 (Figure 7-16). We did not find clear evidence that pool density varied among treatments over time ($P = 0.59$; Table 7-19; Figure 7-17; Table 7-20).

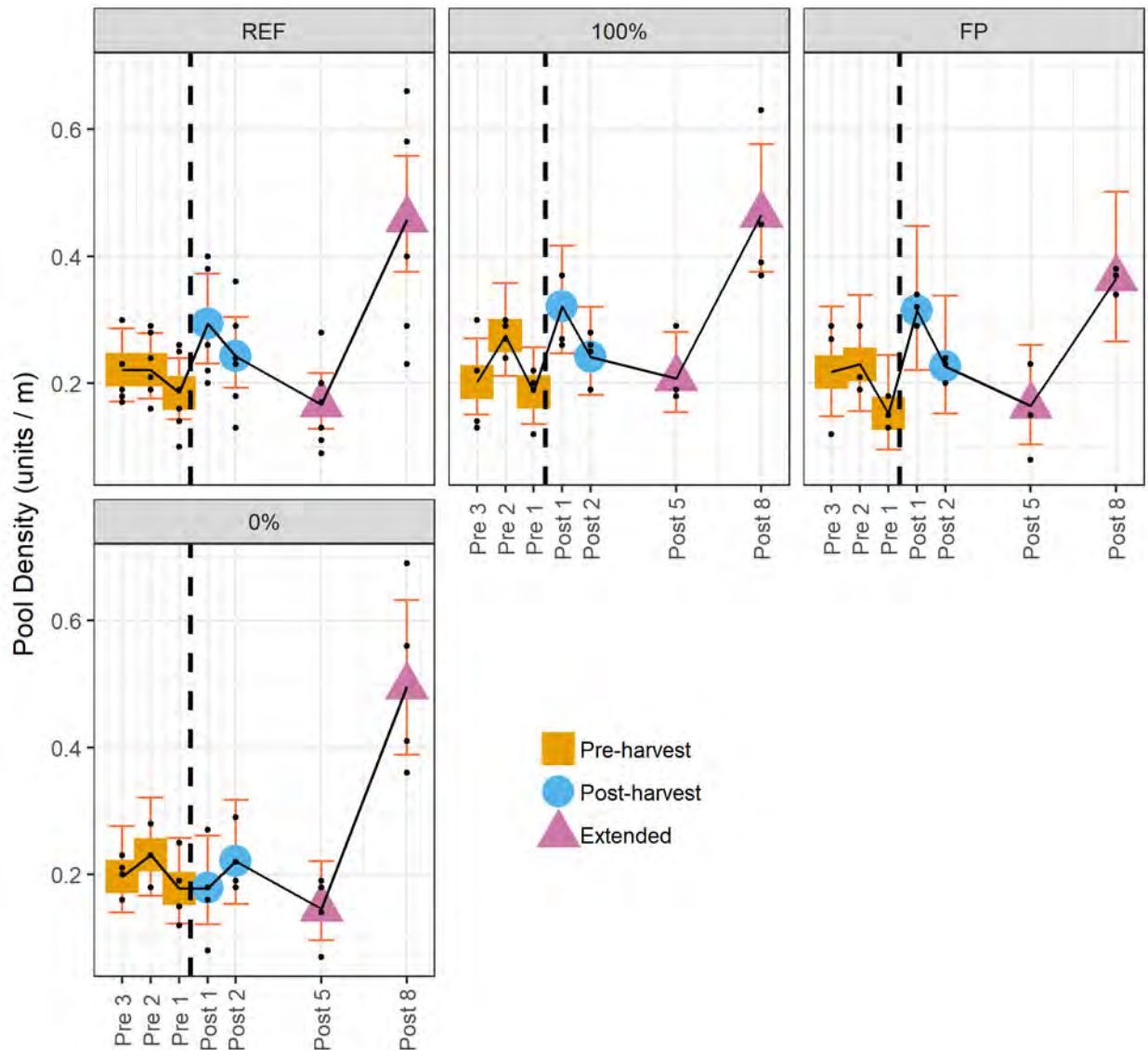


Figure 7-16. Mean pool density (units/m) by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 and Post 2, and extended includes Post 5 and Post 8). Vertical colored lines show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 7-19. The within-treatment estimate of the relative change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean annual pool density between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8.

Treatment	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
REF (n = 6)	1.28 (1.04, 1.57)	0.80 (0.60, 1.06)	2.20 (1.75, 2.76)
100% (n = 4)	1.28 (1.00, 1.62)	0.96 (0.69, 1.32)	2.14 (1.67, 2.74)
FP (n = 3)	1.36 (0.96, 1.92)	0.84 (0.51, 1.38)	1.86 (1.27, 2.71)
0% (n = 4)	0.99 (0.72, 1.36)	0.73 (0.46, 1.14)	2.47 (1.84, 3.32)

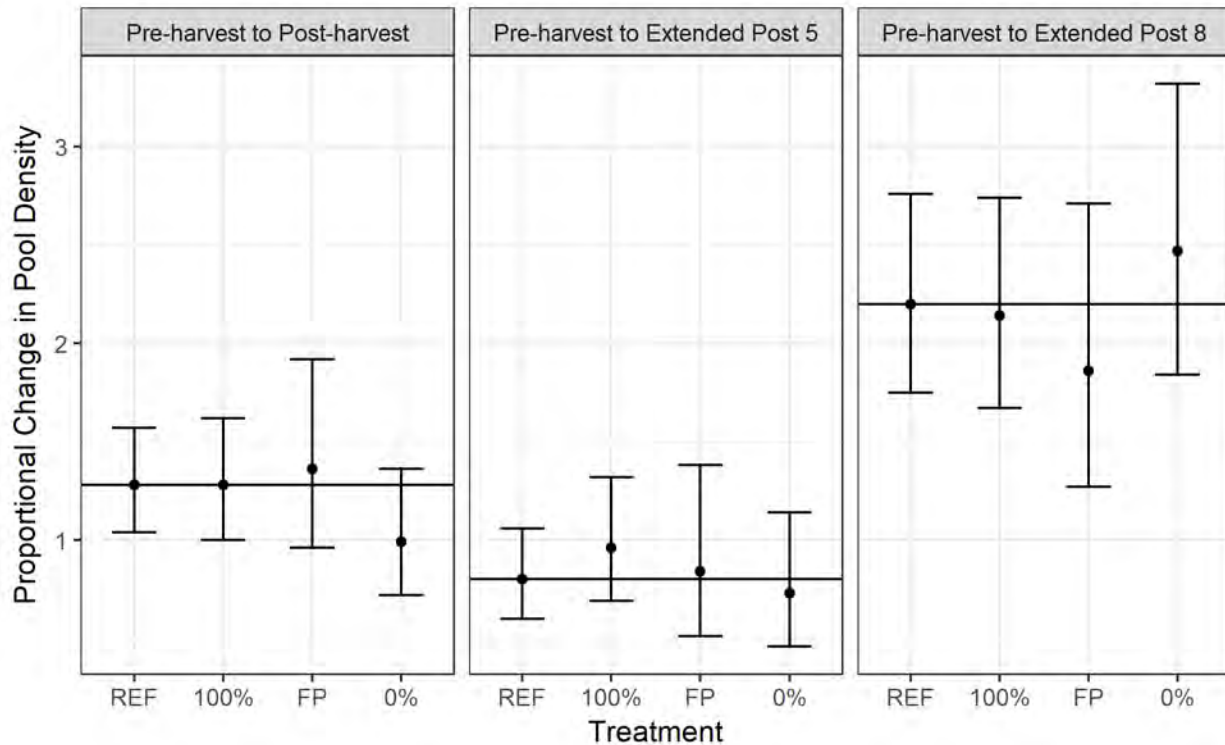


Figure 7-17. The within-treatment estimate of relative change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual pool density between the pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), and extended (Post 5 and Post 8) periods. A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 7-20. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean annual pool density between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
100% vs. REF	1.00 (0.73, 1.37)	1.20 (0.78, 1.84)	0.97 (0.69, 1.36)
FP vs. REF	1.06 (0.71, 1.59)	1.05 (0.59, 1.86)	0.84 (0.54, 1.31)
0% vs. REF	0.77 (0.53, 1.13)	0.91 (0.53, 1.55)	1.13 (0.78, 1.63)
0% vs. FP	0.73 (0.46, 1.17)	0.87 (0.44, 1.71)	1.33 (0.82, 2.15)
0% vs. 100%	0.77 (0.52, 1.16)	0.76 (0.44, 1.32)	1.16 (0.79, 1.70)
FP vs. 100%	1.06 (0.70, 1.62)	0.87 (0.48, 1.59)	0.87 (0.55, 1.36)

7-4.7. RIFFLES

7-4.7.1. Riffle Density

Mean annual riffle density ranged from 0.21 to 0.61 units/m in the pre-harvest period, 0.10 to 0.66 units/m in Post 1 and Post 2, 0.18 to 0.64 units/m in Post 5, and 0.27 to 0.58 units/m in Post 8 (**Figure 7-18**). We did not find clear evidence that riffle density varied among treatments over time ($P = 0.55$; **Table 7-21**; **Figure 7-19**; **Table 7-22**).

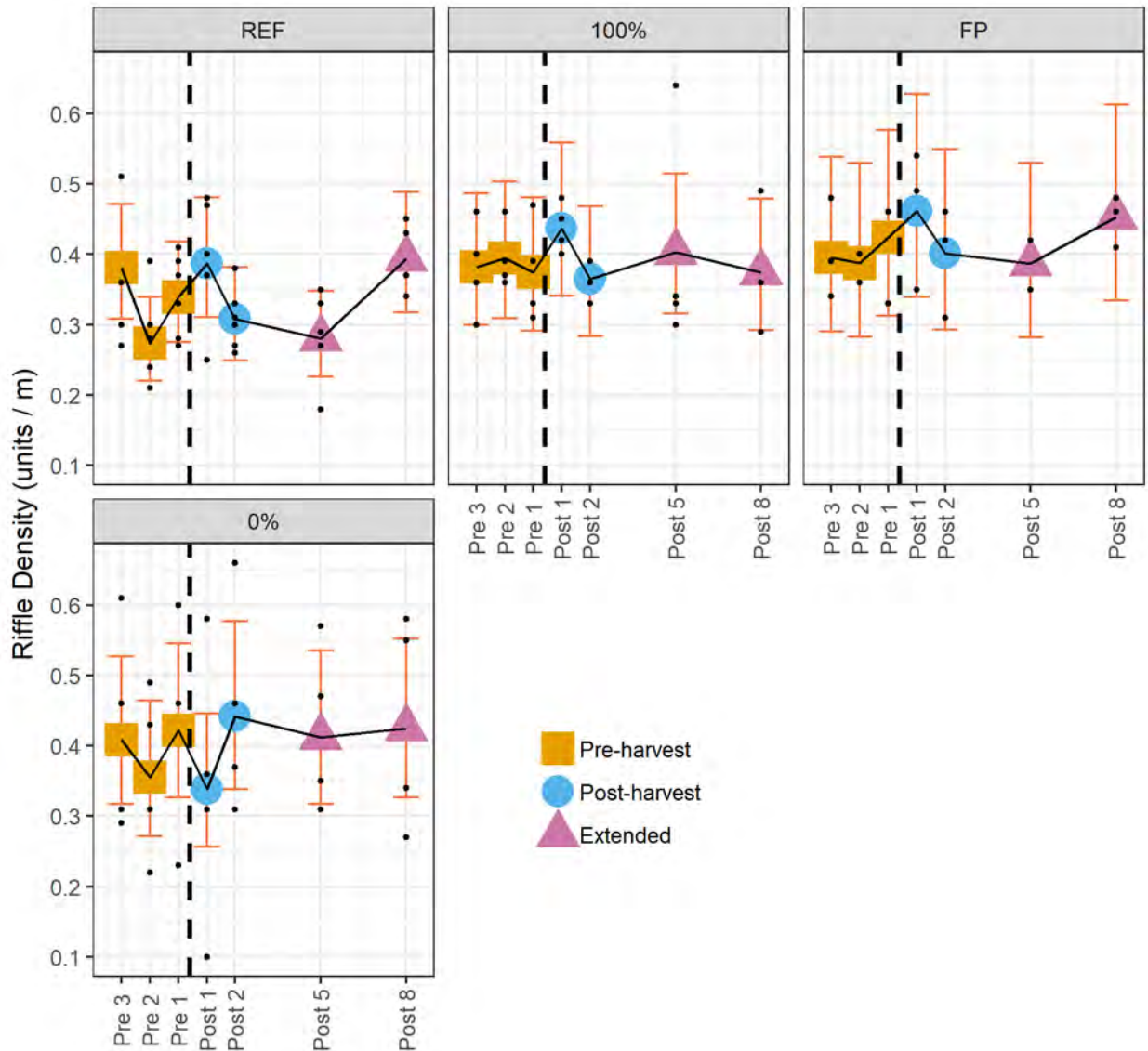


Figure 7-18. Mean riffle density (units/m) by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 and Post 2, and extended includes Post 5 and Post 8). Vertical colored lines show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 7-21. The within-treatment estimate of the relative change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean annual riffle density between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8.

Treatment	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
REF (n = 6)	1.05 (0.91, 1.21)	0.85 (0.71, 1.02)	1.20 (1.00, 1.44)
100% (n = 4)	1.04 (0.89, 1.22)	1.05 (0.87, 1.28)	0.98 (0.80, 1.19)
FP (n = 3)	1.07 (0.87, 1.32)	0.96 (0.73, 1.26)	1.13 (0.87, 1.46)
0% (n = 4)	0.98 (0.82, 1.18)	1.05 (0.84, 1.31)	1.08 (0.86, 1.35)

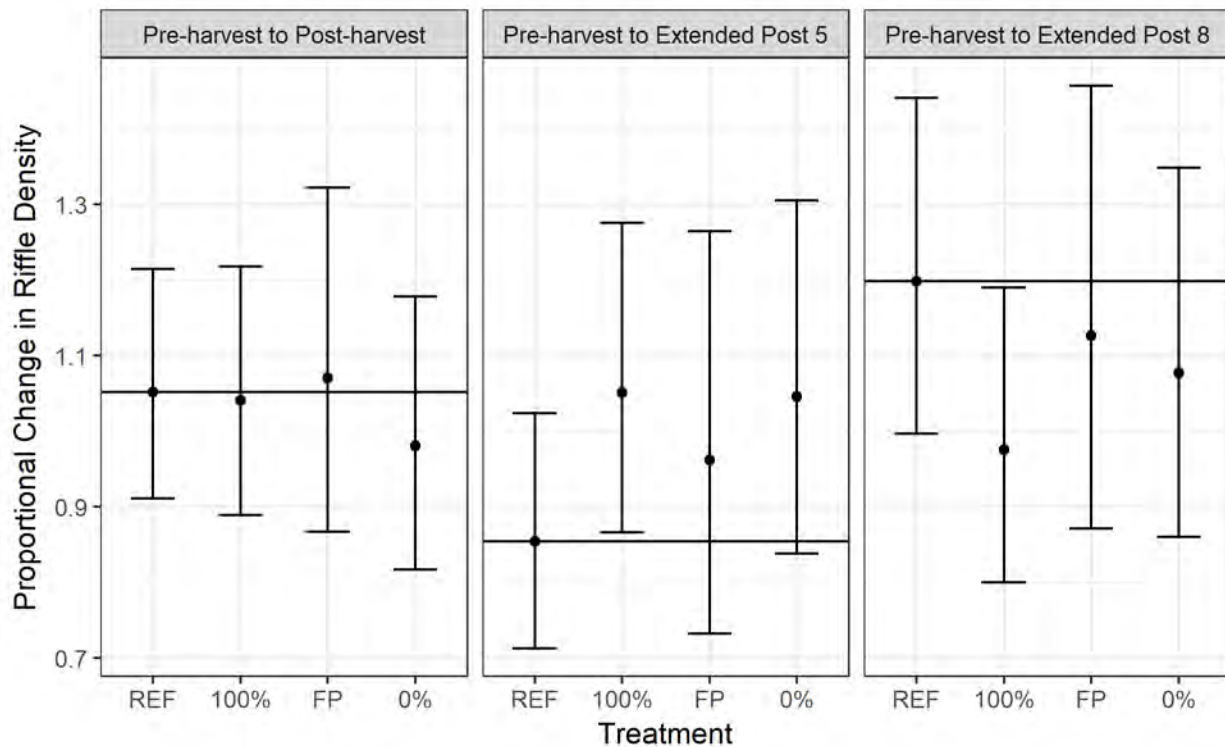


Figure 7-19. The within-treatment estimate of relative change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual riffle density between the pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), and extended (Post 5 and Post 8) periods. A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 7-22. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean annual riffle density between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
100% vs. REF	0.99 (0.80, 1.22)	1.23 (0.94, 1.60)	0.81 (0.62, 1.07)
FP vs. REF	1.02 (0.79, 1.31)	1.13 (0.81, 1.56)	0.94 (0.68, 1.29)
0% vs. REF	0.93 (0.74, 1.18)	1.22 (0.92, 1.63)	0.90 (0.67, 1.20)
0% vs. FP	0.92 (0.69, 1.21)	1.09 (0.76, 1.55)	0.96 (0.68, 1.35)
0% vs. 100%	0.94 (0.74, 1.20)	0.99 (0.74, 1.34)	1.10 (0.82, 1.49)
FP vs. 100%	1.03 (0.79, 1.34)	0.92 (0.65, 1.28)	1.15 (0.83, 1.60)

7-4.8. CASCADES

7-4.8.1. Cascade Density

Mean annual cascade density ranged from 0.01 to 0.31 units/m in the pre-harvest period, 0.02 to 0.60 units/m in Post 1 and Post 2, 0.05 to 0.24 units/m in Post 5, and 0.05 to 0.43 units/m in Post 8 (**Figure 7-20**). We did not find clear evidence that cascade density varied among treatments over time ($P = 0.81$; **Table 7-23**; **Figure 7-21**; **Table 7-24**).

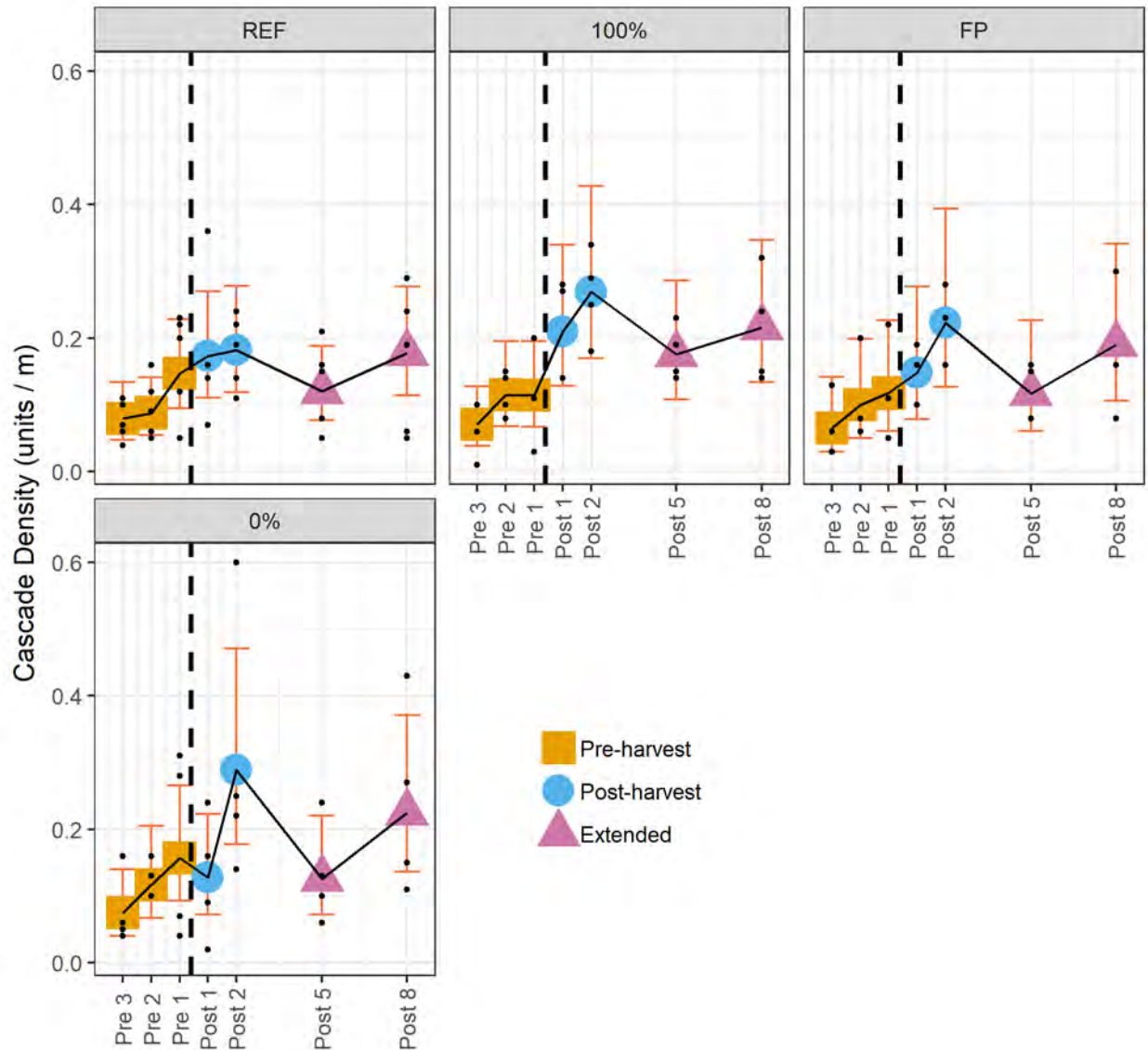


Figure 7-20. Mean cascade density (units/m) by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 and Post 2, and extended includes Post 5 and Post 8). Vertical colored lines show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 7-23. The within-treatment estimate of the relative change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean annual cascade density between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8.

Treatment	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
REF (n = 6)	1.75 (1.34, 2.29)	1.19 (0.85, 1.67)	1.76 (1.25, 2.47)
100% (n = 4)	2.43 (1.80, 3.29)	1.80 (1.23, 2.64)	2.21 (1.54, 3.16)
FP (n = 3)	1.98 (1.27, 3.10)	1.28 (0.70, 2.35)	2.08 (1.24, 3.49)
0% (n = 4)	1.72 (1.21, 2.45)	1.13 (0.70, 1.83)	2.02 (1.36, 3.01)

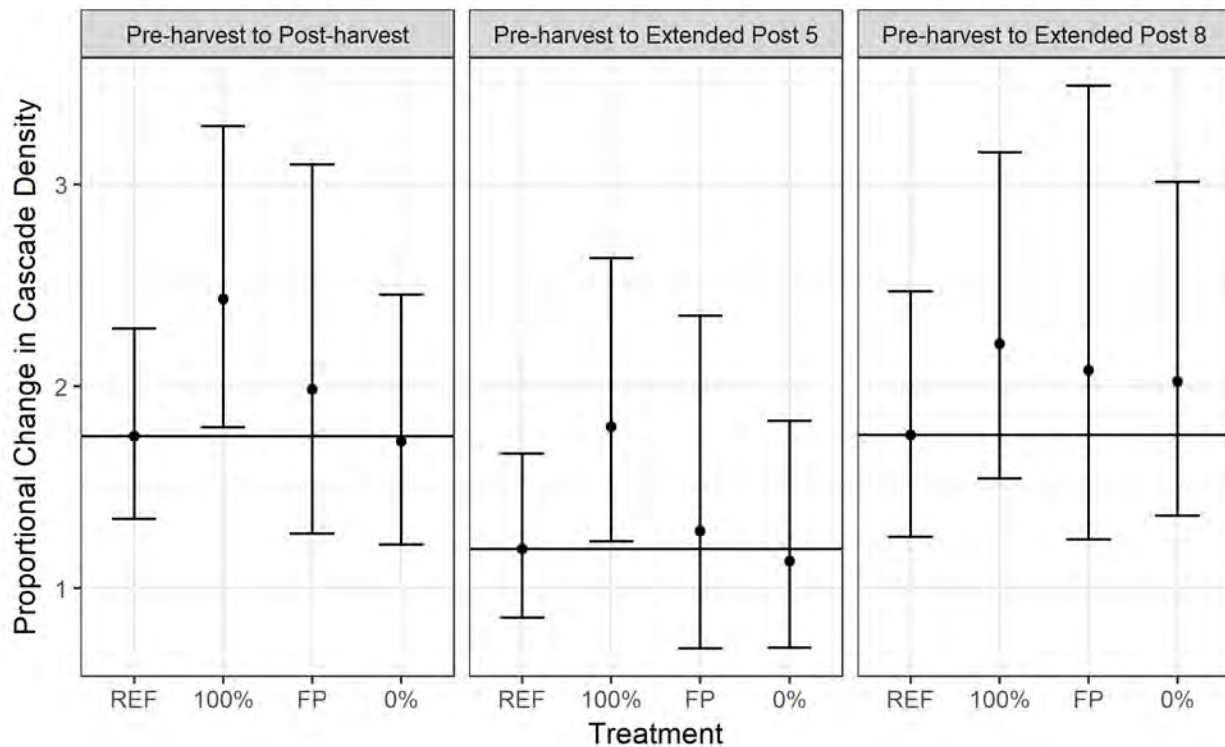


Figure 7-21. The within-treatment estimate of relative change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual cascade density between the pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), and extended (Post 5 and Post 8) periods. A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 7-24. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean annual cascade density between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
100% vs. REF	1.39 (0.93, 2.08)	1.51 (0.91, 2.51)	1.26 (0.77, 2.06)
FP vs. REF	1.13 (0.67, 1.90)	1.08 (0.54, 2.15)	1.18 (0.64, 2.19)
0% vs. REF	0.98 (0.63, 1.53)	0.95 (0.53, 1.71)	1.15 (0.68, 1.94)
0% vs. FP	0.87 (0.49, 1.54)	0.88 (0.41, 1.91)	0.97 (0.51, 1.87)
0% vs. 100%	0.71 (0.45, 1.13)	0.63 (0.34, 1.16)	0.92 (0.54, 1.57)
FP vs. 100%	0.82 (0.48, 1.40)	0.71 (0.35, 1.46)	0.94 (0.50, 1.77)

7-4.9. STEPS

7-4.9.1. Step Height

Mean annual step height ranged from 22 to 46 cm in the pre-harvest period, 26 to 53 cm in Post 1 and Post 2, 22 to 48 cm in Post 5, and 24 to 45 cm in Post 8 (Figure 7-22). We did not find clear evidence that step height varied among treatments over time ($P = 0.53$; Table 7-25; Figure 7-23; Table 7-26).

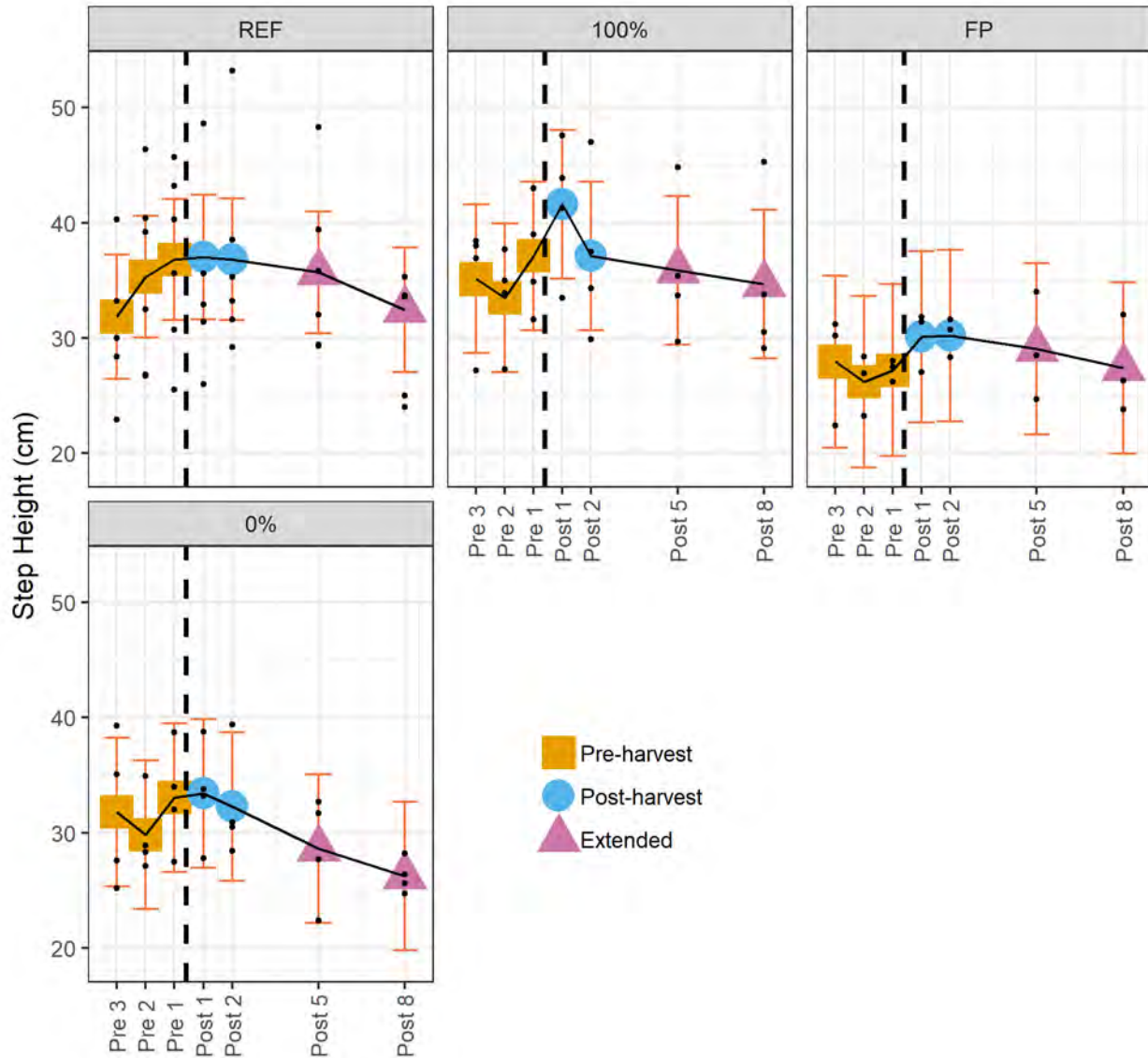


Figure 7-22. Mean step height (cm) by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 and Post 2, and extended includes Post 5 and Post 8). Vertical colored lines show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 7-25. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean annual step height (cm) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8.

Treatment	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
REF (n = 6)	2.3 (-0.3, 4.8)	1.0 (-2.0, 4.1)	-2.2 (-5.5, 1.1)
100% (n = 4)	4.1 (1.2, 7.1)	0.6 (-3.1, 4.4)	-0.6 (-4.3, 3.1)
FP (n = 3)	3.0 (-0.4, 6.4)	1.9 (-2.3, 6.2)	0.3 (-4.0, 4.6)
0% (n = 4)	1.3 (-1.6, 4.2)	-2.9 (-6.7, 0.8)	-5.3 (-9.0, -1.6)

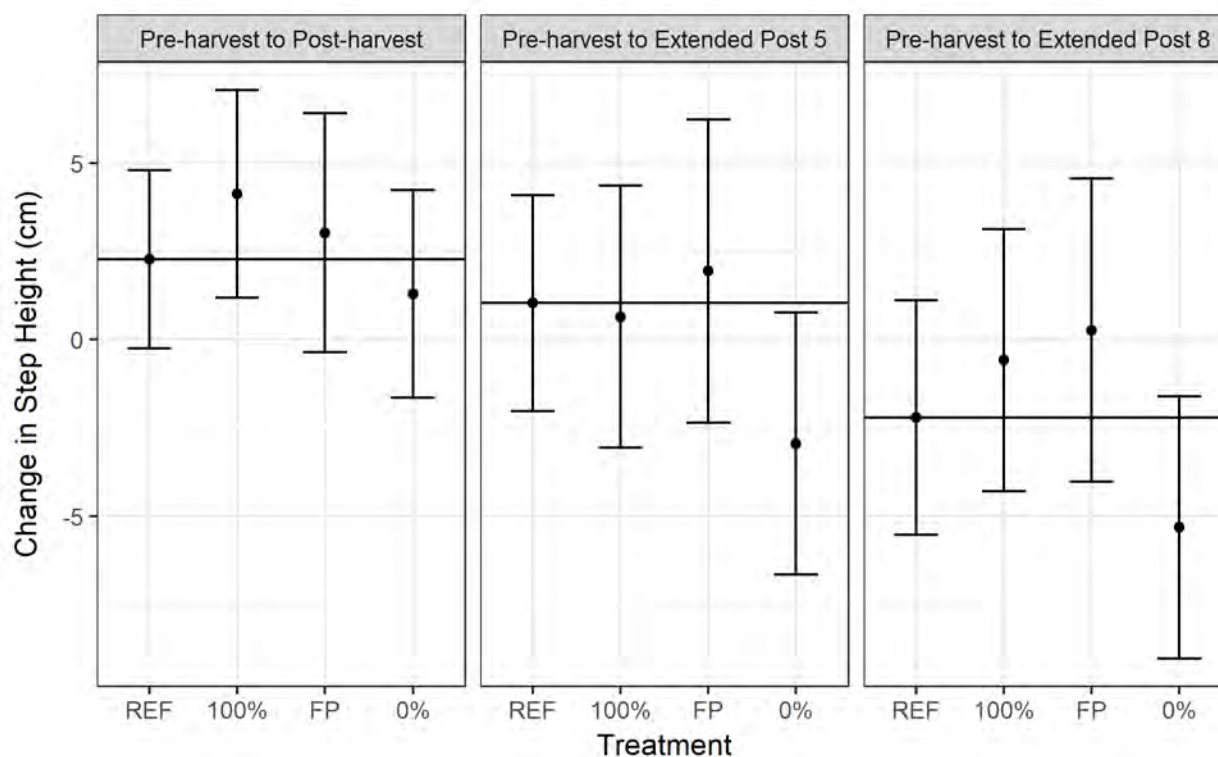


Figure 7-23. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual step height (cm) between the pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), and extended (Post 5 and Post 8) periods. A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 7-26. The between-treatment comparison of the change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean annual step height (cm) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
100% vs. REF	1.9 (-2, 5.7)	-0.4 (-5.2, 4.4)	1.6 (-3.4, 6.6)
FP vs. REF	0.8 (-3.5, 5)	0.9 (-4.4, 6.2)	2.5 (-2.9, 7.9)
0% vs. REF	-1 (-4.8, 2.9)	-4 (-8.8, 0.8)	-3.1 (-8.1, 1.9)
0% vs. FP	-1.7 (-6.2, 2.8)	-4.9 (-10.6, 0.8)	-5.6 (-11.3, 0.1)
0% vs. 100%	-2.8 (-7, 1.3)	-3.6 (-8.8, 1.7)	-4.7 (-10, 0.5)
FP vs. 100%	-1.1 (-5.6, 3.4)	1.3 (-4.4, 7)	0.8 (-4.8, 6.5)

7-4.9.2. Step Density

Mean annual step density ranged from 0.10 to 0.54 units/m in the pre-harvest period, 0.15 to 0.54 units/m in Post 1 and Post 2, 0.19 to 0.63 units/m in Post 5, and 0.32 to 0.78 units/m in Post 8 (Figure 7-24). We did not find clear evidence that step density varied among treatments over time ($P = 0.17$; Table 7-27; Figure 7-25; Table 7-28).

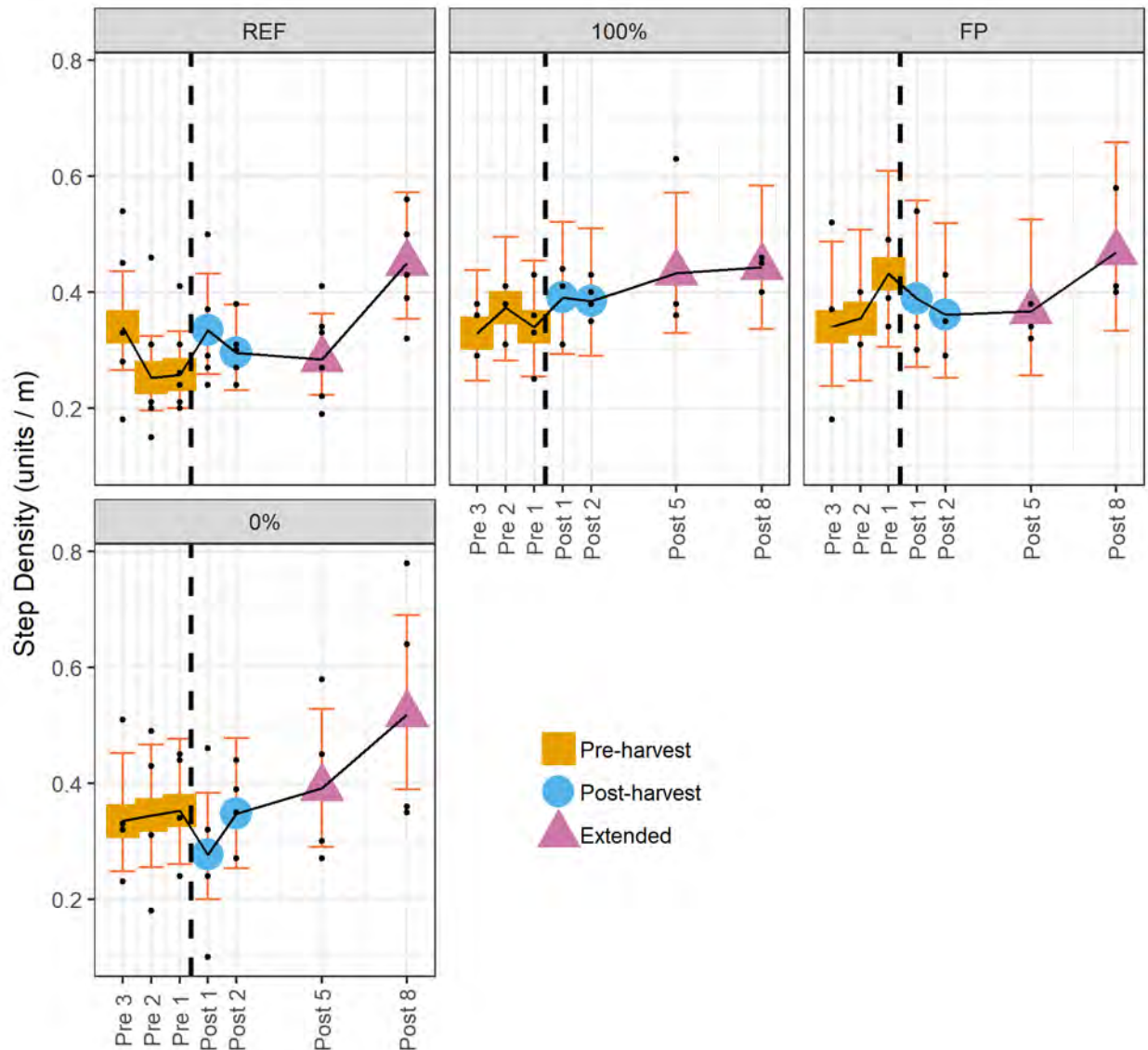


Figure 7-24. Mean step density (units/m) by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 and Post 2, and extended includes Post 5 and Post 8). Vertical colored lines show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 7-27. The within-treatment estimate of the relative change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean annual step density between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8.

Treatment	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
REF (n = 6)	1.12 (0.96, 1.31)	1.01 (0.84, 1.22)	1.60 (1.33, 1.93)
100% (n = 4)	1.12 (0.95, 1.32)	1.25 (1.03, 1.52)	1.28 (1.05, 1.55)
FP (n = 3)	1.00 (0.80, 1.27)	0.98 (0.73, 1.32)	1.25 (0.96, 1.64)
0% (n = 4)	0.90 (0.74, 1.11)	1.14 (0.90, 1.44)	1.51 (1.21, 1.87)

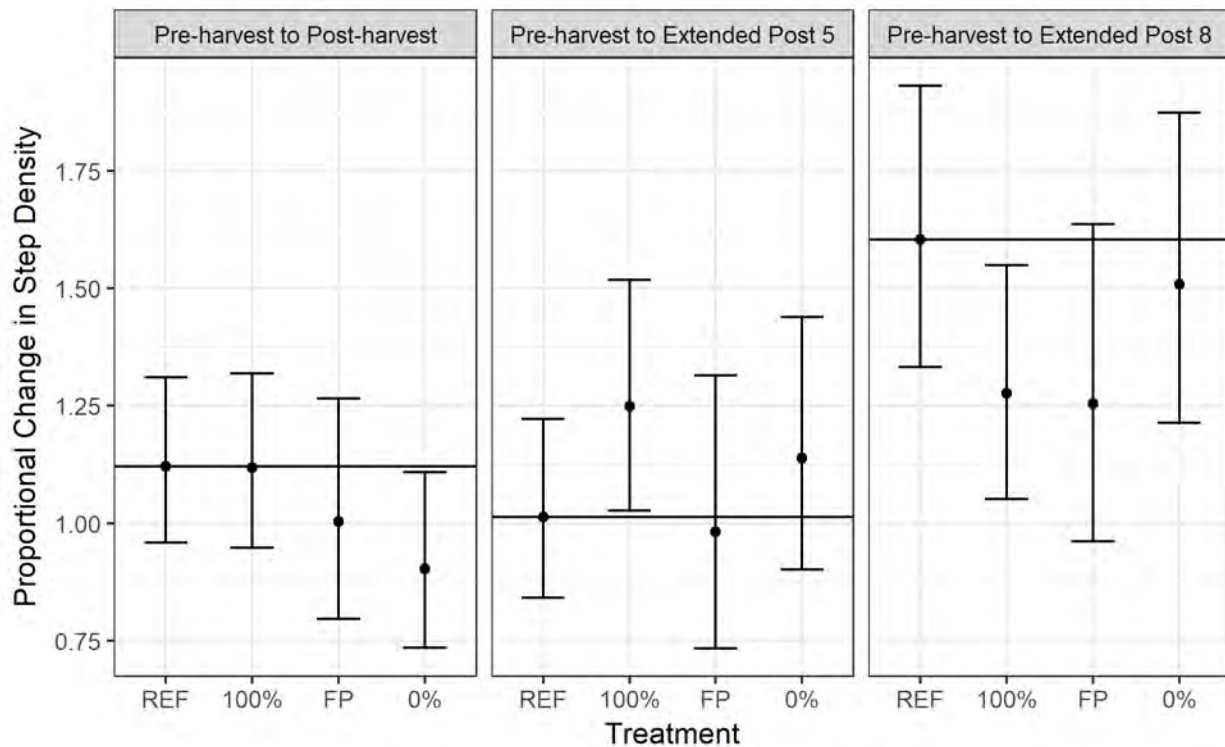


Figure 7-25. The within-treatment estimate of relative change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual step density between the pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), and extended (Post 5 and Post 8) periods. A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 7-28. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean annual step density between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
100% vs. REF	1.00 (0.79, 1.25)	1.23 (0.94, 1.61)	0.80 (0.61, 1.04)
FP vs. REF	0.90 (0.68, 1.18)	0.97 (0.69, 1.37)	0.78 (0.57, 1.08)
0% vs. REF	0.81 (0.62, 1.04)	1.12 (0.83, 1.52)	0.94 (0.71, 1.25)
0% vs. FP	0.90 (0.66, 1.22)	1.16 (0.80, 1.68)	1.20 (0.85, 1.70)
0% vs. 100%	0.81 (0.62, 1.05)	0.91 (0.67, 1.24)	1.18 (0.88, 1.58)
FP vs. 100%	0.90 (0.68, 1.19)	0.79 (0.55, 1.12)	0.98 (0.71, 1.37)

7-4.9.3. Steps Keyed by Wood

Mean annual proportion of steps keyed by wood ranged from 0.25 to 0.91 in the pre-harvest period, 0.32 to 0.92 in Post 1 and Post 2, 0.36 to 0.81 in Post 5, and 0.36 to 0.91 in Post 8 (Figure 7-26). We did not find clear evidence that the proportion of steps keyed by wood varied among treatments over time ($P = 0.53$; Table 7-29; Figure 7-27; Table 7-30).

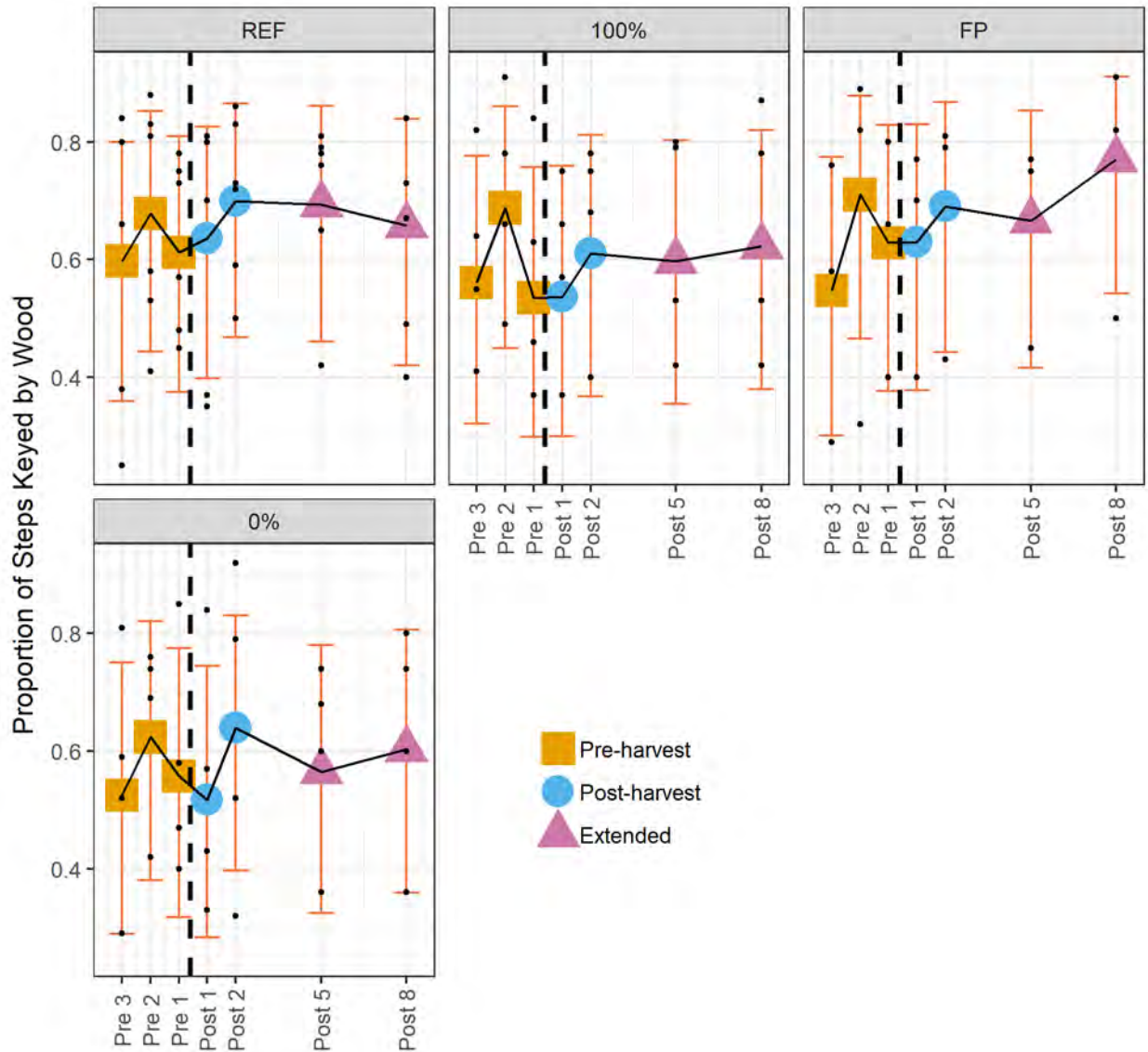


Figure 7-26. Mean proportion of steps keyed by wood by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 and Post 2, and extended includes Post 5 and Post 8). Vertical colored lines show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 7-29. The within-treatment estimate of odds ratios and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for the change in the mean annual proportion of steps keyed by wood between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8.

Treatment	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
REF (n = 6)	1.17 (0.91, 1.51)	1.31 (0.96, 1.78)	1.12 (0.80, 1.56)
100% (n = 4)	0.92 (0.68, 1.23)	1.00 (0.69, 1.46)	1.11 (0.77, 1.61)
FP (n = 3)	1.13 (0.81, 1.59)	1.16 (0.75, 1.78)	1.89 (1.23, 2.91)
0% (n = 4)	1.04 (0.78, 1.40)	0.98 (0.68, 1.43)	1.14 (0.79, 1.66)

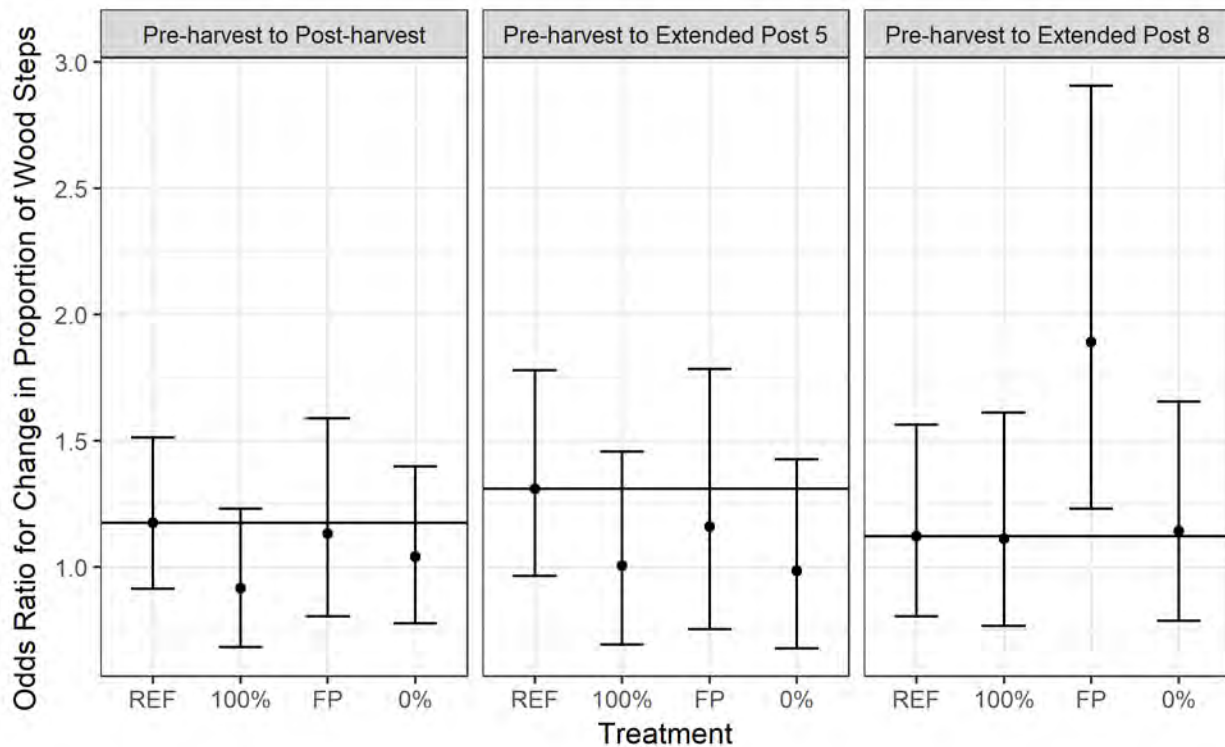


Figure 7-27. The within-treatment estimate of odds ratios and 95% confidence intervals for the change in the mean proportion of steps keyed by wood between the pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), and extended (Post 5 and Post 8) periods. A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 7-30. The between-treatment comparison of odds ratios and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for the relative change in the mean annual proportion of steps keyed by wood between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
100% vs. REF	0.78 (0.53, 1.15)	0.77 (0.47, 1.24)	0.99 (0.60, 1.64)
FP vs. REF	0.96 (0.63, 1.47)	0.89 (0.52, 1.50)	1.69 (0.98, 2.91)
0% vs. REF	0.89 (0.60, 1.31)	0.75 (0.46, 1.22)	1.02 (0.62, 1.68)
0% vs. FP	0.92 (0.59, 1.44)	0.85 (0.48, 1.50)	0.60 (0.34, 1.07)
0% vs. 100%	1.14 (0.75, 1.72)	0.98 (0.58, 1.66)	1.03 (0.61, 1.74)
FP vs. 100%	1.24 (0.79, 1.94)	1.16 (0.65, 2.04)	1.70 (0.96, 3.01)

7-4.9.4. Diameter of Key Pieces in Steps Formed by Wood

Mean annual step key piece diameter ranged from 10 to 26 cm in the pre-harvest period, 10 to 38 cm in Post 1 and Post 2, 13 to 30 cm in Post 5, and 9 to 21 cm in Post 8 (**Figure 7-28**). We did not find clear evidence that step key piece diameter varied among treatments over time ($P = 0.55$; **Table 7-31**; **Figure 7-29**; **Table 7-32**).

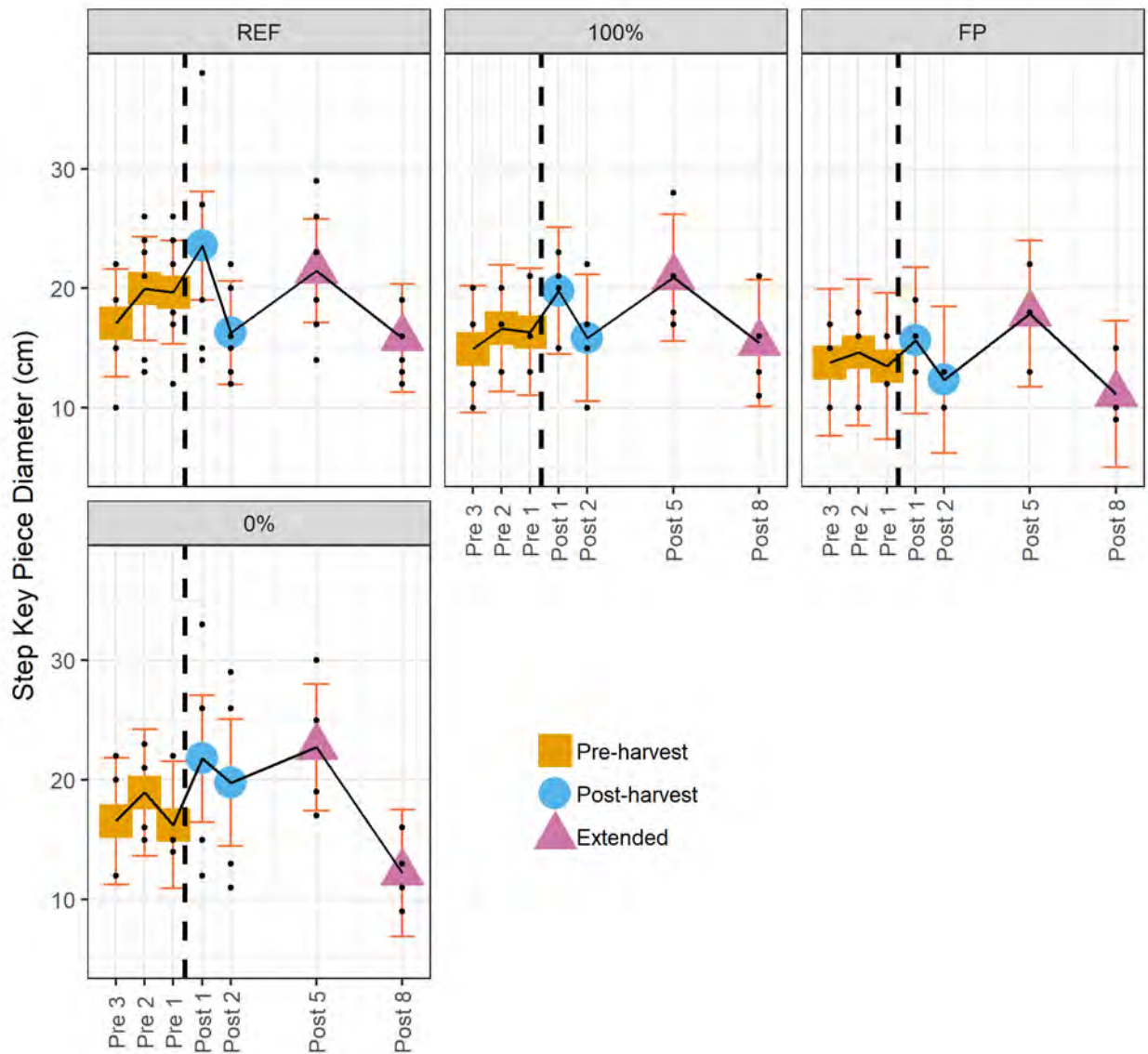


Figure 7-28. Mean step key piece diameter (cm) by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 and Post 2, and extended includes Post 5 and Post 8). Vertical colored lines show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 7-31. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean annual step key piece diameter (cm) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8.

Treatment	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
REF (n = 6)	1.0 (-1.6, 3.6)	2.6 (-0.6, 5.7)	-3.1 (-6.5, 0.4)
100% (n = 4)	1.8 (-1.2, 4.9)	4.9 (1.1, 8.8)	-0.6 (-4.4, 3.3)
FP (n = 3)	0.0 (-3.5, 3.6)	3.9 (-0.5, 8.4)	-2.8 (-7.3, 1.6)
0% (n = 4)	3.5 (0.5, 6.6)	5.5 (1.6, 9.4)	-5.0 (-8.9, -1.2)

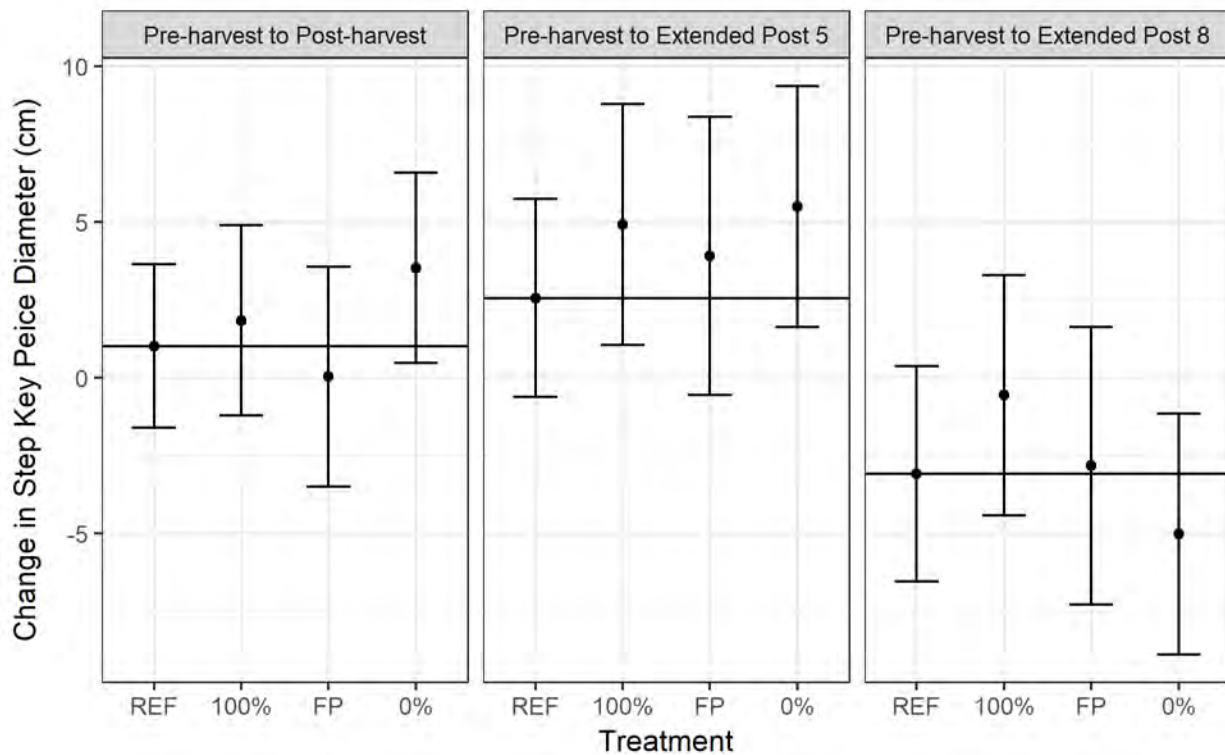


Figure 7-29. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean annual step key piece diameter (cm) between the pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), and extended (Post 5 and Post 8) periods. A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 7-32. The between-treatment comparison of the change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean annual step key piece diameter (cm) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5, and Post 8. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
100% vs. REF	0.8 (-3.2, 4.8)	2.4 (-2.6, 7.4)	2.5 (-2.7, 7.7)
FP vs. REF	-1.0 (-5.4, 3.4)	1.4 (-4.1, 6.8)	0.3 (-5.4, 5.9)
0% vs. REF	2.5 (-1.5, 6.5)	2.9 (-2.1, 7.9)	-1.9 (-7.1, 3.2)
0% vs. FP	3.5 (-1.2, 8.2)	1.6 (-4.3, 7.5)	-2.2 (-8.1, 3.7)
0% vs. 100%	1.7 (-2.6, 6.0)	0.6 (-4.9, 6)	-4.5 (-9.9, 1.0)
FP vs. 100%	-1.8 (-6.5, 2.9)	-1.0 (-6.9, 4.9)	-2.3 (-8.2, 3.6)

7-4.9.5. Channel Rise Attributed to Steps

Mean annual proportion of channel rise attributed to steps ranged from 0.31 to 0.79 in the pre-harvest period, 0.15 to 0.74 in Post 1 and Post 2, 0.25 to 0.70 in Post 5, and 0.38 to 0.71 in Post 8 (**Figure 7-30**). We found evidence that treatments differed in the magnitude of change over time ($P = 0.07$; **Table 7-33**; **Figure 7-31**; **Table 7-34**). In the Post 1 and Post 2, we estimated the between-treatment comparison for the 0% treatment and reference to be a 49% ($P < 0.01$) decrease in the mean odds for the proportion of channel rise attributed to steps compared to the pre-harvest period, after controlling for temporal changes in the references. The estimated odds for the 0% treatment was also 48% ($P < 0.01$) and 47% ($P < 0.01$) lower relative to the estimated odds for the 100% and FP treatments, respectively, after adjusting for pre-harvest differences among the treatment sites. In Post 5, we estimated a 34% ($P = 0.10$) relative decrease in the odds of the proportion of channel rise attributed to steps in the 0% treatment, compared to the pre-harvest period, after controlling for temporal changes in the references. The estimated mean odds in the 0% treatment was also 38% ($P = 0.09$) less than the estimated odds for the 100% treatment, after adjusting for pre-harvest differences among the treatment sites. In Post 8, we estimated a 39% ($P = 0.06$) relative decrease in the estimated odds of the proportion of channel rise attributed to steps for the 0% treatment, compared to the pre-harvest period, after controlling for temporal changes in the references. We noted a 66% relative increase in the odds of the proportion of channel rise attributed to steps for reference sites in this same period (**Table 7-33**). The estimated mean odds in the 0% treatment was also 43% ($P = 0.06$) lower relative to the FP treatment, after adjusting for pre-harvest differences among the treatment sites.

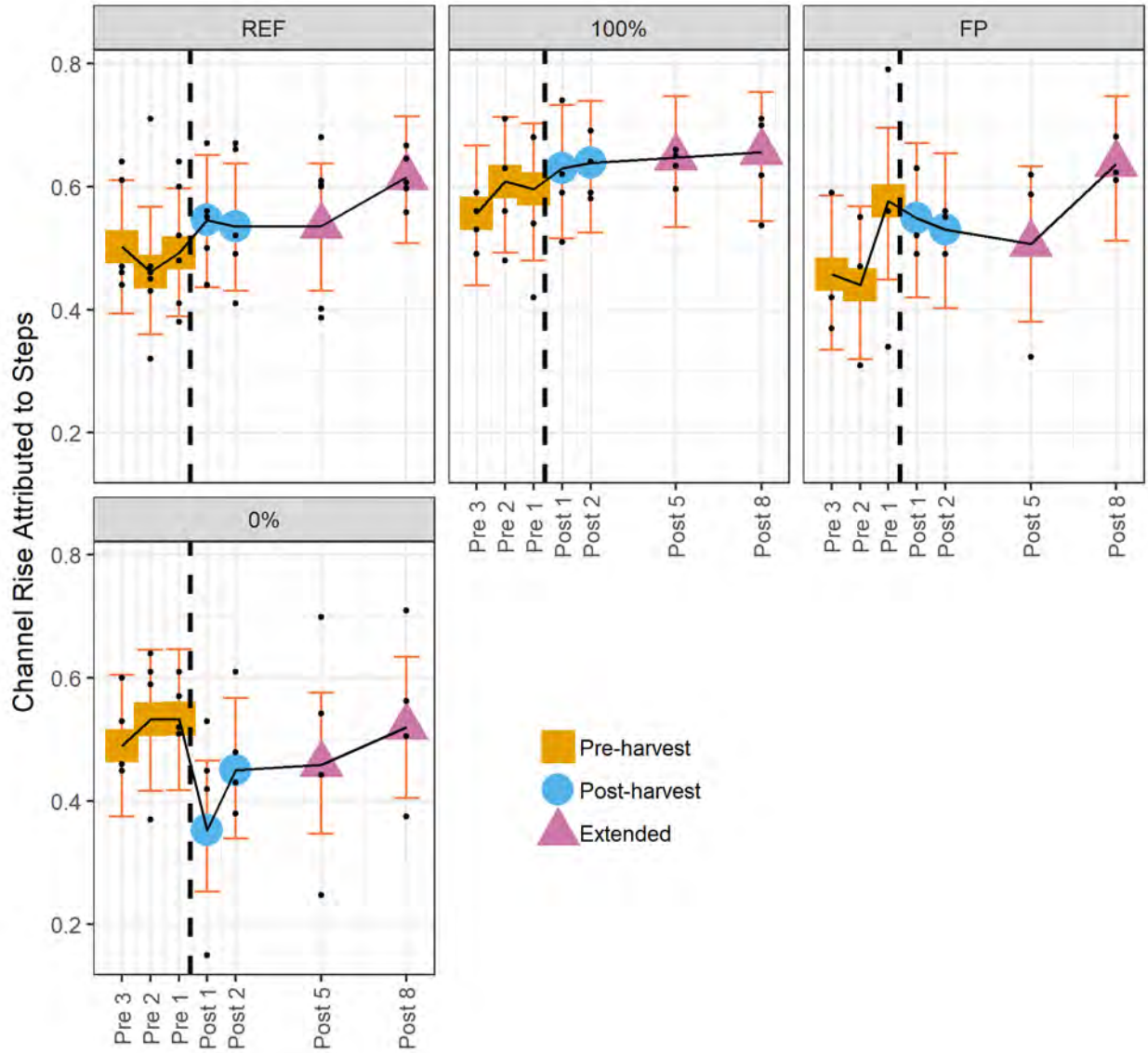


Figure 7-30. Mean proportion of channel rise attributed to steps by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 and Post 2, and extended includes Post 5 and Post 8). Vertical colored lines show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 7-33. The within-treatment estimate of odds ratios and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for the change in the mean annual proportion of channel rise attributed to steps between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5 and Post 8.

Treatment	Post 1 & 2	Post 5	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
REF (n = 6)	1.24 (0.95, 1.61)	1.21 (0.88, 1.67)	1.66 (1.18, 2.34)
100% (n = 4)	1.21 (0.89, 1.64)	1.28 (0.87, 1.88)	1.32 (0.90, 1.95)
FP (n = 3)	1.20 (0.84, 1.71)	1.06 (0.68, 1.65)	1.77 (1.13, 2.76)
0% (n = 4)	0.63 (0.47, 0.86)	0.80 (0.54, 1.17)	1.01 (0.68, 1.48)

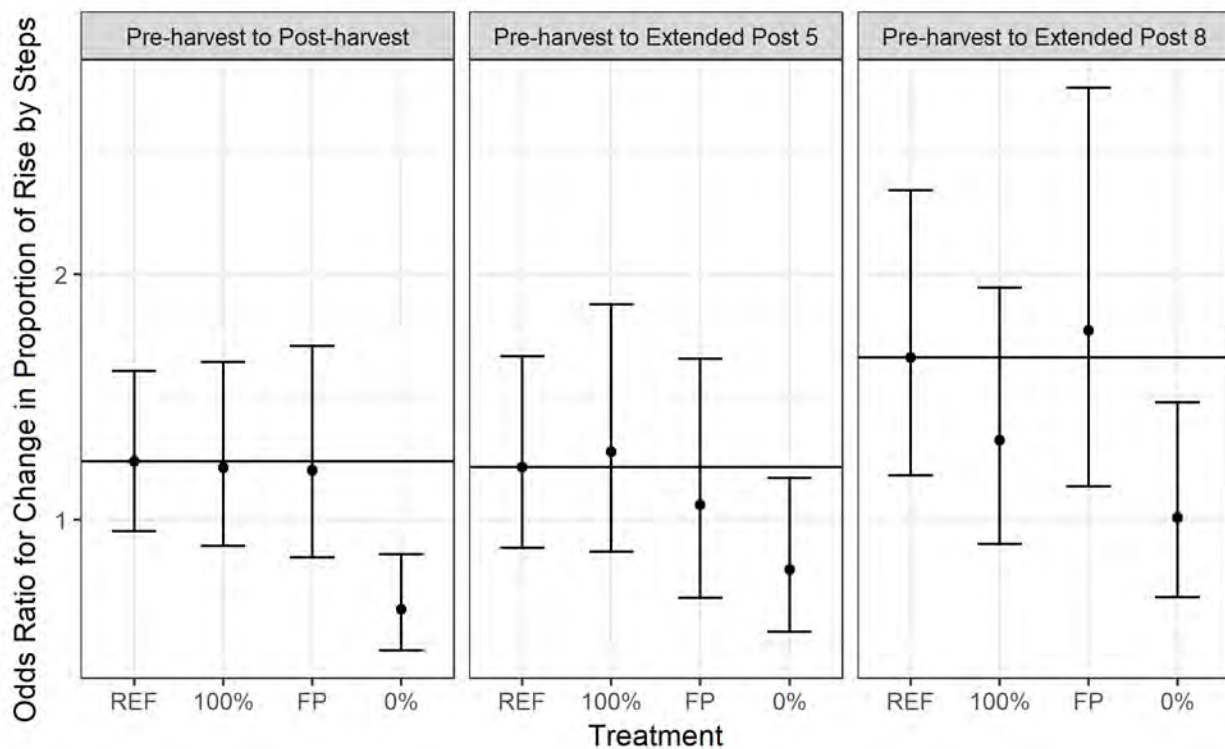


Figure 7-31. The within-treatment estimate of odds ratios and 95% confidence intervals for the change in the mean annual proportion of channel rise attributed to steps between the pre-harvest and post-harvest periods (Post 1 and Post 2), Post 5 and Post 8. A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 7-34. The between-treatment comparison of odds ratios, 95% confidence intervals (CI), and P-values (P) for the relative change in the mean annual proportion of channel rise attributed to steps between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, Post 5 and Post 8. Estimates with P-values ≤ 0.10 are bolded. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Post 1 & 2		Post 5		Post 8	
	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)	P
100% vs. REF	0.98 (0.66, 1.46)	0.92	1.05 (0.64, 1.73)	0.84	0.80 (0.48, 1.33)	0.38
FP vs. REF	0.97 (0.63, 1.50)	0.89	0.87 (0.51, 1.51)	0.63	1.07 (0.61, 1.87)	0.82
0% vs. REF	0.51 (0.34, 0.76)	<0.01	0.66 (0.40, 1.08)	0.10	0.61 (0.36, 1.01)	0.06
0% vs. FP	0.53 (0.33, 0.84)	<0.01	0.75 (0.42, 1.35)	0.33	0.57 (0.32, 1.02)	0.06
0% vs. 100%	0.52 (0.34, 0.80)	<0.01	0.62 (0.36, 1.07)	0.09	0.76 (0.44, 1.31)	0.32
FP vs. 100%	0.99 (0.62, 1.58)	0.97	0.83 (0.46, 1.50)	0.53	1.34 (0.74, 2.41)	0.33

7-5. DISCUSSION

Headwaters in the Pacific Northwest have a high edge-to-area ratio (Gomi *et al.* 2002), are extremely responsive to fluctuations in discharge (Gomi *et al.* 2002; Moore and Wondzell 2005) and wood inputs (Bilby and Bisson 1998), and often do not support continuous annual surface flows (Jackson *et al.* 2001; Olson and Weaver 2007). These characteristics can make headwater streams and associated headwater biota sensitive to the impacts of upland and riparian forest harvest (Richardson and Danehy 2007). Changes to headwater streams may directly impact resident biota or indirectly impact downstream reaches by altering or disrupting the services they provide, such as energy inputs, clean water and habitat connectivity (Wipfli and Gregovich 2002; Freeman *et al.* 2007; Richardson and Danehy 2007; Wipfli *et al.* 2007).

Riparian timber management activities affect structural characteristics of streams by altering short-term wood loading and recruitment potential (Bilby and Ward 1991; Ralph *et al.* 1994; Jackson and Sturm 2002; Hassan *et al.* 2005b), stream flow (Lewis *et al.* 2001; Kuraš *et al.* 2012), and sediment supply and transport capacity (Gomi *et al.* 2005; Kaufmann *et al.* 2009; Bathurst and Iroumé 2014). Our objective was to evaluate the magnitude and duration of change in stream channel characteristics following harvest as they related to wood loading, stream flow and stored sediment.

Wood is a primary determinant of channel form (Swanson and Lienkaemper 1978; Harmon *et al.* 1986; Montgomery and Buffington 1998; Gomi *et al.* 2002), especially in small headwater streams (Bilby and Bisson 1998), which typically lack discharge rates capable of transporting wood out of the system (Keller and Swanson 1979; Gurnell *et al.* 2002). The mechanical role of wood in streams can be broadly categorized as hydraulic alteration, affecting both flow and sediment routing as the result of scour and sediment deposition (Jackson and Sturm 2002). Large wood has been the focus of most studies, but small wood is more abundant than large wood in

headwater streams, playing an increasingly important role as channel size decreases (Bilby and Ward 1989; Gurnell *et al.* 2002; Maxa 2009). Clearcut harvest of the streamside forest typically results in large inputs of mostly small wood in the form of logging slash (Jackson *et al.* 2001) and reduces future wood recruitment potential from tree fall (Beechie *et al.* 2000).

Stream flow and hydrology play important roles in creating and maintaining habitats in small headwater streams. Small streams typically lack the fluvial power to export large, inorganic and organic materials (Moore and Wondzell 2005). Previous research on headwater streams in the Pacific Northwest has shown that water yield increases as a result of clearcut harvest (Harr 1986; Hicks *et al.* 1991; Jones and Post 2004; Moore and Wondzell 2005), which has been linked with reductions in evapotranspiration associated with the removal of forested stands (Jones and Post 2004; Brown *et al.* 2005; Moore and Wondzell 2005). Consistent with these studies, we observed changes in the magnitude and frequency of discharge in all treatments, with an increase in water yield in the FP and 0% treatments that continued eight years following harvest (see Chapter 5 – *Stream Discharge, Turbidity, and Suspended Sediment Export* in this report). Increased water yield can impact the transport and storage of sediment and larger substrates from headwater systems, ultimately impacting channel characteristics.

Forest practices can result in increased sediment supply in headwater streams by altering road surface erosion, windthrow, and bank erosion (Roberts and Church 1986; Grizzel and Wolff 1998; Araujo *et al.* 2013). Changes in sediment supply, in combination with changes in the magnitude and timing of water delivery as a result of timber harvest, can affect the frequency and magnitude of sediment transporting events (Gomi *et al.* 2005; Alila *et al.* 2009; Kaufmann *et al.* 2009). We did have some evidence of an increase in sediment storage as reflected by our results for the proportion of the stream length dominated by fines and sand substrates. However, we did not note an increase in sediment transport from study sites (see Chapter 5 – *Stream Discharge, Turbidity, and Suspended Sediment Export* in this report). The lack of a difference in sediment export may be related to the extremely limited sediment supply we observed across all study sites both before and after harvest. Though sediment export increased during large storm events, the timing and magnitude appeared stochastic with respect to harvest timing.

In our evaluation of the response of stream channel characteristics to clearcut harvest with variable length riparian buffers, we observed post-harvest differences in stream wetted and bankfull widths among treatments and references. In the two years post-harvest, the pre- to post-harvest change in wetted width in the 0% treatment averaged 0.3 m less than in the other treatments. Five years post-harvest, the 0% treatment continued to be 0.3 m less than the reference, as it also was in the 100% treatment. Eight years post-harvest, the change in wetted width was 0.4 m less in 0% treatment, but the other buffer treatments did not differ from the reference. We observed significant increases in wood densities in all buffer treatments in the two years post-harvest as a result of inputs from logging slash and windthrow from riparian buffers, with the greatest increase in the 0% treatment (see Chapter 3 – *Stand Structure, Tree Mortality, Wood Recruitment and Loading* in this report). We continued to observe increased wood loads in the FP and 0% treatments through Post 5. It is possible that increased wood loading affected stream width, with large wood concentrating towards the channel margins. Ralph and colleagues (1994) observed an increase in wood concentrations towards the stream edge in intensively and moderately logged basins compared with unharvested old-growth forests in their study of streams located throughout western Washington. Carlson and colleagues (1990) found that a large proportion of in-channel wood pieces restricted stream wetted width in northeastern

Oregon. Patterns in the change in bankfull width were largely consistent with those observed for wetted width. It is possible that bankfull width was similarly impacted, especially for the 0% treatment, where we observed a decline in bankfull width starting in the two years post-harvest and persisting throughout the study period.

Other research investigating the impacts of timber harvest on stream width has produced mixed results. One study found no changes in wetted stream widths or bankfull widths between logged and uncut stands (O'Connell *et al.* 2000). In contrast, Jackson and Sturm (2002) found that bankfull width increased with an increase in functional wood inputs as a result of harvest, concluding that channels widened as the frequency of wood obstructions increased. While this conclusion is consistent with the idea that wood additions in headwater streams decreases stream velocity and increases stream wetted width (Trotter 1990), our results do not support this finding.

We observed a difference in the pre- to post-harvest change in wetted stream width in the 0% treatment compared to that in the reference, 100% and FP treatments. Interpretation of this result is complicated since the difference in the change was due to a consistent post-harvest increase in the latter treatments, that we did not observe in the 0% treatment. We believe the increase in the reference, 100% and FP treatments was reflective of annual variation that was not realized in the 0% treatment in the post-harvest state. Given the relatively small storage capacity and short flow paths of headwater streams, it is not surprising that wetted stream width would be subject to annual variation. For example, stream flows in headwater streams respond more rapidly to rainfall than streams flows in larger basins (Gomi *et al.* 2002). In a thinning study, Olson and Rugger (2007) also observed changes in instream conditions that they attributed to annual effects rather than treatment effects (i.e., thinning).

We had evidence of an increase in stored fines and sand in streams. We observed increases in the proportion of the stream channel length dominated by fines and sand in the 0% treatment in the two years post-harvest. Five years post-harvest, an increase in the 0% treatment was greater than in the 100% treatment, but did not differ statistically from the reference. Eight years post-harvest, we again observed the increase in the 0% relative to the reference. We also detected a delayed response in the FP treatment, with an increase relative to the reference that was even greater than that for the 0% treatment. Numerous studies have noted an increase in fine sediment in headwater streams following harvest (Bilby and Ward 1989; Corn and Bury 1989; Dupuis and Steventon 1999). The patterns observed by Jackson and colleagues (2001) are similar to our own, with a 32% increase in fine sediment observed for recently clearcut streams without a riparian buffer in the RMZ (similar to our 0% treatment). Jackson and colleagues (2001) attributed their finding to the trapping of fine sediment in wood and logging slash (Lisle 1986; Montgomery *et al.* 1996; Gomi *et al.* 2001). Large wood facilitates sediment deposition (Bilby and Bisson 1998) and creates areas of low energy that slows the transport of sediment and organic material (Heede 1972; Bilby and Ward 1989).

It is possible that the increase we observed in stored fine sediment in some treatments was the result not only of reduced transport capacity as a result of increased wood loading from the adjacent timber harvest, but as a result of increased sediment input related to timber harvest and other management activities. Forest practices have the potential to alter headwater sediment supply by affecting a range of processes including road surface erosion, windthrow, and bank erosion (Roberts and Church 1986; Grizzel and Wolff 1998; Araujo *et al.* 2013). We did not include an evaluation of sediment supply in the current study period, but did evaluate road surface erosion, windthrow, and bank erosion in the pre- and two-year post-harvest periods

(McIntyre *et al.* 2018, Chapter 10 – *Sediment Processes*). We did not find evidence of increased sediment inputs to sites as a result of road surface erosion, windthrow or bank erosion in our evaluation through two years post-harvest.

As a part of our evaluation, we investigated the stream channel rise that could be attributed to steps. Stream adjacent timber harvest has been shown to increase both the amount of wood and sediment stored in small headwater streams. We were interested in whether these increases might fill or bury the stream channel with wood, debris, and organic and inorganic accumulations in the post-harvest period that might obscure small, morphologically distinct features such as steps and pools. In the two years post-harvest, we estimated a decrease in the stream channel rise that could be attributed to steps in the 0% treatment – a decline that persisted eight years post-harvest. We believe this decline was related to the lack of a full riparian buffer in the 0% treatment and unbuffered reaches of the FP treatment. Riparian buffers have been shown to prevent the input of logging debris into the stream channel (Jackson *et al.* 2001; Maxa 2009; Schuett-Hames *et al.* 2012). In the absence of buffers, wood slash from timber harvest accumulated in dense matrices of branches, twigs, and tree tops, essentially filling the stream channel with logging-related slash and burying steps in some reaches. In fact, investigation of wood function in the two years following harvest indicated that wood pieces in slash-filled stream reaches contributed proportionally less to step formation than wood pieces located outside of slash-filled reaches (McIntyre *et al.* 2018, Chapter 6 – *Wood Recruitment and Loading*, Figure 6-17). The effects of riparian harvest in our study conflict with the findings of Jackson and Sturm (2002), who found that channel width decreased as the percent drop in steps increased, whereas in our study, we found that the channel width and percent drop of steps decreased in the 0% treatment following harvest.

Though we measured 15 stream channel characteristics, we detected significant treatment effects for only four characteristics. We recognize that with our number of statistical comparisons ($n = 15$), and especially with an alpha of 0.1, we could expect to have several “statistically significant” results based on chance alone. However, there was a consistency in our results through time and among treatments, giving us confidence that significant differences among treatments in the post-harvest and extended periods were caused by activities associated with forest harvest. One caveat is for the response of stored fine sediments, for which results were marginal. However, trends in results were somewhat consistent for all post-harvest periods, especially for the 0% treatment, which provides some confidence for this response. Furthermore, our intensive sampling effort also gives us confidence in our results, with $\geq 50\%$ of the mainstream channel represented at each study site. We are least confident in our results for stream bankfull width, which is innately difficult to accurately measure (Platts *et al.* 1983), a fact evidenced by the variability even in the references, and made even more difficult when attempting to locate streambanks that were frequently buried under logging slash and windthrow in buffer treatment sites.

Study sites were impacted variably by the region-wide windthrow event that occurred in December of 2007, prior to treatment implementation (see Chapter 2 – *Study Design* in this report). Recruitment of wood to the stream channel in the affected sites, which included both references and future buffer treatment sites, resulted in a large increase in wood loading immediately prior to harvest, likely effecting future wood recruitment and loading. Fortunately, the windthrow event reflects the natural variability that occurs throughout western Washington. Furthermore, we detected treatment effects despite the pre-harvest windthrow event, in part because all sites in the

windthrow-affected areas were affected, including sites in all treatments. Additionally, the most affected sites were grouped geographically into blocks for analysis. However, the timing of the windthrow event should be considered when interpreting the magnitude of differences and may have affected our ability to distinguish differences among buffer treatments.

The inclusion of channel responses in this study was intended to help us refine our description of harvest effects on the availability and quality of habitats for stream-associated amphibians. Characteristics of headwater streams, such as the high edge-to-area ratio (Gomi *et al.* 2002), responsiveness to changes in discharge and wood input (Bilby and Bisson 1998; Moore and Wondzell 2005), and discontinuous annual surface flows (Jackson *et al.* 2001; Jaeger *et al.* 2007; Olson and Weaver 2007), may make small streams especially sensitive to the impacts of harvest of the riparian forest (see Richardson and Danehy 2007). Though we saw harvest changes to stream wetted and bankfull widths, proportion of fines and sand, and the channel rise attributed to steps, especially in the 0% treatment, these changes did not result in measurable changes in any of our stream channel unit metrics, including density of cascades, riffles, pool or steps, or measures associated with individual units, such as length or depth. Declines in bankfull and wetted widths in the 0% treatment may translate into a decline in available surface amphibian habitat. Furthermore, the increased incidence of sand and fines in the FP and 0% treatments has the potential to eliminate critical microhabitats through the filling of interstitial spaces (Murphy and Hall 1981; Corn and Bury 1989; Welsh and Ollivier 1998). For Coastal Tailed Frog larvae which graze mainly on diatoms growing on rock surfaces (Altig and Brodie 1972; Nussbaum *et al.* 1983), sedimentation may impact grazing, negatively affecting the quality of amphibian habitat.

7-6. REFERENCES

- Alila, Y., P.K. Kuraś, M. Schnorbus and R. Hudson. 2009. Forests and floods: A new paradigm sheds light on age-old controversies. *Water Resources Research* 45(8):W08416.
- Altig, R. and E.D. Brodie, Jr. 1972. Laboratory behavior of *Ascaphus truei* tadpoles. *Journal of Herpetology* 6(1):21-24.
- Andrus, C.W., B.A. Long and H.A. Froelich. 1988. Woody debris and its contribution to pool formation in a coastal stream 50 years after logging. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 45:2080-2086.
- Araujo, H.A., A. Page, A.B. Cooper, J. Venditti, E. MacIsaac, M.A. Hassan and D. Knowler. 2013. Modelling changes in suspended sediment from forest road surfaces in a coastal watershed of British Columbia. *Hydrological Processes* 28:4914-4927.
- Bathurst, J.C. 1981. Discussion of "Bar resistance of gravel bed streams". *Journal of the Hydraulics Division, American Society of Civil Engineers* 107:1276-1278.
- Bathurst, J.C. and A. Iroumé. 2014. Quantitative generalizations for catchment sediment yield following forest logging. *Water Resources Research* 50(11):8383-8402.

- Beechie, T.J., G. Pess, P. Kennard, R.E. Bilby and S. Bolton. 2000. Modeling recovery rates and pathways for woody debris recruitment in northwestern Washington streams. *North American Journal of Fisheries Management* 20(2):436-452.
- Beechie, T.J. and T.H. Sibley. 1997. Relationships between channel characteristics, woody debris, and fish habitat in northwestern Washington streams. *Transactions of the American Fisheries Society* 126(2):217-229.
- Benda, L.E., D. Miller, J. Sias, D.J. Martin, R.E. Bilby, C. Veldhuisen and T. Dunne. 2003. Wood recruitment processes and budgeting. Pages 49-73 in S.V. Gregory, K.L. Boyer, and A.M. Gurnell (eds.) *The Ecology and Management of Wood in World Rivers*. American Fisheries Science, Symposium 37, Bethesda, MD.
- Bilby, R.E. and P.A. Bisson. 1998. Function and distribution of large woody debris. Pages 323-346 in R.J. Naiman and R.E. Bilby (eds.) *River Ecology and Management: Lessons from the Pacific Coastal Ecoregion*. Springer, New York.
- Bilby, R.E. and J.W. Ward. 1989. Changes in characteristics and function of woody debris with increasing size of streams in western Washington. *Transactions of the American Fisheries Society* 118:368-378.
- Bilby, R.E. and J.W. Ward. 1991. Characteristics and function of large woody debris in streams draining old-growth, clear-cut, and second-growth forests in southwest Washington. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 48:2499-2508.
- Boyer, K.L., D.R. Berg and S.V. Gregory. 2003. Riparian management for wood in rivers. Pages 407-420 in S.V. Gregory, K.L. Boyer, and A.M. Gurnell (eds.) *The Ecology and Management of Wood in World Rivers*. American Fisheries Society, Symposium 37, Bethesda, Maryland.
- Brookshire, E.N.J. and K.A. Dwire. 2003. Controls on patterns of coarse organic particle retention in headwater streams. *Journal of the North American Benthological Society* 22:17-34.
- Brown, A.E., L. Zhang, T.A. McMahon, A.W. Western and R.A. Vertessy. 2005. A review of paired catchment studies for determining changes in water yield resulting from alterations in vegetation. *Journal of Hydrology* 310(1-4):28-61.
- Bull, E.L. and B.E. Carter. 1996. *Tailed frogs: Distribution, ecology, and association with timber harvest in northeastern Oregon*. Research Paper PNW-RP-497, USDA Forest Service, Pacific Northwest Research Station, Portland, Oregon.
- Carlson, J.Y., C.W. Andrus and H.A. Froehlich. 1990. Woody debris, channel features, and macroinvertebrates of streams with logged and undisturbed riparian timber in northeastern Oregon, U.S.A. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 47:1103-1111.

- Corn, P.S. and R.B. Bury. 1989. Logging in western Oregon: Responses of headwater habitats and stream amphibians. *Forest Ecology and Management* 29(1-2):39-57.
- Curran, J.H. and E.E. Wohl. 2003. Large woody debris and flow resistance in step-pool channels, Cascade Range, Washington. *Geomorphology* 51:141-157.
- Dupuis, L. and D. Steventon. 1999. Riparian management and the tailed frog in northern coastal forests. *Forest Ecology and Management* 124:35-43.
- Freeman, M.C., C.M. Pringle and C.R. Jackson. 2007. Hydrologic connectivity and the contribution of stream headwaters to ecological integrity at regional scales. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 43(1):5-14.
- Gomi, T., R.D. Moore and M.A. Hassan. 2005. Suspended sediment dynamics in small forest streams of the Pacific Northwest. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 41(4):877-898.
- Gomi, T., R.C. Sidle, M.D. Bryant and R.D. Woodsmith. 2001. The characteristics of woody debris and sediment distribution in headwater streams, southeastern Alaska. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 31(8):1386-1399.
- Gomi, T., R.C. Sidle and J. Richardson. 2002. Understanding processes and downstream linkages of headwater systems. *BioScience* 52(10):905-916.
- Grizzel, J.D. and N. Wolff. 1998. Occurrence of windthrow in forest buffer strips and its effect on small streams in northwest Washington. *Northwest Science* 72(3):214-223.
- Gurnell, A.M. 2003. Wood storage and mobility. Pages 75-92 in S.V. Gregory, K.L. Boyer, and A.M. Gurnell (eds.) *The Ecology and Management of Wood in World Rivers*. American Fisheries Science, Symposium 37, Bethesda, Maryland.
- Gurnell, A.M., H. Piégay, F.J. Swanson and S.V. Gregory. 2002. Large wood and fluvial processes. *Freshwater Biology* 47(4):601-619.
- Harmon, M.E., A.B. Franklin, F.J. Swanson, P. Sollins, S.V. Gregory, J.D. Lattin, N.H. Anderson, S.P. Cline, N.G. Aumen, J.R. Sedell, G.W. Lienkaemper, K.J. Cromack and K.W. Cummins. 1986. Ecology of coarse woody debris in temperate ecosystems. *Advances in Ecological Research* 15:132-263.
- Harr, R.D. 1986. Effects of clearcutting on rain-on-snow runoff in western Oregon: A new look at old studies. *Water Resources Research* 22(7):1095-1100.
- Hassan, M.A., M. Church, T.E. Lisle, F. Brardinoni, L. Benda and G.E. Grant. 2005a. Sediment transport and channel morphology of small, forested streams. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 41(4):853-876.

- Hassan, M.A., D.L. Hogan, S.A. Bird, C.L. May, T. Gomi and D. Campbell. 2005b. Spatial and temporal dynamics of wood in headwater streams of the Pacific Northwest. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 41(4):899-919.
- Heede, B.H. 1972. Influences of a forest on the hydraulic geometry of two mountain streams. *Water Resources Bulletin* 8(3):523-530.
- Hicks, B.J., R.L. Beschta and R.D. Harr. 1991. Long-term changes in streamflow following logging in western Oregon and associated fisheries implications. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 27(2):217-226.
- Hoover, T.M., J.S. Richardson and N. Yonemitsu. 2006. Flow-substrate interactions create and mediate leaf litter resources patches in streams. *Freshwater Biology* 51(3):435-447.
- Jackson, C.R., D.P. Batzer, S.S. Cross, S.M. Haggerty and C.A. Sturm. 2007. Headwater streams and timber harvest: Channel, macroinvertebrate, and amphibian response and recovery. *Forest Science* 53(2):356-370.
- Jackson, C.R. and C.A. Sturm. 2002. Woody debris and channel morphology in first- and second-order forested channels in Washington's Coast Ranges. *Water Resources Research* 38(9):16-11 to 16-14.
- Jackson, C.R., C.A. Sturm and J.M. Ward. 2001. Timber harvest impacts on small headwater stream channels in the coast ranges of Washington. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 37(6):1533-1549.
- Jaeger, K.L., D.R. Montgomery and S.M. Bolton. 2007. Channel and perennial flow initiation in headwater streams: Management implications of variability in source-area size. *Journal of Environmental Management* 40:775-786.
- Johnson, A.C., R.T. Edwards and R. Erhardt. 2007. Ground-water response to forest harvest: Implications for hillslope stability. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 43(1):134-147.
- Jones, J.A. and D.A. Post. 2004. Seasonal and successional streamflow response to forest cutting and regrowth in the northwest and eastern United States. *Water Resources Research* 40(5):W05203.
- Kaufmann, P.R., D.P. Larsen and J.M. Faustini. 2009. Bed stability and sedimentation associated with human disturbances in Pacific Northwest streams. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 45(2):434-459.
- Keim, R.F. and A.E. Skaugset. 2003. Modelling effects of forest canopies on slope stability. *Hydrological Processes* 17(7):1457-1467.
- Keller, E.A. and F.J. Swanson. 1979. Effects of large organic material on channel form and fluvial processes. *Earth Surface Processes and Landforms* 4(4):361-380.

- Kenward, M.G. and J.H. Roger. 1997. Small sample inference for fixed effects from restricted maximum likelihood. *Biometrics* 53(3):983-997.
- Klein, R.D., J. Lewis and M.S. Buffleben. 2012. Logging and turbidity in the coastal watersheds of northern California. *Geomorphology* 139:136-144.
- Kuraś, P.K., Y. Alila and M. Weiler. 2012. Forest harvesting effects on the magnitude and frequency of peak flows can increase with return period. *Water Resources Research* 48(1):W01544.
- Lewis, J., S.R. Mori, E.T. Keppeler and R.R. Ziemer. 2001. Impacts of logging on storm peak flows, flow volumes and suspended sediment loads in Caspar Creek, California. Pages 85-125 in M.S. Wigmosta and S.J. Burges (eds.) *Land Use and Watersheds: Human influence on hydrology and geomorphology in Urban and Forest Areas*. American Geophysical Union, Washington, D.C.
- Lisle, T.E. 1986. Effects of woody debris on anadromous salmonid habitat, Prince of Wales Island, Southeast Alaska. *North American Journal of Fisheries Management* 6:538-550.
- MacDonald, L.H., A.W. Smart and R.C. Wissmar. 1991. *Monitoring guidelines to evaluate effects of forestry activities on streams in the Pacific Northwest and Alaska*. US Environmental Protection Agency, Seattle, Washington.
- Maxa, M.A. 2009. *Headwater stream sediment storage in relation to in-stream woody debris and forest management practices in southwestern Washington*. MS thesis, University of Washington, Seattle. 113 p.
- May, C.L. 2001. *Spatial and temporal dynamics of sediment and wood in headwater streams of the Central Oregon Coast Range*. Ph.D., Oregon State University, Corvallis. 164 p.
- McIntyre, A.P., M.P. Hayes, W.J. Ehinger, S.M. Estrella, D.E. Schuett-Hames and T. Quinn (technical coordinators). 2018. *Effectiveness of experimental riparian buffers on perennial non-fish-bearing streams on competent lithologies in western Washington*. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation and Research Report CMER 18-100, Washington State Forest Practices Adaptive Management Program, Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA. 883 p.
- Montgomery, D.R., T.B. Abbe, J.M. Buffington, N.P. Peterson, K.M. Schmidt and J.D. Stock. 1996. Distribution of bedrock and alluvial channels in forested mountain drainage basins. *Nature* 381:587-589.
- Montgomery, D.R. and J.M. Buffington. 1997. Channel-reach morphology in mountain drainage basins. *Geological Society of America Bulletin* 190:596-611.
- Montgomery, D.R. and J.M. Buffington. 1998. Channel processes, classification, and response. Pages 13-42 in R.J. Naiman and R.E. Bilby (eds.) *River ecology and management: Lessons from the Pacific Coastal Ecoregion*. Springer, New York.

- Montgomery, D.R., J.M. Buffington, R.D. Smith, K.M. Schmidt and G. Pess. 1995. Pool spacing in forest channels. *Water Resources Research* 31(4):1097-1105.
- Montgomery, D.R., B.D. Collins, J.M. Buffington and T.B. Abbe. 2003. Geomorphic effects of wood in rivers. *American Fisheries Society Symposium* 37:21-47.
- Moore, R.D. and S.M. Wondzell. 2005. Physical hydrology and the effects of forest harvesting in the Pacific Northwest: A review. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 41(4):763-784.
- Murphy, M.L. and J.D. Hall. 1981. Varied effects of clear-cut logging on predators and their habitat in small streams of the Cascade Mountains, Oregon. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 38:137-145.
- Nakamura, F., F.J. Swanson and S.M. Wondzell. 2000. Disturbance regimes of stream and riparian systems — a disturbance-cascade perspective. *Hydrological Processes* 14:2849-2860.
- Nussbaum, R.A., E.D. Brodie, Jr. and R.M. Storm. 1983. *Amphibians and Reptiles of the Pacific Northwest*. University of Idaho Press, Moscow.
- O'Connell, M.A., J.G. Hallett, S.D. West, K.A. Kelsey, D.A. Manuwal and S.A. Pearson. 2000. *Effectiveness of riparian management zones in providing habitat for wildlife*. Final Report TFW-LWAG1-00-001, Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia.
- Olson, D.H. and C. Rugger. 2007. Preliminary study of the effects of headwater riparian reserves with upslope thinning on stream habitats and amphibians in western Oregon. *Forest Science* 53(2):331-342.
- Olson, D.H. and G. Weaver. 2007. Vertebrate assemblages associated with headwater hydrology in western Oregon managed forests. *Forest Science* 53(2):343-355.
- Platts, W.S., W.F. Megahan and G.W. Minshall. 1983. *Methods for evaluating stream, riparian, and biotic conditions*. General Technical Report GTR INT-138, USDA Forest Service, Ogden, Utah.
- Ralph, S.C., G.C. Poole, L.L. Conquest and R.J. Naiman. 1994. Stream channel morphology and woody debris in logged and unlogged basins of western Washington. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 51(1):37-51.
- Reiter, M., J.T. Heffner, S. Beech, T. Turner and R.E. Bilby. 2009. Temporal and spatial turbidity patterns over 30 years in a managed forest of western Washington. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 45(3):793-808.
- Richardson, J.S. and R.J. Danehy. 2007. A synthesis of the ecology of headwater streams and their riparian zones in temperate forests. *Forest Science* 53(2):131-147.

- Roberts, R.G. and M. Church. 1986. The sediment budget in severely disturbed watersheds, Queen Charlotte Ranges, British Columbia. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 16(5):1092-1106.
- SAS Institute Inc. 2013. *SAS/STAT user's guide*. SAS Statistical Institute, Cary, North Carolina, USA.
- Schuett-Hames, D., A. Roorbach and R. Conrad. 2012. *Results of the Westside Type N Buffer Characteristics, Integrity and Function Study Final Report*. Cooperative Monitoring Evaluation and Research Report CMER 12-1201, Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia.
- Schumm, S.A. 1971. Fluvial geomorphology: Channel adjustment and river metamorphosis. Pages 5-1 to 5-22 in H.W. Shen (ed.) *River Mechanics*, Fort Collins, Colorado.
- Stoddard, M.A. and J.P. Hayes. 2005. The influence of forest management on headwater stream amphibians at multiple spatial scales. *Ecological Applications* 15(3):811-823.
- Swanson, F.J. and G.W. Lienkaemper. 1978. *Physical consequences of large organic debris in pacific northwest streams*. General Technical Report PNW-GTR-69, USDA Forest Service.
- Trotter, E.H. 1990. Woody debris, forest-stream succession, and catchment geomorphology. *Journal of the North American Benthological Society* 9(2):141-156.
- Warton, D.I. and F.K.C. Hui. 2010. The arcsine is asinine: The analysis of proportions in ecology. *Ecology* 92(1):3-10.
- Welsh, H.H., Jr. and L.M. Ollivier. 1998. Stream amphibians as indicators of ecosystem stress: A case study from California's redwoods. *Ecological Applications* 8(4):1118-1132.
- Wemple, B.C. and J.A. Jones. 2003. Runoff production on forest roads in a steep, mountain catchment. *Water Resources Research* 39(8).
- Wemple, B.C., J.A. Jones and G.E. Grant. 1996. Channel network extension by logging roads in two basins, Western Cascades, Oregon. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 32(6):1195-1207.
- Wentworth, C.K. 1922. A scale of grade and class terms for clastic sediments. *The Journal of Geology* 30(5):377-392.
- WFPB. 2001. *Washington Forest Practices: Rules, board manual and act*. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia.
- Wilkins, R.N. and N.P. Peterson. 2000. Factors related to amphibian occurrence and abundance in headwater streams draining second-growth Douglas-fir forests in southwestern Washington. *Forest Ecology and Management* 139(1-3):79-91.

Winkler, R., D. Spittlehouse and S. Boon. 2017. Streamflow response to clear-cut logging on British Columbia's Okanagan Plateau. *Ecohydrology* 10(2):e1836.

Wipfli, M.S. and D.P. Gregovich. 2002. Export of invertebrates and detritus from fishless headwater streams in southeastern Alaska: Implications for downstream salmonid production. *Freshwater Biology* 47(5):957-969.

Wipfli, M.S., J.S. Richardson and R.J. Naiman. 2007. Ecological linkages between headwaters and downstream ecosystems: transport of organic matter, invertebrates, and wood down headwater channels. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 43(1):72-85.

CHAPTER 8 - STABLE ISOTOPES

Bob Bilby, Aimee McIntyre, Reed Ojala-Barbour, Stephanie Estrella, and Jamie Thornton

List of Figures	8-2
List of Tables	8-3
8-1. Abstract.....	8-4
8-2. Introduction	8-5
8-3. Methods	8-6
8-3.1. Sample Collection	8-7
8-3.2. Laboratory Analysis	8-11
8-3.3. Statistical Analysis	8-11
8-4. Results	8-12
8-4.1. BACI Analysis	8-12
8-4.2. Post-harvest Post 8 Treatment Comparison	8-37
8-5. Discussion.....	8-42
8-6. References	8-46

LIST OF FIGURES

Figure 8-1. Mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for biofilm by sample year.....	8-13
Figure 8-2. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for biofilm.....	8-15
Figure 8-3. Means for $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for aquatic macroinvertebrate gatherers by sample year.....	8-17
Figure 8-4. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for aquatic macroinvertebrate gatherers	8-19
Figure 8-5. Means for $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for aquatic macroinvertebrate shredders	8-21
Figure 8-6. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for aquatic macroinvertebrate shredders	8-23
Figure 8-7. Means for $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for torrent salamander larvae by sample year.....	8-25
Figure 8-8. Means for $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for torrent salamander post-metamorphs by sample year.....	8-26
Figure 8-9. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for torrent salamander larvae.....	8-28
Figure 8-10. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for torrent salamander post-metamorphs	8-29
Figure 8-11. Mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for giant salamander larvae by sample year	8-31
Figure 8-12. Mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for giant salamander neotenes by sample year	8-32
Figure 8-13. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for giant salamander larvae.....	8-34
Figure 8-14. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for giant salamander neotenes.....	8-35
Figure 8-15. Plot of $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ versus $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for all sample categories analyzed for Post 8	8-42

LIST OF TABLES

Table 8-1. The sample size for each group included in the BACI stable isotopes analysis for each year sampled	8-9
Table 8-2. The sample size for each group for which only a Post 8 comparison among treatments was possible due to a lack of samples in other sample years.....	8-10
Table 8-3. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for biofilm.....	8-14
Table 8-4. The between-treatment comparison of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for biofilm	8-16
Table 8-5. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for aquatic macroinvertebrate gatherers	8-18
Table 8-6. The between-treatment comparison of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for aquatic macroinvertebrate gatherers	8-20
Table 8-7. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for aquatic macroinvertebrate shredders	8-22
Table 8-8. The between-treatment comparison of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for aquatic macroinvertebrate shredders.....	8-24
Table 8-9. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for torrent salamander larvae and post-metamorphs	8-27
Table 8-10. The between-treatment comparison of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for torrent salamander larvae and post-metamorphs.....	8-30
Table 8-11. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for giant salamander larvae and neotenes.....	8-33
Table 8-12. The between-treatment comparison of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for giant salamander larvae and neotenes	8-36
Table 8-13. The between-treatment difference and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for instream coniferous, deciduous, and wood litterfall	8-38
Table 8-14. The between-treatment difference and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for instream coniferous, deciduous, and wood detritus.....	8-39
Table 8-15. The between-treatment difference and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for terrestrial and aquatic predator, terrestrial gatherer, and aquatic scraper macroinvertebrates	8-40
Table 8-16. The between-treatment difference and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for Coastal Tailed Frog larvae and post-metamorphs	8-41

8-1. ABSTRACT

Canopy modification along forested streams has been associated with an increase in the contribution of algae to the trophic support of the system. However, the effect of canopy modification on food webs of very small, fishless streams has not been thoroughly evaluated. Stable isotope ratios are especially useful for identifying shifts in trophic system organization due to canopy modification. The carbon (^{13}C) and nitrogen (^{15}N) isotopic signatures of algae can differ from those of terrestrially-derived organic matter, enabling determination of the relative contributions of each to the diet of primary consumers in aquatic systems. We compared the response of stable isotopes to clearcut timber harvest in a long-term (2006–2016), spatially blocked and replicated Before-After Control-Impact (BACI) study in western Washington. We included three alternative riparian buffer treatments and reference sites that were not harvested. Buffer treatment basins were clearcut outside of a riparian management zone (RMZ) and received one of three riparian buffer treatments: 100% treatment (two-sided 50-ft width riparian buffer along the entire length of the Type Np stream network), Forest Practices (FP) treatment (two-sided 50-ft width riparian buffer along at least 50% of the Type Np stream network, according to current Forest Practices Rules), and 0% treatment (harvested to the stream edge with no riparian buffer). We collected samples of organic matter sources (biofilm, and coniferous, deciduous, and wood litterfall and instream detritus), macroinvertebrates (aquatic gatherers and shredders), and stream-associated amphibians (Coastal Tailed Frog, and giant and torrent salamanders) for stable isotope analysis of C and N isotope ratios in up to 17 study sites in up to three years preceding harvest (Pre 3, 2 & 1), two years immediately following harvest (Post 1 & 2), and eight years after harvest (Post 8). In our BACI analysis of stable isotope response we evaluated whether variable length riparian buffer treatments caused changes in the primary energy source supporting food webs in small streams. A secondary focus was to identify important food items for the amphibians in these systems, for which a subset of metrics was evaluated only in Post 8, including two types of terrestrial invertebrates that were not previously sampled (springtails and spiders).

We had no evidence of a change for C or N isotope ratios for many responses and periods. However, we did observe a response for $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ isotope ratios for biofilm in Post 8, with an estimated 4.23‰ and 5.20‰ mean increase in the 100% and FP treatments, respectively, compared to the pre-harvest period after controlling for temporal changes in the reference. However, we detected no change in the 0% treatment and variability in biofilm isotope values likely reflected spatial and temporal differences in biofilm composition. Furthermore, the similarity in $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ values for biofilm and the three types of leaf litter and instream detritus sampled suggests that the biofilm derives primarily from terrestrial material.

We estimated a 1.84‰ decrease in $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for aquatic invertebrate gatherers in the FP treatment in Post 1 & 2, and a 1.63‰ increase in the 0% treatment in Post 8, compared to the pre-harvest period after controlling for temporal changes in the reference. However, in Post 1 & 2 there was no relationship between the length of the riparian buffer retained in the RMZ and isotope values and the Post 8 increase in the 0% treatment is unlikely to be due to an increase in autotrophic production since $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ values for algae are typically higher than those for terrestrial organic matter.

Due to small sample sizes for Coastal Tailed Frog pre-harvest and in Post 1 & 2, we could only evaluate between-treatment differences in our Post 8 comparison for this taxon. For our remaining salamander taxa, we had clear evidence of a treatment response for giant salamanders only. We estimated a 1.14‰ increase and a 1.46‰ decrease in mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ for giant salamander larvae in Post 1 & 2 in the 100% and FP treatments, respectively. For neotenes, we estimated a 1.31‰ and 1.44‰ increase in mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$, respectively, in the FP treatment in Post 1 & 2. However, by Post 8 we no longer had clear evidence of variation among treatments for any comparisons. In our Post 8 comparison of Coastal Tailed Frog, we estimated that $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for larvae was 2.56‰ and 2.20‰ higher in the 100% and 0% treatments, respectively, relative to the reference. We also estimated that mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ for larvae was 5.20‰ and 5.63‰ higher in the 100% and 0% treatments, respectively, than in the reference, and mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ for post-metamorphic frogs was 2.84‰ lower in the FP treatment than in the reference.

We found limited and inconsistent differences in treatments; however, the stable isotope signals suggested that the organic matter sources supporting the biofilm were not appreciably changed because of buffer treatments. Though we did not detect a notable difference in the biofilm isotopic values between the pre- and post-harvest period, we did observe a decrease in mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ for giant salamander larvae in the FP treatment and an increase in the 100% treatment in Post 1 & 2. Over this same period, we observed a decrease in mean $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for gatherer invertebrates in the FP and 0% treatments. However, because we found no evidence of an increase in algal content in the biofilm, these changes did not support our hypothesis that canopy modification resulted in increased trophic support from autotrophic sources. The $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ versus $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ comparison of stable isotope data for Post 8 provided us with some indication of the stream-associated amphibian diet. Results indicated that Coastal Tailed Frog larvae were ingesting primarily biofilm. The post-metamorphic Coastal Tailed Frogs, torrent salamanders and giant salamanders all exhibited stable isotope values that suggested a diet of aquatic predators and shredders, and terrestrial spiders. Coupling stable isotope analysis with a direct evaluation of amphibian diets in future studies would provide a more definitive characterization of trophic relationships of these animals.

8-2. INTRODUCTION

Timber harvest has the potential to influence food web organization. An increase in light from the removal or thinning of riparian vegetation often results in an increase in instream algal production (Murphy *et al.* 1981), which is associated with an increase in scraper invertebrates that ingest algae (Newbold *et al.* 1980; Hawkins *et al.* 1982). Reduction in riparian vegetation also decreases input of leaves, needles, and other terrestrial organic matter (Bilby and Bisson 1992). Vertebrate animals such as fish and stream-associated amphibians may also respond to reductions in riparian vegetation with an increase in growth rate, production, and/or density (Murphy and Hall 1981; Bilby and Bisson 1992; Wilzbach *et al.* 2005; Kiffney *et al.* 2014; Kaylor and Warren 2017).

The use of stable isotopes, especially of carbon (^{13}C) and nitrogen (^{15}N), has enhanced the understanding of food web organization due to the difference in isotopic signature among energy sources (Peterson and Fry 1987; see McIntyre *et al.* 2018, Supplement 2 – Stable Isotopes Analysis). For example, terrestrial organic matter typically contains lower proportions of the heavier ^{13}C than aquatic algae. This difference in ^{13}C isotope values enables the determination of

the relative contribution of each energy source to the diet of primary consumers in aquatic ecosystems (Keough *et al.* 1996). However, because streambed biofilm is formed from a combination of terrestrial and algal organic matter, there can be large variations in the ^{13}C content of biofilm among streams (France 1995). In some systems, there is considerable overlap between terrestrial and biofilm ^{13}C levels, making determination of the relative role each carbon source makes to the support of higher trophic levels impossible. ^{15}N stable isotopes can be used in conjunction with ^{13}C to partially address this problem (Mulholland *et al.* 2000), with ^{15}N levels typically higher in algae than terrestrial organic matter. The fact that the heavier isotope of ^{15}N increases in concentration with each trophic exchange also makes ^{15}N isotopes useful for determining the trophic level of an organism (DeNiro and Epstein 1978). In larger, fish-bearing streams, stable isotope analysis has demonstrated that an increase in light can increase the proportion of algae in streambed biofilm sufficiently to affect isotope values (Mulholland *et al.* 2000).

Stable isotope analysis was included in this study as a method of evaluating whether variable length riparian buffer treatments caused changes in the primary energy source supporting food webs in small streams. A secondary focus was to identify important food items of the amphibians in these systems. The controlling influence of light on in-channel primary production (Kiffney *et al.* 2004; Julian *et al.* 2011; Warren *et al.* 2017) and the effect that increased primary production can have on higher trophic levels (Hill *et al.* 1995; Quinn *et al.* 1997; Kaylor *et al.* 2017) has been the focus of numerous studies. A consistent increase in primary and secondary production has been reported with increased light in stream channels large enough to support fish (Murphy and Hall 1981; Bilby and Bisson 1992; Kaylor and Warren 2017). Though most research on trophic response to canopy modification has focused on fish-bearing streams and not smaller, headwater systems, we hypothesized that small streams are also likely to experience changes in trophic organization related to canopy modification following timber harvest (Kaylor *et al.* 2017). We used stable isotope analysis to evaluate whether different riparian buffer treatments caused changes in the stable isotope values of the primary energy sources supporting food webs of the small streams. We also used the stable isotope values obtained from invertebrates and amphibians to identify potential food sources of Coastal Tailed Frogs, torrent salamanders and giant salamanders.

8-3. METHODS

Data were collected at 17 study sites consisting of Type N headwater basins located in competent lithologies (largely basaltic) across western Washington. We evaluated the response of stream food webs to riparian canopy modification among reference and treatment sites in a BACI-designed study (see Chapter 2—*Study Design* in this report). We compared conditions in Type Np reference basins ($n = 6$) to the response in basins with clearcut harvest and one of three riparian buffer treatments in the RMZ: 100% treatment (two-sided riparian buffer along the entire length of the Type Np stream network; $n = 4$), Forest Practices (FP) treatment (two-sided riparian buffer along at least 50% of the Type Np stream length, according to current Forest Practices Rules; $n = 3$), and 0% treatment (clearcut to the stream edge with no riparian buffer; $n = 4$).

A focus of our effort in Post 8 included the desire to generate a better understanding of the dietary habits of amphibians in small, headwater streams. To do this, we focused on increasing our sample sizes for Coastal Tailed Frog, which was under-represented in previous sample years.

In addition, we observed a difference in isotope values between the invertebrate groups and stream-associated amphibians sampled in previous years, indicating that we did not sample the full range of food resources consumed by the amphibians. Therefore, we hoped to better represent the full range of possible diet items for amphibians by modifying our sampling effort to include additional aquatic and terrestrial invertebrates.

8-3.1. SAMPLE COLLECTION

Sample collection for biofilm followed the methods of McIntyre and colleagues (2018, Supplement 2 – *Stable Isotopes Analysis*) that we used in three pre-harvest and two post-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2) years. We used a wire brush to scrub biofilm off cobbles (64–256 mm) collected from the streambed within the reach where we sampled drift near the downstream end of our study sites. Generally, sufficient organic matter was produced by scrubbing fewer than five cobbles. We rinsed the scrub brush and cobbles with stream water into a wide-mouth plastic jar. We then poured the water and biofilm mixture from the jar into a labeled sampling container and stored the container on ice during transport to the lab, where we froze the sample pending processing.

We collected samples for litterfall, instream detritus, and macroinvertebrates at locations downstream of the treated area in riparian buffer treatments sites and near the fish end point (i.e., Type F/N break) in the references. Conifer, deciduous, and wood litterfall samples were collected directly from the streambank. We used a D-frame kick net to obtain benthic detritus and macroinvertebrates samples from riffles. This sampling method enabled us to collect samples for aquatic macroinvertebrate feeding groups that we either did not detect with the drift net collection we used previously (reported in McIntyre *et al.* 2018, Chapter 14 – *Macroinvertebrate Export*) or did not obtain in sufficient numbers to allow for analysis. We collected instream conifer, deciduous, and wood detritus from the benthic samples, and selected one or two aquatic macroinvertebrate taxa representing each of the main feeding groups. The feeding groups used consisted of gatherers (mayflies; *Baetis* [Ephemeroptera: Baetidae] and *Paraleptophlebia* [Ephemeroptera: Leptophlebiidae]) and shredders (Capniidae/Leuctridae [Plecoptera]), which were included in the pre- and post-harvest analysis through Post 2, and predators (stoneflies; Chloroperlinae [Plecoptera: Chloroperlidae]) and scrapers (Heptageniidae [Ephemeroptera] and *Ironodes* [Ephemeroptera: Heptageniidae]), which were added in Post 8. In addition, we collected forest duff and soil samples for terrestrial gatherers (springtails; Collembola) and predators (spiders; Araneae). We did not separate spiders into taxonomic categories, limiting our ability to conclude anything about their diet. Aquatic and terrestrial invertebrates from each study site were composited by taxa to ensure sufficient weight for stable isotope analysis. While sampling in the through Post 2 was restricted to the Olympic and Willapa 1 blocks (i.e., those in which we conducted drift sampling), the kick net sampling we used in Post 8 allowed us to expand our litterfall, instream detritus and macroinvertebrate sampling efforts to include the Willapa 2 block.

We collected tissue samples from three stream-associated amphibian genera: Coastal Tailed Frog (*Ascaphus truei*), torrent salamanders (Olympic *R. olympicus*, Columbia *R. kezeri* and Cascade *R. cascadae*) and giant salamanders (Cope's *Dicamptodon copei* and Coastal *D. tenebrosus*). We sampled for amphibians as a part of our amphibian response evaluation using standard light-touch (Lowe and Bolger 2002) and rubble-rouse (Bury and Corn 1991) sampling methods (see Chapter 9 – *Stream-Associated Amphibians* in this report). During light-touch sampling samplers

moved upstream, sampling within the ordinary high-water mark (WFPB 2001), turning all moveable surface substrates small cobble-sized or larger (≥ 64 mm) and visually searching for amphibians. During rubble-rouse sampling, we blocked off a section of the stream with downstream and upstream nets, removed all coarse substrate large gravel-sized or larger (≥ 32 mm diameter) from within the wetted channel to a depth of 30 cm or until bedrock was reached, and sifted the remaining unconsolidated fine substrates in search of animals.

For each stream-associated amphibian taxa, we collected tissue from two developmental stages, or size classes: larvae or post-metamorphs for each of Coastal Tailed Frog and torrent salamander; and larvae (i.e., ≤ 50 mm snout-vent length) and neotene (i.e., > 50 mm snout-vent length) for giant salamanders. Our goal was to collect samples from 10 individuals for each taxon, life stage, study site, and year. We collected tail tissue from all salamanders and Coastal Tailed Frog larvae and toe clips from post-metamorphic Coastal Tailed Frogs. We attempted to collect samples that were approximately 0.5 cm^2 in size; however, this was not possible for smaller animals or metamorphosed frogs. We used sterilized dissecting scissors to remove tissue and placed samples in 1.5-ml sample vials on ice for transport from the field to the lab, where they were immediately placed in a freezer. Unlike sampling for litterfall, instream detritus and macroinvertebrates, sampling for amphibians was conducted at all study sites and blocks. Unfortunately, limited samples for Coastal Tailed Frog through Post 2 prevented inclusion of this species in the analysis presented in McIntyre and colleagues (2018; Supplement 2 – *Stable Isotopes Analysis*). In Post 8, we made an effort to increase sample sizes for Coastal Tailed Frog. For study sites where our minimum sample size was not obtained with our standard amphibian sampling (see Chapter 9 – *Stream-Associated Amphibians* in this report), we conducted additional sampling that included nocturnal light-touch, diurnal light-touch, rubble-rouse and kick sampling (Arkle and Pilliod 2010). Unfortunately, even with our additional effort, we did not meet our goal of 10 samples for each taxa and life stage at all sites in Post 8. Through Post 2, amphibian samples from each site were composited by taxa to ensure sufficient weight for stable isotope analysis. In Post 8, we did not composite samples, but determined the stable isotope value for each individual sampled. Nonetheless, it was the mean basin level value that we used in the BACI test for a difference among treatments.

Since not all groups were sampled in all years, not all were available for inclusion in the BACI analysis of stable isotopes. See **Table 8-1** for the groups that were included in the BACI analysis. See **Table 8-2** for the groups that were included only in the Post 8 comparison among treatments.

Table 8-1. The sample size for each group included in the BACI stable isotopes analysis for each year sampled.

Sample Year	REF	100%	FP	0%	Sample Year	REF	100%	FP	0%
Biofilm					Torrent Salamander Larvae				
Pre 3	2	2	2	2	Pre 2	6	4	3	4
Pre 2	1	1	2	2	Post 1	5	4	2	3
Pre 1	1	1	2	2	Post 2	6	4	3	4
Post 1	2	2	2	2	Post 8	5	4	3	4
Post 2	2	2	2	2	Torrent Salamander Post-metamorphs				
Post 8	3	3	2	3	Pre 2	5	4	3	3
Macroinvertebrate Gatherers					Post 1	5	4	2	2
Pre 3	1	2	2	2	Post 2	6	4	3	3
Pre 2	2	2	2	1	Post 8	5	4	3	3
Pre 1	2	2	2	2	Giant Salamander Larvae				
Post 1	2	2	2	2	Pre 2	6	3	2	4
Post 2	2	2	2	2	Post 1	5	4	3	4
Post 8	3	3	2	3	Post 2	6	4	3	4
Macroinvertebrate Shredders					Post 8	5	4	3	4
Pre 3	2	1	2	2	Giant Salamander Neotenes				
Pre 2	2	0	2	2	Pre 2	6	3	2	4
Pre 1	1	1	1	2	Post 1	5	4	3	4
Post 1	1	1	2	2	Post 2	6	4	3	4
Post 2	2	1	2	1	Post 8	5	4	3	4
Post 8	3	3	2	3					

Table 8-2. The sample size for each group for which only a Post 8 comparison among treatments was possible due to a lack of samples in other sample years.

Group	Treatment	Ref	100%	FP	0%	Total
Coastal Tailed Frog	Larvae	5	3	1	3	12
	Post-metamorphs	5	4	1	2	12
Aquatic invertebrates	Predator (stoneflies)	3	3	2	3	11
	Gatherer (mayflies)	3	3	2	3	11
	Scraper	3	3	2	3	11
	Shredder	3	3	2	3	11
Terrestrial invertebrates	Predator (spiders)	3	3	2	3	11
	Gatherer (springtails)	3	3	2	3	11
Instream detritus	Coniferous	3	3	2	3	11
	Deciduous	1	3	1	3	8
	Wood	3	3	2	3	11
Litterfall	Coniferous	3	3	2	3	11
	Deciduous	3	3	2	3	11
	Wood	3	3	2	3	11
Biofilm		3	3	2	3	11

8-3.2. LABORATORY ANALYSIS

Sample processing for stable isotope analysis consisted of thawing samples and rinsing them with 10% hydrochloric acid solution on a glass fiber filter with a nominal pore size of 1.2 μ m over a vacuum aspirator. We then wrapped the sample in the filter and placed the sample and filter in a sterilized shell vial, and the shell vial into a sterilized glass scintillation vial containing desiccant. The vials were oven dried at 60° C for at least two weeks and stored in a desiccation chamber until shipped for analysis.

We contracted with the Cornell University Stable Isotope Laboratory for analysis of ^{13}C and ^{15}N isotopes. Lab personnel removed the samples from the filters, ground the samples with mortar and pestle, and weighed the samples into 4 \times 6 mm tin capsules using a Sartorius MC5 scale (K. Sparks, personal communication). The lab's target mass is 3 mg \pm 0.2 for leaf and litter material and 1 mg \pm 0.1 for all other material. The samples were analyzed on a CarloErba 2500 elemental analyzer coupled to a ThermoScientific Delta V isotope ratio mass spectrometer.

8-3.3. STATISTICAL ANALYSIS

The BACI analyses evaluated the generalized null hypothesis:

$$\Delta T_{\text{REF}} = \Delta T_{100\%} = \Delta T_{\text{FP}} = \Delta T_{0\%} \quad (\text{Eq. 8-1})$$

where ΔT_{REF} is the change (post-harvest - pre-harvest) in the reference, and $\Delta T_{100\%}$, ΔT_{FP} , and $\Delta T_{0\%}$ are the changes in the 100%, FP and 0% buffer treatments, respectively.

We used a generalized linear mixed effects model to evaluate this pre- versus post-harvest hypothesis. In this model, block and site were random effects and the fixed effects were period (pre- and post-harvest), treatment, and the treatment \times period interaction. We evaluated the null hypothesis with a Wald-type test using linear contrasts of the model fixed effects. If the treatment \times period contrast had a P-value ≤ 0.010 we examined pairwise contrasts to determine whether a difference existed in this term for all combinations among references and treatments: REF vs. 0%, REF vs. FP, REF vs. 100%, 0% vs. FP, 0% vs. 100%, FP vs. 100% and pre-post treatment comparison of each treatment type. The uneven distribution of treatments among blocks required utilizing the Kenward-Roger method (Kenward and Roger 1997) for estimating the denominator degrees of freedom. We ran standard diagnostics to check for non-normality and heteroscedasticity of residuals and found no evidence of heteroscedasticity.

For those groups sampled only in Post 8 (Post-harvest Post 8 Treatment Comparison), we present a statistical comparison of $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ between treatments using a linear mixed effects model. We modeled basin-average isotope Post 8 values with fixed-effects terms for treatment and a random block effect.

$$y_{ijk} = \mu + \beta_1 Trt_{j \in 0\%} + \beta_2 Trt_{j \in 100\%} + \beta_3 Trt_{j \in \text{FP}} + \gamma_k + \varepsilon_{ijk} \quad (\text{Eq. 8-2})$$

Where y_{ijk} is the isotope measurement from basin j of block k , the β parameters represent the contrasts between the individual buffered and reference treatments, and γ_k is a random intercept adjustment for block k where we assume $\gamma_k \sim N(0, \sigma_\gamma^2)$ and $\varepsilon_{ijk} \sim N(0, \sigma_\varepsilon^2)$. An overall F-test was used to assess if there was evidence of a mean difference among any of the treatments. If there

was evidence of a difference among treatments, pairwise comparisons were evaluated for evidence of differences between specific pairs of treatments.

8-4. RESULTS

8-4.1. BACI ANALYSIS

8-4.1.1. *Biofilm*

We did not find clear evidence that mean $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ varied among treatments for biofilm (pre-harvest to Post 1 and Post 2, $P = 0.30$; pre-harvest to Post 8, $P = 0.59$). While we did not find clear evidence that mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ varied among treatments in Post 1 and Post 2 ($P = 0.11$), we did find evidence that $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ varied among treatments in Post 8 ($P = 0.02$). In Post 8, we estimated a 4.23‰ ($P = 0.04$) and 5.20‰ ($P = 0.01$) mean increase in $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ in the 100% and FP treatments, respectively, compared with pre-harvest, after controlling for temporal changes in the references. We also estimated a 3.57‰ ($P = 0.06$) and 4.54‰ ($P = 0.02$) decrease in the 0% treatment compared with the 100% and FP treatments, respectively, after adjusting for pre-harvest differences among the treatment sites. See **Table 8-3**, **Table 8-4**, **Figure 8-1** and **Figure 8-2**.

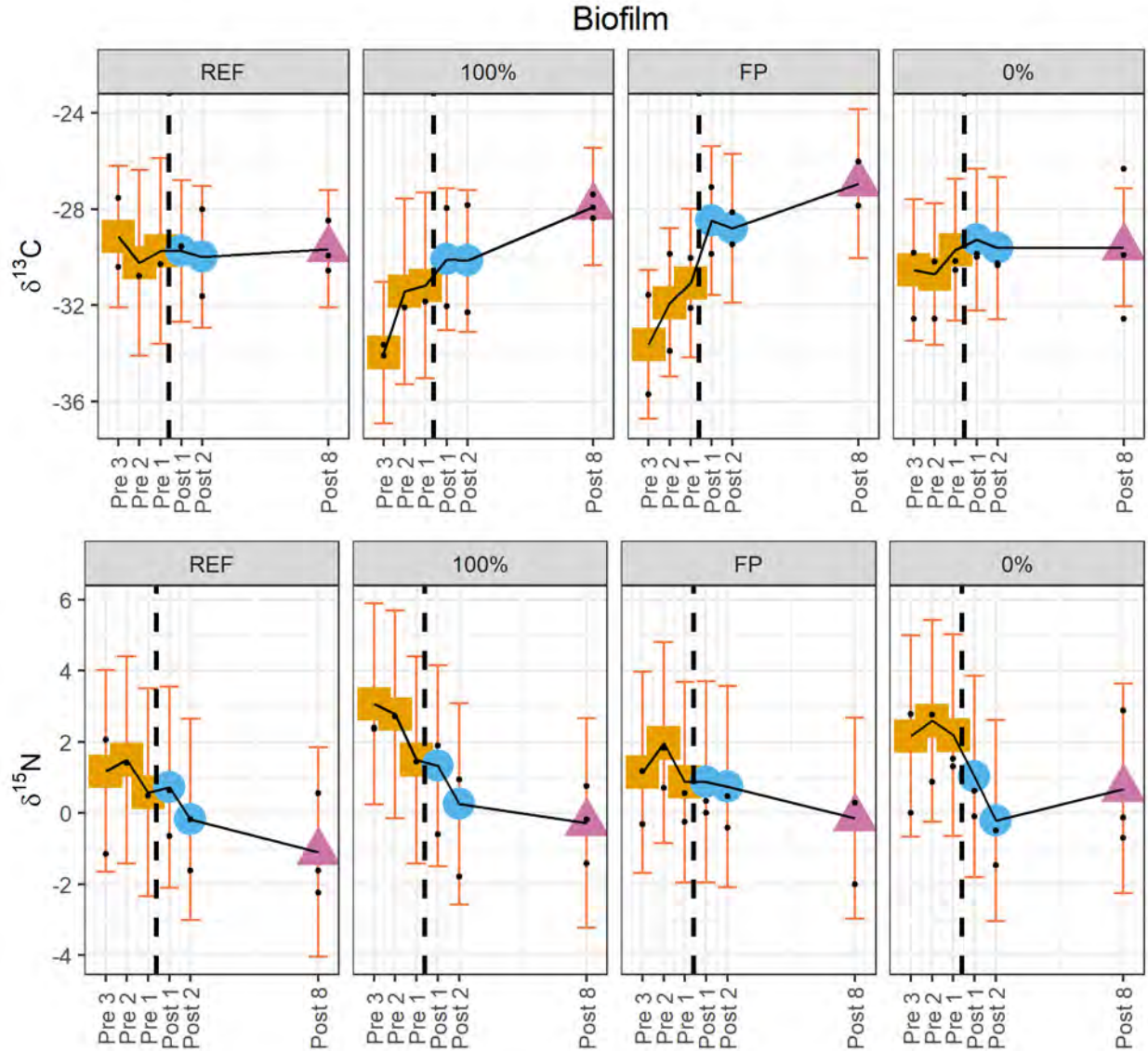


Figure 8-1. Mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ (top panel) and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ (bottom panel) for biofilm by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3, Pre 2, and Pre 1 and post-harvest includes Post 1, Post 2, and Post 8). Vertical colored lines around treatment means show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest implementation at riparian buffer treatment sites. Pre-harvest, Post 1 and Post 2, and Post 8 estimates are orange squares, blue circles, and pink triangles, respectively. Site means are dots.

Table 8-3. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for biofilm between pre-harvest and Post 1 and Post 2, and pre-harvest and Post 8.

Treatment	$\delta^{13}\text{C}$		$\delta^{15}\text{N}$	
	Pre-Post 1 & 2	Pre-Post 8	Pre-Post 1 & 2	Pre-Post 8
REF (n = 6)	-0.16 (-2.64, 2.33)	0.05 (-2.80, 2.90)	-0.81 (-2.19, 0.56)	-2.19 (-3.75, -0.63)
100% (n = 4)	2.07 (-0.42, 4.56)	4.28 (1.43, 7.14)	-1.65 (-3.03, -0.27)	-2.73 (-4.29, -1.17)
FP (n = 3)	3.57 (1.48, 5.65)	5.25 (2.62, 7.89)	-0.52 (-1.69, 0.65)	-1.48 (-2.95, 0.00)
0% (n = 4)	0.86 (-1.22, 2.94)	0.71 (-1.79, 3.22)	-1.9 (-3.07, -0.73)	-1.63 (-3.01, -0.25)

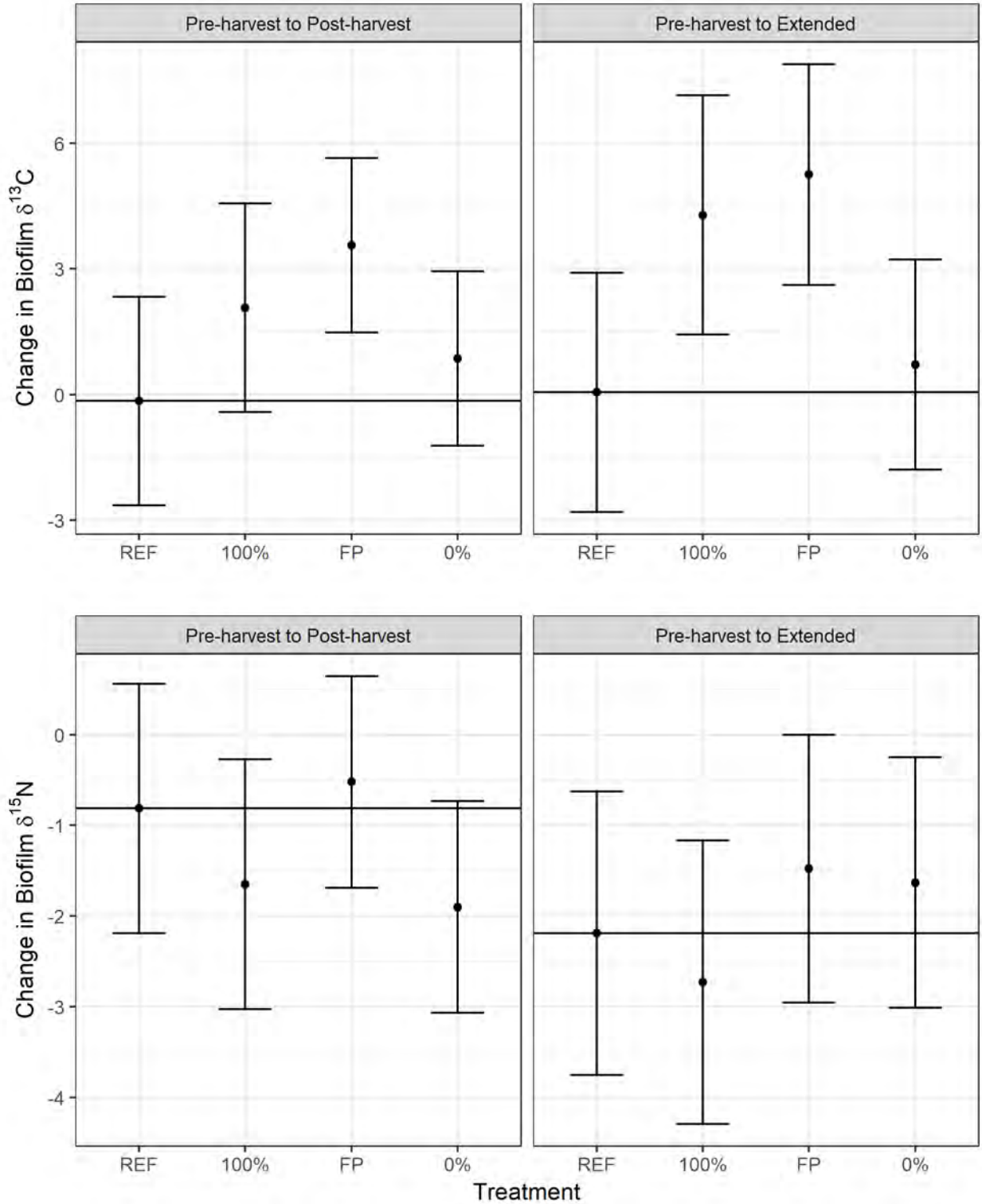


Figure 8-2. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ (top panel) and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ (bottom panel) for biofilm between pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), and pre-harvest and extended (Post 8). A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 8-4. The between-treatment comparison of the change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for biofilm between pre-harvest and Post 1 and Post 2, and Post 8. P-values for estimates are only shown when the treatment \times period interaction was ≤ 0.10 . Estimates for contrasts with a significant P-value are in bold font. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	$\delta^{13}\text{C}$			$\delta^{15}\text{N}$	
	Post 1 & 2	Post 8	P	Post 1 & 2	Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)		Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
100% vs. REF	2.22 (-1.28, 5.73)	4.23 (0.21, 8.25)	0.04	-0.84 (-2.78, 1.10)	-0.54 (-2.67, 1.59)
FP vs. REF	3.72 (0.48, 6.97)	5.20 (1.32, 9.08)	0.01	0.29 (-1.51, 2.10)	0.72 (-1.43, 2.86)
0% vs. REF	1.01 (-2.23, 4.26)	0.66 (-3.13, 4.46)	0.72	-1.09 (-2.89, 0.72)	0.56 (-1.45, 2.57)
0% vs. FP	-2.71 (-5.65, 0.24)	-4.54 (-8.17, -0.9)	0.02	-1.38 (-3.03, 0.27)	-0.15 (-2.18, 1.87)
0% vs. 100%	-1.21 (-4.45, 2.04)	-3.57 (-7.36, 0.22)	0.06	-0.25 (-2.05, 1.56)	1.10 (-0.91, 3.11)
FP vs. 100%	1.50 (-1.75, 4.74)	0.97 (-2.91, 4.85)	0.61	1.13 (-0.67, 2.94)	1.25 (-0.90, 3.40)

8-4.1.2. Aquatic Macroinvertebrate Gatherers

We did not find clear evidence that mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ varied among treatments for aquatic macroinvertebrate gatherers (pre-harvest to Post 1 and Post 2, $P = 0.22$; pre-harvest to Post 8, $P = 0.96$). We did find evidence that mean $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ varied among treatments for both comparisons (pre-harvest to Post 1 and Post 2, $P = 0.03$; pre-harvest to Post 8, $P = 0.02$). In Post 1 and 2, we estimated a 1.84‰ decrease ($P = 0.016$) in $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ in the FP treatment compared with pre-harvest, after controlling for temporal changes in the references. We also estimated that mean $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ was 1.27‰ higher ($P = 0.086$) in the 0% treatment than in the FP treatment, and 2.08‰ lower ($P = 0.006$) in the FP treatment than the 100% treatment, after adjusting for pre-harvest differences among the treatment sites. In Post 8, we estimated a 1.63‰ increase ($P = 0.05$) in the 0% treatment compared with pre-harvest, after controlling for temporal changes in the references. We also estimated that mean $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ was 2.88‰ ($P < 0.01$) and 1.66‰ ($P = 0.04$) higher in the 0% treatment than in the FP and 100% treatments, respectively, after adjusting for pre-harvest differences among the treatment sites. See **Table 8-5**, **Table 8-6**, **Figure 8-3** and **Figure 8-4**.

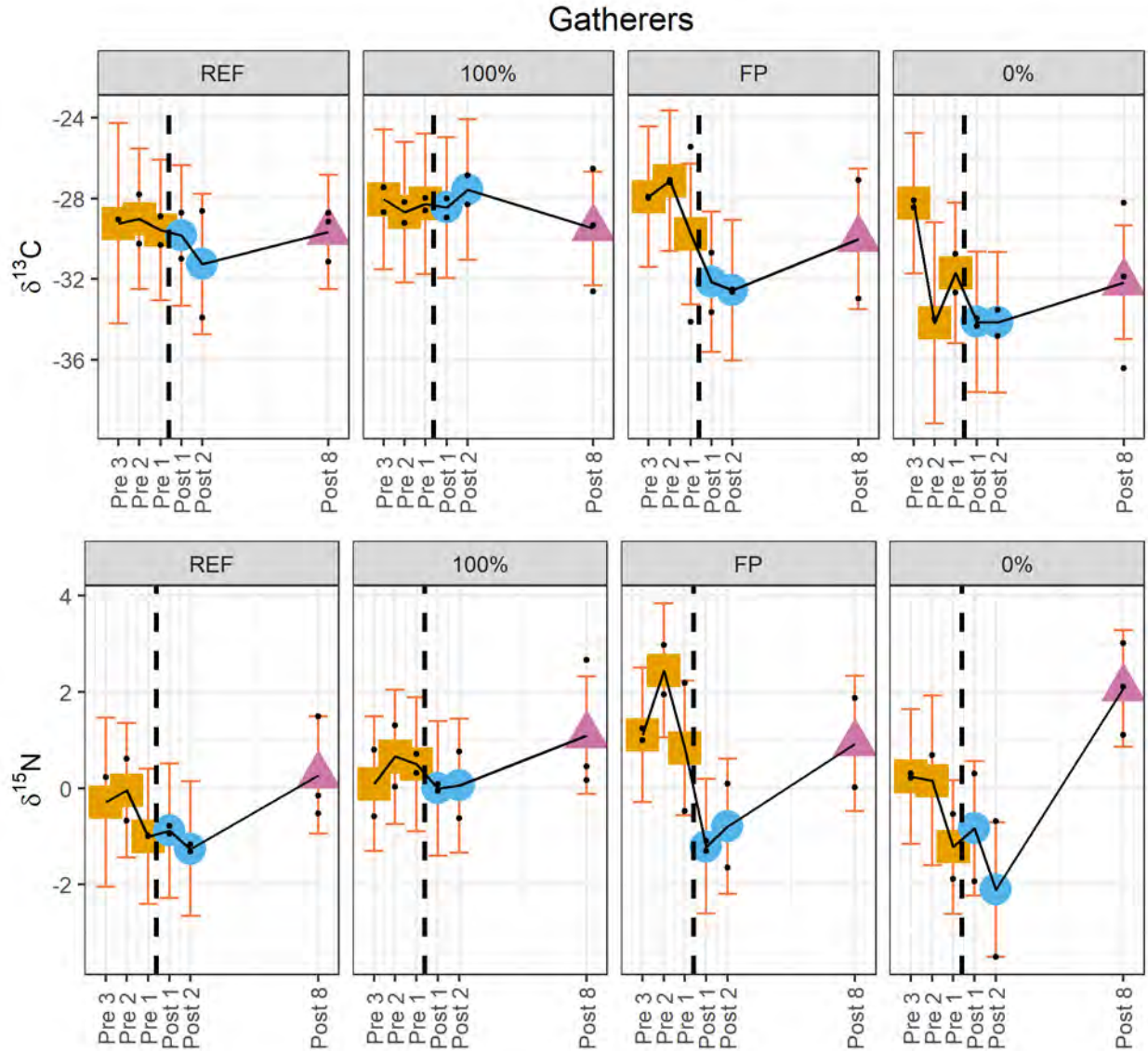


Figure 8-3. Means for $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ (top panel) and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ (bottom panel) for aquatic macroinvertebrate gatherers by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3, Pre 2, and Pre 1 and post-harvest includes Post 1, Post 2, and Post 8). Vertical colored lines around treatment means show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest implementation at riparian buffer treatment sites. Pre-harvest, Post 1 and Post 2, and Post 8 estimates are orange squares, blue circles, and pink triangles, respectively. Site means are dots.

Table 8-5. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for aquatic macroinvertebrate gatherers between the pre-harvest and Post 1 and Post 2, and pre-harvest and Post 8.

Treatment	$\delta^{13}\text{C}$		$\delta^{15}\text{N}$	
	Pre-Post 1 & 2	Pre-Post 8	Pre-Post 1 & 2	Pre-Post 8
REF (n = 6)	-1.27 (-4.59, 2.05)	-0.39 (-4.03, 3.24)	-0.62 (-1.69, 0.44)	0.72 (-0.5, 1.93)
100% (n = 4)	0.32 (-2.79, 3.42)	-1.17 (-4.61, 2.27)	-0.39 (-1.39, 0.61)	0.68 (-0.47, 1.84)
FP (n = 3)	-4.08 (-7.18, -0.98)	-1.74 (-5.66, 2.19)	-2.47 (-3.47, -1.47)	-0.54 (-1.8, 0.73)
0% (n = 4)	-2.76 (-6.08, 0.56)	-0.79 (-4.43, 2.85)	-1.2 (-2.27, -0.13)	2.35 (1.13, 3.56)

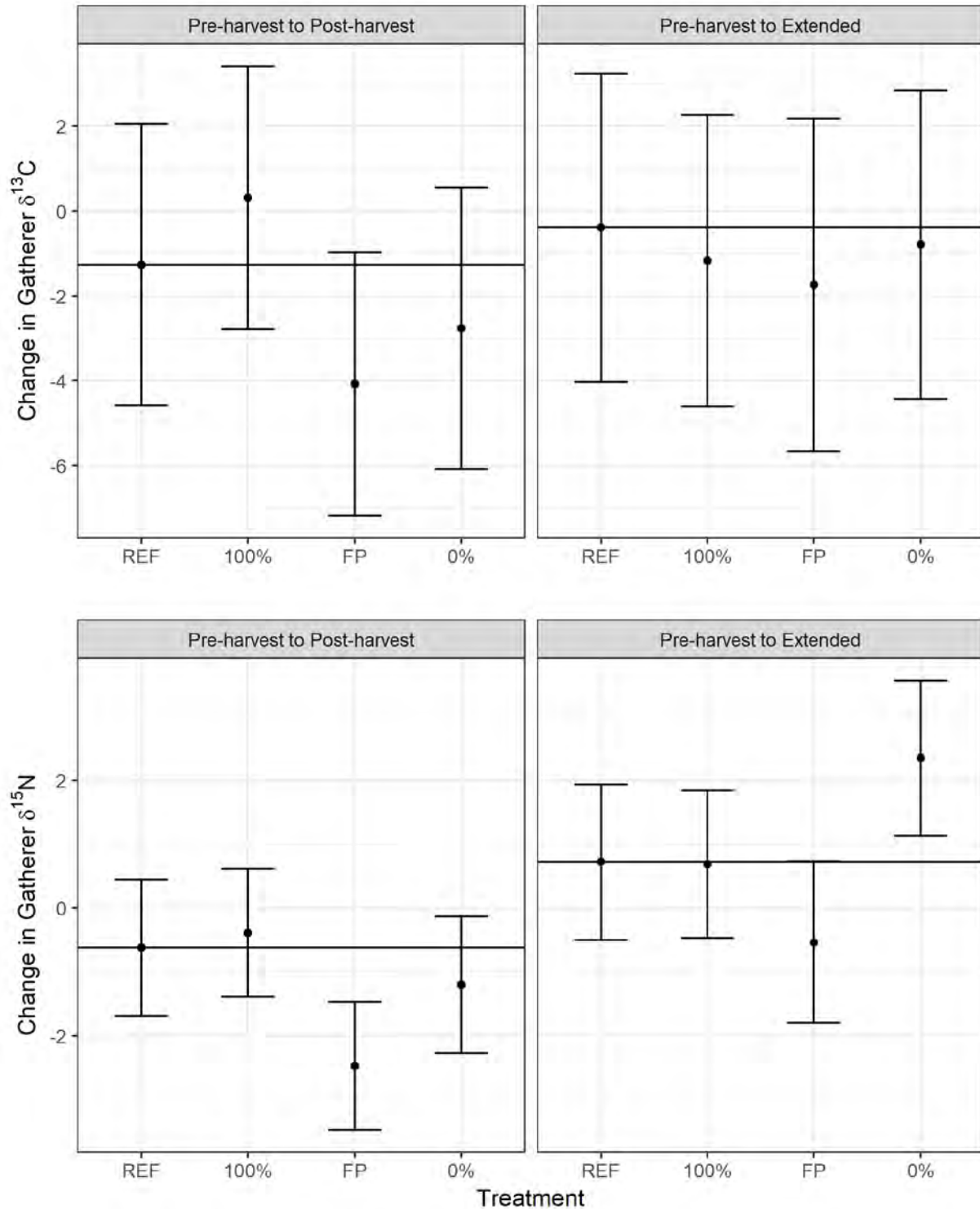


Figure 8-4. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ (top panel) and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ (bottom panel) for aquatic macroinvertebrate gatherers between pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), and pre-harvest and extended (Post 8). A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 8-6. The between-treatment comparison of the change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for aquatic macroinvertebrate gatherers between pre-harvest and Post 1 and Post 2, and pre-harvest and Post 8. P-values for estimates are only shown when the treatment \times period interaction was ≤ 0.10 . Estimates for contrasts with a significant P-value are in bold font. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	$\delta^{13}\text{C}$		$\delta^{15}\text{N}$			
	Post 1 & 2	Post 8	Post 1 & 2		Post 8	
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)	P
100% vs. REF	1.59 (-2.96, 6.13)	-0.77 (-5.73, 4.18)	0.24 (-1.23, 1.70)	0.74	-0.03 (-1.63, 1.56)	0.97
FP vs. REF	-2.81 (-7.36, 1.74)	-1.34 (-6.7, 4.01)	-1.84 (-3.31, -0.38)	0.02	-1.25 (-3.01, 0.50)	0.15
0% vs. REF	-1.49 (-6.16, 3.19)	-0.40 (-5.46, 4.67)	-0.57 (-2.08, 0.93)	0.44	1.63 (0.00, 3.27)	0.05
0% vs. FP	1.32 (-3.22, 5.87)	0.95 (-4.40, 6.30)	1.27 (-0.20, 2.73)	0.09	2.88 (1.13, 4.64)	<0.01
0% vs. 100%	-3.07 (-7.62, 1.47)	0.38 (-4.57, 5.33)	-0.81 (-2.27, 0.65)	0.26	1.66 (0.07, 3.26)	0.04
FP vs. 100%	-4.40 (-8.79, -0.01)	-0.57 (-5.79, 4.65)	-2.08 (-3.50, -0.66)	<0.01	-1.22 (-2.94, 0.49)	0.15

8-4.1.3. Aquatic Macroinvertebrate Shredders

We did not find clear evidence that mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ varied among treatments (pre-harvest to Post 1 and Post 2, $P = 0.50$; pre-harvest to Post 8, $P = 0.96$) for aquatic macroinvertebrate shredders. We also did not find clear evidence that mean $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ varied among treatments (pre-harvest to Post 1 and Post 2, $P = 0.89$; pre-harvest to Post 8, $P = 0.56$). See **Table 8-7**, **Table 8-8**, **Figure 8-5** and **Figure 8-6**.

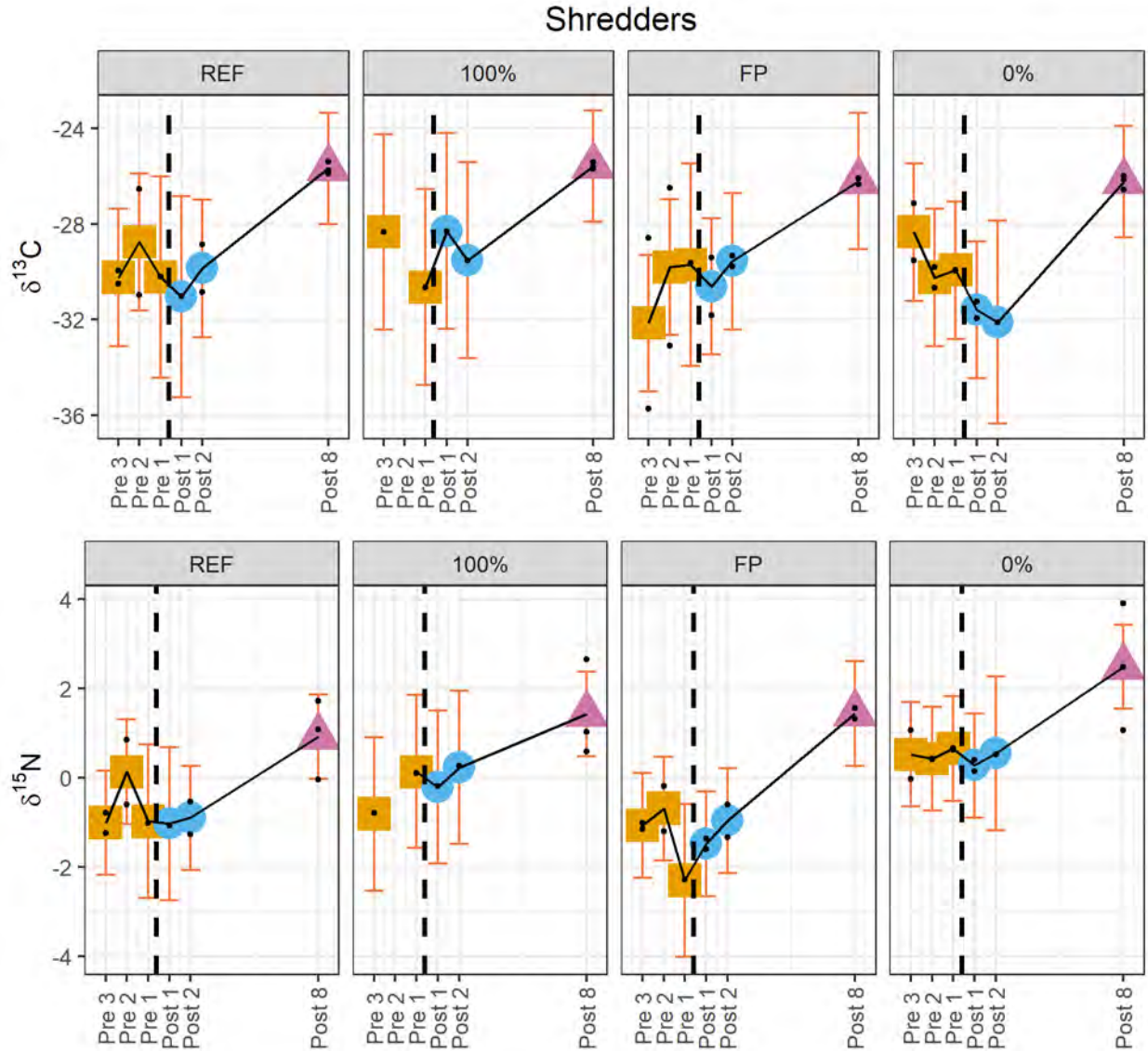


Figure 8-5. Means for $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ (top panel) and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ (bottom panel) for aquatic macroinvertebrate shredders by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3, Pre 2, and Pre 1 and post-harvest includes Post 1, Post 2, and Post 8). Vertical colored lines around treatment means show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest implementation at riparian buffer treatment sites. Pre-harvest, Post 1 and Post 2, and Post 8 estimates are orange squares, blue circles, and pink triangles, respectively. Site means are dots.

Table 8-7. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for aquatic macroinvertebrate shredders between pre-harvest and Post 1 and Post 2, and pre-harvest and Post 8.

Treatment	$\delta^{13}\text{C}$		$\delta^{15}\text{N}$	
	Pre-Post 1 & 2	Pre-Post 8	Pre-Post 1 & 2	Pre-Post 8
REF (n = 6)	-0.71 (-3.86, 2.43)	4.07 (1.01, 7.12)	-0.35 (-1.61, 0.92)	1.54 (0.30, 2.77)
100% (n = 4)	0.58 (-3.50, 4.66)	3.91 (0.20, 7.62)	0.35 (-1.36, 2.06)	1.76 (0.26, 3.26)
FP (n = 3)	0.46 (-2.36, 3.28)	4.34 (0.87, 7.82)	0.14 (-1.00, 1.27)	2.80 (1.40, 4.19)
0% (n = 4)	-2.35 (-5.39, 0.70)	3.27 (0.39, 6.15)	-0.12 (-1.35, 1.11)	1.95 (0.79, 3.12)

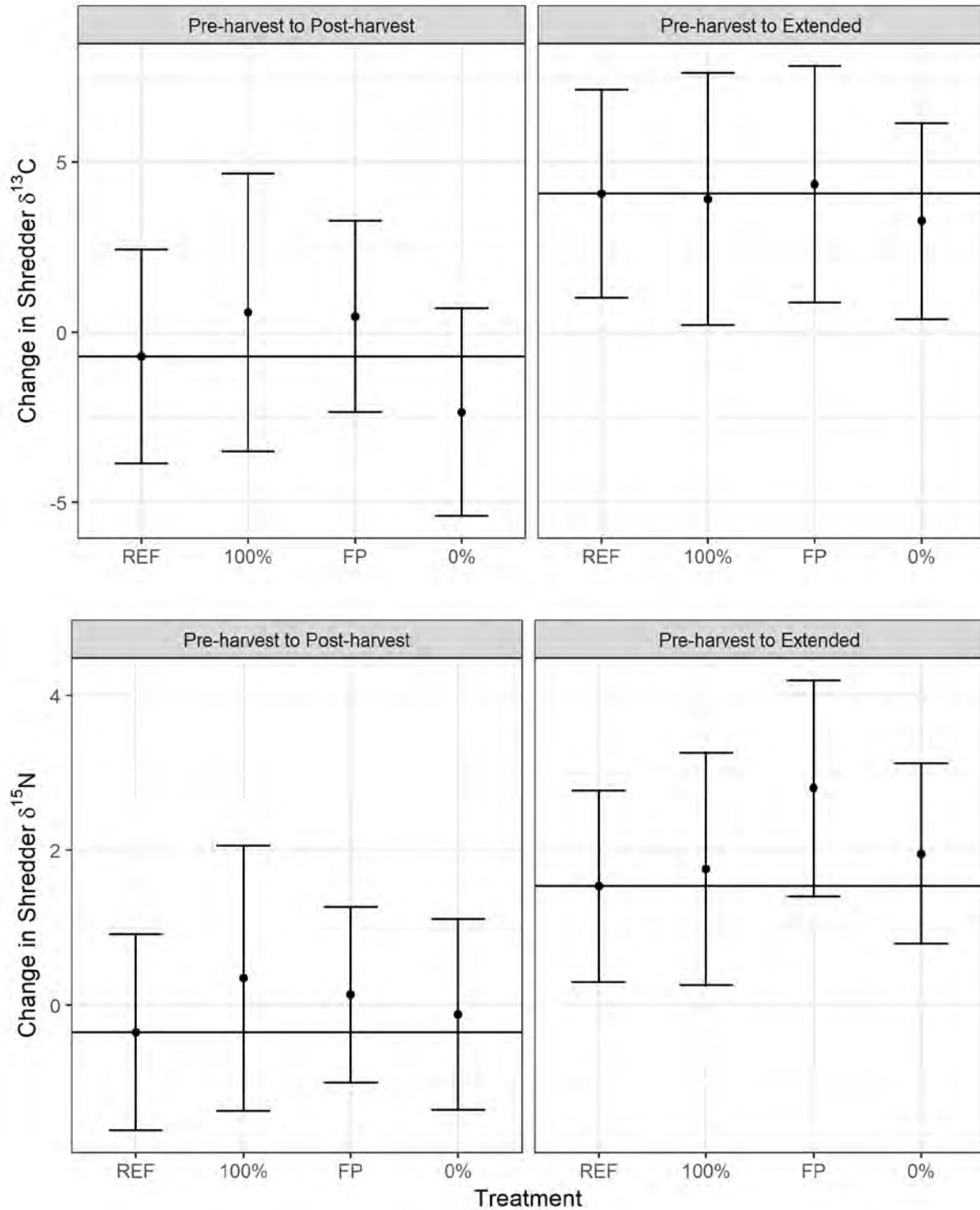


Figure 8-6. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ (top panel) and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ (bottom panel) for aquatic macroinvertebrate shredders between pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), and pre-harvest and extended (Post 8). A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 8-8. The between-treatment comparison of the change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for aquatic macroinvertebrate shredders between the pre-harvest and Post 1 and Post 2, and Post 8. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer. Results for $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ were not significant.

Contrast	$\delta^{13}\text{C}$		$\delta^{15}\text{N}$	
	Post-harvest	Extended	Post-harvest	Extended
100% vs. REF	1.30 (-3.85, 6.44)	-0.16 (-4.96, 4.65)	0.70 (-1.45, 2.84)	0.22 (-1.71, 2.16)
FP vs. REF	1.18 (-3.05, 5.40)	0.28 (-4.35, 4.9)	0.48 (-1.21, 2.17)	1.26 (-0.62, 3.14)
0% vs. REF	-1.63 (-6.01, 2.75)	-0.80 (-4.99, 3.4)	0.23 (-1.52, 1.98)	0.42 (-1.27, 2.1)
0% vs. FP	-2.81 (-6.96, 1.34)	-1.07 (-5.58, 3.44)	-0.25 (-1.9, 1.39)	-0.84 (-2.66, 0.98)
0% vs. 100%	-2.93 (-8.02, 2.16)	-0.64 (-5.34, 4.06)	-0.47 (-2.63, 1.69)	0.19 (-1.69, 2.08)
FP vs. 100%	-0.12 (-5.07, 4.84)	0.43 (-4.65, 5.52)	-0.22 (-2.31, 1.87)	1.04 (-1.01, 3.09)

8-4.1.4. *Torrent Salamanders*

We did not find clear evidence that mean torrent salamander $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ or $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ varied among treatments for larvae or post-metamorphs ($P > 0.10$;). See **Table 8-9**, **Table 8-10**, **Figure 8-7**, **Figure 8-8**, **Figure 8-9**, and **Figure 8-10**.

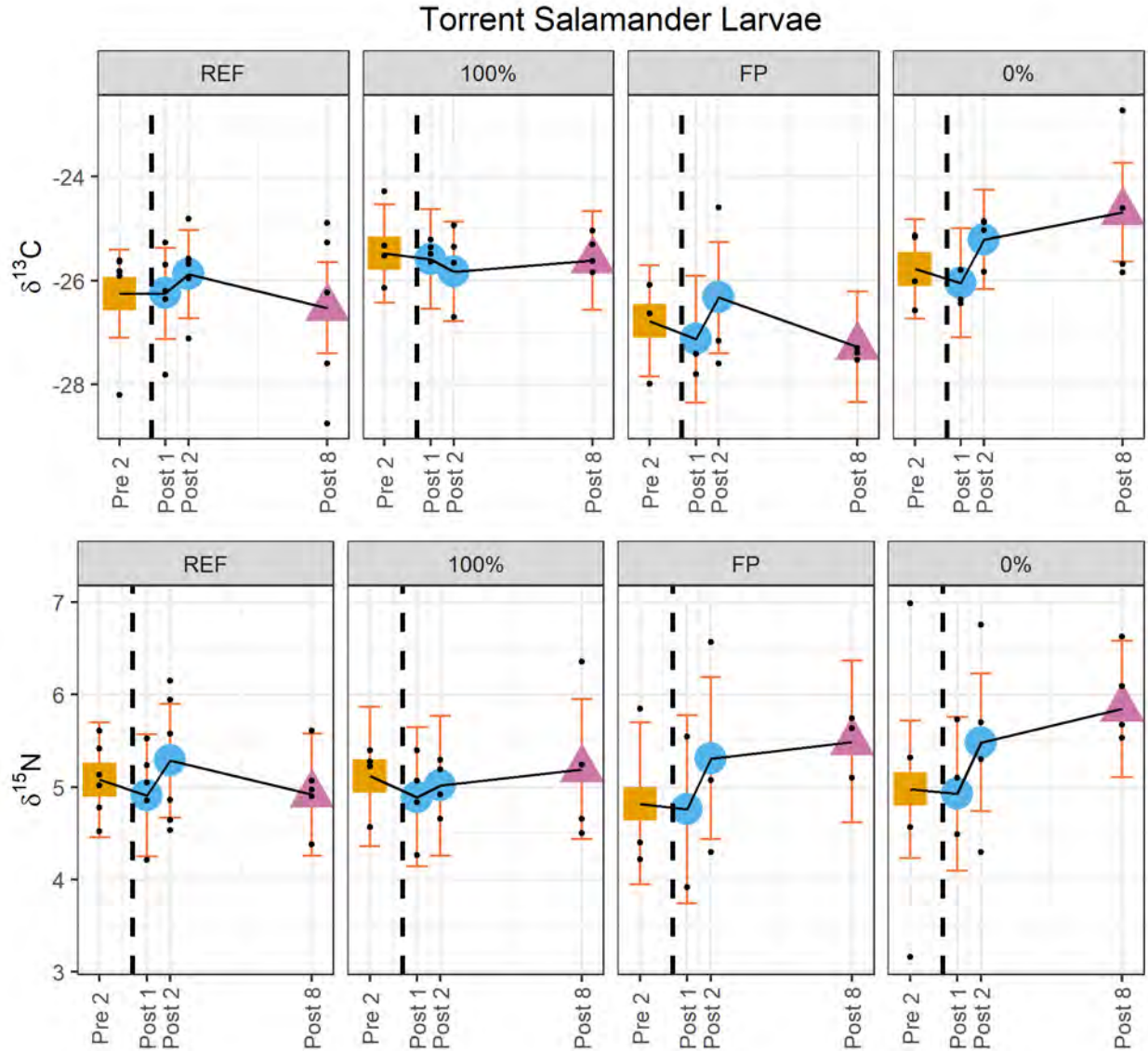


Figure 8-7. Means for $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ (top panel) and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ (bottom panel) for torrent salamander larvae by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 2 and post-harvest includes Post 1, Post 2, and Post 8). Vertical colored lines around treatment means show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest implementation at riparian buffer treatment sites. Pre-harvest, Post 1 and Post 2, and Post 8 estimates are orange squares, blue circles, and pink triangles, respectively. Site means are dots.

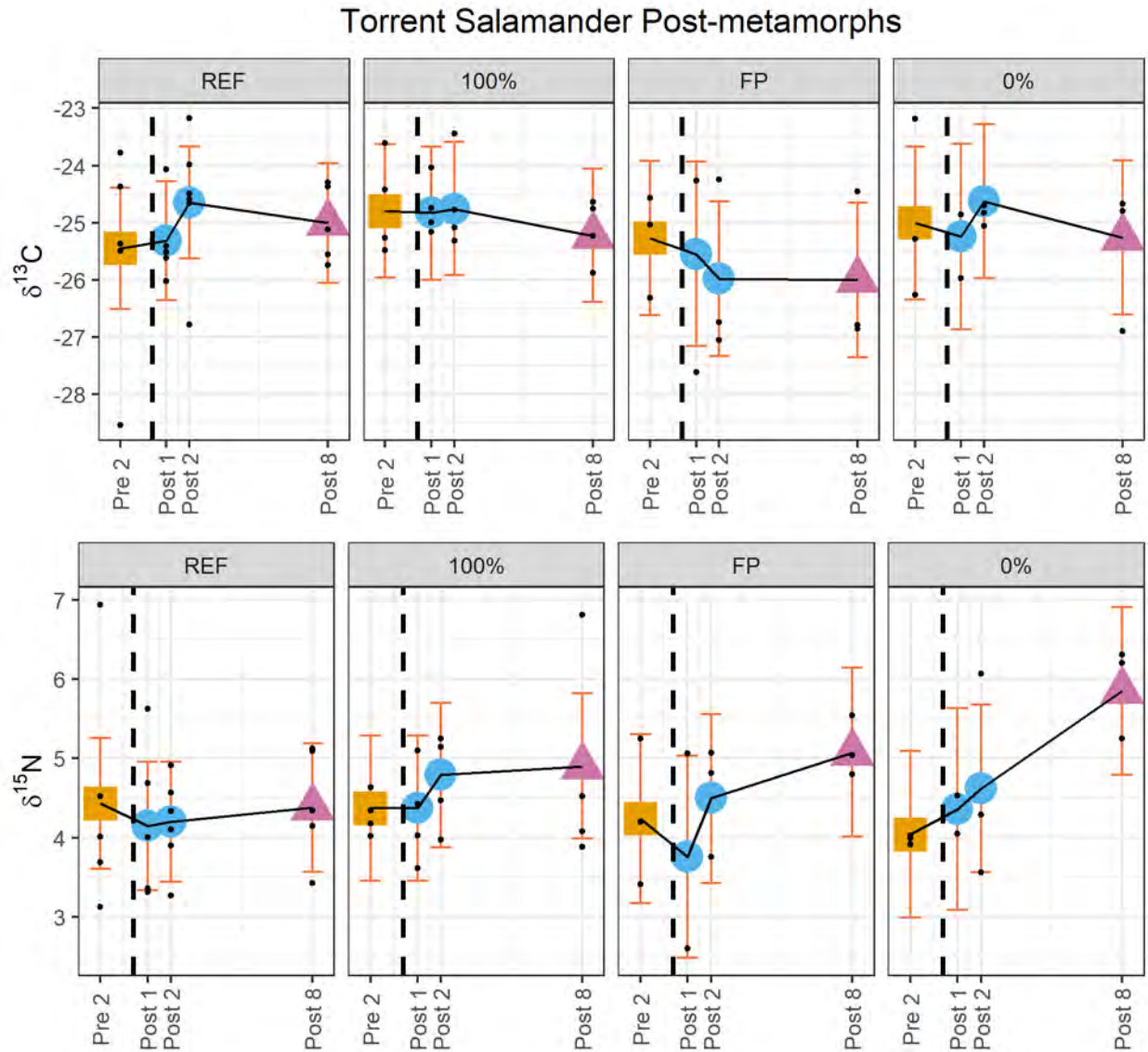


Figure 8-8. Means for $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ (top panel) and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ (bottom panel) for torrent salamander post-metamorphs by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 2 and post-harvest includes Post 1, Post 2, and Post 8). Vertical colored lines around treatment means show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest implementation at riparian buffer treatment sites. Pre-harvest, Post 1 and Post 2, and Post 8 estimates are orange squares, blue circles, and pink triangles, respectively. Site means are dots.

Table 8-9. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for torrent salamander larvae and post-metamorphs between pre-harvest and Post 1 and Post 2, and pre-harvest and Post 8.

Treatment	$\delta^{13}\text{C}$		$\delta^{15}\text{N}$	
	Pre-Post 1 & 2	Pre-Post 8	Pre-Post 1 & 2	Pre-Post 8
Larvae				
REF (n = 6)	0.20 (-0.50, 0.89)	-0.27 (-1.10, 0.56)	0.02 (-0.58, 0.61)	-0.16 (-0.88, 0.55)
100% (n = 4)	-0.23 (-1.06, 0.61)	-0.13 (-1.09, 0.83)	-0.16 (-0.87, 0.55)	0.07 (-0.75, 0.90)
FP (n = 3)	0.05 (-0.96, 1.06)	-0.50 (-1.61, 0.61)	0.21 (-0.65, 1.08)	0.67 (-0.28, 1.62)
0% (n = 4)	0.15 (-0.71, 1.01)	1.10 (0.10, 2.09)	0.23 (-0.51, 0.97)	0.87 (0.00, 1.73)
Post-metamorphs				
REF (n = 6)	0.47 (-0.62, 1.56)	0.45 (-0.84, 1.73)	-0.26 (-1.11, 0.60)	-0.05 (-1.06, 0.95)
100% (n = 4)	0.00 (-1.21, 1.21)	-0.43 (-1.83, 0.97)	0.21 (-0.74, 1.15)	0.53 (-0.56, 1.62)
FP (n = 3)	-0.49 (-1.96, 0.97)	-0.73 (-2.34, 0.88)	-0.11 (-1.26, 1.04)	0.84 (-0.42, 2.10)
0% (n = 4)	0.07 (-1.46, 1.6)	-0.25 (-1.96, 1.45)	0.45 (-0.75, 1.65)	1.81 (0.47, 3.16)

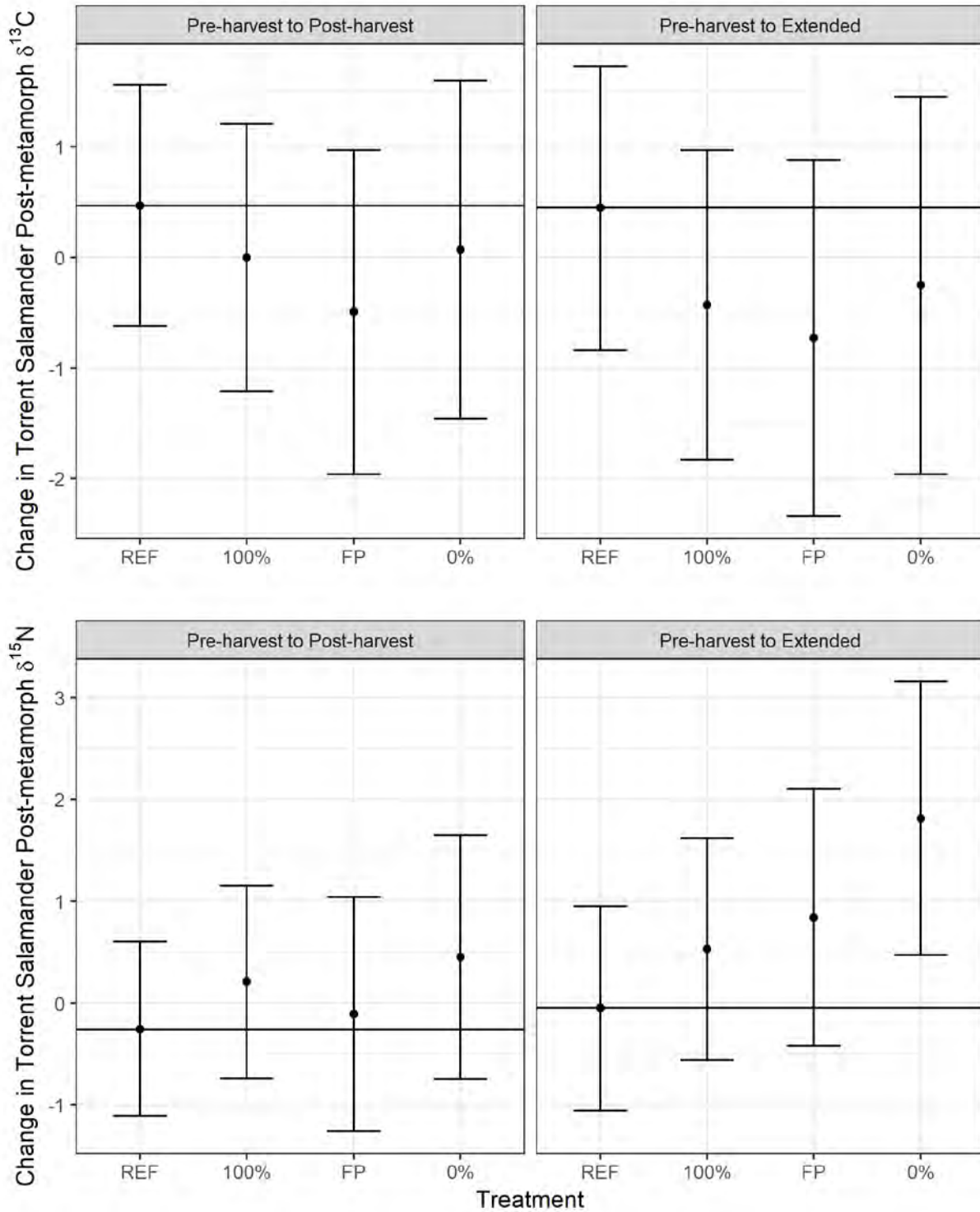


Figure 8-9. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ (top panel) and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ (bottom panel) for torrent salamander larvae between pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), and pre-harvest and extended (Post 8). A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

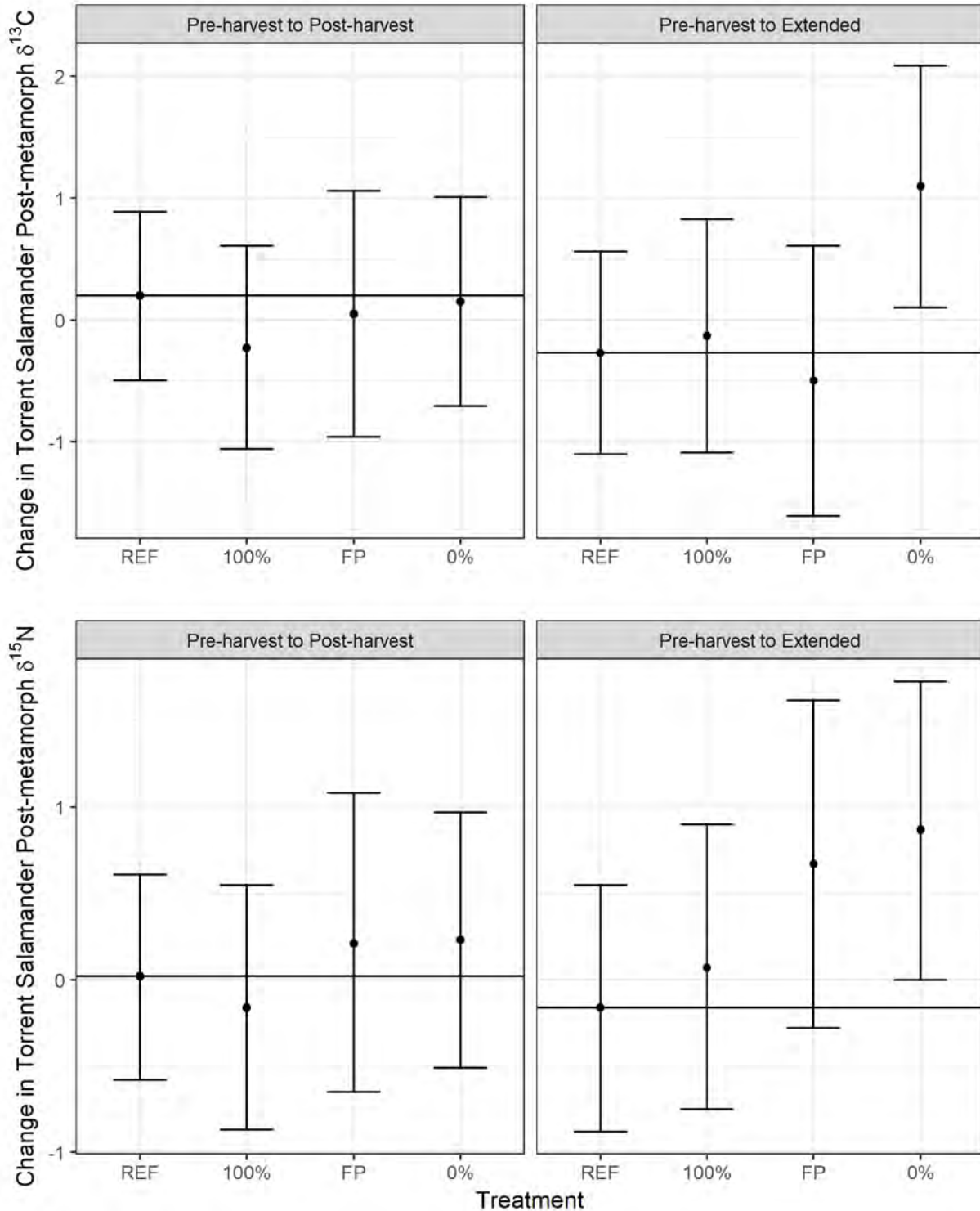


Figure 8-10. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ (top panel) and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ (bottom panel) for torrent salamander post-metamorphs between pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), and pre-harvest and extended (Post 8). A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 8-10. The between-treatment comparison of the change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for torrent salamander larvae and post-metamorphs between the pre-harvest and Post 1 and Post 2, and Post 8. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer. Results for $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ were not significant for either life stage.

Contrast	$\delta^{13}\text{C}$		$\delta^{15}\text{N}$	
	Post 1 & 2	Post 8	Post 1 & 2	Post 8
Larvae				
100% vs. REF	-0.42 (-1.50, 0.66)	0.14 (-1.13, 1.41)	-0.18 (-1.11, 0.75)	0.24 (-0.85, 1.33)
FP vs. REF	-0.15 (-1.37, 1.08)	-0.23 (-1.62, 1.15)	0.20 (-0.85, 1.25)	0.83 (-0.36, 2.02)
0% vs. REF	-0.04 (-1.15, 1.06)	1.37 (0.07, 2.66)	0.21 (-0.74, 1.16)	1.03 (-0.09, 2.15)
0% vs. FP	0.10 (-1.22, 1.43)	1.60 (0.11, 3.08)	0.01 (-1.12, 1.15)	0.20 (-1.09, 1.48)
0% vs. 100%	0.38 (-0.82, 1.57)	1.23 (-0.15, 2.61)	0.39 (-0.64, 1.41)	0.79 (-0.40, 1.98)
FP vs. 100%	0.27 (-1.03, 1.58)	-0.37 (-1.83, 1.10)	0.38 (-0.74, 1.50)	0.60 (-0.66, 1.85)
Post-metamorphs				
100% vs. REF	-0.47 (-2.10, 1.16)	-0.88 (-2.78, 1.02)	0.46 (-0.81, 1.74)	0.58 (-0.90, 2.07)
FP vs. REF	-0.96 (-2.80, 0.87)	-1.18 (-3.24, 0.88)	0.15 (-1.28, 1.58)	0.89 (-0.72, 2.50)
0% vs. REF	-0.40 (-2.29, 1.49)	-0.70 (-2.85, 1.45)	0.71 (-0.78, 2.19)	1.87 (0.18, 3.55)
0% vs. FP	0.56 (-1.54, 2.67)	0.48 (-1.87, 2.82)	0.56 (-1.09, 2.21)	0.97 (-0.87, 2.82)
0% vs. 100%	0.07 (-1.88, 2.02)	0.18 (-2.03, 2.38)	0.24 (-1.28, 1.77)	1.28 (-0.45, 3.01)
FP vs. 100%	-0.49 (-2.40, 1.41)	-0.30 (-2.43, 1.83)	-0.32 (-1.80, 1.17)	0.31 (-1.36, 1.97)

8-4.1.5. *Giant Salamanders*

We found statistical evidence that mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ in Post 1 and Post 2 varied among treatments for larval ($P < 0.001$) and neotenic giant salamanders ($P = 0.04$). We also found statistical evidence that mean $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ in Post 1 and Post 2 varied among treatments for neotenic giant salamanders ($P = 0.095$). We did not find clear evidence of variation among treatments for any comparisons in Post 8 ($P > 0.10$). See **Table 8-11**, **Table 8-12**, **Figure 8-11**, **Figure 8-12**, **Figure 8-13** and **Figure 8-14**.

In Post 1 and Post 2, we estimated a 1.14 ($P = 0.06$) increase and a 1.46 ($P = 0.04$) decrease in mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ for giant salamander larvae in the 100% and FP treatments, respectively, compared with pre-harvest, after controlling for temporal changes in the references. We also estimated a 1.93 ($P = 0.01$) increase in the 0% compared to the FP treatment and a 2.60 ($P = 0.001$) decrease in the FP treatment compared to the 100% treatment, after adjusting for pre-harvest differences among the treatment sites.

For neotenes in Post 1 and Post 2, we estimated a 1.31 ($P = 0.02$) increase in mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ in the FP treatment, compared with the pre-harvest period, after controlling for temporal changes in the

references. We also estimated a 1.63 ($P = 0.01$) increase in the FP treatment compared to the 100% treatment, after adjusting for pre-treatment differences among the treatment sites. For mean $\delta^{15}\text{N}$, we estimated a 1.44 ($P = 0.02$) increase in the FP treatment, compared with pre-harvest, after controlling for temporal changes in the references. We also estimated a 1.48 ($P = 0.04$) and 1.52 ($P = 0.02$) decrease in the FP treatment compared to the 100% and 0% treatments, respectively, after adjusting for pre-harvest differences among the treatment sites.

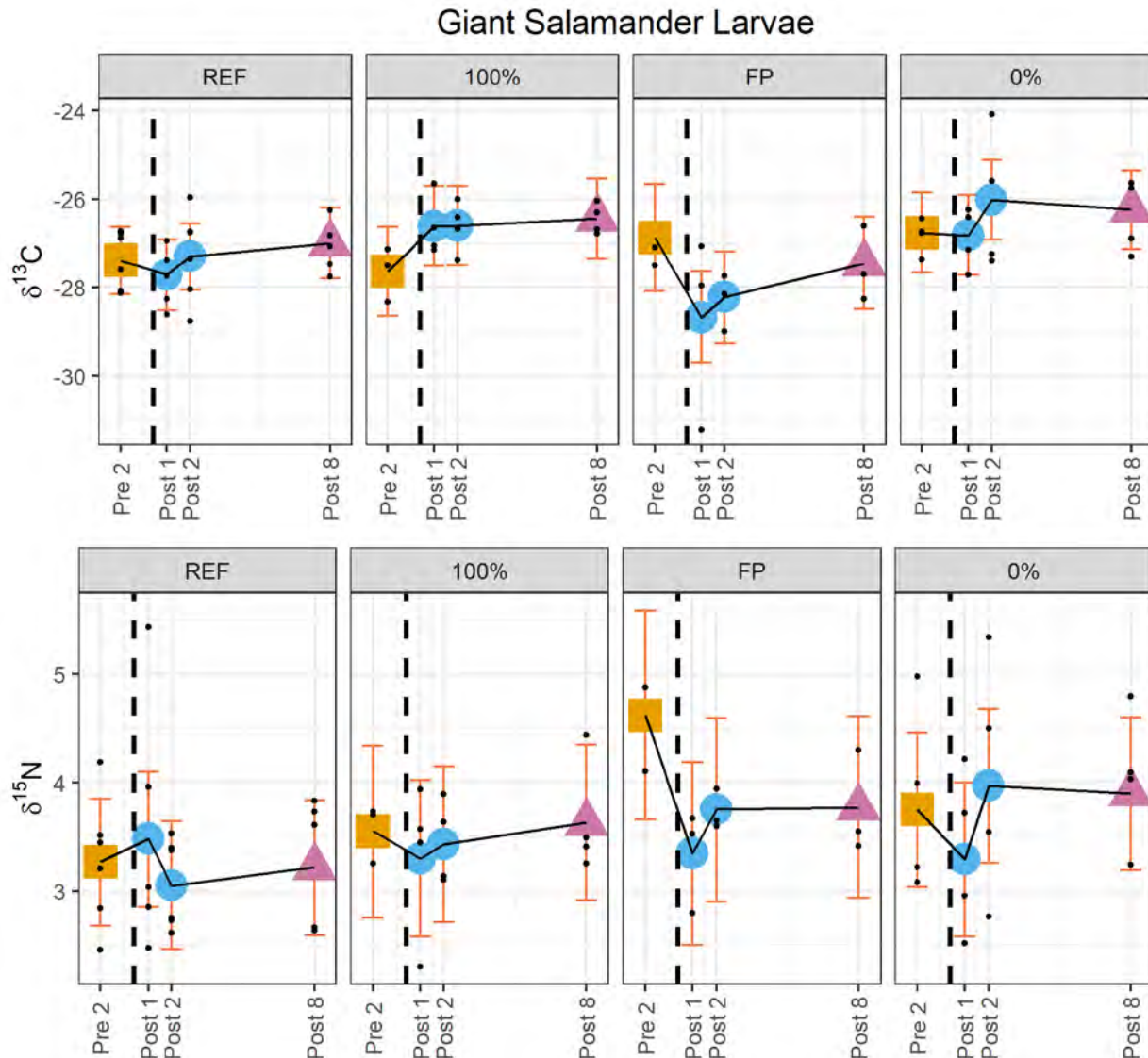


Figure 8-11. Mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ (top panel) and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ (bottom panel) for giant salamander larvae by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 2 and post-harvest includes Post 1, Post 2, and Post 8). Vertical colored lines around treatment means show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest implementation at riparian buffer treatment sites. Pre-harvest, Post 1 and Post 2, and Post 8 estimates are orange squares, blue circles, and pink triangles, respectively. Site means are dots.

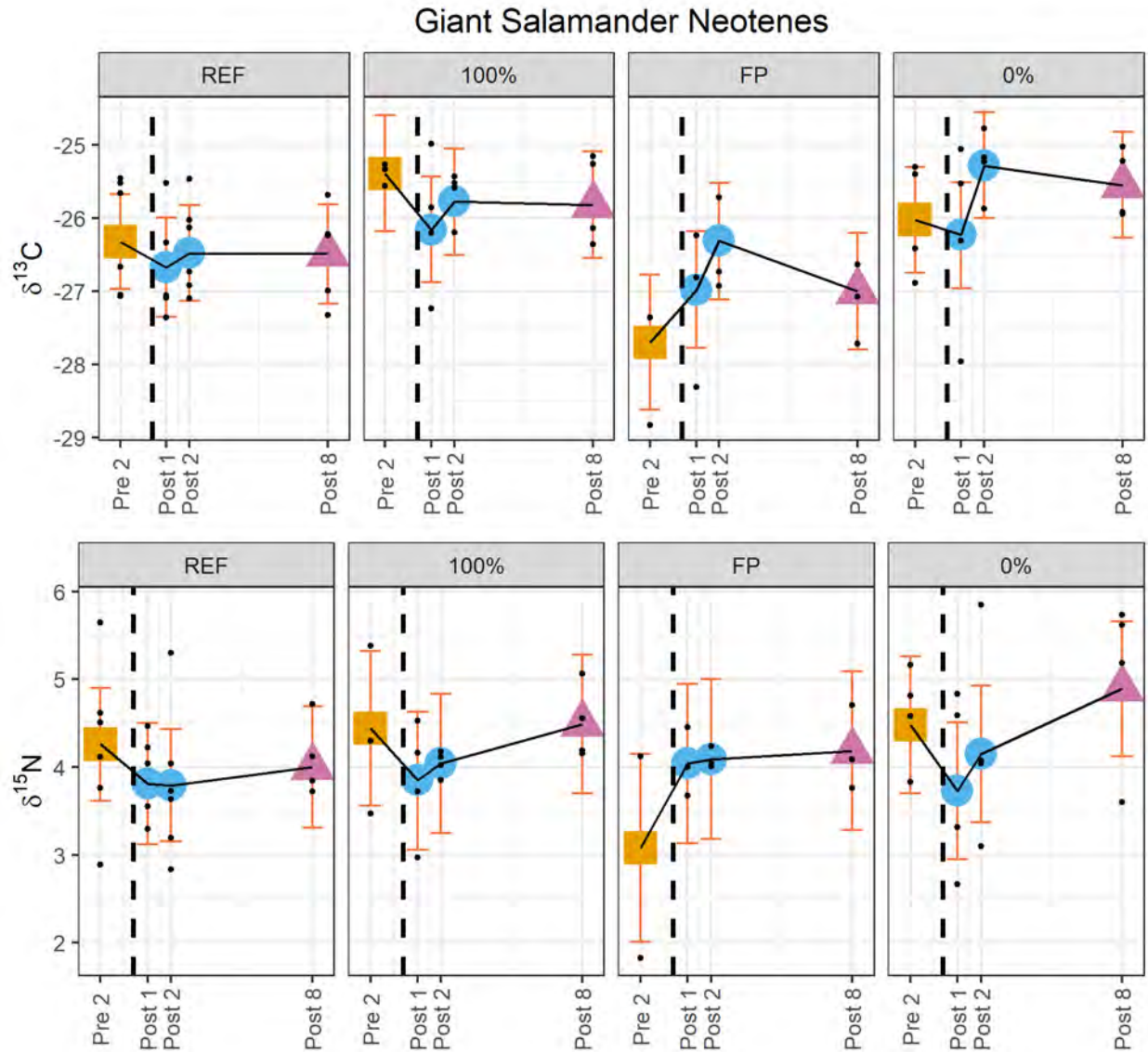


Figure 8-12. Mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ (top panel) and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ (bottom panel) for giant salamander neotenes by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 2 and post-harvest includes Post 1, Post 2, and Post 8). Vertical colored lines around treatment means show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest implementation at riparian buffer treatment sites. Pre-harvest, Post 1 and Post 2, and Post 8 estimates are orange squares, blue circles, and pink triangles, respectively. Site means are dots.

Table 8-11. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for giant salamander larvae and neotenes between pre-harvest and Post 1 and Post 2, and pre-harvest and Post 8.

Treatment	$\delta^{13}\text{C}$		$\delta^{15}\text{N}$	
	Pre-Post 1 & 2	Pre-Post 8	Pre-Post 1 & 2	Pre-Post 8
Larvae				
REF (n = 6)	-0.12 (-0.82, 0.59)	0.39 (-0.45, 1.24)	0.00 (-0.54, 0.54)	-0.05 (-0.70, 0.60)
100% (n = 4)	1.02 (0.07, 1.98)	1.19 (0.12, 2.25)	-0.19 (-0.92, 0.54)	0.08 (-0.74, 0.90)
FP (n = 3)	-1.58 (-2.73, -0.42)	-0.58 (-1.86, 0.71)	-1.08 (-1.97, -0.19)	-0.85 (-1.84, 0.13)
0% (n = 4)	0.35 (-0.49, 1.19)	0.52 (-0.49, 1.54)	-0.12 (-0.77, 0.52)	0.15 (-0.64, 0.93)
Neotenes				
REF (n = 6)	-0.26 (-0.83, 0.32)	-0.17 (-0.86, 0.52)	-0.46 (-1.10, 0.19)	-0.26 (-1.03, 0.52)
100% (n = 4)	-0.58 (-1.35, 0.20)	-0.43 (-1.30, 0.45)	-0.50 (-1.37, 0.37)	0.05 (-0.93, 1.03)
FP (n = 3)	1.05 (0.11, 1.99)	0.70 (-0.35, 1.75)	0.98 (-0.08, 2.04)	1.10 (-0.08, 2.28)
0% (n = 4)	0.26 (-0.43, 0.96)	0.48 (-0.33, 1.28)	-0.54 (-1.31, 0.23)	0.41 (-0.52, 1.34)

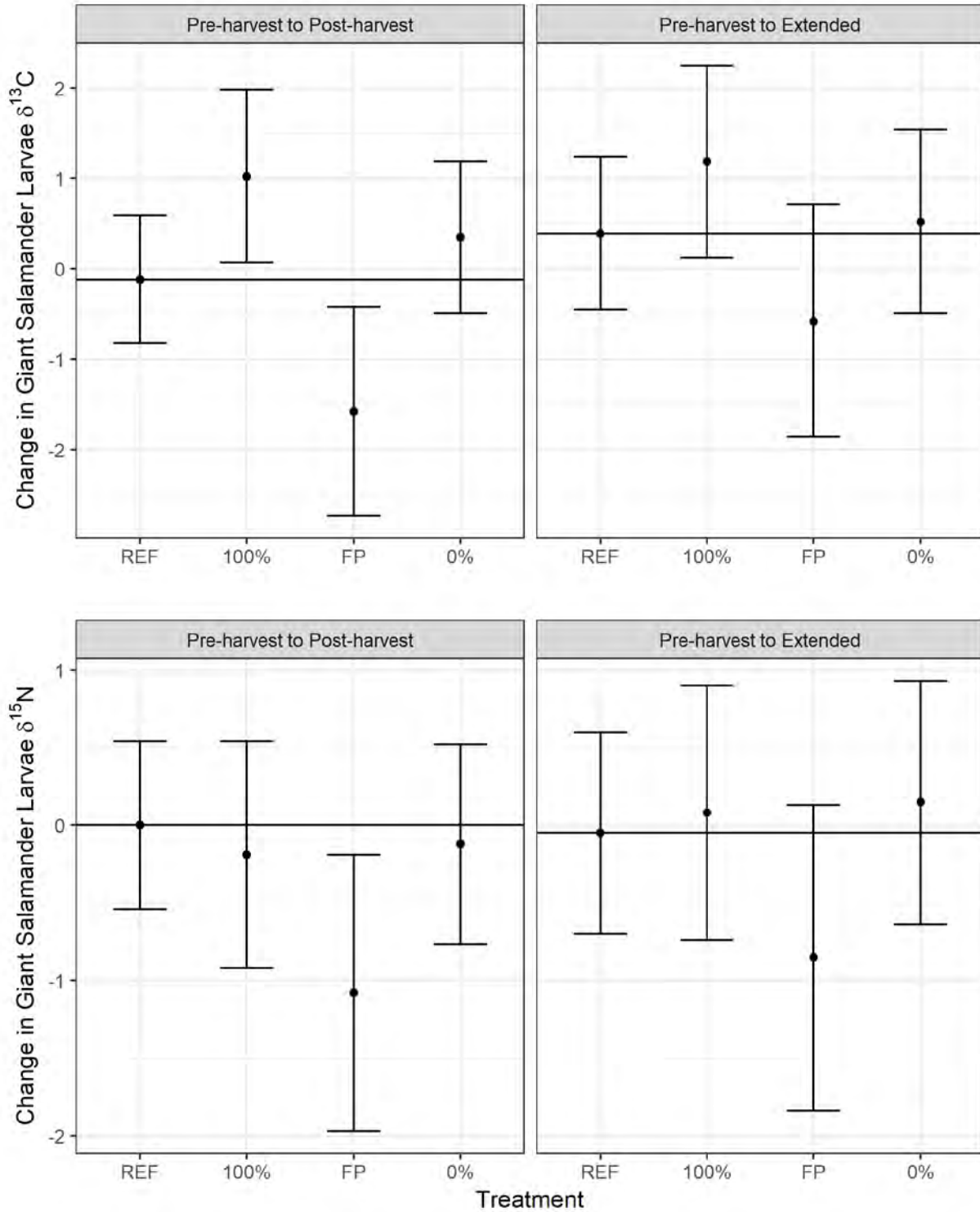


Figure 8-13. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ (top panel) and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ (bottom panel) for giant salamander larvae between pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), and pre-harvest and extended (Post 8). A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

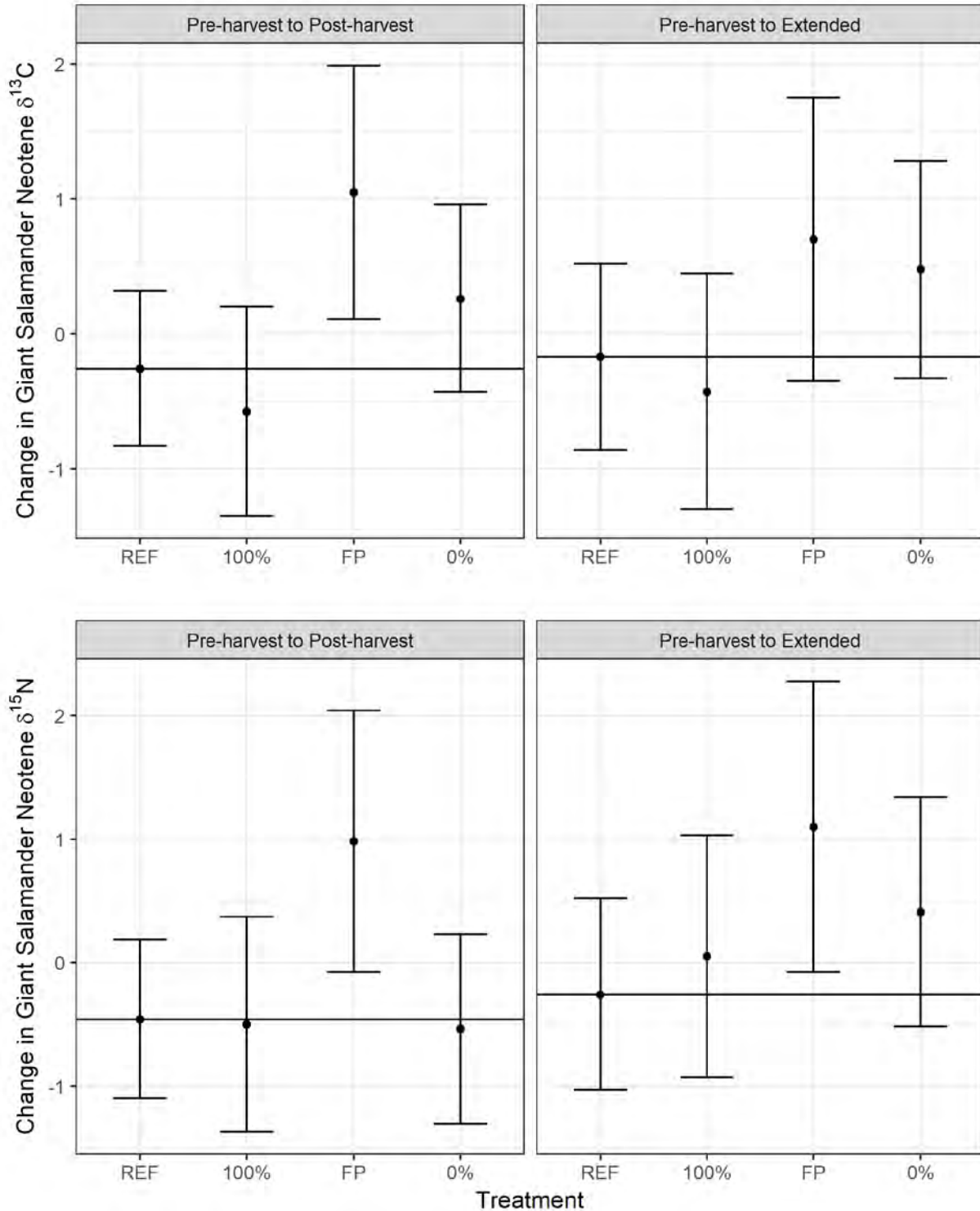


Figure 8-14. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ (top panel) and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ (bottom panel) for giant salamander neotenes between pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2), and pre-harvest and extended (Post 8). A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 8-12. The between-treatment comparison of the change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for giant salamander larvae and neotenes between pre-harvest and Post 1 and Post 2, and Post 8. P-values for estimates are only shown when the treatment \times period interaction was significant (≤ 0.10). Estimates for contrasts with a significant P-value are in bold font. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	$\delta^{13}\text{C}$			$\delta^{15}\text{N}$		
	Post 1 & 2		Post 8	Post 1 & 2		Post 8
	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)
Larvae						
100% vs. REF	1.14 (-0.04, 2.32)	0.06	0.79 (-0.57, 2.15)	-0.19 (-1.09, 0.72)		0.13 (-0.91, 1.18)
FP vs. REF	-1.46 (-2.81, -0.11)	0.04	-0.97 (-2.51, 0.57)	-1.08 (-2.12, -0.04)		-0.81 (-1.99, 0.38)
0% vs. REF	0.47 (-0.63, 1.56)	0.39	0.13 (-1.19, 1.45)	-0.12 (-0.96, 0.72)		0.19 (-0.83, 1.21)
0% vs. FP	1.93 (0.50, 3.36)	0.01	1.10 (-0.54, 2.74)	0.95 (-0.14, 2.05)		1.00 (-0.26, 2.26)
0% vs. 100%	-0.67 (-1.94, 0.60)	0.29	-0.66 (-2.14, 0.81)	0.06 (-0.91, 1.04)		0.06 (-1.07, 1.20)
FP vs. 100%	-2.60 (-4.09, -1.10)	0.001	-1.76 (-3.43, -0.10)	-0.89 (-2.04, 0.26)		-0.94 (-2.22, 0.35)
Neotenes						
100% vs. REF	-0.32 (-1.29, 0.65)	0.51	-0.26 (-1.37, 0.85)	-0.04 (-1.12, 1.04)	0.94	0.30 (-0.94, 1.55)
FP vs. REF	1.31 (0.20, 2.41)	0.02	0.87 (-0.39, 2.12)	1.44 (0.20, 2.68)	0.02	1.36 (-0.05, 2.77)
0% vs. REF	0.52 (-0.39, 1.43)	0.25	0.64 (-0.42, 1.71)	-0.08 (-1.09, 0.92)	0.87	0.66 (-0.55, 1.87)
0% vs. FP	-0.79 (-1.96, 0.38)	0.18	-0.22 (-1.55, 1.10)	-1.52 (-2.83, -0.21)	0.02	-0.69 (-2.19, 0.81)
0% vs. 100%	0.84 (-0.20, 1.89)	0.11	0.90 (-0.29, 2.09)	-0.04 (-1.21, 1.12)	0.94	0.36 (-0.99, 1.71)
FP vs. 100%	1.63 (0.42, 2.84)	0.01	1.13 (-0.23, 2.49)	1.48 (0.11, 2.85)	0.04	1.05 (-0.48, 2.58)

8-4.2. POST-HARVEST POST 8 TREATMENT COMPARISON

Since some metrics were not sampled in the pre-harvest period or Post 1 and Post 2, we conducted a separate analysis comparing post-harvest differences among treatments (i.e., not a part of the BACI analysis). In our post-harvest Post 8 comparison, we did not find clear evidence that mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ or $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for litterfall varied among treatments ($P > 0.10$ for all comparisons; **Table 8-13**). We also did not find clear statistical evidence that mean $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for instream detritus varied among treatments ($P > 0.10$ for all comparisons), however, we lacked sufficient sample for analysis of mean $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for instream deciduous detritus in the FP treatment. We did find statistical evidence that mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ for instream deciduous detritus varied among treatments ($P = 0.08$). In Post 8, we estimated that mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ for instream deciduous detritus in the 0% treatment was 3.90‰ higher ($P = 0.03$), and FP treatment was 4.39‰ higher ($P = 0.05$) than in the 100% treatment (**Table 8-14**).

We did not find clear evidence that mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ or $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for aquatic or terrestrial macroinvertebrate predators (stoneflies and spiders), terrestrial gatherers (springtails) or aquatic scrapers varied among treatments in Post 8 ($P > 0.10$ for all comparisons; **Table 8-15**).

We did have evidence that mean $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for Coastal Tailed Frog larvae varied among treatments in Post 8 ($P = 0.02$). We estimated that mean $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ was 2.56‰ ($P < 0.01$) and 2.20‰ ($P = 0.01$) higher in the 100% and 0% treatments, respectively, than in the reference. We had no statistical evidence that mean $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for Coastal Tailed Frog post-metamorphs varied among treatments ($P > 0.10$). We had statistical evidence that mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ for Coastal Tailed Frog varied among treatments for both life stages ($P < 0.001$ for larvae and $P = 0.09$ for post-metamorphs). We estimated that mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ for larvae was 5.20‰ ($P < 0.001$) and 5.63‰ ($P < 0.001$) higher in the 100% and 0% treatments, respectively, than in the reference. We also estimated that mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ for larvae was 6.37‰ lower ($P = 0.002$) and 6.81‰ ($P = 0.001$) higher in the 100% and 0% treatments, respectively, than in the FP treatment. Mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ for post-metamorphs was 2.31‰ ($P = 0.05$) and 2.84‰ ($P = 0.02$) lower in the FP treatment than in the 100% treatment and reference, respectively (**Table 8-16**).

When Post 8 results for $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ were considered simultaneously, we found that, in general, organic matter (biofilm, litterfall and instream detritus), aquatic and terrestrial gatherer macroinvertebrates, and aquatic scraper macroinvertebrates exhibited lower mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ values than aquatic and terrestrial predator macroinvertebrates, aquatic shredder macroinvertebrates, and stream-associated amphibians, which tended to have higher values for both $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ (**Figure 8-15**). The higher isotope values for the amphibians were consistent across all study sites and treatments.

Table 8-13. The between-treatment difference and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for instream coniferous, deciduous, and wood litterfall. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer. Results for $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ were not significant for any contrasts.

Post 8 Contrast	$\delta^{13}\text{C}$	$\delta^{15}\text{N}$
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
Coniferous		
100% vs. REF	-0.26 (-1.90, 1.38)	0.05 (-1.27, 1.37)
FP vs. REF	-0.11 (-1.94, 1.72)	-1.34 (-2.87, 0.19)
0% vs. REF	0.00 (-1.64, 1.64)	0.07 (-1.26, 1.39)
0% vs. FP	0.11 (-1.72, 1.94)	1.41 (-0.13, 2.94)
0% vs. 100%	0.26 (-1.38, 1.90)	0.01 (-1.31, 1.34)
FP vs. 100%	0.15 (-1.68, 1.98)	-1.39 (-2.93, 0.14)
Deciduous		
100% vs. REF	0.56 (-1.48, 2.59)	0.12 (-0.42, 0.65)
FP vs. REF	-0.48 (-2.83, 1.88)	0.50 (-0.09, 1.10)
0% vs. REF	-0.48 (-2.51, 1.56)	-0.13 (-0.67, 0.40)
0% vs. FP	0.00 (-2.36, 2.36)	-0.64 (-1.23, -0.04)
0% vs. 100%	-1.03 (-3.07, 1.00)	-0.25 (-0.79, 0.28)
FP vs. 100%	-1.03 (-3.39, 1.33)	0.38 (-0.21, 0.98)
Wood		
100% vs. REF	-1.41 (-4.34, 1.53)	-0.08 (-1.50, 1.34)
FP vs. REF	0.63 (-2.78, 4.04)	-1.28 (-2.93, 0.37)
0% vs. REF	-0.48 (-3.41, 2.45)	-0.21 (-1.63, 1.20)
0% vs. FP	-1.11 (-4.52, 2.30)	1.07 (-0.59, 2.72)
0% vs. 100%	0.92 (-2.01, 3.85)	-0.14 (-1.55, 1.28)
FP vs. 100%	2.03 (-1.38, 5.45)	-1.20 (-2.85, 0.45)

Table 8-14. The between-treatment difference and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for instream coniferous, deciduous, and wood detritus. P-values for estimates are only shown when the P-value for the treatment comparison was ≤ 1 . Estimates for contrasts with a significant P-value are in bold font. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer. The small sample size for $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for instream deciduous detritus in the FP treatment prevented analysis.

Post 8 Contrast	$\delta^{13}\text{C}$		$\delta^{15}\text{N}$
	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)
Coniferous			
100% vs. REF	1.09 (0.11, 2.06)		0.08 (-1.80, 1.96)
FP vs. REF	0.68 (-0.3, 1.65)		-1.62 (-3.50, 0.26)
0% vs. REF	0.52 (-0.35, 1.40)		-0.26 (-1.89, 1.37)
0% vs. FP	-0.15 (-1.13, 0.82)		1.36 (-0.52, 3.24)
0% vs. 100%	-0.57 (-1.54, 0.41)		-0.34 (-2.22, 1.54)
FP vs. 100%	-0.41 (-1.48, 0.65)		-1.70 (-3.85, 0.44)
Deciduous			
100% vs. REF	-2.06 (-6.58, 2.45)	0.27	-0.33 (-4.58, 3.93)
FP vs. REF	2.33 (-3.20, 7.86)	0.31	--
0% vs. REF	1.83 (-2.68, 6.35)	0.32	-0.23 (-4.49, 4.03)
0% vs. FP	-0.49 (-5.01, 4.02)	0.78	--
0% vs. 100%	3.90 (0.71, 7.09)	0.03	0.09 (-2.74, 2.93)
FP vs. 100%	4.39 (-0.12, 8.91)	0.05	--
Wood			
100% vs. REF	-1.93 (-4.9, 1.04)		0.90 (-0.65, 2.44)
FP vs. REF	-1.35 (-4.78, 2.09)		-0.20 (-1.98, 1.58)
0% vs. REF	-0.95 (-3.92, 2.02)		0.47 (-1.08, 2.02)
0% vs. FP	0.40 (-3.04, 3.83)		0.67 (-1.11, 2.45)
0% vs. 100%	0.98 (-1.99, 3.95)		-0.43 (-1.97, 1.12)
FP vs. 100%	0.58 (-2.85, 4.02)		-1.10 (-2.88, 0.68)

Table 8-15. The between-treatment difference and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for terrestrial and aquatic predator, terrestrial gatherer, and aquatic scraper macroinvertebrates. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer. Results for $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ were not significant for any contrasts.

Post 8 Contrast	$\delta^{13}\text{C}$	$\delta^{15}\text{N}$
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
Predator - Spiders		
100% vs. REF	0.20 (-3.02, 3.42)	-1.01 (-3.38, 1.35)
FP vs. REF	0.04 (-3.18, 3.27)	-0.24 (-2.60, 2.13)
0% vs. REF	0.13 (-3.09, 3.35)	0.68 (-1.68, 3.05)
0% vs. FP	0.09 (-3.13, 3.31)	0.92 (-1.44, 3.28)
0% vs. 100%	-0.07 (-3.29, 3.15)	1.70 (-0.67, 4.06)
FP vs. 100%	-0.16 (-3.38, 3.07)	0.78 (-1.59, 3.14)
Predator – Stoneflies		
100% vs. REF	-0.10 (-1.74, 1.55)	1.00 (-0.20, 2.19)
FP vs. REF	-0.68 (-2.59, 1.22)	0.34 (-1.04, 1.72)
0% vs. REF	-0.63 (-2.28, 1.02)	1.16 (-0.03, 2.35)
0% vs. FP	0.05 (-1.85, 1.96)	0.82 (-0.56, 2.20)
0% vs. 100%	-0.53 (-2.18, 1.11)	0.16 (-1.03, 1.36)
FP vs. 100%	-0.58 (-2.49, 1.32)	-0.65 (-2.03, 0.73)
Gatherer - Springtails		
100% vs. REF	-0.41 (-1.56, 0.74)	0.14 (-3.80, 4.08)
FP vs. REF	0.36 (-0.84, 1.56)	-0.73 (-6.14, 4.68)
0% vs. REF	-0.24 (-1.39, 0.91)	-0.14 (-4.08, 3.80)
0% vs. FP	-0.6 (-1.75, 0.55)	0.58 (-4.65, 5.82)
0% vs. 100%	0.17 (-0.81, 1.15)	-0.29 (-3.69, 3.12)
FP vs. 100%	0.77 (-0.38, 1.92)	-0.87 (-6.11, 4.37)
Scraper		
100% vs. REF	1.31 (-3.67, 6.29)	0.43 (-0.80, 1.67)
FP vs. REF	-0.59 (-6.33, 5.14)	0.07 (-1.35, 1.50)
0% vs. REF	-0.01 (-4.98, 4.97)	1.12 (-0.12, 2.35)
0% vs. FP	0.59 (-5.14, 6.32)	1.04 (-0.38, 2.47)
0% vs. 100%	-1.31 (-6.29, 3.66)	0.69 (-0.55, 1.92)
FP vs. 100%	-1.90 (-7.64, 3.83)	-0.36 (-1.79, 1.07)

Table 8-16. The between-treatment difference and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for Coastal Tailed Frog larvae and post-metamorphs. P-values for estimates are only shown when the treatment comparison was $P \leq 1$. Estimates for contrasts with a significant P-value are in bold font. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Post 8 Contrast	$\delta^{13}\text{C}$		$\delta^{15}\text{N}$	
	Estimate (CI)	P	Estimate (CI)	P
Coastal Tailed Frog – Larvae				
100% vs. REF	5.20 (3.20, 7.19)	<0.001	2.56 (0.98, 4.15)	0.006
FP vs. REF	-1.17 (-4.17, 1.82)	0.393	0.66 (-1.71, 3.04)	0.538
0% vs. REF	5.63 (3.64, 7.63)	<0.001	2.20 (0.61, 3.78)	0.013
0% vs. FP	6.81 (3.65, 9.96)	0.001	1.54 (-0.97, 4.04)	0.195
0% vs. 100%	0.44 (-1.80, 2.67)	0.664	-0.37 (-2.14, 1.40)	0.646
FP vs. 100%	-6.37 (-9.53, -3.22)	0.002	-1.90 (-4.40, 0.60)	0.118
Coastal Tailed Frog – Post-metamorphs				
100% vs. REF	-0.53 (-1.89, 0.83)	0.375	0.37 (-1.14, 1.88)	
FP vs. REF	-2.84 (-5.04, -0.63)	0.019	-1.20 (-3.47, 1.07)	
0% vs. REF	-1.25 (-2.84, 0.35)	0.105	0.04 (-1.69, 1.77)	
0% vs. FP	1.59 (-0.80, 3.99)	0.153	1.24 (-1.30, 3.78)	
0% vs. 100%	-0.72 (-2.45, 1.01)	0.343	-0.33 (-2.22, 1.56)	
FP vs. 100%	-2.31 (-4.61, -0.01)	0.049	-1.57 (-3.96, 0.82)	

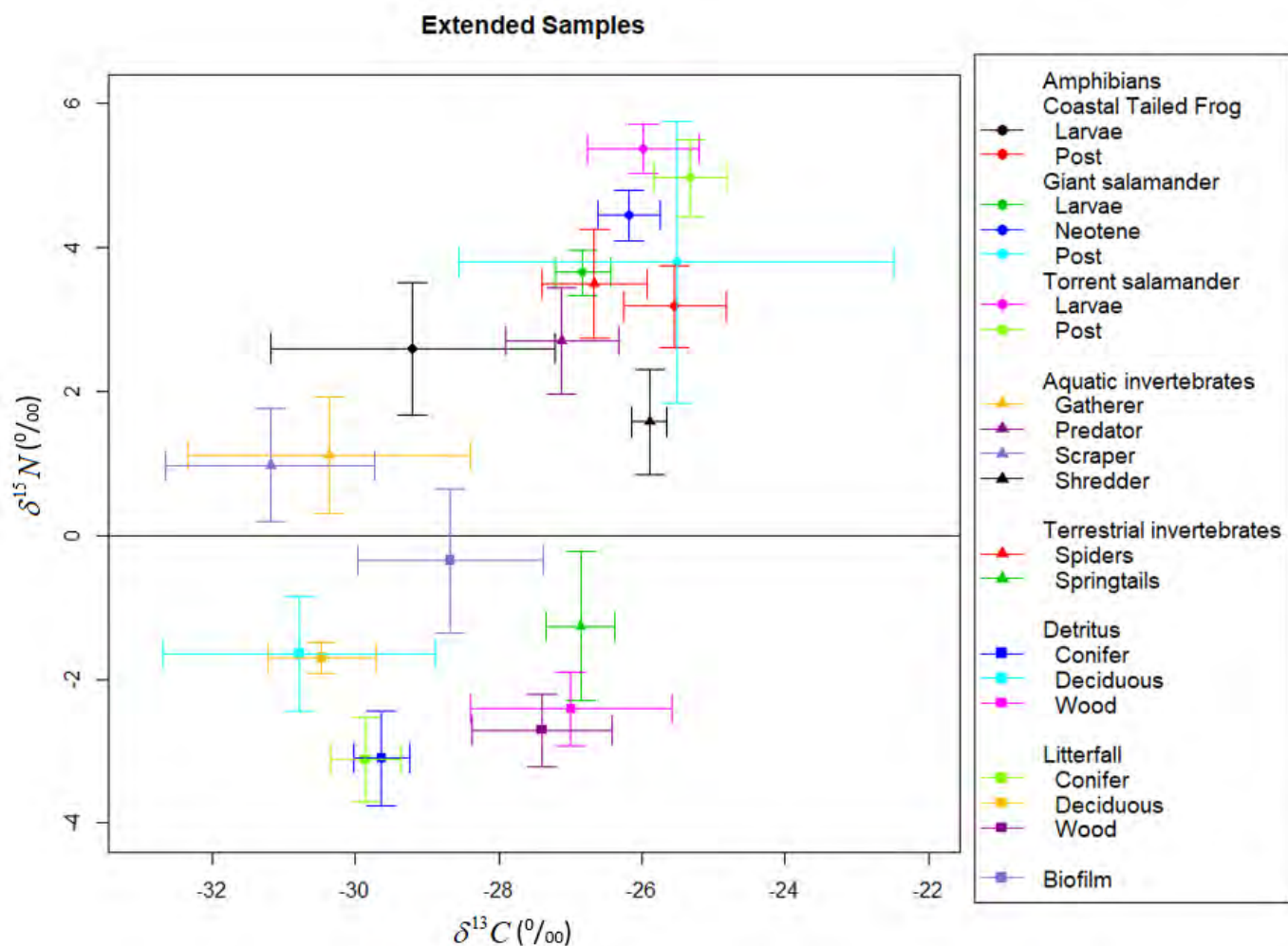


Figure 8-15. Plot of $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ versus $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for all sample categories analyzed for Post 8. This figure illustrates the divergence between the organic matter (squares) and macroinvertebrate (triangles) sample categories, clustered towards the lower left of the plot, and the amphibian values (circles) towards the upper right. The isotope values for each sample type are shown with 95% confidence intervals.

8-5. DISCUSSION

Modification of forest canopy density has often been associated with shifts in trophic system organization along fish-bearing streams in the coastal rainforests of the Pacific Northwest (Murphy *et al.* 1981; Bilby and Bisson 1992; Kiffney *et al.* 2014). Reductions in riparian vegetation, as often occurs with timber harvest, has the potential to influence food web organization (Richardson *et al.* 2005), where increased light may increase instream algal production (Murphy *et al.* 1981), which may increase abundance of invertebrate scrapers that ingest algae (Newbold *et al.* 1980; Hawkins *et al.* 1982). Increased growth rate, production

and/or density following reductions in riparian canopy cover has been reported for Cutthroat Trout, *Oncorhynchus clarkii* (Murphy and Hall 1981), juvenile Coho Salmon, *O. kisutch* (Bilby and Bisson 1992; Kiffney *et al.* 2014) and Steelhead, *O. mykiss* (Wilzbach *et al.* 2005).

Nearly all research on trophic response to canopy modifications to date has focused on fish-bearing streams. In these larger stream systems, it has been demonstrated that increased light can increase the proportion of algae in streambed biofilm sufficiently to affect stable isotope values (Mulholland *et al.* 2000). Very little evaluation of the response of small headwater channels to canopy modification has been attempted. In Washington, Riparian Management Zone (RMZ) buffering requirements for small non-fish-bearing streams are less rigorous than those for fish-bearing streams (WFPB 2001). Hence, small streams may be more likely to experience changes in trophic organization related to canopy modification than larger stream reaches that experience only minor increases in light input following timber harvest (Groom *et al.* 2011).

Contrary to our expectations, we found limited evidence of an alteration in the isotopic composition of biofilm in response to riparian buffer treatments. The biofilm isotope values were variable, likely reflecting spatial and temporal differences in biofilm composition. Nonetheless, the stable isotope signals suggest that the organic matter sources supporting the biofilm were not appreciably changed as a result of buffer treatments. This interpretation of the biofilm isotope data is supported by the periphyton response we evaluated through two years post-harvest (McIntyre *et al.* 2018, Chapter 13 – *Biofilm and Periphyton*). In this evaluation, post-harvest changes in periphyton biomass and chlorophyll *a* content did not vary among treatments, including the reference, in the two years following harvest. We initially intended to couple the response of biofilm biomass and chlorophyll *a* levels with our stable isotope data to determine if a reduction in canopy cover caused an increase in availability of autotrophic organic matter in headwater streams. However, the lack of response of biofilm and periphyton in the two years following harvest contributed to our choice to discontinue this sampling past two years post-harvest. As such, we are unable to compare our stable isotope results for algae to a response of periphyton biomass and chlorophyll *a* eight years post-harvest. We were also not able to obtain a sample of pure algal material to assess changes in autotrophic support of the food web as a part of our stable isotope analysis; we were only able to sample biofilm, which is a mixture of allochthonous and autochthonous organic matter sources (France 1995). The lack of an isotope value for one of the key end members of the trophic web prevented us from being able to evaluate if algal consumption by primary consumers was affected by the riparian buffer treatments. As a result, we were only able to assess whether there was any consistent change in biofilm isotopic values related to the buffer treatments.

Though the treatment effect on biofilm response was limited, we did observe a decline in canopy cover in riparian buffer treatments immediately post-harvest (see Chapter 4 – *Stream Temperature and Cover* in this report). Canopy cover in the 100% treatment, which averaged 93% pre-treatment, declined to 91% immediately post-harvest, continued to decline to 88% four years post-harvest, and then increased to 96% eight years post-harvest (which coincides with the timing of data collection for our stable isotope analysis). In the FP treatment, we observed a decline from a pre-treatment value of 98% to 92% immediately post-harvest, followed by a continued decline to 76% three years post-harvest, followed by an increase to 91% eight years post-harvest. Reductions in canopy cover were most dramatic in the 0% treatment, where we observed a decline from 95% to 51% immediately post-harvest, with an erratic increase to 80% eight years post-harvest. Reductions in stream shading as a result of forest harvest has been well

documented in the literature (Janisch *et al.* 2012; Rex *et al.* 2012; Schuett-Hames *et al.* 2012). Though we observed some recovery of canopy cover in all riparian buffer treatments during the years after harvest, canopy cover in the FP and 0% sites remained below pre-treatment values. However, high wood loading from logging slash and windthrow from riparian buffers in harvested sites (see Chapter 3 – *Stand Structure, Tree Mortality, Wood Recruitment and Loading* in this report) may have contributed shading to the stream channel that may have been partially responsible for the lack of autotrophic response in our analysis of stable isotopes.

Though we did not detect a difference in the biofilm isotopic values between the pre- and post-harvest period, we did observe a decrease in mean ^{13}C for giant salamander larvae in the FP treatment and an increase in the 100% treatment in the two years following harvest, after controlling for temporal changes in the references (McIntyre *et al.* 2018, Supplement 2 – *Stable Isotopes Analysis*). Over this same period, we observed a decrease in mean ^{15}N for gatherer invertebrates in the FP and 0% treatments. However, because we found no evidence of an increase in algal content in the biofilm, these changes did not support our hypothesis that canopy modification resulted in increased trophic support from autotrophic sources. Furthermore, the lack of difference in isotope values between biofilm and leaf litter suggested that, in our streams, the biofilm derives primarily from terrestrial material.

The biofilm $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ values eight years post-harvest were similar to those for the three types of litterfall and instream detritus sampled (conifer, deciduous, wood; see **Figure 8-15**). $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ values for biofilm were slightly higher than those for the litterfall and instream detritus samples, perhaps due to fractionation (alteration in isotope ratio due to biological activity) from microbial processing of the organic material forming the biofilm. Though we observed an increase in $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ for biofilm eight years after harvest in the FP and 100% treatments relative to the reference, we detected no change in the 0% treatment. This difference in response among buffer treatments could have been caused by a change in the forms of dissolved organic matter being delivered to the FP and 100% treatments following timber harvest. However, the lack of response at the 0% treatment is inconsistent with this hypothesis.

We did find evidence that isotope values varied among treatments for several of the other sample categories. However, these results should be interpreted with an appreciation of the uncertainty associated with analyzing invertebrates by functional feeding group rather than individual taxa. We used feeding groups because we were unable to consistently obtain enough individuals of a single taxon in each feeding group on each sample date. Lumping samples by feeding group undoubtedly added some variability to the isotope values, especially for predators, which were only included in the eight year post-harvest comparison among treatments.

$\delta^{15}\text{N}$ for macroinvertebrate gatherers varied among treatments both two and eight years post-harvest. However, between-treatment differences two years post-harvest did not appear to be associated with the intensity of the buffer treatment, i.e., there was no relationship between the length of the riparian buffer retained in the RMZ and isotope values. The greatest decline in $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ relative to the reference was in the FP treatment two years post-harvest, at which time there was no evidence of a difference between the 100% or 0% treatments and the reference. Eight years after harvest, however, we had evidence of a difference among treatments, with an increase observed in the 0% treatment but no change in the reference, 100% and FP treatments. Here again, it is unlikely that the changes in $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ levels were due to an increase in autotrophic production in the streams since $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ values for algae are typically higher than those for terrestrial organic matter (Mulholland *et al.* 2000).

We also found evidence that isotope values varied among treatments for Coastal Tail Frog; however, we could only evaluate between-treatment differences eight years post-harvest due to small sample sizes for this taxon pre-harvest and in the two years post-harvest. Eight years post-harvest, Coastal Tailed-Frog larvae and post-metamorphs both exhibited differences among buffer treatments, especially for $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ values of the larvae. As Coastal Tailed Frog larvae feed primarily on biofilm, changes in isotope values in the frogs might be expected to be consistent with changes in the isotope values of the biofilm. We observed an increase in $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ values for biofilm eight years after harvest for the 100% and FP treatments, but not at the 0% sites. The Coastal Tailed Frog larvae response was seen at the 100% and 0% sites, but not the FP sites. As the biofilm and Coastal Tailed Frog larvae responses in $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ do not completely correspond, we cannot attribute the difference in $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ in the Coastal Tailed Frog larvae to a change in the isotopic values of their diet. However, samples sizes for Coastal Tailed Frog larvae in all treatments and years was very small, which undoubtedly contributed to variability and possibly limited our ability to detect a difference among treatments where one may or may not have existed.

Although we found a limited and inconsistent treatment response among the amphibians, the $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ versus $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ comparison of stable isotope data for eight years post-harvest (**Figure 8-15**) did provide us with some indication of their diet. In the comparison of stable isotope ratios for pre- and two years post-harvest, $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ values for salamanders and adult Coastal Tailed Frogs appeared to be too high for them to be relying on a diet of the aquatic invertebrates we had collected (McIntyre *et al.* 2018, Supplement 2 – *Stable Isotope Analysis*). However, the stable isotope samples taken pre- and two years post-harvest did not include some potentially important food items for the amphibians. To provide a clearer indication of potential food sources, we sampled a broader array of invertebrates eight years post-harvest. These samples included two types of terrestrial invertebrates that were not previously sampled: springtails and spiders.

The stable isotope data eight years post-harvest did indicate that Coastal Tailed Frog larvae were ingesting primarily biofilm as the $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ values were similar in biofilm and the frog larvae and the $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ values were approximately 3.5‰ higher in the larvae than in biofilm, a difference consistent with fractionation associated with trophic exchanges (DeNiro and Epstein 1978) (**Figure 8-15**). The post-metamorphic Coastal Tailed Frogs, torrent salamanders and giant salamanders all exhibited stable isotope values that suggested that aquatic gatherers and scrapers and terrestrial springtails were not a significant component of their diet (**Figure 8-15**). Both the $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ and $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ values in the amphibians were much higher than those found in these invertebrates. Typically, $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ values will increase about 3‰ with each trophic exchange and $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ values about 1‰, due to fractionation (DeNiro and Epstein 1978). The difference in isotope ratios between the amphibians and aquatic gatherer and scraper invertebrates and terrestrial springtails is too great to be attributed solely to fractionation. The amphibian values were consistent with a diet of aquatic predators and shredders, and terrestrial spiders. Aquatic predators and shredders, and terrestrial spider invertebrates all have $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ values similar to the amphibians and $\delta^{15}\text{N}$ values approximately 1 to 4‰ lower than the amphibians, a difference consistent with changes due to fractionation.

Our results are supported by results from an evaluation of diet for larval and post-metamorphic Columbia Torrent Salamander, that found that both aquatic and terrestrial prey were common for this species (O'Donnell and Richart 2012). Consistent with our results, O'Donnell and Richart (2012) found that terrestrial spiders were common prey for post-metamorphs; however, their

findings contradict our own in that terrestrial springtails were also a common prey item identified for the species. Consistent with field observations, the amphibian stable isotope values also would be consistent with the possibility that some of the amphibians were preying on other amphibians (Dimitrie *et al.* 2016). It is also possible that the amphibians were utilizing a food resource that we did not sample. For example, we observed a larval Columbia Torrent Salamander regurgitating sawfly larvae (*Neodiprion*) in one of our study sites (Hicks *et al.* 2008). Diets of our focal amphibians are not well studied, however, O'Donnell and Richart (2012) note that their findings for Columbia Torrent Salamander differ from findings for another non-focal species of the same genera (i.e., Southern Torrent Salamander, *R. variegatus*; Bury and Martin 1967). Our interpretation of results is likely complicated by the fact that the analysis of torrent salamanders includes three distinct species and for giant salamanders two distinct species. Coupling stable isotope analysis with a direct evaluation of amphibian diets in future studies would provide a more definitive characterization of trophic relationships of these animals.

8-6. REFERENCES

- Arkle, R.S. and D.S. Pilliod. 2010. Prescribed fires as ecological surrogates for wildfires: A stream and riparian perspective. *Forest Ecology and Management* 259(5):893-903.
- Bilby, R.E. and P.A. Bisson. 1992. Allochthonous versus autochthonous organic matter contributions to the trophic support of fish populations in clear-cut and old-growth forested streams. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 49(3):540-551.
- Bury, R.B. and P.S. Corn. 1991. *Sampling methods for amphibians in streams in the Pacific Northwest*. General Technical Report PNW-GTR-275, USDA Forest Service, Pacific Northwest Research Station, Portland, Oregon.
- Bury, R.B. and M. Martin. 1967. The food of the salamander *Rhyacotriton olympicus*. *Copeia* 1967(2):487-487.
- DeNiro, M.J. and S. Epstein. 1978. Influence of diet on the distribution of carbon isotopes in animals. *Geochimica et Cosmochimica Acta* 42(5):495-506.
- Dimitrie, D.A., T.M. Richards-Dimitrie, J.T. Pini and R.M. Bourque. 2016. *Dicamptodon tenebrosus* (Coastal Giant Salamander) diet. *Herpetological Review* 47(2):274-275.
- France, R. 1995. Critical examination of stable isotope analysis as a means for tracing carbon pathways in stream ecosystems. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 52(3):651-656.
- Groom, J.D., L. Dent, L.J. Madsen and J. Fleuret. 2011. Response of western Oregon (USA) stream temperatures to contemporary forest management. *Forest Ecology and Management* 262(8):1618-1629.
- Hawkins, C.P., M.L. Murphy and N.H. Anderson. 1982. Effects of canopy, substrate composition, and gradient on the structure of macroinvertebrate communities in Cascade Range streams of Oregon. *Ecology* 63:1840-1856.

- Hicks, T.L., D.E. Mangan, A.P. McIntyre and M.P. Hayes. 2008. *Rhyacotriton kezeri* (Columbia torrent salamander). Larval diet. *Herpetological Review* 39(4):456-457.
- Hill, W.R., M.G. Ryon and E.M. Schilling. 1995. Light limitation in a stream ecosystem: Responses by primary producers and consumers. *Ecology* 76(4):1297-1309.
- Janisch, J.E., S.M. Wondzell and W.J. Ehinger. 2012. Headwater stream temperature: Interpreting response after logging, with and without riparian buffers, Washington, USA. *Forest Ecology and Management* 270:302-313.
- Julian, J.P., S.Z. Seegert, S.M. Powers, E.H. Stanley and M.W. Doyle. 2011. Light as a first-order control on ecosystem structure in a temperate stream. *Ecohydrology* 4(3):422-432.
- Kaylor, M.J. and D.R. Warren. 2017. Linking riparian shade and the legacies of forest management to fish and vertebrate biomass in forested streams. *Ecosphere* 8(6):1-19.
- Kaylor, M.J., D.R. Warren and P.M. Kiffney. 2017. Long-term effects of riparian forest harvest on light in Pacific Northwest (USA) streams. *Freshwater Science* 36(1):1-13.
- Kenward, M.G. and J.H. Roger. 1997. Small sample inference for fixed effects from restricted maximum likelihood. *Biometrics* 53(3):983-997.
- Keough, J.R., M.E. Sierszen and C.A. Hagley. 1996. Analysis of a Lake Superior coastal food web with stable isotope techniques. *Limnology and Oceanography* 41(1):136-146.
- Kiffney, P.M., E.R. Buhle, S.M. Naman, G.R. Pess and R.S. Klett. 2014. Linking resource availability and habitat structure to stream organisms: An experimental and observational assessment. *Ecosphere* 5(4):1-27.
- Kiffney, P.M., J.S. Richardson and J.P. Bull. 2004. Establishing light as a causal mechanism structuring stream communities in response to experimental manipulation of riparian buffer width. *Journal of the North American Benthological Society* 23(3):542-555.
- Lowe, W.H. and D.T. Bolger. 2002. Local and landscape-scale predictors of salamander abundance in New Hampshire headwater streams. *Conservation Biology* 16(1):183-193.
- McIntyre, A.P., M.P. Hayes, W.J. Ehinger, S.M. Estrella, D.E. Schuett-Hames and T. Quinn (technical coordinators). 2018. *Effectiveness of experimental riparian buffers on perennial non-fish-bearing streams on competent lithologies in western Washington*. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation and Research Report CMER 18-100, Washington State Forest Practices Adaptive Management Program, Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA. 883 p.
- Mulholland, P.J., J.L. Tank, D.M. Sanzone, W.M. Wollheim, B.J. Peterson, J.R. Webster and J.L. Meyer. 2000. Food resources of stream macroinvertebrates determined by natural-abundance stable C and N isotopes and ¹⁵N tracer addition. *Journal of the North American Benthological Society* 19:145-157.

- Murphy, M.L. and J.D. Hall. 1981. Varied effects of clear-cut logging on predators and their habitat in small streams of the Cascade Mountains, Oregon. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 38:137-145.
- Murphy, M.L., C.P. Hawkins and N.H. Anderson. 1981. Effects of canopy modification and accumulated sediment on stream communities. *Transactions of the American Fisheries Society* 110(4):469-478.
- Newbold, J.D., D.R. Erman and K.B. Roby. 1980. Effects of logging on macroinvertebrates in streams with and without buffer strips. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 37:1076-1085.
- O'Donnell, R.P. and C.H. Richart. 2012. Diet of the Columbia torrent salamander, *Rhyacotriton kezeri* (Caudata: Rhyacotritonidae): Linkages between aquatic and terrestrial ecosystems in forested headwaters. *Northwestern Naturalist* 93(1):17-22.
- Peterson, B.J. and B. Fry. 1987. Stable isotopes in ecosystem studies. *Annual Review of Ecology and Systematics* 18:293-320.
- Quinn, J.M., A.B. Cooper, M.J. Stroud and G.P. Burrell. 1997. Shade effects on stream periphyton and invertebrates: An experiment in streamside channels. *New Zealand Journal of Marine and Freshwater Research* 31(5):665-683.
- Rex, J.F., D.A. Maloney, P.N. Krauskopf, P.G. Beaudry and L.J. Beaudry. 2012. Variable-retention riparian harvesting effects on riparian air and water temperature of sub-boreal headwater streams in British Columbia. *Forest Ecology and Management* 269:259-270.
- Richardson, J.S., R.E. Bilby and C.A. Bondar. 2005. Organic matter dynamics in small streams of the Pacific Northwest. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 41:921-934.
- Schuett-Hames, D., A. Roorbach and R. Conrad. 2012. *Results of the Westside Type N Buffer Characteristics, Integrity and Function Study Final Report*. Cooperative Monitoring Evaluation and Research Report. CMER 12-1201. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia.
- Warren, D.R., S.M. Collins, E.M. Purvis, M.J. Kaylor and H.A. Bechtold. 2017. Spatial variability in light yields colimitation of primary production by both light and nutrients in a forested stream ecosystem. *Ecosystems* 20(1):198-210.
- WFPB. 2001. *Washington Forest Practices: Rules, board manual and act*. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia.
- Wilzbach, M.A., B.C. Harvey, J.L. White and R.J. Nakamoto. 2005. Effects of riparian canopy opening and carcass addition on the abundance and growth of resident salmonids. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 62:58-67.

CHAPTER 9 - STREAM-ASSOCIATED AMPHIBIANS

Aimee McIntyre, Reed Ojala-Barbour, Marc Hayes, Jay Jones, and Timothy Quinn

List of Figures	9-2
List of Tables	9-3
9-1. Abstract.....	9-5
9-2. Introduction	9-6
9-3. Methods	9-8
9-3.1. Data Collection.....	9-9
9-3.2. Animal Processing.....	9-14
9-3.3. Occupancy Determination	9-15
9-3.4. Density Estimation	9-15
9-3.5. Body Condition	9-18
9-3.6. Statistical Analysis	9-19
9-4. Results	9-20
9-4.1. Summary of Amphibian Occupancy	9-20
9-4.2. Density.....	9-22
9-4.3. Obstructed Reach Density	9-43
9-4.4. Body Condition	9-43
9-5. Discussion.....	9-48
9-5.1. Coastal Tailed Frog Densities	9-48
9-5.2. Torrent Salamander Density.....	9-50
9-5.3. Giant Salamander Density	9-51
9-5.4. Comparison of Stream Network-wide and Lower Np Reach Densities.....	9-51
9-5.5. Comparison of Demographic and Genetic Results	9-53
9-5.6. Implications of Forest Management Activities	9-55
9-6. References	9-61

LIST OF FIGURES

Figure 9-1. Examples of obstructed reaches at Hard Rock Study sites	9-11
Figure 9-2. Modified sampling approach used to determine amphibian density in stream reaches that were obstructed by downed trees or logging slash	9-13
Figure 9-3. Mean stream network-wide larval Coastal Tailed Frog density	9-23
Figure 9-4. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals for mean stream network-wide larval Coastal Tailed Frog density	9-24
Figure 9-5. Mean lower Np reach larval Coastal Tailed Frog density	9-25
Figure 9-6. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals for mean lower Np reach larval Coastal Tailed Frog density	9-26
Figure 9-7. Mean stream network-wide post-metamorphic Coastal Tailed Frog density	9-28
Figure 9-8. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals for mean stream network-wide post-metamorphic Coastal Tailed Frog density	9-29
Figure 9-9. Mean lower Np reach post-metamorphic Coastal Tailed Frog density	9-31
Figure 9-10. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals for mean lower Np reach post-metamorphic Coastal Tailed Frog density	9-32
Figure 9-11. Mean stream network-wide torrent salamander density	9-34
Figure 9-12. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals for mean stream network-wide torrent salamander density	9-35
Figure 9-13. Mean lower Np reach torrent salamander density	9-36
Figure 9-14. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals for mean lower Np reach torrent salamander density	9-37
Figure 9-15. Mean stream network-wide giant salamander density	9-39
Figure 9-16. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals for mean stream network-wide giant salamander density	9-40
Figure 9-17. Mean lower Np reach giant salamander density	9-41
Figure 9-18. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals for mean lower Np reach giant salamander density	9-42
Figure 9-19. Means scaled mass index for torrent salamanders	9-44
Figure 9-20. Means scaled mass index for giant salamanders	9-45
Figure 9-21. The within-treatment estimate in the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean torrent salamander and giant salamander scaled mass index	9-47

LIST OF TABLES

Table 9-1. The number of 30-m detection plots sampled by treatment, buffer and year	9-10
Table 9-2. The number of obstructed plots sampled using rubble-rouse in the post-harvest period	9-14
Table 9-3. Focal amphibian taxa detected during stream network-wide light-touch and lower Np reach rubble-rouse sampling for all study sites and periods	9-21
Table 9-4. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals for mean stream network-wide larval Coastal Tailed Frog density	9-23
Table 9-5. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals of the estimates for mean stream network-wide larval Coastal Tailed Frog	9-24
Table 9-6. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals for mean lower Np reach larval Coastal Tailed Frog density	9-25
Table 9-7. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals of the estimates for mean lower Np reach larval Coastal Tailed Frog density	9-26
Table 9-8. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals for mean stream network-wide post-metamorphic Coastal Tailed Frog density	9-29
Table 9-9. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals of the estimates for mean stream network-wide post-metamorphic Coastal Tailed Frog density	9-30
Table 9-10. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals for mean lower Np reach post-metamorphic Coastal Tailed Frog density	9-31
Table 9-11. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals of the estimates for mean lower Np reach post-metamorphic Coastal Tailed Frog density	9-32
Table 9-12. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals for mean stream network-wide torrent salamander density	9-34
Table 9-13. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals of the estimates for mean stream network-wide torrent salamander density	9-35
Table 9-14. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals for mean lower Np reach torrent salamander density	9-36
Table 9-15. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals of the estimates for mean lower Np reach torrent salamander density	9-37
Table 9-16. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals for mean stream network-wide giant salamander density	9-39
Table 9-17. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals of the estimates for mean stream network-wide giant salamander density	9-40

Table 9-18. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals for mean lower Np reach giant salamander density 9-41

Table 9-19. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals of the estimates for mean lower Np reach giant salamander density 9-42

Table 9-20. Comparison of mean density estimates and 95% confidence intervals for torrent and giant salamanders in obstructed reaches 9-43

Table 9-21. Mean estimates, estimated proportional contrasts, and 95% confidence intervals for torrent and giant salamander density in obstructed and unobstructed reaches 9-43

Table 9-22. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean torrent and giant salamander scaled mass index 9-46

Table 9-23. The between-treatment comparison of the change and 95% confidence intervals of the estimates for mean torrent and giant salamander scaled mass index 9-48

9-1. ABSTRACT

Amphibians are often considered one of the most susceptible organisms to environmental change. Many headwater streams in the Pacific Northwest support abundant amphibian populations compared to larger streams. Because headwater streams commonly receive less protection during forest management than larger streams, it is important to evaluate stream-associated amphibian response to timber harvest. We evaluated the effect of timber harvest, with variable riparian buffer treatments and an unharvested reference, on three stream-breeding amphibian groups (Coastal Tailed Frog [*Ascaphus truei*], and torrent [*Rhyacotriton*] and giant [*Dicamptodon*] salamanders) in western Washington. We compared the response of amphibian density and body condition to clearcut timber harvest in a long-term (2006–2016), spatially blocked and replicated Before-After Control-Impact (BACI) study in western Washington. We included three alternative riparian buffer treatments and references that were not harvested. Buffer treatment basins were clearcut outside of a riparian management zone (RMZ) and received one of three riparian buffer treatments: 100% treatment (two-sided 50-ft width riparian buffer along the entire length of the Type Np stream network), Forest Practices (FP) treatment (two-sided 50-ft width riparian buffer along at least 50% of the Type Np stream network, according to current Forest Practices Rules), and 0% treatment (harvested to the stream edge with no riparian buffer). To estimate stream network-wide density, we used a combination of light-touch sampling and rubble rouse techniques and employed replicate sampling on a subset of stream reaches to adjust counts for imperfect detection. To estimate density in the lower Np reach, we used rubble-rouse sampling in the downstream-most 200 m reach directly upstream from the fish end point. We sampled for amphibians in 17 study sites during the summer low flow period in two years preceding harvest (Pre 3 & 2), the two years immediately following harvest (Post 1 & 2), and seven and eight years after harvest (Post 7 & 8).

In Post 1 & 2, we estimated a 106% increase in stream network-wide larval Coastal Tailed Frog density in the FP treatment compared to the pre-harvest period after controlling for temporal changes in the reference. Conversely, we estimated a decline in larval density in the lower Np reach for the FP and 0% treatments, respectively, over the same period. In Post 7 & 8, we estimated a 65%, 93% and 84% decline in stream network-wide larval tailed frog density in the 100%, FP and 0% treatments, respectively, with similar declines in the lower Np reach. For stream network-wide post-metamorphic tailed frog density, we estimated a 57% decrease in the 100% treatment, and a 961% increase in the 0% treatment in Post 1 & 2; however, there was large uncertainty in all estimates for pairwise comparisons that included the 0% treatment. We did not find clear evidence of a change in post-metamorphic tailed frog density in the lower Np reach over the same period. In Post 7 & 8, we estimated a 71% and 97% decline in stream network-wide post-metamorphic density in the 100% and FP treatments, respectively, but again did not find clear evidence of a change in the lower Np reach.

In Post 1 & 2, we estimated a 198% increase in stream network-wide torrent salamander density in the 0% treatment compared to the pre-harvest period after controlling for temporal changes in the reference. However, in Post 7 & 8 the initial increase in the 0% treatment was no longer evident, and we estimated a 64% decline in torrent salamander density in the FP treatment. In Post 1 & 2, we also estimated a 64% decline in stream network-wide giant salamander density in

the FP treatment. We did not find clear evidence of a difference in torrent or giant salamander density in the lower Np reach for any treatment or period.

Results for stream network-wide and lower Np reach densities were somewhat consistent, especially in Post 7 & 8, however, there were some notable exceptions. The two approaches evaluated amphibian density at different spatial scales. Notably, there was the potential for migration into or out of the lower Np reach, which may have been confounded with treatment. As such, we rely on our stream network-wide estimates of amphibian densities to draw conclusions since they are based on estimates of abundance throughout the entire Type Np stream network. Furthermore, estimates that control for imperfect detection have less bias than classic approaches that do not account for detection (e.g., rubble-rouse).

Our study was designed to evaluate treatment effects, not the mechanisms behind potential changes in amphibian abundance. However, amphibian abundance has been associated with stream temperature, overstory canopy, primary productivity, wood loading, sediment retention, flow dynamics, stream and bank morphology, and nutrients, all of which have the potential to be affected by timber harvest. Based on our results from the broader study, two possible reasons for the decrease in tailed frog and torrent salamander abundance in some treatments and years may be related to increased stream temperature or sedimentation. Additionally, the region experienced a drought that started in 2013 and lasted through the summer of 2015 (Post 7). It is possible that drought conditions exacerbated the effects of buffer treatment by increasing egg or larval mortality, reducing reproduction, or inducing adult emigration from buffer treatment sites. Continued monitoring of the amphibian response to treatment is strongly recommended to expand on our understanding of the long-term impacts of timber harvest and variable length buffers on stream-associated amphibians.

9-2. INTRODUCTION

Pacific Northwest headwater streams support stream-associated amphibian abundances that are greater than in larger, fish-bearing river systems (see Richardson and Danehy 2007). Fish densities decline in smaller streams, offering amphibians a refuge from fish predators common in higher-order streams (Richardson and Danehy 2007). In fact, stream-associated amphibians often replace fish as the dominant vertebrate predators in and along headwater streams (Burton and Likens 1975; Bury *et al.* 1991). In headwaters of the Pacific Northwest, aquatic amphibians are estimated to be ten times more abundant than salmonid fishes (Bury *et al.* 1991).

Stream-associated amphibian species may be uniquely adapted to the physical conditions of headwater streams (Kiffney *et al.* 2003). Some of the specific headwater habitat attributes important to amphibians, such as substrate composition (Dupuis and Steventon 1999; Grialou *et al.* 2000; Stoddard and Hayes 2005) and water temperature (Bury 2008; Pollett *et al.* 2010), are affected by timber harvest and associated activities (Grizzel and Wolff 1998; Johnson and Jones 2000; Jackson *et al.* 2001; Moore *et al.* 2005; Janisch *et al.* 2012; Araujo *et al.* 2013). Stream-associated amphibians may be particularly predisposed to large variations in population size or local extirpation because of disturbance, including timber harvest (Bury and Corn 1988; Fagan 2002). Once extirpated, opportunities for recolonization from adjacent headwater streams may be

restricted by larger downstream reaches (Lowe and Bolger 2002; Richardson and Danehy 2007) or gaps in overhead canopy (Cecala *et al.* 2014) that form barriers to dispersal.

Amphibian populations have experienced declines in local abundances and range contractions as a result of disease, competition with introduced species, and habitat degradation and conversion (Sparling *et al.* 2001; Stuart *et al.* 2004). Some studies have concluded that stream-associated amphibians are sensitive to forestry practices. For example, Corn and Bury (1989) found that Coastal Tailed Frogs occurred with higher frequency in unlogged watersheds. Steele and colleagues (2003) reported reduced numbers of Cascade Torrent Salamander (*Rhyacotriton cascadae*) in young forests (i.e., recent clearcuts to 24-year old) compared with mature forests (i.e., 25 to 60 years old). Jackson and colleagues (2007) found that giant salamander and Coastal Tailed Frog populations declined in the several years immediately following timber harvest. Conversely, others have not detected a correlation between amphibian abundance and forestry activities, including for Coastal Giant Salamander and Coastal Tailed Frog (Murphy and Hall 1981; O'Connell *et al.* 2000).

Amphibians are often considered among the vertebrate groups most susceptible to environmental modification and, because of their limited dispersal abilities, dual life histories, and explicit microhabitat and physiological requirements (Welsh and Ollivier 1998; Lawler *et al.* 2010), are frequently preferred for monitoring environmental conditions (Wake 1991). One of three Overall Performance Goals for the Forest Practices Habitat Conservation Plan (FPHCP) is to support the long-term viability of designated stream-associated amphibians, including Coastal Tailed Frog (*Ascaphus truei*); and Olympic (*Rhyacotriton olympicus*), Columbia (*R. kezeri*) and Cascade (*R. cascadae*) Torrent Salamanders (hereafter, FP-designated amphibians; Schedule L-1). One Resource Objective is to provide conditions that sustain FP-designated amphibian population viability within occupied sub-basins.

Though Coastal and Cope's Giant Salamanders (*Dicamptodon tenebrosus* and *D. copei*, respectively) are not FP-designated amphibians, we included them in our study because Cope's Giant Salamander is one of only two instream-breeding amphibian species distributed throughout our entire study area and, for this reason, was included in the amphibian genetics component of the study (Spear *et al.* 2011; Spear *et al.* 2019). Furthermore, Cope's and Coastal Giant Salamanders are extremely difficult to differentiate in the field (Nussbaum 1970, 1976; Good 1989; Foster and Olson 2014), and hybridization is known to occur (Spear *et al.* 2011; Spear *et al.* 2019), so Coastal Giant Salamander had to be included by default.

There is substantial uncertainty regarding the effectiveness of the FPHCP buffer strategy for Np streams as it relates to impacts on stream-associated amphibians. To address these uncertainties, we used a basin-scale approach to compare changes in stream-associated amphibian densities and body condition in response to buffering strategies that varied in proportion of stream length buffered eight years post-harvest. Treatments included no buffering (0% treatment), partial buffering using the FPHCP prescription (FP treatment) and complete buffering (100% treatment).

We also evaluated the response of Coastal Tailed Frog and Cope's and Coastal Giant Salamander genetics. Genetic monitoring provides a complementary approach to demographic monitoring and can provide additional information on a population's response to disturbance. Though stream

amphibians are most easily detected as larvae (Spear and Storfer 2008; Kroll *et al.* 2010), larval numbers may not accurately represent adult population status since a high number of larvae can be produced by only a few adults (Goldberg and Waits 2010). Genetic data can assess levels of effective population size or reductions in population size that are not immediately obvious demographically (Luikart *et al.* 1998; Garza and Williamson 2001). We measured pre-harvest genetic diversity and genetic differentiation within and among populations to provide insight into trends in population size and identify the levels of migration among sites (Spear *et al.* 2011). We evaluated the response of amphibian genetic diversity and differentiation to our variable length riparian buffer treatments in the seven and eight years following harvest (reported on separately; Spear *et al.* 2019). If there was a treatment effect on stream-associated amphibian genetics, one of the most immediate impacts we thought we might observe genetically was an increase in the number of full siblings relative to total sample size. We hypothesized such an effect because a reduction in population size should lead to fewer breeding individuals and thus fewer family groups represented (Spear *et al.* 2019).

We also explored stable isotopes in headwater streams as a method of evaluating whether variable length riparian buffer treatments affected the trophic position of stream-associated amphibians or caused changes in the primary energy source supporting food webs in small streams. Modification of forest canopy density along fish-bearing streams has often been associated with shifts in trophic system organization, a response that has been consistently reported for streams in the coastal rainforests of the Pacific Northwest (Murphy and Hall 1981; Bilby and Bisson 1992; Kiffney *et al.* 2014). However, nearly all research on trophic response to canopy modifications has focused on fish-bearing streams, where it has been demonstrated that increased light can increase the proportion of algae in streambed biofilm sufficiently to affect stable isotope values (Mulholland *et al.* 2000). Conversely, very little evaluation of canopy modification impacts to stable isotopes has been attempted in small headwater channels. In Washington, riparian management zone (RMZ) buffering requirements for small non-fish-bearing streams are less rigorous than those for fish-bearing streams (WFPB 2001). Hence, small streams may be more likely to experience changes in trophic organization related to canopy modification than larger stream reaches that experience relatively minor increases in light input following timber harvest (Groom *et al.* 2011). Vertebrate animals such as fish and stream-associated amphibians may also respond to reductions in riparian vegetation with an increase in growth rate, production, and/or density (Murphy and Hall 1981; Bilby and Bisson 1992; Wilzbach *et al.* 2005; Kiffney *et al.* 2014; Kaylor and Warren 2017). Stable isotope analysis was included in this study as a method of evaluating whether variable length riparian buffer treatments caused changes in the primary energy source supporting food webs in small streams (see Chapter 8 – *Stable Isotopes Analysis* in this report).

9-3. METHODS

Data were collected at 17 study sites consisting of Type N headwater basins located in competent lithologies (largely basaltic) across western Washington. We evaluated the response of amphibian densities and body condition among reference and treatment sites in a BACI-designed study (see Chapter 2–*Study Design* in this report). We compared amphibian populations in Type N_p reference basins (n = 6) to the response in basins with clearcut harvest and one of three riparian buffer treatments in the RMZ: 100% treatment (two-sided riparian buffer along the

entire length of the Type Np stream network; n = 4), FP treatment (two-sided riparian buffer along at least 50% of the Type Np stream length, according to current Forest Practices Rules; n = 3), and 0% treatment (clearcut harvest to the stream edge with no riparian buffer; n = 4).

9-3.1. DATA COLLECTION

We used two standard amphibian sampling methods: light-touch (conducted at systematically identified locations throughout the entirety of the Type N stream network), and rubble-rouse (restricted to the 200 m stream reach immediately upstream of the F/N break, i.e., the point of last known fish use). We conducted light-touch and rubble-rouse amphibian surveys diurnally between 0700 and 1900 hours during the summer low-flow period, generally July through October.

9-3.1.1. Light-touch Sampling

Researchers commonly use the light-touch method (Lowe and Bolger 2002) for headwater amphibians in the Pacific Northwest to establish occupancy or abundance (Steele *et al.* 2003; Russell *et al.* 2004; Quinn *et al.* 2007). Light-touch sampling was used to provide count data over an extensive area of the stream network. We conducted stream network-wide light-touch surveys in Pre 3, Pre 2, Pre 1, Post 1, Post 2, Post 7, and Post 8. We visually searched for amphibians as we sampled from down- to upstream, turning all moveable surface substrates small cobble-sized or larger (≥ 64 mm) and within the ordinary high-water mark (WFPB 2001). We returned substrates to their original position and took care to preserve in-channel structures (e.g., steps). We sampled all study reaches, including those lacking surface water flow, from the F/N break and upstream to each PIP (i.e., uppermost point of perennial flow).

We conducted light-touch sampling along a subset the stream channel network that included the contiguous 200 m (656 ft) of stream immediately upstream of the F/N break, as well as additional reaches located throughout the remainder of the stream channel network. For basins with a cumulative stream length less than 800 m, we surveyed a minimum of 50% of the stream length. For basins with a cumulative stream length greater than 800 m, we surveyed a minimum of 25% of the stream length. Additional reaches were surveyed in 20 m (66 ft) stream segments (i.e., two consecutive 10 m [33 ft] sample reaches, hereafter, sample intervals) distributed throughout the remainder of the mainstem channel (i.e., upstream of the contiguous 200 m sample reach) and spaced 20 m apart for shorter streams and 60 m apart for longer streams. In Pre 1, light-touch sampling was restricted to the 200 m upstream from the F/N break and to the 30-m long plots used for the estimation of detection probability (see **Section 9-3.1.1.a. Detection estimation**).

9-3.1.1.a. Detection estimation

Starting in Pre 1, we incorporated a multi-pass light-touch sampling methodology in 30-m long plots (hereafter, detection plots). We sampled these plots in addition to the standard light-touch surveys of sample intervals, though detection plot locations sometimes overlapped with the locations of sample intervals. This approach allowed us to adjust our amphibian light-touch counts for detection probability, accounting for spatial and annual variation in detection in our

estimates of stream network-wide amphibian abundance (McIntyre *et al.* 2012). We chose a 30-m plot length to maximize the likelihood of detecting focal amphibian taxa (Quinn *et al.* 2007).

We randomly located detection plots and stratified plots by buffer type (buffered, unbuffered, reference) and stream order (first- and second-/third-order; Strahler 1952; **Table 9-1**). We established new plot locations each year. In some instances, we were not able to sample the entire 30-m plot length (e.g., due to obstructions); however, we required at least 15 m of surveyed length for each plot. We surveyed each detection plot on three separate occasions, concurrent with our stream network-wide light-touch surveys. Our goal was to conduct repeat surveys on consecutive days. One day was considered enough time to reduce the possibility of a behavioral response that would impact amphibian detectability on subsequent surveys, while minimizing the chance of amphibian movement into or out of the plot between surveys. We accomplished our goal 90.2% of the time; however, due to schedules and other activities that limited site accessibility (e.g., road closures), more than 1 day did fall between repeat visits for the remaining 9.8% of surveys. Specifically, there were two days between surveys for 1.1% of passes, 4 days for 6.5% of passes, 5 days for 1.7% of passes, 6 days for 0.2% of passes and 7 days for 0.4% of passes. One sampler conducted each survey and to reduce bias repeat surveys were conducted by different samplers. We counted animals and returned them to the channel at their location of capture. We included the animals detected during our first visit in our summaries of individuals encountered during stream network-wide light-touch sampling. We recorded stream temperature at the beginning of the plot (accuracy $\pm 1^\circ\text{C}$).

Table 9-1. The number of 30-m detection plots sampled by treatment, buffer and year. All plots in Pre 1 reflect reference conditions since buffer treatments had not yet been applied.

Buffer Type	Pre-harvest		Post-harvest		
	Pre 1	Post 1	Post 2	Post 7	Post 8
Reference	37	20	24	21	17
Buffered	0	27	19	21	24
Unbuffered	0	18	13	14	16

9-3.1.1.b. Obstructed reaches

We were not able to sample some stream reaches that were obstructed by downed trees or logging slash that prevented access to the stream or made it impossible to see under cover objects (hereafter, obstructed reaches; **Figure 9-1**; *note that obstructed reaches were identified independently for wood loading and amphibian density data collection and analyses*). We conducted a basin-wide census to determine the locations and lengths of obstructed reaches. When encountered, we did not attempt to sample obstructed reaches for amphibians but recorded the location and length for each sample interval. Locations of obstructed reaches were identified by the individual conducting amphibian sampling and was based on professional judgement related to whether accessibility or vision was impaired such that the survey did not meet protocol. Even though obstructed reaches prevented us from sampling some intervals or parts of intervals, we met our minimum sample length requirement for light-touch sampling in all study

sites and years without modifying the intensity of our sample effort. For a given site and year, we sampled a minimum of 72% of the stream length for basins ≤ 800 m long and 26% of the stream length for basins > 800 m long.



Figure 9-1. Examples of obstructed reaches at Hard Rock Study sites for unbuffered stream reaches in Post 1 (left panel) and Post 7 (right panel).

9-3.1.2. Rubble-rouse Sampling

In addition to light-touch sampling, we conducted a more intensive rubble-rouse sampling on a subset of stream meters (see below) following standard procedures, which assumes a detection probability of 1 (Bury and Corn 1991). Rubble-rouse sampling was conducted after light-touch sampling was complete. We blocked off a section of the stream with nets placed at the downstream and upstream boundaries of the plot. While searching for animals, we removed all coarse substrate large gravel-sized or larger (≥ 32 mm diameter) from within the wetted channel until only unconsolidated fines and small gravel (< 32 mm diameter) remained, and to a depth of 30 cm or until bedrock was reached. We sifted the remaining unconsolidated fine substrates and carefully removed the nets, examining them for animals. We replaced substrates in the channel and returned animals to the stream.

9-3.1.2.a. Lower Np reach rubble-rouse sampling

We conducted rubble-rouse sampling in the 200 m stream reach immediately upstream of the F/N break, hereafter, lower Np reach, in Pre 2, Post 1, Post 2, Post 7 and Post 8. We used a

stratified random sampling approach, attempting to establish one, 1-m long rubble-rouse plot within each of 20 contiguous 10-m long sample intervals. For some sites and years hydrological conditions or obstructed reaches required installation of multiple plots in the same 10-m stream interval (consecutive plots were at least 1 m apart) or relocation of plots farther upstream. This resulted in less than 20 plots, as well as placement of plots more than 200 m upstream of the F/N break, for some sites and years. At each plot location, we measured the stream wetted width to the nearest decimeter to calculate the area (A) of each plot as:

$$A = l * w \quad \text{(Eq. 9-1)}$$

where: l is the length of the rubble-rouse plot, and
 w is the wetted stream width at the plot location.

9-3.1.2.b. Obstructed reach rubble-rouse sampling

To estimate amphibian density in obstructed reaches (i.e., obstructed by downed trees or logging slash that prevented access to the stream or made it impossible to see under cover objects; see **Section 9-3.1.1.b. Obstructed reaches** and **Figure 9-1**), we sampled a systematic subset of reaches using rubble-rouse sampling (hereafter, obstructed plots). The target obstructed plot length was 3 m. However, obstruction features such as the size and density of wood pieces resulted in plot lengths that ranged from 2 to 4 m to avoid disturbance of the stream prior to net placement. We prioritized placement of the downstream nets followed by the upstream nets with as little wood disturbance or removal as possible to avoid amphibian movement into or out of our sample plots. For each plot, we recorded the length and estimated density as animals per linear meter. We removed in-channel wood using handheld saws, loppers and clippers (**Figure 9-2**). Unlike sampling of rubble-rouse plots in the lower Np reach, we removed step channel units. We replaced all removed substrates (including wood) back in the stream prior to releasing amphibians. We placed obstructed plots throughout study sites based on the length of obstructed stream. Our goal was to sample two plots for streams with 5% to 10% of the stream length obstructed, three for streams with >10% to 20% obstructed, four for streams with >20% to 40% obstructed, and six when >40% was obstructed. We distributed plots by buffer type (reference, buffered or unbuffered) and stream order (first- and second-/third-order; Strahler 1952; **Table 9-2**).

In Post 1 and Post 2, density for some taxa appeared to be greater in obstructed reaches than in nearby reaches that were not obstructed by instream wood and slash (McIntyre *et al.* 2018, Chapter 15 – *Stream-associated Amphibians*). Based on this observation, we evaluated whether amphibian density in obstructed reaches in Post 7 and Post 8 differed from reaches that were not obstructed. To do this, we sampled rubble-rouse plots in unobstructed reaches (hereafter, unobstructed plots) using the same rubble-rouse methodology as in obstructed plots. Each obstructed plot was paired with an unobstructed plot located between 15 m and 100 m away and in an otherwise similar reach based on tributary, stream order, and buffer type, with a few

exceptions.¹ We sampled a total of 43 plot pairs located in 10 study sites in Post 7 and Post 8 (**Table 9-2**). In Post 7 and Post 8, we had very few tailed frog observations, including only a single larva and three post-metamorphic individuals; as a result, we were not able to conduct statistical comparisons for this species.



Figure 9-2. Modified sampling approach used to determine amphibian density in stream reaches that were obstructed by downed trees or logging slash preventing access to the stream or making it impossible to see under cover objects in the Hard Rock Study. In this approach, rubble-rouse sampling was conducted in “obstructed plots” for a subset of obstructed stream reaches. Installation of an obstructed plot (left panel) and removal of wood and logging slash to enable sampling (right panel).

¹ Due to limited first-order plot locations, the unobstructed paired plot for two obstructed plots were located downstream in a second-order reach. For the same reason, the unobstructed paired plot for one was located in a nearby, but different, first-order tributary.

Table 9-2. The number of obstructed plots sampled using rubble-rouse in the post-harvest period by site, year (Post 1, Post 2, Post 7, Post 8), and stream order (1st, 2nd/3rd). We did not sample obstructed plots in sites when less than 5% of the stream channel length was obstructed in a given year.

Block	Treatment	Post 1		Post 2		Post 7		Post 8	
		1 st	2 nd /3 rd	1 st	2 nd /3 rd	1 st	2 nd /3 rd	1 st	2 nd /3 rd
OLYM	FP	0	0	2	0	2	2	0	1
	0%	2	4	3	3	2	0	2	0
WIL1	REF	0	0	0	0	1	0	1	0
	100%	1	2	1	0	1	2	2	2
	FP	4	0	4	0	3	0	2	0
	0%	2	2	2	2	2 ²	1	1	1
WIL2	REF	0	0	0	0	2	1	0	0
	100%	0	0	1	2	0	3	1 ²	0
	0%	2	1	2	2	2	2	2	2
CASC	FP	2	0	2	0	0	0	0	0
Total		13	9	17	9	15	11	11	6

¹ In the Post 7 and Post 8 we sampled an unobstructed plot paired with each obstructed plot.

9-3.2. ANIMAL PROCESSING

During both light-touch and rubble-rouse sampling, we captured amphibians by hand or with a dip net and identified each to species and life stage: larva (including individuals undergoing metamorphosis for Coastal Tailed Frog), neotene (for giant salamanders) or post-metamorph. We considered giant salamanders neotenic when they were >50 mm snout-vent length, had a shovel or rectangular shaped head, protruding eyes, and short, bushy gills. We considered salamanders post-metamorphs if they lacked external gills and a tail fin. We measured snout-vent and total lengths to the nearest 1 mm, weighed them using OHAUS® 120 g hand-held scales (rubble-rouse sampling only), and released them at the point of capture. We followed animal handling guidelines for the use of live amphibians in field research (Beaupre *et al.* 2004). To minimize the risk of spreading infectious diseases we sanitized all sampling and personal equipment that came into contact with amphibians or streams when traveling between sites.

We collected small tissue samples for all taxa. Our target sample size was 40 samples per site for Coastal Tailed Frog for use in genetic diversity and stable isotope analyses. We collected tissue samples for all giant salamanders for the purpose of genetic differentiation between the species, and in use in our genetic diversity and stable isotopes analyses. The exception was for sites in the Olympic Block, where we detected only Cope's giant salamander in the pre-harvest period, so we used a sample size of 40 per site in the post-harvest period. Since we did not include torrent

salamanders in our analysis of genetic diversity, our target sample size for this taxon was 10. In general, we collected tissue samples from all individuals as they were encountered until our minimum sample size was met. After that point we collected tissue samples from the first individual encountered in each 10-m sample interval so that samples were distributed equally throughout the stream network. We collected tail tissue from all salamanders and Coastal Tailed Frog larvae and toe clips from post-metamorphic Coastal Tailed Frogs. We did not collect tissue from animals with injuries (e.g., missing part of tail or limb). We used sterilized dissecting scissors to remove tissue and placed samples in 1.5-ml sample vials. Animals were immediately released at the point of capture. Samples were kept on ice for transport from the field to the lab, where they were immediately placed in a freezer.

9-3.3. OCCUPANCY DETERMINATION

We summarized amphibian species occupancy by site and year for the focal taxa detected with our stream network-wide light-touch and rubble-rouse sampling in the lower Np reach. Our intent was to summarize the sites in which we detected each taxon (i.e., not all taxa were detected in every site or year). We did not include animals from the 3-m obstructed rubble-rouse plots since we conducted these surveys only in the post-harvest period and plots were not equally distributed across all study sites and treatments. In study results, we note observations that confirm occupancy for a species in the rare case that it was detected only in obstructed plots or incidentally during surveys targeted at increasing tissue sample sizes for genetic or stable isotope analyses.

9-3.4. DENSITY ESTIMATION

We estimated amphibian density at two spatial scales: lower Np reach, based on rubble-rouse sampling (hereafter, lower Np density), and stream network-wide, based on light-touch sampling (hereafter, stream network-wide density). We calculated Coastal Tailed Frog densities for larvae and post-metamorphs separately due to differences in body structure, physical requirements and diet. We considered individuals in the process of metamorphosis to be larvae. We combined the counts of Coastal and Cope's Giant Salamander for analysis because of differentiating and hybridization considerations between the two species (Spear *et al.* 2011). We also combined the three species of torrent salamanders into a single group for analysis because the range of each single species by itself only spans a small number of study sites. This assumes that ecology and response to disturbance among torrent salamander species is similar, an assumption based on the fact that the species were only relatively recently identified as distinct (Good and Wake 1992) and the three species use habitats similarly (Jones *et al.* 2005).

9-3.4.1. Lower Np Density

We used data from our 1-m rubble-rouse plots to calculate amphibian density in the lower Np reach by site and year. We calculated amphibian density (D_{spp}) as:

$$D_{spp} = C_{spp} / A \quad (\text{Eq. 9-2})$$

where: C_{spp} is the sum of captures by species (and stage for Coastal Tailed Frog) across all plots by site and year, and
 A is the sum of the areas from all plots by site and year.

We assumed that detection probability in obstructed plots sampled using rubble-rouse methods was 1. This method has been cited by others as providing the most complete census of animals and has been shown to detect more individuals than other common amphibian sampling techniques, including light-touch (Quinn *et al.* 2007). We did not measure stream wetted width for rubble-rouse plots in 2006 and so were unable to calculate amphibian densities for 2006 rubble-rouse counts. As a result, those data are not included in the formal analysis.

9-3.4.2. Stream Network-wide Density

We used a modified double-sampling design (Pollock *et al.* 2002) whereby we estimated stream network-wide density by applying detection probability estimates derived from a subset of 30-m detection plots to animal counts collected throughout the study site using the light-touch method. To do this, we delineated reaches throughout the entirety of each study site, so that the entire stream length of every study site from the F/N break and upstream to the PIP along every tributary was assigned to one combination of two covariates, which included stream order (first-order or second-/third-order) and buffer type (reference, buffered, or unbuffered). Hereafter, we refer to these reaches as single-pass reaches. The upstream and downstream limits of each single-pass reach were defined as the point at which either one of the two covariates changed (e.g., went from first- to second-order or from buffered to unbuffered). The number of single-pass reaches at a site ranged from 2 to 23.

We field-verified the stream order (Strahler 1952) for each single-pass plot by walking the channel network one time in the pre- (2006) and one time in the post-harvest (2010) period. We obtained stream temperature for each single-pass plot from the StowAway TidbiT thermistors (Onset Computer Corporation, Bourne, Massachusetts) used for stream temperature monitoring (see Chapter 4 – *Stream Temperature and Cover* in this report). Temperature sensors were spaced from the F/N break to the PIP on the mainstem channel as well as on side tributaries, just upstream from the confluence with the mainstem. Data were collected at 30-minute intervals. We calculated stream temperature for each single-pass plot as the average temperature recorded by the nearest sensor during the period between 0800 and 1700 hours on the day, or days, that sampling occurred. The purpose of stream temperature data collection was to enable us to adjust detection and density estimates by temperature.

We calculated stream network-wide amphibian density for each study site and year as a linear density (count/30 m) in five steps: (1) estimating detection probability at the 30-m detection plot level (Royle 2004); (2) dividing observed counts in all single-pass reaches by the detection probability estimated for each different combination of covariates (stream order, stream temperature and buffer type); (3) calculating the mean density within a site for each combination of stream order and buffer type by adding all adjusted counts and dividing by the total stream length for each combination, then normalizing to 30 m; (4) calculating the stream network-wide weighted mean of adjusted single-pass reach-level densities based on total stream lengths for each stream order and buffer type combination; and (5) adjusting linear density to incorporate the mean density from 3-m obstructed plots, when applicable, and based on the obstructed length by

site and post-harvest year. The constituent habitat types included as sampling strata were stream order, buffer type, and obstructed/unobstructed reach.

We used data obtained from the detection plots to estimate detection probabilities using the N -mixture model approach of Royle (2004). Specifically, we used a Poisson mixing distribution and a log-link function for the abundance model and a logit-link function for the detection model. We note that, unlike in the post-harvest analysis, we did not perform adjustments for detection probability to our counts for tailed frogs (steps 1 and 2 above). Zero counts in several basins led to unstable estimates of detection probability. Therefore, adjustments for detection probability were only performed for torrent and giant salamanders. The mean model (i.e., the model for the expected value) for torrent salamander and giant salamander abundance included covariates for stream order, year, buffer type, and the buffer type \times year interaction, along with a basin-specific random intercept. The detection model for these two taxa contained covariates for stream order, stream temperature, year and buffer type. In the abundance model, buffer type was defined by the post-harvest state and was constant across all years (i.e., reference, buffered and unbuffered for all single-pass reaches located in the reference, 100% and 0% treatments, respectively, and buffered or unbuffered for plots located in the FP treatment). The interaction term (buffer type \times year) accounted for the buffer treatment application. For the detection model, buffer type for all study sites was defined as a reference condition during the pre-harvest period but took the post-harvest state during the post-harvest period.

We fit all N -mixture models within a Bayesian framework using the WinBUGS (Spiegelhalter *et al.* 2003) software package called from R (R Development Core Team 2010) using package R2WinBUGS (Sturtz *et al.* 2005). We assessed convergence using the Gelman-Rubin statistic (Gelman *et al.* 2004) and visual inspection of the chains and used posterior predictive checks to check for consistency between the model and the data.

We used estimates obtained from the N -mixture model in detection plots to predict detection probabilities for all single-pass plots, across all basins and years, using the appropriate covariate data. We accounted for the uncertainty in the detection probability estimates in our adjusted density estimates (McIntyre *et al.* 2018, Chapter 15 – Stream-Associated Amphibians, Appendix 15-A). We did not have the replicated count data for Pre 3 and Pre 2 needed to estimate detection probability, so we based estimates for detection probabilities for those years on data collected in Pre 1. We justified this approach based on the fact that: (1) all pre-harvest years are in the reference state; (2) relevant covariate data were collected during Pre 3 and Pre 2; and (3) detection probability estimates for Post 1 and Post 2 were close for all species. We conducted a sensitivity analysis by fitting the Before-After Control-Impact (BACI) model without Pre 3 and Pre 2 data and comparing results to the full analysis. Across all species, the results were sufficiently similar that we felt comfortable including the Pre 3 and Pre 2 data, which provided better precision on our estimates due to larger sample sizes.

We calculated estimates of amphibian linear density from the adjusted single-pass plot-level abundance values by considering the adjusted counts as coming from a stratified random sample. The constituent habitat types included as sampling strata were stream order, buffer type, and obstructed/unobstructed reach. We estimated the length of the obstructed stratum separately for all post-harvest years. We calculated separate estimates for each basin by year. We calculated the amphibian linear density for stratum h in basin i in year j as follows:

$$\tilde{N}_{ijh} = C \cdot \frac{\sum_k \tilde{N}_{ijk}}{\sum_k c_{ijk}} \quad (\text{Eq. 9-3})$$

where: k indexes plot,

\tilde{N}_{ijk} is the adjusted plot abundance,

c_{ijk} is the plot length, and

$C = 30$ m.

We calculated the weighted abundance estimate for basin i in year j as follows:

$$\tilde{N}_{ij} = \sum_h w_{ijh} \cdot \tilde{N}_{ijh} \quad (\text{Eq. 9-4})$$

where: $w_{ijh} = l_{ijh}/l_{ij}$, with l_{ijh} = stratum network length, and

l_{ij} = total stream network length.

9-3.5. BODY CONDITION

We used body length and mass data gathered during rubble-rouse sampling to calculate a scaled mass index (SMI) for individual amphibians (Peig and Green 2009). The SMI accounts for the allometric relationship between mass and a body structure measure (e.g., length) by removing covariation between body size and body components. This in turn allows for the comparison of condition of a given individual with individuals of the same size. MacCracken and Stebbings (2012) verified the utility of the SMI for use with amphibians, concluding that SMI values accurately reflected amphibian energy stores. We calculated the SMI of body condition (\hat{M}_i) as follows:

$$\hat{M}_i = M_i \left[\frac{L_0}{L_i} \right]^{b_{SMA}} \quad (\text{Eq. 9-5})$$

where: M_i and L_i are the body mass and the linear body measurement of individual i respectively,

b_{SMA} is the scaling exponent estimated by the SMI regression of M on L ,

L_0 is an arbitrary value of L (e.g., the arithmetic mean for the study population), and

\hat{M}_i is the predicted body mass for individual i when the linear body measure is standardized to L_0 .

We used total length (TL) measures for SMI calculations of torrent and giant salamanders because tails are important sites for fat storage in many species (Sheridan and Kao 1998). We did not include giant salamander post-metamorphs in the analysis. Due to small sample sizes, we were unable to conduct SMI comparisons for larval or post-metamorphic tailed frogs. We had length and weight data for 2,435 torrent and 1,505 giant salamanders. We did not include animals in the analysis that were injured (e.g., missing part of a leg or tail, which could indicate prior sampling) or gravid, including 118 (5%) torrent and 166 (11%) giant salamanders.

To calculate SMI, we examined scatter plots of mass versus length for each taxon to identify and remove outliers. We identified outliers as values that were improbable due to biological considerations; for example, an individual of a given length with several times the mass of individuals of a similar length. We identified 53 (2%) torrent and 17 (1%) giant salamanders as outliers. Once outliers were removed, we fit a line to pre-harvest mass and length data on a natural log-log scale and calculated the scaling exponent (b_{SMA}) for the SMI calculation as the slope of the regression divided by Pearson's correlation coefficient r (LaBarbera 1989). We used the average pre-harvest length as our L_0 value (Peig and Green 2009, 2010). We calculated the SMI of body condition for each individual. Due to small sample sizes for some taxa, site, and sample year combinations, we averaged the SMI for each taxon and site across years within the pre-harvest (Post 1 and Post 2) and post-harvest (Post 7 and Post 8) periods. We did not have data for torrent salamanders in eight sites/years, four in the pre-harvest period and four in Post 7 and Post 8 (two references, one FP and one 0% treatment in each period).

9-3.6. STATISTICAL ANALYSIS

Analysis of amphibian density and body condition evaluated the generalized null hypothesis:

$$\Delta T_{\text{REF}} = \Delta T_{100\%} = \Delta T_{\text{FP}} = \Delta T_{0\%} \quad (\text{Eq. 9-6})$$

Where: ΔT_{REF} is the change (post-harvest – pre-harvest) in the reference, and $\Delta T_{100\%}$, ΔT_{FP} , and $\Delta T_{0\%}$ are the changes in the 100%, FP and 0% buffer treatments, respectively.

We used a generalized linear mixed effects model to evaluate this pre- versus post-harvest hypothesis (McDonald *et al.* 2000). We used the Mixed Procedure in SAS (SAS Institute Inc. 2013) for the analysis of amphibian body condition and the GLIMMIX Procedure for analyses of density (i.e., lower Np and stream network-wide density). In both models, block and site were random effects and the fixed effects were year, treatment, and the treatment \times year interaction. We evaluated the null hypothesis with a Wald-type test using linear contrasts of the model fixed effects. We constructed the contrasts to test the difference in mean response for pre- and post-harvest periods, where period corresponded to all years in either the pre- or post-harvest condition. If the period \times treatment contrast had a P-value ≤ 0.1 , we examined pairwise contrasts to test for differences among the six combinations of references and buffer treatments, namely: REF vs. 0%, REF vs. FP, REF vs. 100%, 0% vs. FP, 0% vs. 100%, and FP vs. 100%. If the period \times treatment contrast was > 0.1 , we did not report test results for these terms. We used the default containment method for estimating the denominator degrees of freedom with the SAS Mixed Procedure for the analysis of body condition. The uneven distribution of treatments among blocks required using the Kenward-Roger method (Kenward and Roger 1997) for estimating the denominator degrees of freedom in the density analyses (GLIMMIX Procedure). We ran standard diagnostics to check for non-normality and heteroscedasticity of residuals and found no evidence of heteroscedasticity.

The GLIMMIX Procedure for analyses of density reports results on the natural log (ln) scale. Exponentiating the difference in the natural logs of post- and pre-harvest values gives an estimate of the proportional change in the variable on its original scale. Therefore, a back-transformed result equal to 1 equates to no change in the average pre- and post-harvest estimates. A value between 0 and 1 equates to a result in the post-harvest period that is less than the

average in the pre-harvest period. A value greater than 1 equates to a result in the post-harvest period that is more than the average in the pre-harvest period. For example, estimates of 0.5 and 1.5 equate to a 50% decrease and a 50% increase from pre- to post-harvest, respectively. We present results on a natural log scale and, for results that were statistically significant, we present the back-transformed proportional differences in the discussion.

In cases where low amphibian counts led to numeric instability in maximum likelihood estimates from the GLMM, we fit the model using Bayesian methods. All Bayesian models were fit using JAGS (Plummer 2003) called from the R programming environment. We specified Gaussian priors for all parameters, and performed sensitivity checks to verify that conclusions were consistent across a range of vague priors. Posterior mean estimates, contrasts, and 95% credible intervals were used to summarize results from all Bayesian analyses. We note that P-values are not available from the Bayesian analysis.

9-4. RESULTS

9-4.1. SUMMARY OF AMPHIBIAN OCCUPANCY

Over the entire study we made 21,194 amphibian observations using light-touch and rubble-rouse techniques in the lower Np reach, of which 98% were focal amphibians. We made 1,994 Coastal Tailed Frog observations, detecting the species in 15 study sites (**Table 9-3**). We made 12,989 torrent salamander observations, detecting the species in all study sites in the pre-harvest period, and 16 study sites in the post-harvest period (**Table 9-3**). We made a total of 5,727 giant salamander observations, detecting one or both giant salamander species (Cope's and Coastal) in all sites both pre- and post-harvest (**Table 9-3**). The genetic analysis confirmed that Cope's Giant Salamander was present at all study sites (Spear *et al.* 2011). We did not detect Coastal Giant Salamander in any site in the Olympic block or in the WIL1-0%. There were two instances where torrent salamanders were not detected with stream network-wide and lower Np reach sampling in the post-harvest period, but were detected in obstructed reaches or with supplemental sampling conducted to improve tissue sample sizes for genetic or stable isotope analyses.

Table 9-3. Focal amphibian taxa detected during stream network-wide light-touch and lower Np reach rubble-rouse sampling for all study sites and periods (pre-harvest [Pre 1 and Pre 2], post-harvest [Post 1 & Post 2; Post 7 & Post 8]). Symbols indicate where a focal species was not detected with either sampling method (○), was detected with only one of the two sampling methods (● / ○; stream network-wide / lower Np reach), or was detected with both sampling methods (●).

Treatment	Block	Coastal Tailed Frog			Giant Salamanders			Torrent Salamanders		
		Pre	Post 1 & 2	Post 7 & 8	Pre	Post 1 & 2	Post 7 & 8	Pre	Post 1 & 2	Post 7 & 8
REF	OLYM	●	●	●	●	●	●	●/○	●	●/○
	WIL1	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●
	WIL2_1	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●
	WIL2_2	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●
	WIL3	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●
	CASC	●	●	●	●	●	●	●/○	●	●
100%	OLYM	○	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●
	WIL1	●	●	●/○	●	●	●	●	●	●
	WIL2	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●
	WIL3	●/○	●	●/○	●	●	●	●	●	●
FP	OLYM	●	●	●	●	●	●	●/○	○*	●/○
	WIL1	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●
	CASC	●/○*	○	○	●	●	●	●	●	●
0%	OLYM	●	○/●	●/○	●	●	●	●/○	●/○	○*
	WIL1	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●	●
	WIL2	●	●	●/○	●	●	●	●	●	●
	CASC	○	○	○	●	●	●	●	●	●

* Instances where a taxon was not detected with stream network-wide and lower Np reach sampling but was detected in rubble-rouse in obstructed reaches, in second/third pass of detection plots or during incidental sampling conducted to improve tissue sample sizes for genetic and/or stable isotope analyses.

9-4.2. DENSITY

9-4.2.1. Coastal Tailed Frog Larvae

9-4.2.1.a. Stream network-wide

Mean annual stream network-wide larval tailed frog densities ranged from 0.0 to 3.1, 0.0 to 4.5, and 0.0 to 1.2 animals/30 m, respectively, in the pre-harvest period, Post 1 and Post 2, and Post 7 and Post 8 (**Figure 9-3**). We found evidence that treatments differed in the magnitude of change over time (**Table 9-4; Figure 9-4; Table 9-5**). In Post 1 and Post 2, we estimated the between-treatment comparison for the 100% treatment and reference to be 1.36 (95% credible interval: 0.97, 1.89), or in other words a +36% (95% credible interval: -3%, +89%) change in mean density, compared with the pre-harvest period, after controlling for temporal changes in the references. Likewise, for the FP and 0% treatments we estimated a +106% (+30%, +230%) and +44% (-1%, +115%) change in density, respectively. The 95% credible interval included 1 (i.e., 0%) for the 100% and 0% treatment versus reference comparisons, indicating uncertainty in the direction of the treatment effects. In Post 7 and Post 8, we estimated a -65% (-79%, -43%), -93% (-98%, -79%), and -84% (-92%, -73%) change in density in the 100%, FP and 0% treatments, compared with the pre-harvest period. We observed a +79% (+47% to +117%) within-treatment change in the reference in this same period (**Table 9-4**). We also estimated a -79% (-94%, -33%) and -55% (-79%, -10%) change in the FP and 0% treatments, respectively, compared with the 100% treatment, after adjusting for pre-harvest differences among the treatment sites.

9-4.2.1.b. Lower Np reach

Mean annual larval tailed frog site densities in the lower Np reach ranged from 0.00 to 0.12, 0.00 to 0.12, and 0.00 to 0.05 animals per m², respectively, in the pre-harvest period, Post 1 and Post 2, and Post 8 (**Figure 9-5**). We found evidence that treatments differed in the magnitude of change over time (**Table 9-6; Figure 9-6; Table 9-7**). In Post 1 and Post 2, we estimated the between-treatment comparison for the FP treatment to be 0.35 (95% credible interval: 0.19, 0.64), or in other words a -65% (95% credible interval: -81%, -36%) change in density compared with the pre-harvest period, after controlling for temporal changes in the references. Likewise, we estimated a -77% (-86%, -63%) change in density in the 0% treatment. We observed a +124% (+66%, +200%) within-treatment change in density in the reference in the same period. We also estimated a -34% (-62%, +12%) change in the 100% treatment after controlling for temporal changes in the references, although the 95% credible interval for this comparison included 1 (i.e., 0%), indicating uncertainty in the direction of the treatment effect. Finally, we estimated a -66% (-81%, -36%) change in the 0% compared with the 100% treatment, after adjusting for pre-harvest differences among the treatment sites. In Post 8, we estimated a -97% (-99%, -88%), -97% (-100%, -84%), and -89% (-96%, -72%) change in density in the 100%, FP and 0% treatments, respectively, after controlling for temporal changes in the references.

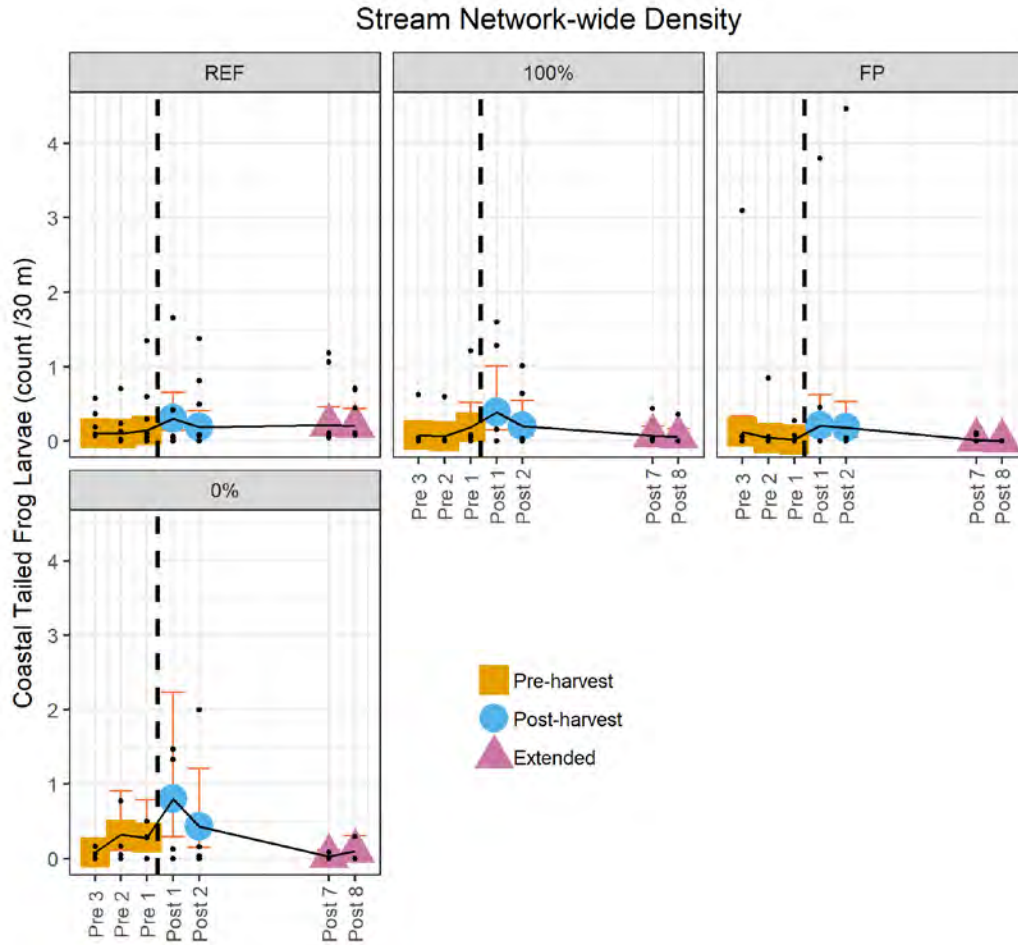


Figure 9-3. Mean stream network-wide larval Coastal Tailed Frog density (animals/30 m) by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 & Post 2, and extended includes Post 7 & Post 8). Vertical colored lines show approximate 95% credible intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 9-4. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals (CI) for mean stream network-wide larval Coastal Tailed Frog density (animals/30 m) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 & Post 2 and Post 7 & Post 8.

Treatment	Estimate (CI)	
	Post 1 & 2	Post 7 & 8
REF (n = 6)	2.07 (1.76, 2.44)	1.79 (1.47, 2.17)
100% (n = 4)	2.83 (2.10, 3.75)	0.62 (0.40, 0.98)
FP (n = 3)	4.28 (2.83, 6.68)	0.13 (0.04, 0.38)
0% (n = 4)	2.99 (2.16, 4.29)	0.28 (0.15, 0.48)

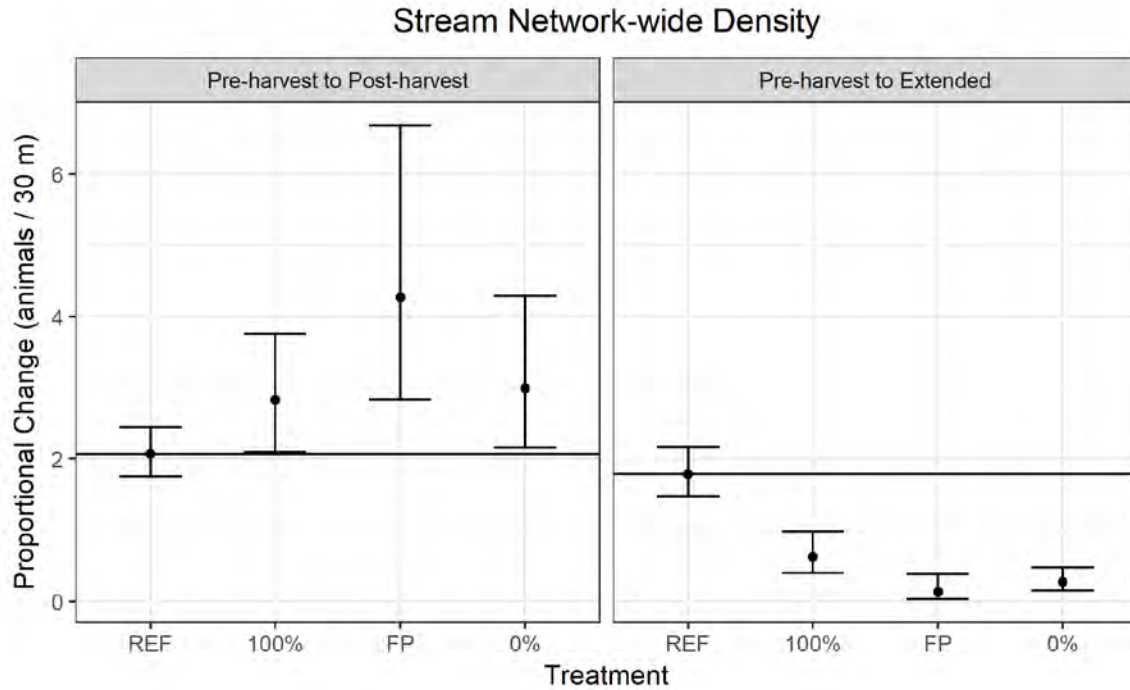


Figure 9-4. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals for mean stream network-wide larval Coastal Tailed Frog density (animals/30 m; bottom panel) between pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 & Post 2), and extended (Post 7 & Post 8) periods. A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 9-5. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals (CI) of the estimates for mean stream network-wide larval Coastal Tailed Frog (animals/30 m) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 & Post 2, and Post 7 & Post 8. Contrasts with credible intervals that do not overlap one are bolded. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Estimate (CI)	
	Post 1 & 2	Post 7 & 8
100% vs. REF	1.36 (0.97, 1.89)	0.35 (0.21, 0.57)
FP vs. REF	2.06 (1.30, 3.30)	0.07 (0.02, 0.21)
0% vs. REF	1.44 (0.99, 2.15)	0.16 (0.08, 0.27)
0% vs. FP	0.70 (0.40, 1.21)	2.08 (0.64, 8.25)
0% vs. 100%	1.06 (0.68, 1.70)	0.45 (0.21, 0.90)
FP vs. 100%	1.51 (0.93, 2.58)	0.21 (0.06, 0.67)

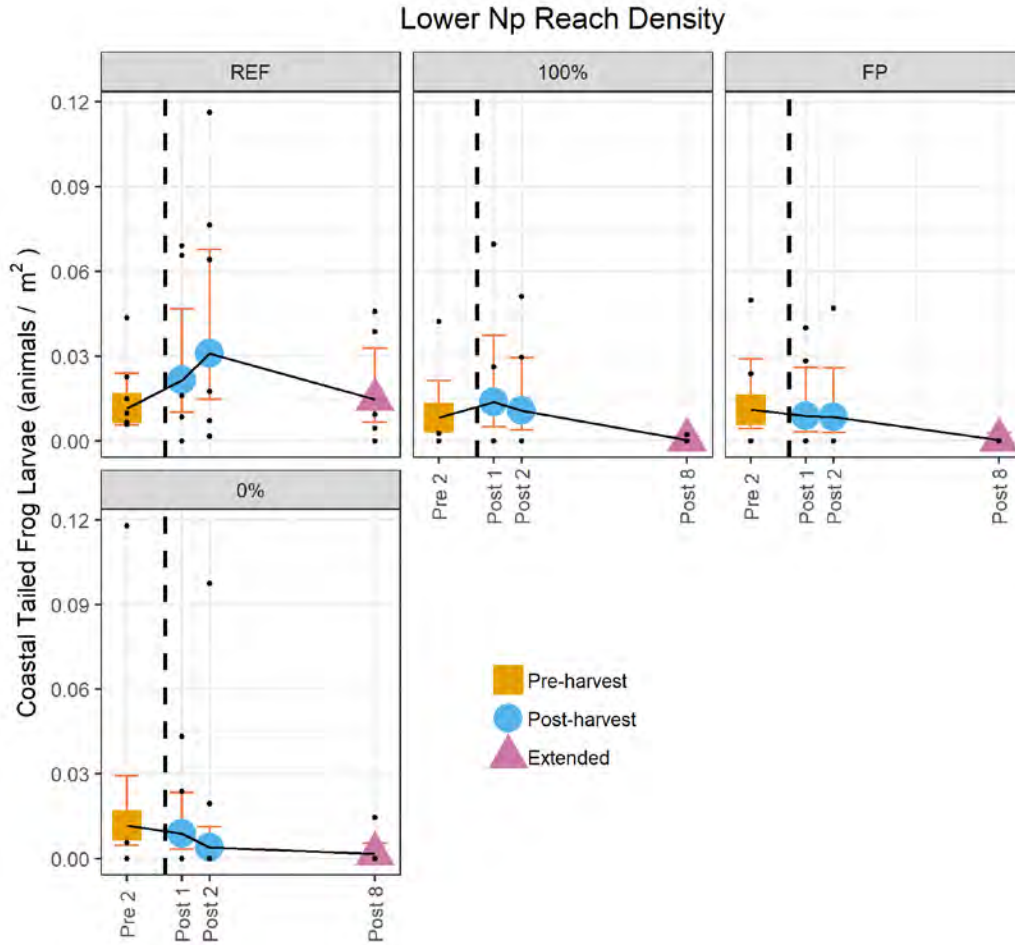


Figure 9-5. Mean lower Np reach larval Coastal Tailed Frog density (animals/m²) by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 & Post 2, and extended includes Post 8). Vertical colored lines show approximate 95% credible intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 9-6. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals (CI) for mean lower Np reach larval Coastal Tailed Frog density (animals/m²) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 & Post 2, and Post 8.

Treatment	Estimate (CI)	
	Post 1 & 2	Post 8
REF (n = 6)	2.24 (1.66, 3.00)	1.26 (0.84, 1.97)
100% (n = 4)	1.49 (0.90, 2.32)	0.04 (0.01, 0.15)
FP (n = 3)	0.79 (0.46, 1.34)	0.03 (0.00, 0.19)
0% (n = 4)	0.51 (0.34, 0.75)	0.14 (0.06, 0.32)

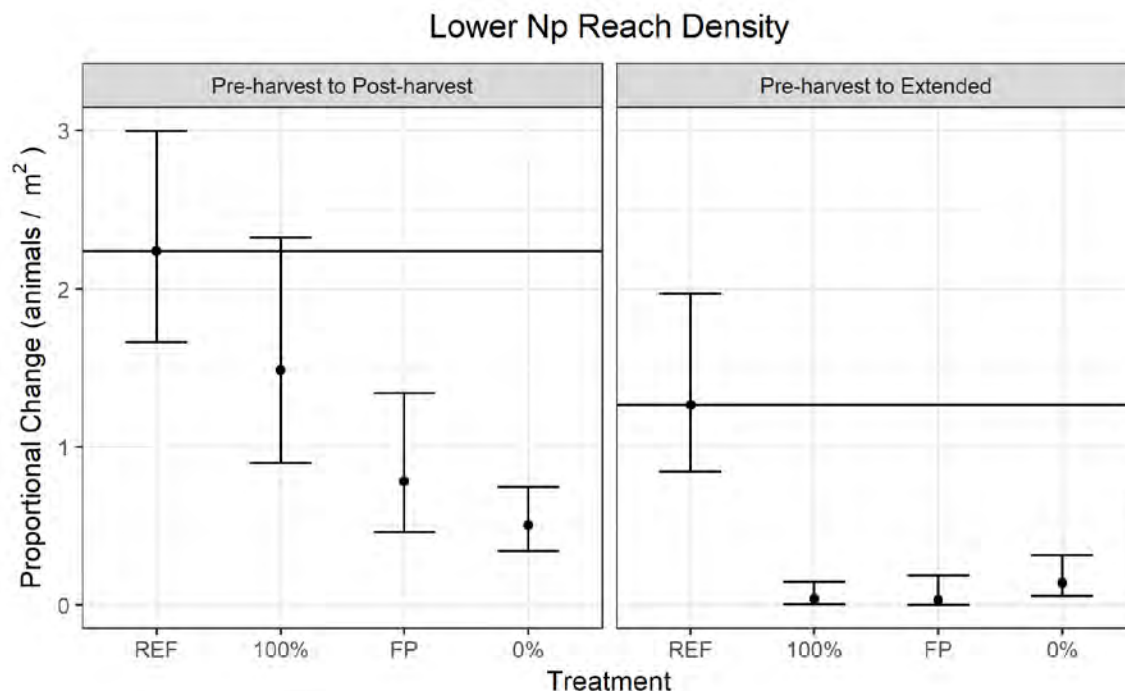


Figure 9-6. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals for mean lower Np reach larval Coastal Tailed Frog density (animals/m²) between pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 & Post 2), and extended (Post 8) periods. A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 9-7. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals (CI) of the estimates for mean lower Np reach larval Coastal Tailed Frog density (animals/m²) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 & Post 2, and Post 8. Lower Np reach contrasts with credible intervals that do not overlap one are bolded. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Estimate (CI)	
	Post 1 & 2	Post 8
100% vs. REF	0.66 (0.38, 1.12)	0.03 (0.01, 0.12)
FP vs. REF	0.35 (0.19, 0.64)	0.03 (0.00, 0.16)
0% vs. REF	0.23 (0.14, 0.37)	0.11 (0.04, 0.28)
0% vs. FP	0.65 (0.33, 1.23)	4.29 (0.58, 50.94)
0% vs. 100%	0.34 (0.19, 0.64)	3.62 (0.70, 23.94)
FP vs. 100%	0.53 (0.27, 1.10)	0.85 (0.05, 10.90)

9-4.2.2. Coastal Tailed Frog Post-metamorphs

9-4.2.2.a. Stream network-wide

Mean annual stream network-wide post-metamorphic tailed frog densities ranged from 0.0 to 2.2, 0.0 to 2.5, and 0.0 to 1.3 animals/30 m, respectively, in the pre-harvest period, Post 1 and Post 2, and Post 7 and Post 8 (**Figure 9-7**). We found evidence that treatments differed in the magnitude of change over time (**Table 9-8; Figure 9-8; Table 9-9**). In Post 1 and Post 2, we estimated the between-treatment comparison for the 100% treatment and reference to be 0.43 (95% credible interval: 0.27, 0.69), or in other words a -57% (95% credible interval: -73%, -31%) change in mean density, compared with the pre-harvest period, after controlling for temporal changes in the references. Conversely, we estimated a +961% (+381%, +2,448%) change in mean density in the 0% treatment. We observed a +94% (+46%, +156%) within-treatment change in the reference in this same period (**Table 9-8**). We also estimated a -49% (-79%, +17%) change in the FP treatment, after controlling for temporal changes in the references; however, the 95% credible interval for this comparison included 1 (e.g., 0%), indicating uncertainty in the direction of the treatment effect. Finally, we estimated a +2,358% (+954%, +5,993%) and +1,972% (+582%, +7,039%) change in the 0% treatment compared with the 100% and FP treatments, after adjusting for pre-harvest differences among the treatment sites. Note the large uncertainty in all estimates for pairwise comparisons that included the 0% treatment.

In Post 7 and Post 8, we estimated a -71% (-82%, -52%) and -97% (-99%, -86%) change in mean post-metamorphic density in the 100% and FP treatments, respectively, compared to the pre-harvest period, after controlling for temporal changes in the reference (**Table 9-9**). We also estimated a -60% (-88%, +38%) change in the 0% treatment; however, the 95% credible interval for this comparison included 1 (e.g., 0%), indicating uncertainty in the direction of this effect. We observed a +146% (+86%, +227%) within-treatment change in the reference in this same period (**Table 9-8**). We estimated a -88% (-98%, -51%) change in the FP treatment compared to the 100% treatment, after adjusting for pre-harvest differences among the treatment sites. Finally, we estimated a +1,051% (+85%, +7,987%) change in the 0% treatment compared with the FP treatment, after adjusting for pre-harvest differences among the treatment sites; however, there was large uncertainty in this estimate.

9-4.2.2.b. Lower Np reach

Mean annual post-metamorphic tailed frog densities in the lower Np reach ranged from 0.00 to 0.03, 0.00 to 0.06, and 0.00 to 0.02 animals per m², respectively, in the pre-harvest period, Post 1 and Post 2, and Post 7 and Post 8 (**Figure 9-9**). We did not find clear evidence that density varied among treatments ($P = 0.16$), however, there was large uncertainty in some of the individual treatment estimates (**Table 9-10; Figure 9-10; Table 9-11**). This uncertainty was especially large for the 0% treatment in Post 1 and Post 2, for which we estimated a post-harvest change in density of +419% (95% confidence interval: -32%, +3,843%), +122% (-76%, +1,976%), and +1,505% (+60%, +16,019%) compared with the reference, 100%, and FP treatments, respectively, compared with the pre-harvest period, after controlling for temporal changes in the references and adjusting for pre-harvest differences among the treatment sites.

However, the 95% confidence intervals for these comparisons included 1 (i.e., 0%), indicating uncertainty in the direction of this effect.

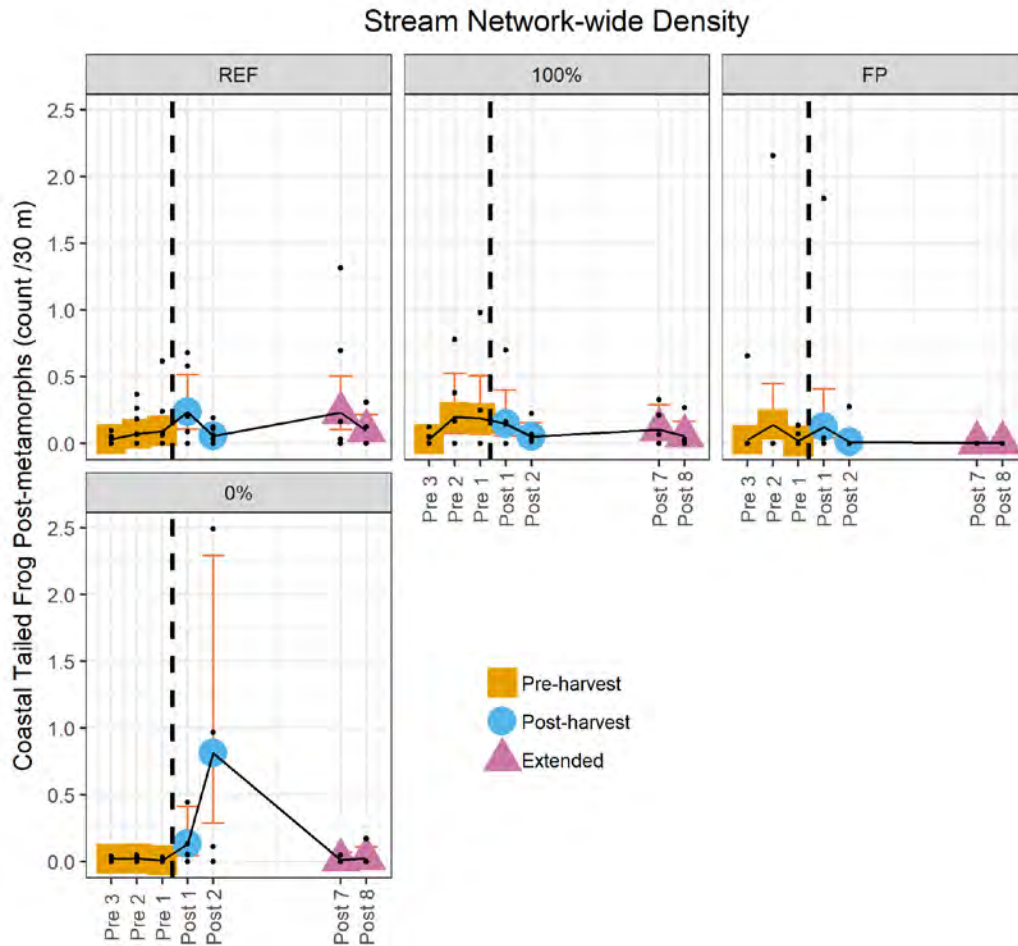


Figure 9-7. Mean stream network-wide post-metamorphic Coastal Tailed Frog density (animals/30 m) by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 & Post 2, and extended includes Post 7 & Post 8). Vertical colored lines around treatment means show approximate 95% credible intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest implementation at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 9-8. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals (CI) for mean stream network-wide post-metamorphic Coastal Tailed Frog density (animals/30 m) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 & Post 2, and Post 7 & Post 8.

Treatment	Estimate (CI)	
	Post 1 & 2	Post 7 & 8
REF (n = 6)	1.94 (1.46, 2.56)	2.46 (1.86, 3.27)
100% (n = 4)	0.84 (0.55, 1.22)	0.73 (0.47, 1.11)
FP (n = 3)	0.99 (0.40, 2.22)	0.09 (0.02, 0.33)
0% (n = 4)	20.54 (9.85, 47.60)	0.99 (0.29, 3.26)

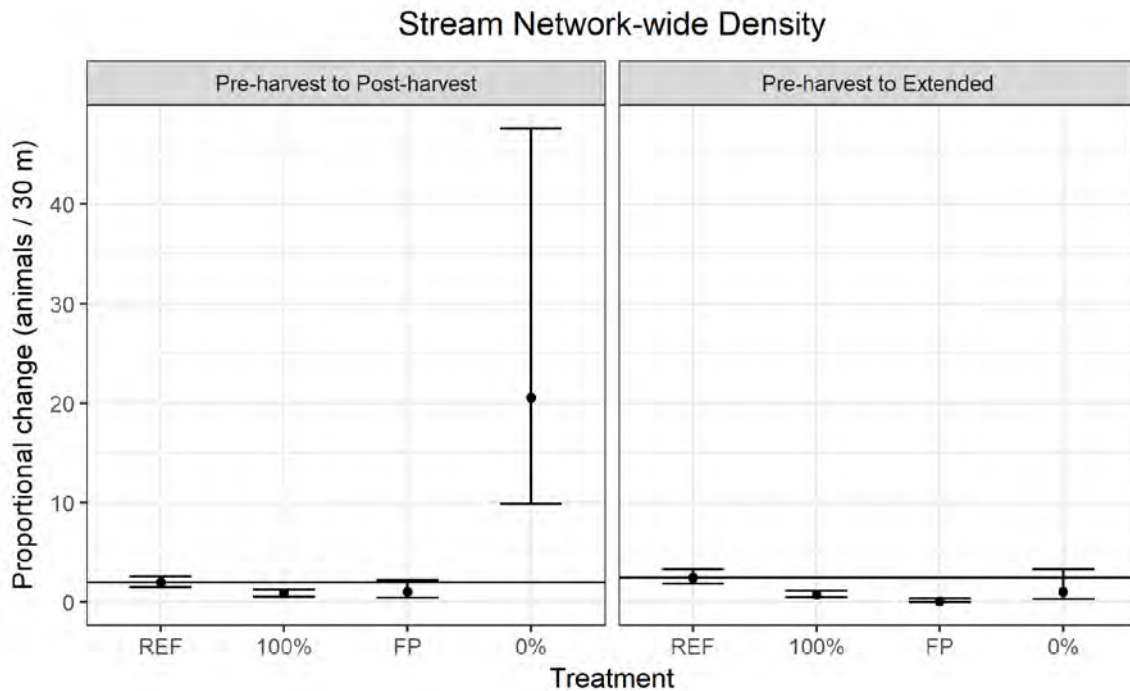


Figure 9-8. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals for mean stream network-wide post-metamorphic Coastal Tailed Frog density (animals/30 m) between the pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 & Post 2), and extended (Post 7 & Post 8) periods. A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 9-9. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals (CI) of the estimates for mean stream network-wide post-metamorphic Coastal Tailed Frog density (animals/30 m) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 & Post 2, and Post 7 & Post 8. Contrasts with credible intervals that do not overlap one are bolded. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Estimate (CI)	
	Post 1 & 2	Post 7 & 8
100% vs. REF	0.43 (0.27, 0.69)	0.29 (0.18, 0.48)
FP vs. REF	0.51 (0.21, 1.17)	0.03 (0.01, 0.14)
0% vs. REF	10.61 (4.81, 25.48)	0.40 (0.12, 1.38)
0% vs. FP	20.72 (6.82, 71.39)	11.51 (1.85, 80.87)
0% vs. 100%	24.58 (10.54, 60.93)	1.36 (0.38, 4.81)
FP vs. 100%	1.19 (0.46, 2.92)	0.12 (0.02, 0.49)

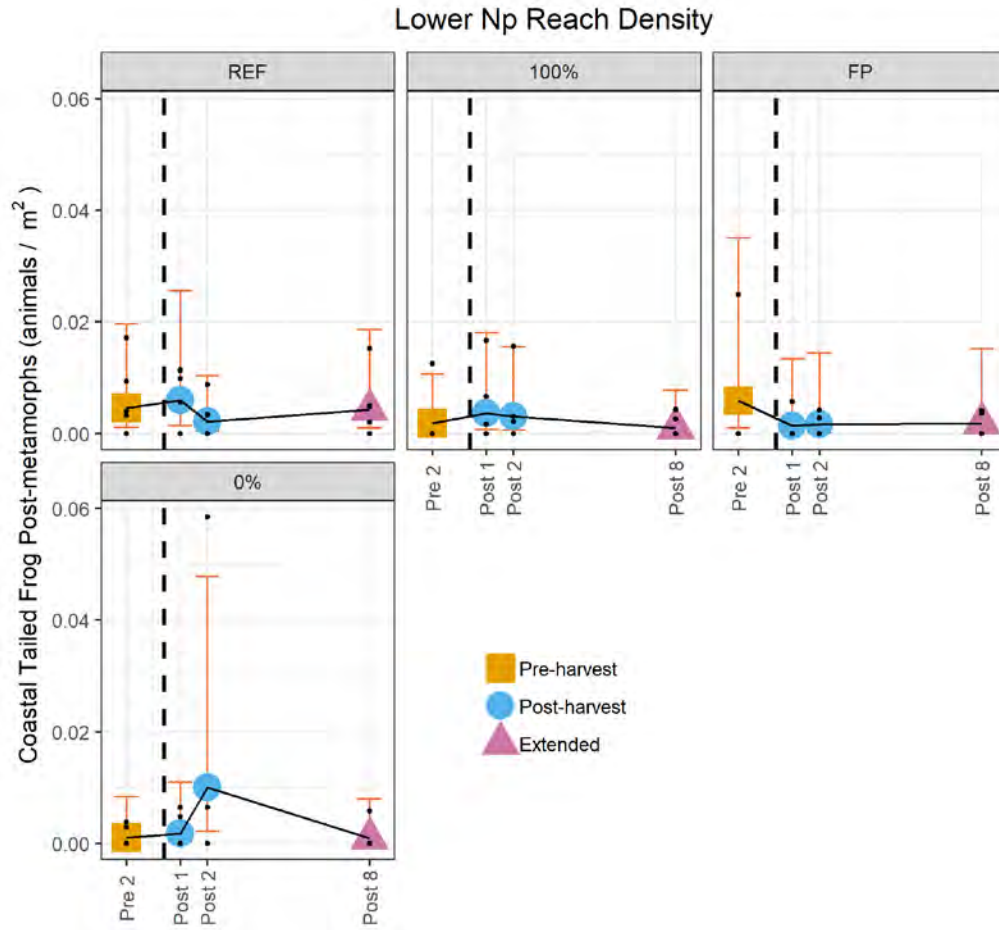


Figure 9-9. Mean lower Np reach post-metamorphic Coastal Tailed Frog density (animals/m²) by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 & Post 2, and extended includes Post 8). Vertical colored lines around treatment means show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest implementation at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 9-10. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean lower Np reach post-metamorphic Coastal Tailed Frog density (animals/m²) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 & Post 2, and Post 8.

Treatment	Estimate (CI)	
	Post 1 & 2	Post 8
REF (n = 6)	0.78 (0.29, 2.07)	0.93 (0.30, 2.83)
100% (n = 4)	1.82 (0.47, 7.08)	0.55 (0.07, 4.12)
FP (n = 3)	0.25 (0.06, 1.10)	0.31 (0.05, 1.78)
0% (n = 4)	4.05 (0.68, 23.95)	0.87 (0.08, 9.66)

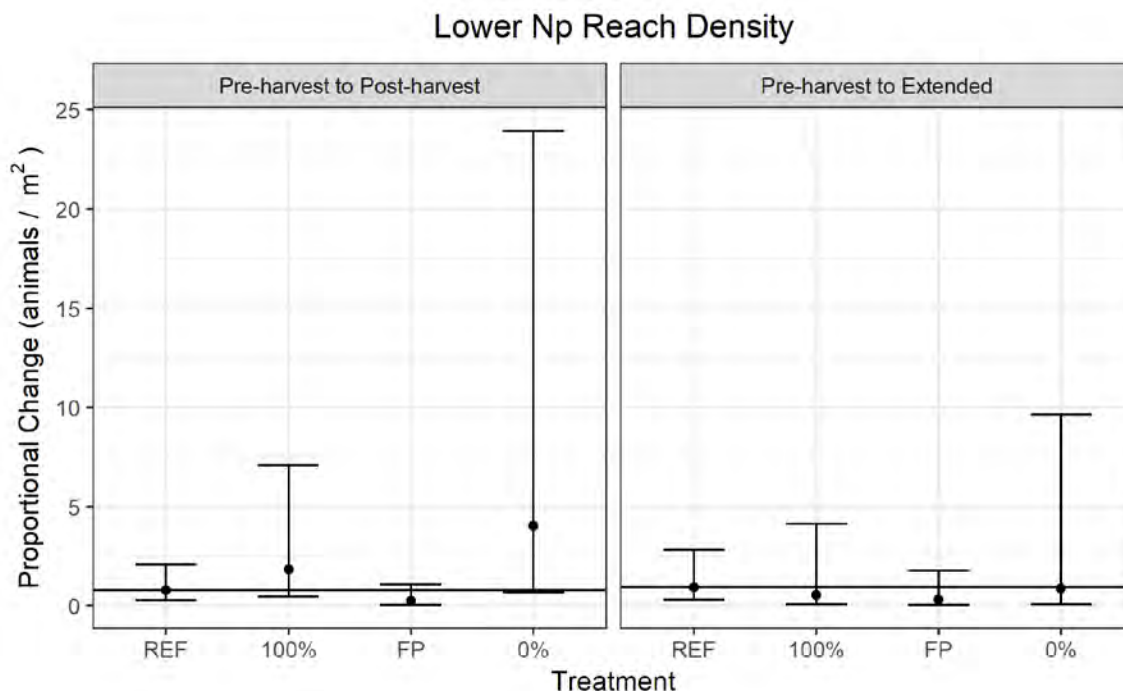


Figure 9-10. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals for mean lower Np reach post-metamorphic Coastal Tailed Frog density (animals/m²) between the pre-harvest and post-harvest periods (Post 1 & Post 2), and extended period (Post 8). A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 9-11. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) of the estimates for mean lower Np reach post-metamorphic Coastal Tailed Frog density (animals/m²) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 & Post 2, and Post 7 & Post 8. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Estimate (CI)	
	Post 1 & 2	Post 8
100% vs. REF	2.34 (0.44, 12.43)	0.59 (0.06, 5.93)
FP vs. REF	0.32 (0.06, 1.89)	0.33 (0.04, 2.65)
0% vs. REF	5.19 (0.68, 39.43)	0.94 (0.07, 13.34)
0% vs. FP	16.05 (1.60, 161.19)	2.83 (0.14, 55.35)
0% vs. 100%	2.22 (0.24, 20.76)	1.60 (0.07, 36.76)
FP vs. 100%	0.14 (0.02, 1.02)	0.56 (0.04, 8.14)

9-4.2.3. *Torrent Salamanders*

9-4.2.3.a. Stream network-wide

Mean annual stream network-wide torrent salamander densities adjusted for detection ranged from 0.0 to 48.5, 0.0 to 98.3, and 0.0 to 110.4 animals/30 m, respectively, in the pre-harvest, Post 1 and Post 2, and Post 7 and Post 8 (**Figure 9-11**). We found evidence that treatments differed in the magnitude of change over time (**Table 9-11; Figure 9-10; Table 9-13**). In Post 1 and Post 2, we estimated the between-treatment comparison for the 0% treatment to be a 2.98 (95% credible interval: 1.18, 7.51), or in other words a +198% (95% credible interval: +18%, +651%) change in mean density, compared with the pre-harvest period, after controlling for temporal changes in the references. We also estimated a +165% (+20%, +487%) and +266% (+55%, +765%) change in the 0% treatment compared to the 100% and FP treatments, respectively, after adjusting for pre-harvest differences among the treatment sites. In Post 7 and Post 8, we estimated a -64% (-86%, -10%) change in mean density in the FP treatment, compared with the pre-harvest period. We observed a +126% (+28%, +299%) within-treatment change in the reference in this same period (**Table 9-12**). We also estimated a -70% (-87%, -33%) change in the FP treatment compared to the 100% treatment.

9-4.2.3.b. Lower Np reach

Mean annual torrent salamander site densities in the lower Np reach ranged from 0.00 to 0.29, 0.00 to 0.37, and 0.00 to 0.30 animals per m², respectively, in the pre-harvest period, Post 1 and Post 2, and Post 8 (**Figure 9-13**). We did not find clear evidence that torrent salamander density varied among treatments ($P = 0.61$; **Table 9-14; Figure 9-14; Table 9-15**).

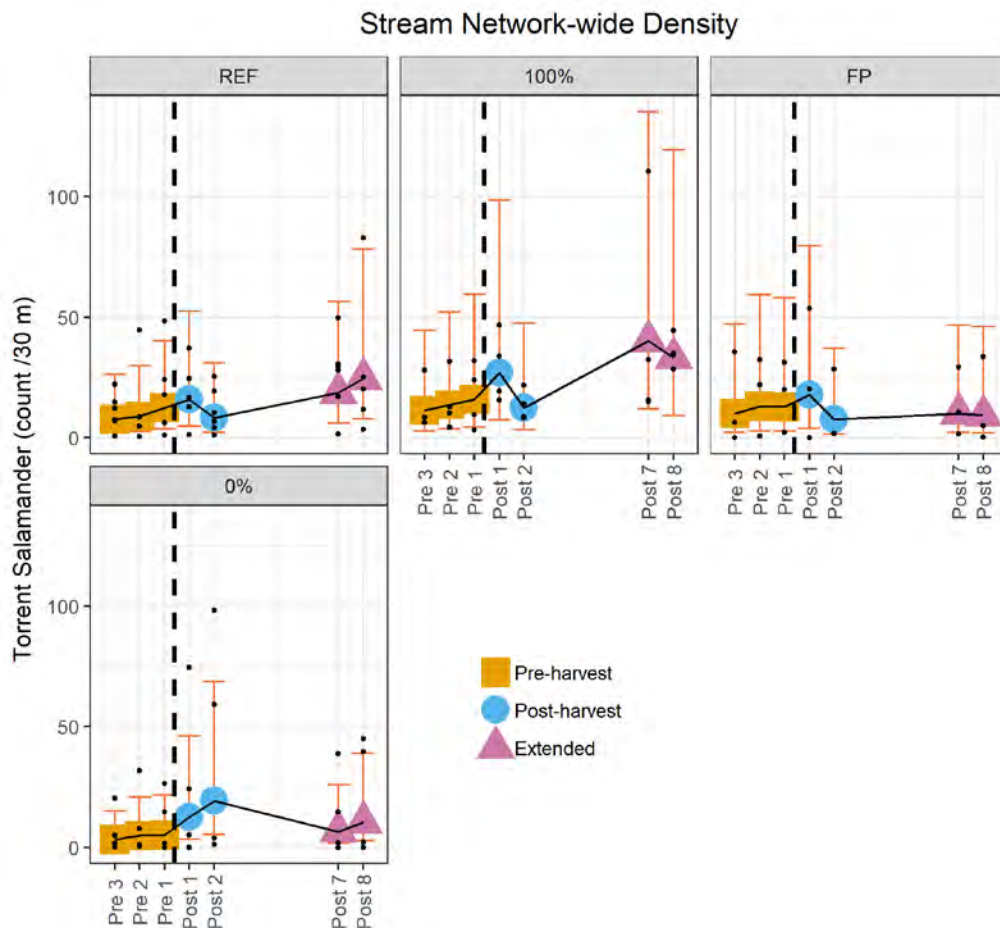


Figure 9-11. Mean stream network-wide torrent salamander density (animals/30 m) by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 & Post 2, and extended includes Post 7 & Post 8). Vertical colored lines around treatment means show approximate 95% credible intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest implementation at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 9-12. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals (CI) for mean stream network-wide torrent salamander density (animals/30 m) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 & Post 2, and Post 7 & Post 8.

Treatment	Estimate (CI)	
	Post 1 & 2	Post 7 & 8
REF (n = 6)	1.20 (0.56, 2.60)	2.26 (1.28, 3.99)
100% (n = 4)	1.35 (0.71, 2.58)	2.70 (1.52, 4.79)
FP (n = 3)	0.98 (0.47, 2.06)	0.81 (0.37, 1.78)
0% (n = 4)	3.59 (1.92, 6.69)	1.90 (0.95, 3.80)

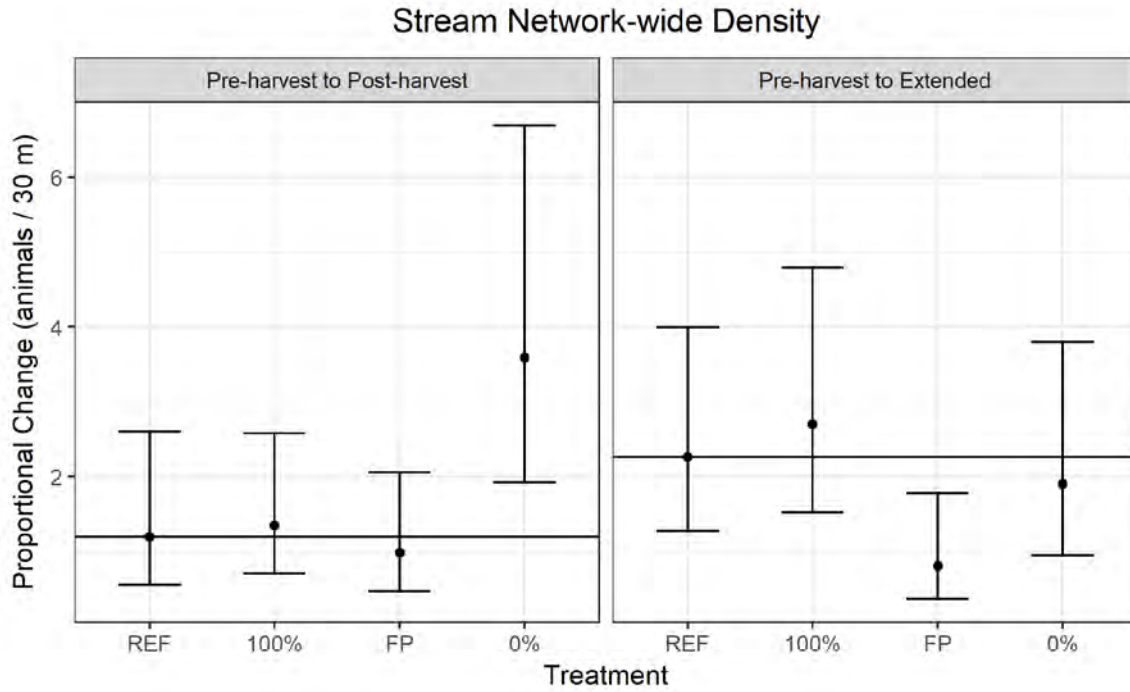


Figure 9-12. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals for mean stream network-wide torrent salamander density (animals/30 m) between the pre-harvest and post-harvest periods (Post 1 & Post 2), and extended (Post 7 & Post 8) periods. A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 9-13. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals (CI) of the estimates for mean stream network-wide torrent salamander density (animals/30 m). Contrasts with credible intervals that do not overlap one are bolded. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Estimate (CI)	
	Post 1 & 2	Post 7 & 8
100% vs. REF	1.12 (0.44, 2.88)	1.20 (0.59, 2.43)
FP vs. REF	0.81 (0.28, 2.33)	0.36 (0.14, 0.90)
0% vs. REF	2.98 (1.18, 7.51)	0.84 (0.37, 1.92)
0% vs. FP	3.66 (1.55, 8.65)	2.35 (0.91, 6.02)
0% vs. 100%	2.65 (1.20, 5.87)	0.71 (0.32, 1.56)
FP vs. 100%	0.73 (0.31, 1.67)	0.30 (0.13, 0.67)

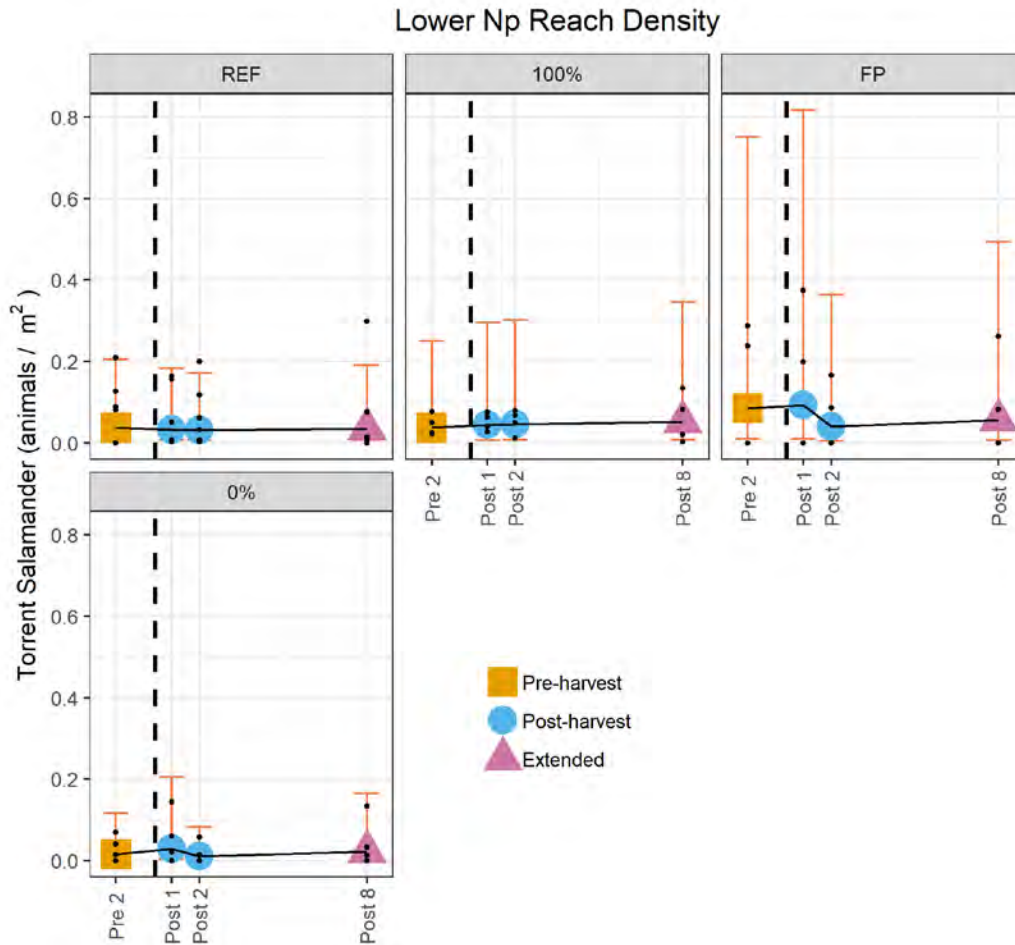


Figure 9-13. Mean lower Np reach torrent salamander density (animals/m²) by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 & Post 2, and extended includes Post 8). Vertical colored lines around treatment means show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest implementation at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 9-14. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean lower Np reach torrent salamander density (animals/m²) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 & Post 2, and the pre-harvest period and Post 8.

Treatment	Estimate (CI)	
	Post 1 & 2	Post 8
REF (n = 6)	0.91 (0.63, 1.33)	0.81 (0.51, 1.30)
100% (n = 4)	1.21 (0.64, 2.28)	1.30 (0.64, 2.63)
FP (n = 3)	0.70 (0.47, 1.03)	0.51 (0.31, 0.84)
0% (n = 4)	0.72 (0.35, 1.49)	0.77 (0.34, 1.76)

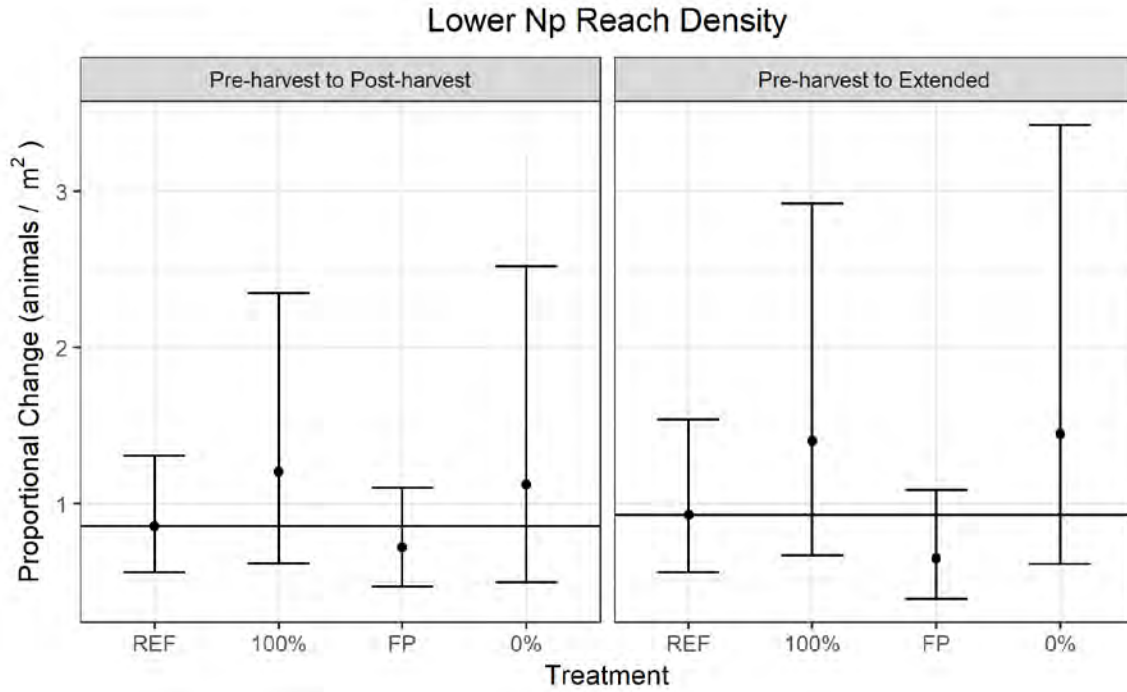


Figure 9-14. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals for mean lower Np reach torrent salamander density (animals/m²) between the pre-harvest and post-harvest periods (Post 1 & Post 2), and extended periods (Post 8). A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 9-15. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) of the estimates for mean lower Np reach torrent salamander density (animals/m²). The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Estimate (CI)	
	Post 1 & 2	Post 7 & 8
100% vs. REF	1.33 (0.64, 2.77)	1.59 (0.68, 3.72)
FP vs. REF	0.76 (0.45, 1.31)	0.62 (0.31, 1.24)
0% vs. REF	0.79 (0.35, 1.79)	0.95 (0.37, 2.45)
0% vs. FP	1.03 (0.45, 2.35)	1.52 (0.58, 3.99)
0% vs. 100%	0.59 (0.23, 1.56)	0.59 (0.20, 1.76)
FP vs. 100%	0.58 (0.27, 1.21)	0.39 (0.16, 0.93)

9-4.2.4. Giant Salamanders

9-4.2.4.a. Stream network-wide

Mean annual stream network-wide giant salamander densities adjusted for detection ranged from 0.3 to 38.5, 0.2 to 22.1, and 1.5 to 59.0 animals/30 m, respectively, in the pre-harvest period, Post 1 and Post 2, and Post 7 and Post 8 (**Figure 9-15**). We found evidence that treatments differed in the magnitude of change over time (**Table 9-16; Figure 9-16; Table 9-17**). In Post 1 and Post 2, we estimated the between-treatment comparison for the FP treatment to be 0.36 (95% credible interval: 0.14, 0.90), or in other words a -64% (95% credible interval: -86%, -10%) change compared with the pre-harvest period, after controlling for temporal changes in the references. We also estimated a +298% (+65%, +861%) change in the 0% compared to the FP treatment, after adjusting for pre-harvest differences among the treatment sites, however, large uncertainty existed in the estimate. In Post 7 and Post 8, we estimated a -53% (-79%, +6%) change in the FP treatment, compared with the pre-harvest period and relative to the reference; however, the credible interval for this comparison included 1 (i.e., 0%), indicating uncertainty in the direction of these changes. We observed a +198% (+52%, +484%) within-treatment change in the reference in this same period (**Table 9-16**).

9-4.2.4.b. Lower Np reach

Mean annual giant salamander site densities in the lower Np reach ranged from <0.01 to 0.20, 0.00 to 0.19, and <0.01 to 0.12 animals per m², respectively, in the pre-harvest period, Post 1 and Post 2, and Post 7 and Post 8 (**Figure 9-17**). We did not find clear evidence that giant salamander density varied among treatments ($P = 0.37$; **Table 9-18; Figure 9-16; Table 9-17**).

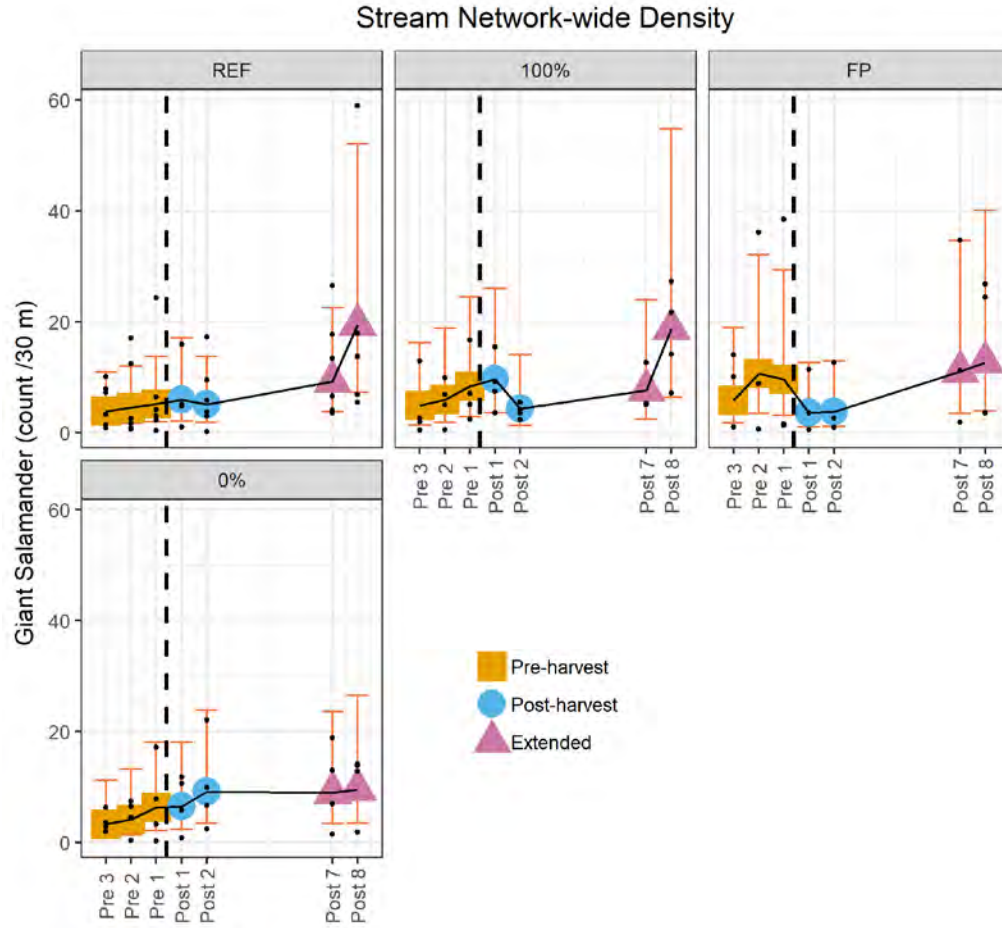


Figure 9-15. Mean stream network-wide giant salamander density (animals/30 m) by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 & Post 2, and extended includes Post 7 & Post 8). Vertical colored lines around treatment means show approximate 95% credible intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest implementation at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 9-16. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals (CI) for mean stream network-wide giant salamander density (animals/30 m) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 & Post 2, and Post 7 & Post 8.

Treatment	Estimate (CI)	
	Post 1 & 2	Post 7 & 8
REF (n = 6)	1.23 (0.59, 2.56)	2.98 (1.52, 5.84)
100% (n = 4)	1.03 (0.49, 2.16)	1.91 (0.90, 4.04)
FP (n = 3)	0.44 (0.21, 0.94)	1.40 (0.71, 2.78)
0% (n = 4)	1.75 (0.89, 3.46)	2.10 (1.05, 4.20)

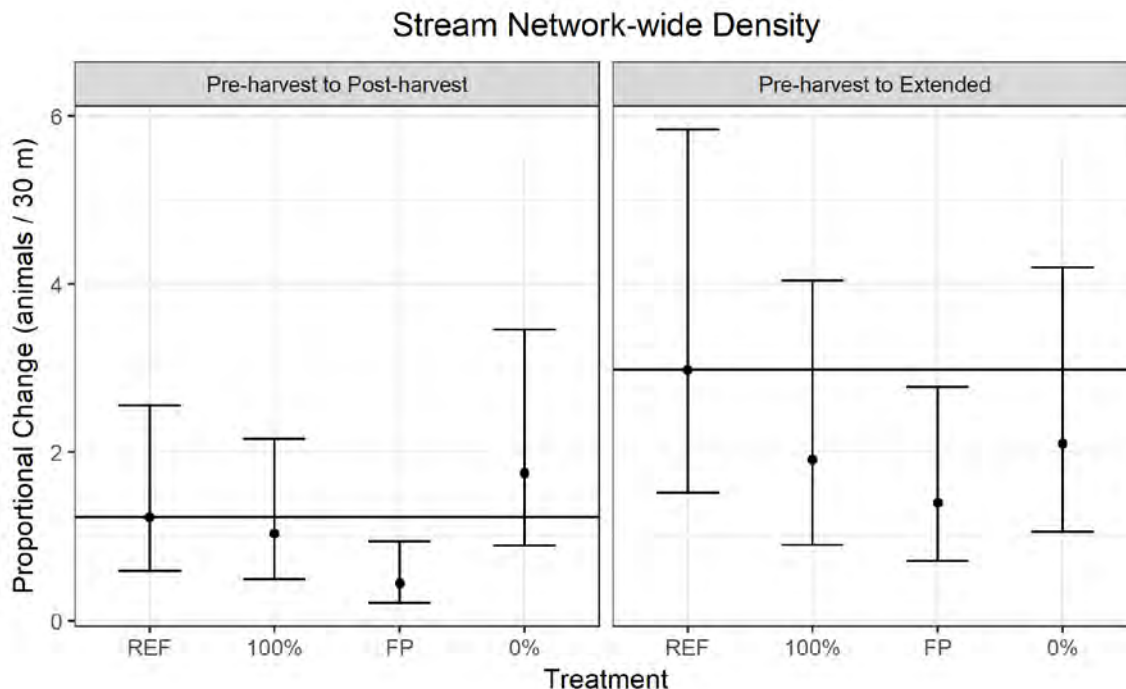


Figure 9-16. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals for mean stream network-wide giant salamander density (animals/30 m) between the pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 & Post 2), and extended (Post 7 & Post 8) periods. A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 9-17. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change and 95% credible intervals (CI) of the estimates for mean stream network-wide giant salamander density (animals/30 m) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 & Post 2, and Post 7 & Post 8. Contrasts with credible intervals that do not overlap one are bolded. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Estimate (CI)	
	Post 1 & 2	Post 7 & 8
100% vs. REF	0.84 (0.35, 2.00)	0.64 (0.28, 1.48)
FP vs. REF	0.36 (0.14, 0.90)	0.47 (0.21, 1.06)
0% vs. REF	1.42 (0.61, 3.34)	0.70 (0.32, 1.55)
0% vs. FP	3.98 (1.65, 9.61)	1.49 (0.64, 3.51)
0% vs. 100%	1.70 (0.71, 4.07)	1.10 (0.44, 2.72)
FP vs. 100%	0.43 (0.17, 1.07)	0.74 (0.36, 1.49)

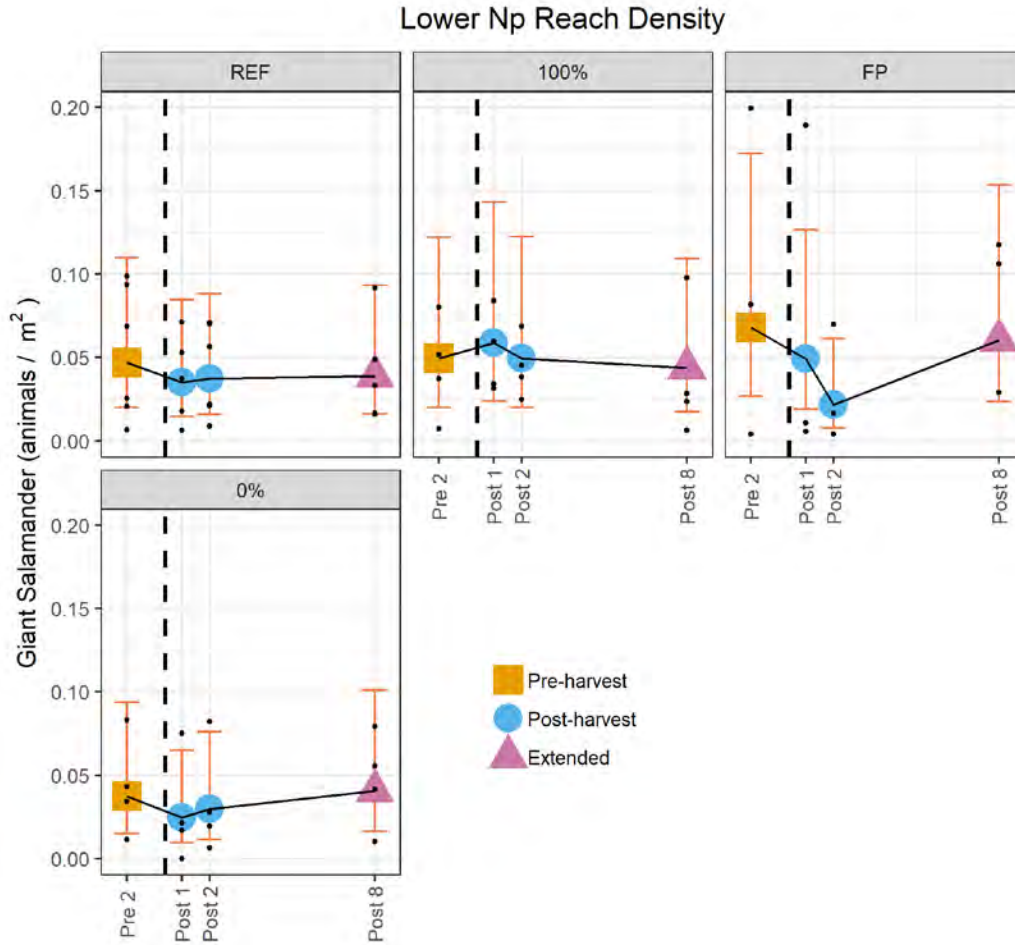


Figure 9-17. Mean lower Np reach giant salamander density (animals/m²) by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 & Post 2, and extended includes Post 8). Vertical colored lines around treatment means show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest implementation at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 9-18. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean lower Np reach giant salamander density (animals/m²) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 & Post 2, and Post 8.

Treatment	Estimate (CI)	
	Post 1 & 2	Post 8
REF (n = 6)	0.77 (0.46, 1.27)	0.86 (0.47, 1.59)
100% (n = 4)	1.10 (0.62, 1.98)	0.88 (0.43, 1.78)
FP (n = 3)	0.41 (0.23, 0.73)	0.70 (0.39, 1.27)
0% (n = 4)	0.67 (0.35, 1.29)	0.97 (0.49, 1.96)

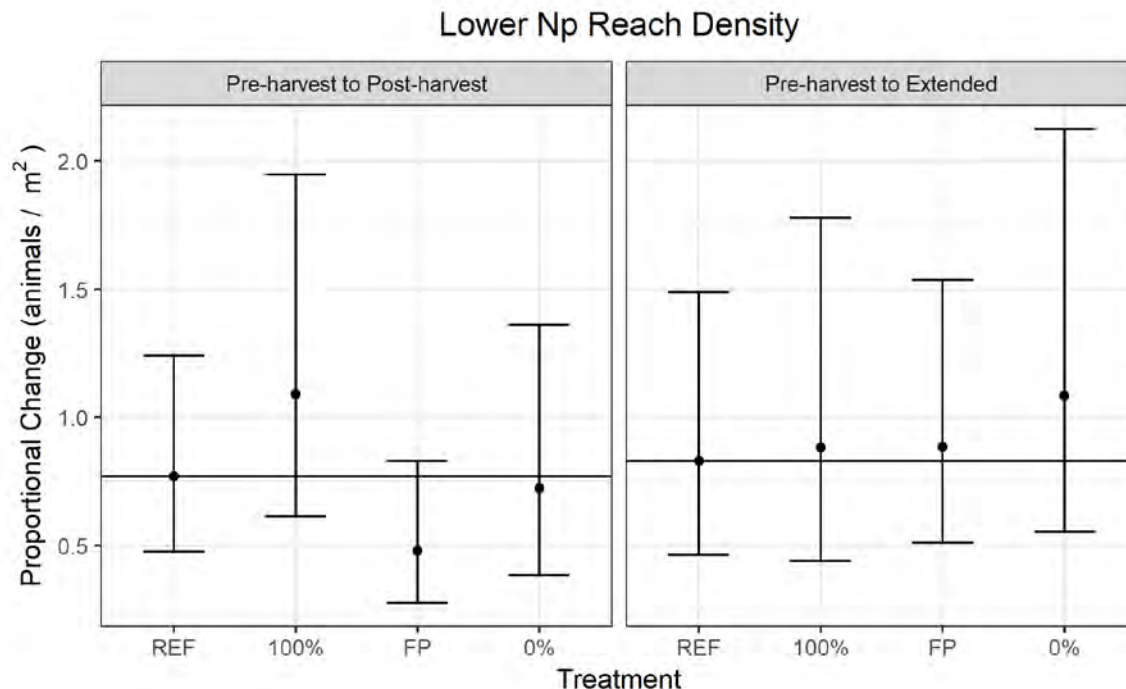


Figure 9-18. The within-treatment estimate of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals for mean lower Np reach giant salamander density (animal/m²) between the pre-harvest and post-harvest periods (Post 1 & Post 2), and extended periods (Post 8). A horizontal line placed at the reference treatment value indicates the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 9-19. The between-treatment comparison of the proportional change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) of the estimates for mean lower Np reach giant salamander density (animals/m²) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 & Post 2, and Post 7 & Post 8. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Estimate (CI)	
	Post 1 & 2	Post 8
100% vs. REF	1.44 (0.67, 3.12)	1.02 (0.40, 2.60)
FP vs. REF	0.53 (0.25, 1.15)	0.82 (0.35, 1.91)
0% vs. REF	0.88 (0.39, 2.00)	1.13 (0.45, 2.87)
0% vs. FP	1.65 (0.69, 3.95)	1.39 (0.56, 3.46)
0% vs. 100%	0.61 (0.26, 1.46)	1.11 (0.41, 3.00)
FP vs. 100%	0.37 (0.16, 0.84)	0.80 (0.32, 2.01)

9-4.3. OBSTRUCTED REACH DENSITY

In Post 1 and Post 2, and Post 7 and Post 8, we detected 847 torrent salamanders and 246 giant salamanders in obstructed plots. Torrent salamander density ranged from 0 to 20 animals/m in Post 1 and Post 2 and 0 to 37 animals/m in the Post 7 and Post 8. Giant salamander density ranged from 0 to 6 animals/m in Post 1 and Post 2 and 0 to 3 in Post 7 and Post 8. Results indicated lower giant salamander mean abundance in Post 7 and Post 8 compared with Post 1 and Post 2 for obstructed reaches. The estimated mean abundance for torrent salamanders was also lower in Post 7 and Post 8, but with greater uncertainty regarding the direction of the effect (**Table 9-20**).

In our comparison of mean densities between obstructed and unobstructed reaches in Post 7 and Post 8, torrent salamander density ranged from 0 to 32 animals/m² in obstructed plots and 0 to 37 animals/m² in unobstructed plots. Giant salamander density in Post 7 and Post 8 ranged from 0 to 7 animals/m² in obstructed plots and 0 to 4 animals/m² in unobstructed plots. Mean animal densities in obstructed and unobstructed reaches in Post 7 and Post 8 were similar, with no evidence of a difference in densities between reach types for either torrent or giant salamanders (**Table 9-21**).

Table 9-20. Comparison of mean density estimates (ratio of Post 7 & Post 8 to Post 1 & Post 2) and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for torrent and giant salamanders in obstructed reaches between the Post 1 & Post 2, and Post 7 & Post 8.

Taxa	Estimate (CI)
Torrent Salamanders	0.64 (0.36, 1.12)
Giant Salamanders	0.52 (0.28, 0.94)

Table 9-21. Mean estimates, estimated proportional contrasts, and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for torrent and giant salamander density (animals/m²) in obstructed and unobstructed reaches in Post 7 & Post 8.

Taxa	Unobstructed (CI)	Obstructed (CI)	Proportional Contrast (CI) (obstructed/unobstructed)
Torrent Salamander	4.29 (2.72, 6.74)	4.13 (2.60, 6.55)	0.96 (0.63, 1.05)
Giant Salamander	0.55 (0.33, 0.92)	0.59 (0.35, 0.98)	1.07 (0.70, 1.60)

9-4.4. BODY CONDITION

Mean annual torrent salamander SMI by site ranged from 0.61 to 1.02, 0.25 to 1.07, and 0.56 to 0.69, respectively, in the pre-harvest period, Post 1 and Post 2, and Post 7 and Post 8 (**Figure 9-19**). We did not find clear evidence that torrent salamander SMI varied among treatments ($P = 0.40$; **Table 9-22**; **Figure 9-21**; **Table 9-23**).

Mean annual giant salamander SMI by site ranged from 1.61 to 2.72, 1.37 to 2.23, and 1.59 to 2.13, respectively, in the pre-harvest period, Post 1 and Post 2, and Post 7 and Post 8 (**Figure 9-20**). We estimated the change within treatments between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 and Post 2, and the pre-harvest period and Post 7 and Post 8. We did not find clear evidence that giant salamander SMI varied among treatments ($P = 0.88$; **Table 9-22**; **Figure 9-21**; **Table 9-23**).

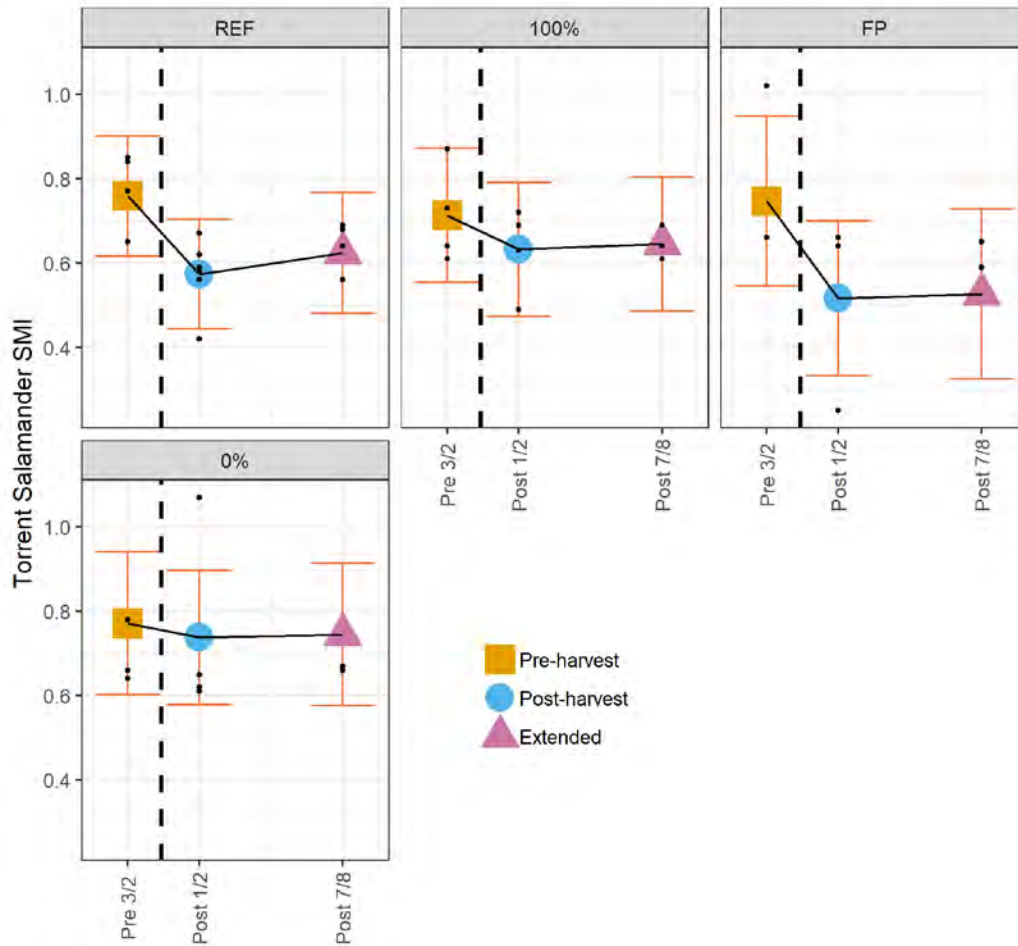


Figure 9-19. Means scaled mass index (SMI) for torrent salamanders by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 & Post 2, and extended includes Post 7 & Post 8). Vertical colored lines around treatment means show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest implementation at buffer treatment sites. Note that torrent salamander estimates were missing for some site/year combinations. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

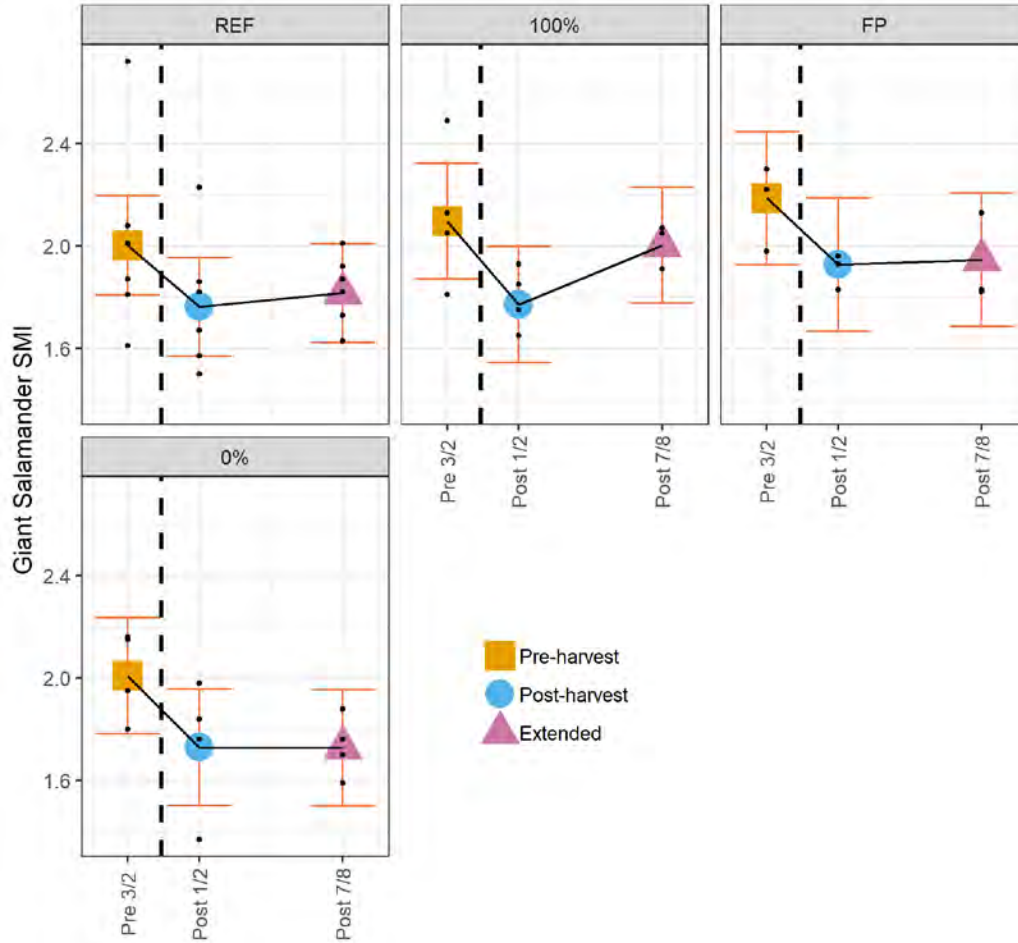


Figure 9-20. Means scaled mass index (SMI) for giant salamanders (bottom panel) by sample year (where pre-harvest includes Pre 3 and Pre 2, post-harvest includes Post 1 & Post 2, and extended includes Post 7 & Post 8). Vertical colored lines around treatment means show approximate 95% confidence intervals. Vertical dashed lines show the timing of harvest implementation at buffer treatment sites. Site means are dots; treatment means are colored symbols.

Table 9-22. The within-treatment estimate of the change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) for mean torrent and giant salamander scaled mass index (SMI) between the pre-harvest period and Post 1 & Post 2, and Post 7 & Post 8.

Treatment	Post 1 & 2	Post 7 & 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
Torrent Salamander		
REF (n = 6)	-0.19 (-0.31, -0.07)	-0.14 (-0.26, -0.01)
100% (n = 4)	-0.08 (-0.20, 0.04)	-0.07 (-0.19, 0.05)
FP (n = 3)	-0.23 (-0.40, -0.06)	-0.22 (-0.39, -0.05)
0% (n = 4)	-0.03 (-0.17, 0.10)	-0.03 (-0.17, 0.11)
Giant Salamander		
REF (n = 6)	-0.24 (-0.45, -0.03)	-0.19 (-0.40, 0.03)
100% (n = 4)	-0.33 (-0.59, -0.06)	-0.09 (-0.36, 0.17)
FP (n = 3)	-0.26 (-0.56, 0.04)	-0.24 (-0.54, 0.06)
0% (n = 4)	-0.28 (-0.54, -0.02)	-0.28 (-0.54, -0.02)

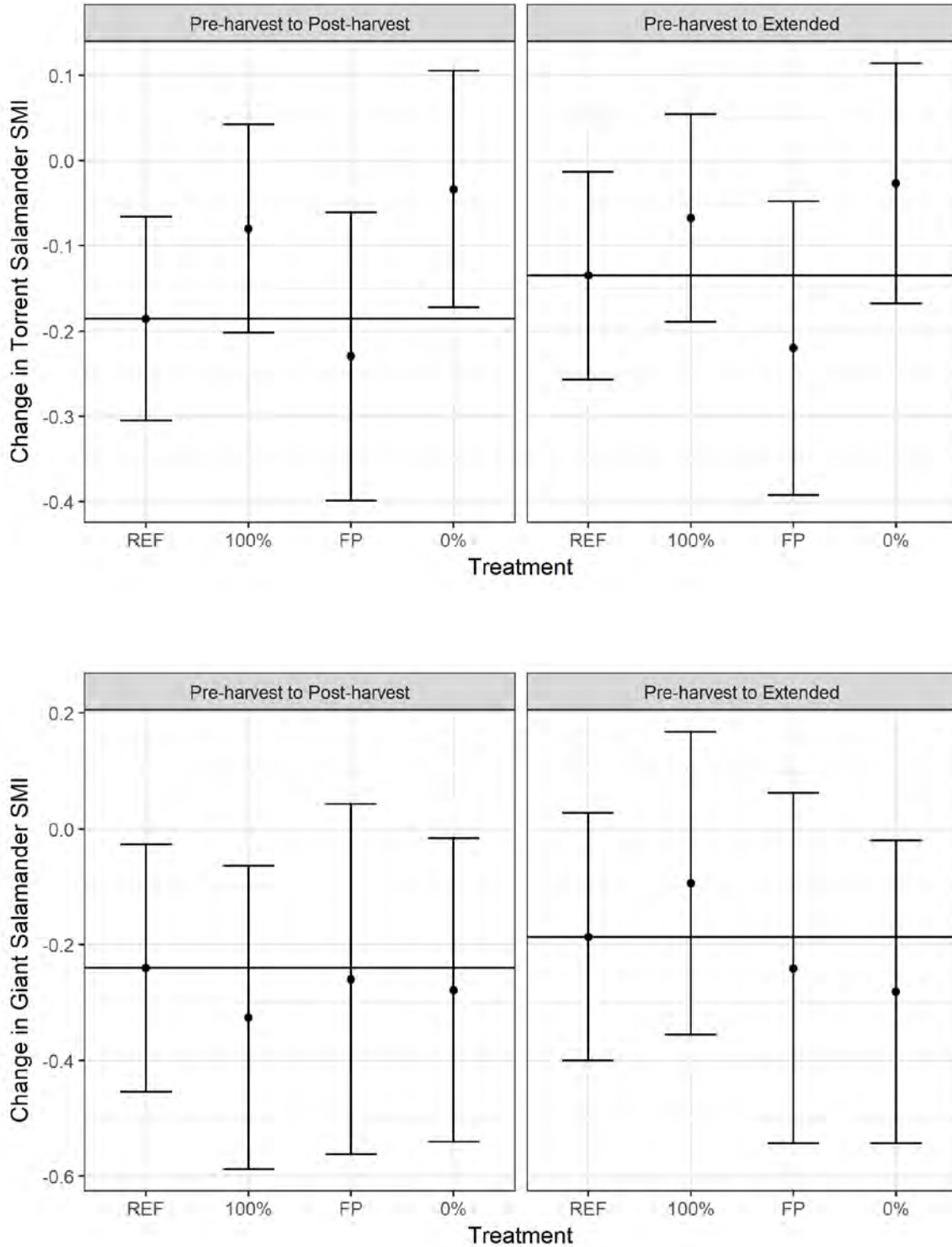


Figure 9-21. The within-treatment estimate in the change and 95% confidence intervals for mean torrent salamander (top panel) and giant salamander (bottom panel) scaled mass index (SMI) between the pre-harvest and post-harvest (Post 1 & Post 2), and extended (Post 7 & Post 8) periods. A horizontal line is placed at the reference treatment value, indicating the estimated temporal change under reference conditions.

Table 9-23. The between-treatment comparison of the change and 95% confidence intervals (CI) of the estimates for mean torrent and giant salamander scaled mass index (SMI) for the pre-harvest period and Post 1 & Post 2, and Post 7 & Post 8. The first treatment listed in each paired comparison is the treatment with fewer trees remaining in the RMZ buffer.

Contrast	Torrent Salamander		Giant Salamander	
	Post 1 & 2	Post 7 & 8	Post 1 & 2	Post 7 & 8
	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)	Estimate (CI)
100% vs. REF	0.11 (-0.07, 0.28)	0.07 (-0.10, 0.24)	-0.09 (-0.42, 0.25)	0.09 (-0.25, 0.43)
FP vs. REF	-0.04 (-0.25, 0.16)	-0.09 (-0.30, 0.13)	-0.02 (-0.39, 0.35)	-0.05 (-0.42, 0.32)
0% vs. REF	0.15 (-0.03, 0.33)	0.11 (-0.08, 0.29)	-0.04 (-0.38, 0.30)	-0.10 (-0.43, 0.24)
0% vs. FP	0.20 (-0.02, 0.41)	0.19 (-0.03, 0.42)	-0.02 (-0.42, 0.38)	-0.04 (-0.44, 0.36)
0% vs. 100%	0.05 (-0.14, 0.23)	0.04 (-0.15, 0.23)	0.05 (-0.32, 0.42)	-0.19 (-0.56, 0.18)
FP vs. 100%	-0.15 (-0.36, 0.06)	-0.15 (-0.36, 0.06)	0.07 (-0.33, 0.47)	-0.15 (-0.55, 0.25)

9-5. DISCUSSION

9-5.1. COASTAL TAILED FROG DENSITIES

We observed a consistent and marked decline in larval Coastal Tailed Frog densities in all three buffer treatments seven and eight years post-harvest that we did not observe in the two years post-harvest. Results for larvae were remarkably similar between the two spatial scales, i.e., stream network-wide and lower Np reach. Seven and eight years post-harvest, we observed a 65%, 93% and 84% decline in stream network-wide larval density in the 100%, FP and 0% treatments, respectively, compared with the reference. Similarly, lower Np reach larval density declined by 97%, 97% and 89% in the 100%, FP and 0% treatments, respectively. We also observed a delayed negative response for post-metamorphic tailed frog in all buffer treatments, however, this response was only evident in the stream network-wide analysis. Declines in post-metamorphic tailed frogs were especially evident in the 100% and FP treatments, where density declined by 71% and 97%, respectively.

The decline of post-metamorphic density seven and eight years post-harvest was the greatest in the FP treatment, a relationship we find difficult to explain considering the lack of treatment effect for this species in the 0% treatment. However, samples sizes were relatively small for post-metamorphic tailed frogs, leading to large confidence intervals, especially for the 0% treatment. Furthermore, unlike larvae, post-metamorphic tailed frogs are not restricted to the stream channel, so a decline in post-metamorphic individuals detected by our sampling does not account for terrestrial individuals or their movements. Changes in riparian conditions may have influenced the proportion of terrestrial individuals versus those that stayed in- or near-stream. Matsuda and Richardson (2005) suggested the possibility of higher post-metamorphic mortality or increased movements and dispersal in clearcut sites. The results from our pre-harvest genetic evaluation revealed that levels of genetic diversity were high, that there was very little evidence

of genetic clustering beyond region, and that effective population sizes were large (Spear *et al.* 2011), implying high levels of connectivity and movement of Coastal Tailed Frogs between drainages. It is entirely possible that tailed frog post-metamorphs successfully moved overland into adjacent basins, and/or downstream into an unimpacted reach. The decline we observed in Coastal Tailed Frog at the basin level may not persist if animals successfully immigrate back into study streams to breed when conditions become more favorable. Note that the period of our study represents a relatively short time for this species, i.e., life span for this species is estimated to be 15 to 20 years (Daugherty and Sheldon 1982). Our findings raise important considerations for a species such as Coastal Tailed Frog, for which larvae are restricted to the stream and post-metamorphs are highly mobile and can navigate overland.

We are not aware of other experimental buffer studies that have observed a delayed response of Coastal Tailed Frog to land management activities, though most have not monitored the post-treatment response for as long as eight years. In a similar experimental study, Jackson and colleagues (2007) concluded that clearcut timber harvest without riparian buffers had an immediate negative effect on Coastal Tailed Frog populations, however, the post-harvest response was measured for only three years following harvest, and study findings were based on limited observations. O'Connell and colleagues (2000) observed no difference in larval tailed frog densities among variable width buffers in a BACI-designed study in western Washington, however, this study only monitored amphibian densities for two years post-harvest.

We are aware of two experimental studies that monitored Coastal Tailed Frog response for more than the two or three years following harvest that had sufficient data from which to draw conclusions. Olson and colleagues (2014) concluded that timber management activities did not result in severe, persistent declines of Coastal Tailed Frog in the 10 years following harvest. However, this study included thinning in the uplands with a continuous riparian buffer that ranged up to 145 m (476 ft) wide, and a species-specific statistical analysis was not possible due to low and variable samples sizes. The second study (Hawkes and Gregory 2012) evaluated tailed frog post-metamorphs in riparian and upland areas in the 10 years following harvest, and found that relative abundance in the uplands was negatively affected by timber harvest, while conclusions for the riparian area were confounded by site-specific variability. Had we relied on our findings from two years post-harvest, we would have missed the decline of Coastal Tailed Frog in eight years post-harvest. Effects of silvicultural treatments on amphibians, particularly those with relatively long lifespans, may not be realized until many years after treatment (Hawkes and Gregory 2012).

Our findings are consistent with some retrospective studies that have concluded that tailed frog is less abundant in stands with a history of timber harvest (Welsh and Lind 2002; Stoddard and Hayes 2005; Ashton *et al.* 2006; Hawkes and Gregory 2012) and those that found that tailed frog occupancy was positively associated with stand age (Kroll *et al.* 2008). However, other retrospective studies have concluded a lack of effect of clearcut harvest or stand age on Coastal Tailed Frogs (Richardson and Neill 1998; Matsuda and Richardson 2005). However, Richardson and Neill (1998) evaluated occupancy rather than density, so declines in density would not have been noted. We cannot say with certainty why the findings from these latter studies differ from our own, however, one possible explanation is that they were conducted in sites located farther north, in British Columbia, Canada. It is possible that the response of the species to harvest varies with latitude, i.e., the species may respond differently depending on the location within its

geographic range (Hayes and Quinn 2015), and associations with old-growth or late-seral stands may be strongest in the southern range of the distribution (Gilbert and Allwine 1991).

9-5.2. TORRENT SALAMANDER DENSITY

We had evidence of differences in the stream network-wide comparison of torrent salamander density. In the two years post-harvest, we noted a substantial 198% increase in stream network-wide torrent salamander density in the 0% treatment, but there was no evidence of a difference in the other buffer treatments. In contrast, in the seven and eight years post-harvest, we had evidence of a 64% decline in the FP treatment, and the increase we observed in the 0% treatment was no longer evident. We suspect that the increase in stream network-wide torrent salamander density in the 0% treatment one and two years post-harvest may have been at least partially attributable to the presence of stream reaches covered by dense accumulations of in-channel slash and windthrow, or wood-obstructed reaches. In the two years post-harvest, we found relatively high densities of torrent salamanders in wood-obstructed reaches. However, the elevated density we observed for torrent salamanders in these reaches did not persist seven and eight years post-harvest. In fact, we had evidence of a 34% decline in torrent salamander density in wood-obstructed reaches between one and two, and seven and eight years post-harvest.

The increased torrent salamander density we observed in wood-obstructed reaches one and two years post-harvest was not expected. As such, we conducted a paired comparison between wood-obstructed reaches and stream reaches that were not obstructed with wood seven and eight years post-harvest, using the same rubble-rouse approach. At this time, we found no evidence of a difference in torrent salamander density between reach types. Furthermore, the proportion of the stream channel obstructed by wood in the 0% treatment declined between two and eight years post-harvest (though not significantly; see Chapter 3 – *Stand Structure, Tree Mortality, Wood Recruitment and Loading* in this report). Several potential explanations for the lack of a difference in torrent salamander abundance between reach types seven and eight years post-harvest include: (1) abundance did not differ between wood-obstructed and unobstructed reaches, even in the two years post-harvest, and what appeared to be a difference in densities between the reaches was an artifact of the different sampling methods used between reaches; or (2) in response to harvest immediately post-harvest, torrent salamanders congregated in wood-obstructed reaches, a change in habitat use that did not persist seven and eight years post-harvest. Regardless of the mechanism, we observed an increase in torrent salamander densities in wood-obstructed reaches initially, that we did not detect seven and eight years post-harvest.

We did not have evidence of a difference in torrent salamander density in the lower Np reach between treatments or periods. However, confidence intervals were large, especially for the FP treatment, for which we had only three treatment basins. Furthermore, we did not detect torrent salamanders in our evaluation of density in the lower Np reach in any year for one FP treatment site. These considerations likely impacted our power to detect a difference in response among treatments.

Conclusions regarding the impacts of forest management on torrent salamanders from previous studies have been inconsistent. Several retrospective studies have concluded that torrent salamanders occur in lower abundances in managed stands compared to old-growth stands (Corn and Bury 1989; Bury *et al.* 1991; Russell *et al.* 2005). However, other studies, including those

with a BACI design, have not supported this claim, concluding that torrent salamanders were not greatly affected by timber harvest or upland forest thinning (Jackson *et al.* 2007; Olson *et al.* 2014). Russell and colleagues (2004) detected no relationship between torrent salamander occupancy or relative abundance and stand age. Still others have found that torrent salamander numbers and occupancy were greatest in mid-rotation stands (Steele *et al.* 2003; Kroll *et al.* 2008).

9-5.3. GIANT SALAMANDER DENSITY

We found evidence of a 64% decline in stream network-wide giant salamander density in the FP treatment in the two years post-harvest, compared with the reference. We estimated a similar 53% decline in the FP treatment in the seven and eight years post-harvest; however, the credible interval for this pairwise comparison included 1, indicating that the post-harvest difference may have been zero and suggesting the potential of some recovery between periods. We did not have evidence of a difference in giant salamander density in the lower Np reach for any treatment or period. Our stream network-wide results are somewhat consistent with the findings of Jackson and colleagues (2007), who found that giant salamanders were sensitive to the immediate impacts of harvest, but that the negative impacts were short-lived (e.g., three years or less), possibly due to recolonization from source populations in downstream fish-bearing reaches. Correlations of giant salamander density and occupancy with stand age or timber harvest history are variable. For example, some have concluded a lack of correlation (Bury *et al.* 1991; Leuthold *et al.* 2012), while others have concluded increased relative abundance in streams in late-seral forests (Ashton *et al.* 2006), or a positive association between occupancy and stand age (Kroll *et al.* 2008). Still others have concluded that the response of giant salamanders to timber harvest is site dependent, with populations in low gradient channels being more likely to respond negatively (Murphy and Hall 1981; Corn and Bury 1989). Olson and colleagues (2014) observed an increasing trend in the number of Coastal Giant Salamanders in their widest buffer treatment (~70–145 m two-sided buffer) in the 10 years following harvest, though upland harvest in this study was timber thinning rather than clearcut harvest.

9-5.4. COMPARISON OF STREAM NETWORK-WIDE AND LOWER NP REACH DENSITIES

Post-harvest results for stream network-wide and lower Np reach densities appear contradictory in the two years post-harvest, especially for Coastal Tailed Frog larvae. This apparent contradiction may be related to differences in patterns of amphibian distributions between lower and upper Np reaches between periods, or movements throughout the stream network that may have resulted from disturbances associated with timber harvest. Stream-associated amphibian distributions vary spatially and temporally throughout headwater reaches (Kelsey 1995; Hunter 1998; Stoddard and Hayes 2005; Hayes *et al.* 2006; Olson and Weaver 2007), which we found to be true in our own study sites (McIntyre *et al.* 2018, Chapter 15 – *Stream-associated Amphibians*). Consequently, our lower Np reach sampling design, which we applied to a standardized length located at the downstream end of the Type N reach, may not reflect stream network-wide population densities, especially if animals migrated throughout the stream network in response to buffer treatments. This issue may be particularly relevant in our FP treatment sites,

where riparian buffers were focused on the lower Np reach and reaches farther upstream were inconsistently protected with riparian buffers.

Though results between the two sampling methods were at times inconsistent in the two years post-harvest, results through eight years post-harvest were more consistent. We observed a substantial decline in larval Coastal Tailed Frog density in all treatments at both spatial scales. We also observed a decline in post-metamorphic Coastal Tailed Frog density in the 100% and FP treatments, however, the 95% confidence intervals for the estimates in the lower Np reach included 1, indicating that the post-harvest difference may have been zero. We observed a decline in torrent salamander density in the FP treatment at both scales, however, the estimate for the lower Np reach again included 1. Finally, we did not have support for a difference in giant salamander density among treatments at either spatial scale. While the estimate for stream-network wide giant salamander density indicated a decline, there was again uncertainty in that result. Nonetheless, these consistencies increase our confidence in our longer-term results.

We used multiple survey methods to evaluate responses (i.e., block net in the lower Np reach, stream network-wide light-touch, and genetics). In our stream network-wide analysis, we adjusted our counts from light-touch sampling for the probability of detection, allowing us to control for the possibility that treatment may confound our ability to detect amphibians. Occupancy, density and abundance estimates adjusted for detection can be used to confidently compare populations through time and space (MacKenzie and Kendall 2002; Mazerolle *et al.* 2007; McIntyre *et al.* 2012; Guillera-Arroita *et al.* 2014; Ficetola *et al.* 2018), and the statistical methods we used to adjust amphibian density have been validated in other amphibians studies (McKenny *et al.* 2006; Chelgren *et al.* 2011; Price *et al.* 2011). We surveyed study sites with an intensity that surpasses the intensity of sampling in many other similar studies, with a minimum of 50% of the stream channel network sampled.

Nevertheless, low counts, especially for Coastal Tailed Frogs in the 0% treatments seven and eight years post-harvest, led to wide confidence intervals and numerically unstable model fits. Despite that issue, the consistency of our results for Coastal Tailed Frog larvae between the two demographic sampling methods, and consistency of the decline in density among the buffer treatments, bolsters confidence in our result. Low counts seven and eight years post-harvest were almost certainly related to decreased densities at these sites. This conclusion was supported by the fact that additional intensive sampling efforts (i.e., kick-net and nocturnal surveys) designed to increase tailed frog tissue samples for use in genetic and stable isotopes analyses failed to find numbers of frogs that would suggest our systematic sampling was somehow less effective in this later sample period. Even though Coastal Tailed Frog and giant salamanders are highly aquatic, stream-associated species, terrestrial post-metamorphic tailed frog and giant salamander were not fully addressed in this study since our methodology focused on instream sampling. Ultimately, continued monitoring of amphibian densities across all study sites will be necessary to determine whether populations continue to decline, stabilize, or recover through time.

Important differences in amphibian densities between blocks should be considered when interpreting results. Torrent salamander densities tended to be higher in the Willapa Hills, moderate in the South Cascades, and lowest in the Olympics, possibly reflecting differences in the three species, which are distributed geographically. Giant salamander densities tended to be highest in the South Cascades, moderate in the Willapa Hills, and lowest in the Olympics,

possibly reflecting differences between Cope's and Coastal giant salamanders; only Cope's giant salamander is found in the Olympics, whereas the two species co-occur throughout the Willapa Hills and South Cascades. Region specific trends were less straight forward for Coastal Tailed Frogs. This species was found in by far the lowest densities throughout all study sites and years and showed the greatest variability among regions and sites.

9-5.5. COMPARISON OF DEMOGRAPHIC AND GENETIC RESULTS

We estimated indices of genetic diversity for the three species included in our evaluation of genetic response and determined genetic clusters for each species. Amphibian genetic monitoring was conducted across all study sites concurrent with demographic sampling in post-harvest years seven and eight to determine if there was genetic evidence of declines in population sizes or non-random mating that may lead to future inbreeding depression (see Spear *et al.* 2019 for a complete discussion of genetic results related to this study). We identified genetic clusters across study sites to determine the role of gene flow in the observed genetic response. Overall, we found little evidence for a change in genetic diversity as a result of buffer treatments, with some exceptions.

Levels of genetic diversity were high in Coastal Tailed Frog, with numbers of alleles per locus averaging 13.6 (range 4.7 to 19.0). Genetic diversity as quantified by the number of alleles per locus was intermediate for Cope's and Coastal Giant Salamanders, averaging 9.4 (range 4.0 to 15.0) and 5.6 (range 2.2 to 7.8), respectively. We did not detect a treatment effect on average number of alleles per locus for Coastal Tailed Frog ($P = 0.24$), or Cope's ($P = 0.88$) or Coastal ($P = 0.17$) Giant Salamanders. Effective population sizes varied greatly among species, with the largest sizes for tailed frogs, intermediate for Cope's Giant Salamander, and smallest for Coastal Giant Salamander. Consistent with their broad species range and ability to disperse terrestrially, we detected geographically large genetic clusters at a regional scale for both Coastal Tailed Frog and Coastal Giant Salamander. In contrast, Cope's Giant Salamander had geographically restricted genetic clusters, whereby individual sites often were genetically distinct from nearby sites.

While we found no evidence of a change in genetic diversity for Coastal Tailed Frog, this may have been at least partially related to the relatively small samples sizes for some sites and years, including zeros. Although not significant for any variable, the genetic results for the 100% and FP treatments consistently showed similar trends: lower overall sample size, which contributed to a lower overall allelic diversity, lower observed heterozygosity, and a higher Wright's inbreeding co-efficient (F_{IS}). However, allelic richness (i.e., accounting for sample size) was higher in these two treatments. It is not obvious why the 100% and FP treatment sites differed from the 0% treatment sites, however, these results are consistent with our findings for post-metamorphic tailed frog density, where we observed a significant decline in density in the 100% and FP treatments. Given the lack of significance, we interpret these results with caution, however, the similar pattern in both demographic and genetic results do suggest that future monitoring of tailed frogs in these sites would help to elucidate the response for this species.

Tailed frog density and the number of unique family groups declined in all treatments seven and eight years post-harvest, however, this decline mirrored almost exactly a decline in sample size. The average loss of several alleles in all buffer treatments also clearly reflected the reduced

sample size. However, we cannot differentiate whether changes in measures of genetic diversity were a result of demographic differences, small sample sizes, or both. Additionally, a high level of heterozygosity is characteristic of tailed frog populations (Spear and Storfer 2008; Spear and Storfer 2010; Spear *et al.* 2012; Aguilar *et al.* 2013), so tailed frog allelic diversity and heterozygosity are unlikely to be highly sensitive to disturbance. Finally, the period of study represents a relatively short time for this species (Daugherty and Sheldon 1982), so a period sufficient to detect differences in genetic diversity may not have passed.

The only potential treatment effect we detected in Cope's Giant Salamander was a decrease in F_{IS} in the 100% treatment (0.06 decline relative to the reference). Decreases in F_{IS} typically indicates mating between more distantly related individuals, consistent with a shift in immigration/emigration dynamics. The P-value (0.105) was slightly above our alpha of 0.10 but was close enough that we felt it worthy of consideration, especially since non-random mating is a potential result of population disturbance. The decrease in the 100% treatment suggests that individuals were more likely to be mating with less related individuals. This outbreeding could be related to an increase in the probability of movement by individuals, which may be facilitated by the continuous riparian buffer. Further research is needed to determine if this hypothesis is likely.

Coastal Giant Salamander was detected in only 11 of 17 study sites, consistent with the fact that the species is not commonly found in the northern Willapa Hills and is absent from the Olympic Peninsula. This, in combination with the fact that they also had the fewest number of loci, resulted in a lower power to detect differences for this species. We did detect a significant decrease ($P = 0.05$) in F_{IS} in the 100% and 0% treatments. We estimated a 0.16 and 0.17 post-harvest decline in F_{IS} in the 100% ($P = 0.02$) and 0% ($P = 0.03$) treatments, relative to the reference. This response was similar to that observed for Cope's Giant Salamander in the 100% treatment, and likely represents migration in or out of the site. This result is not surprising given that we expected a continuous riparian buffer to facilitate movement, while a lack of a buffer was anticipated to impede movement. However, we hesitate to infer too much from our Coastal Giant Salamander results due to limited sample sizes. An increase in sampling intensity and increased number of loci would be warranted in future studies.

Demographic results for giant salamanders indicated an initial decline in density in the FP treatment in the two years post-harvest. However, seven and eight years post-harvest the change in giant salamander density no longer differed from the change in the reference. This is consistent with our genetic findings. In fact, genetic results for the FP treatment were among the most stable with respect to changes for both giant salamander species. We did detect evidence of a new population bottleneck at the WIL1-FP basin, but no evidence at the other two FP sites. The lower number of individuals in the FP treatment does not seem to have had an impact on genetic structure to date. However, results may be partially confounded by the fact that the demographic analysis was done for both giant salamander species combined versus the genetic analysis which differentiated a response between the two species.

Genetic structure for tailed frog and the two giant salamander species is likely influenced by surrounding basins in addition to site-level treatment effects. Although we do not see evidence of a change in genetic diversity due to clearcut timber harvest and alternative buffer treatments, we caution that increased sample size and additional sampling across future generations may be

necessary to detect a trend. For example, simulations have demonstrated that changes in genetic structure are not likely to be detected until several generations post-impact (Hoban *et al.* 2013).

9-5.6. IMPLICATIONS OF FOREST MANAGEMENT ACTIVITIES

Several studies have revealed a positive relationship between stream-associated amphibian populations and stand age (Welsh and Lind 2002; Stoddard and Hayes 2005; Welsh *et al.* 2005; Ashton *et al.* 2006; Pollett *et al.* 2010). However, it is likely that forest age alone does not determine amphibian species' occupancy and abundance, but rather the microclimate and microhabitat conditions that tend to vary in relation to forest age (Welsh 1990; Diller and Wallace 1994). Amphibian abundance has been associated with stream temperature, overstory canopy, primary productivity, wood loading, sediment retention, flow dynamics, stream and bank morphology, and nutrients, all metrics that likely impact occupancy and abundance at the microhabitat level.

The mechanistic links between timber harvest and riparian stands, wood loading, channel characteristics, stream temperature and cover, discharge, sediment and nutrients have been well documented in the literature (e.g., Moore *et al.* 2005; Richardson and Béraud 2014; Yeung *et al.* 2017), and the responses we observed largely met our expectations. Results for stream-associated amphibians, however, appear somewhat more complex. This is due in part to the fact that the amphibian species included in the study are long-lived. Immediate impacts to the species would be due to movement in or out of study sites. Longer-term impacts will reflect the additional effect of timber harvest on reproduction and continued survival. Our study was designed to evaluate treatment effects, not the mechanisms behind potential changes in amphibian abundance. However, because our study also evaluated changes in stream temperature, overstory canopy, primary productivity, wood loading, sediment retention, flow dynamics, stream and bank morphology, and nutrients, we are uniquely situated to consider the mechanisms behind the changes we observed in amphibian densities, and the differences observed among treatments.

The relationship between reductions in overstory canopy and stream-associated amphibians is complex. Increased light and stream temperatures have been associated with increased instream primary productivity (Kiffney *et al.* 2003), which could have beneficial consequences for stream-associated amphibians either directly (for grazing Coastal Tailed Frogs; Kiffney and Richardson 2001) or indirectly, through increased macroinvertebrate prey availability (Hawkins *et al.* 1983). Conversely, increased sunlight and/or stream temperature can cause a shift in the species composition of periphyton away from diatoms (Beschta *et al.* 1987), the primary food source for larval tailed frogs (Altig and Brodie 1972; Nussbaum *et al.* 1983), which could have negative consequences if food availability is limited. We found no changes in biofilm or periphyton in any buffer treatment in the post-harvest period (McIntyre *et al.* 2018; Chapter 13 – *Biofilm and Periphyton*). Consistent with these findings, our analysis of stable isotopes (see Chapter 8 – *Stable Isotopes* in this report) failed to find evidence that harvest in the RMZ resulted in a change in the primary energy source supporting food webs in our small streams. Overall, our results are not consistent with findings for larger channels where canopy modification increases trophic support from autotrophic sources (Kaylor and Warren 2017). Based on our lack of evidence of a change in instream primary production in the post-harvest period, and the delayed response we observed for Coastal Tailed Frog density in buffer treatments, we do not believe that the stream-associated amphibian response we observed was related to periphyton production.

However, we did not evaluate periphyton species composition and do not know if the proportion of nutritious diatoms in the periphyton matrix changed as a function of treatment.

All focal amphibians have been found to utilize cool waters or avoid areas with higher stream temperatures (de Vlaming and Bury 1970; Karraker *et al.* 2006; Bury 2008; Pollett *et al.* 2010). We observed an increase in July–August daily maximum stream temperatures in all buffer treatments relative to the reference (mean increase of as much as 1.1, 1.1 and 3.8°C in the seven-day average daily maximum temperature response for the 100%, FP, and 0% treatments, respectively, across all post-harvest years), and only the 100% treatment did not differ statistically from the reference nine years post-harvest (see Chapter 4 – *Stream Temperature and Cover* in this report). The critical aspect of stream temperature is whether the degree of temperature increase over pre-harvest conditions translates to a biologically risky condition. Currently, very limited critical thermal maximum or stress temperature information exists for stream-associated amphibians. Of the taxa included in our study, we do have some information for tailed frog. In a laboratory effort, Brown (1975) estimated the critical thermal maximum for Coastal Tailed Frogs to be approximately 18.5°C (65.3°F). In a summary of known oviposition sites, Karraker and colleagues (2006) found that the stream temperature rarely exceeded 14°C (57.2°F). In a laboratory trial of behavioral responses in thermal gradient chambers, de Vlaming and Bury (1970) found that first year Coastal Tailed Frog larvae congregated in water with temperatures below 10°C (50°F). In a limited field observational study conducted at a single study stream, de Vlaming and Bury (1970) noted that larvae avoided areas of the stream exposed to direct sunlight where temperatures varied between 15 and 20°C (59 and 68°F) on a clear and sunny summer day, but were found in nearby shaded areas that varied between 13 and 16°C (55 and 61°F). We did not observe an immediate negative effect of treatment on amphibians in the post-harvest period (except for giant salamanders in the FP treatment) when the post-harvest increase in stream temperatures was the greatest. However, it is possible that the increased temperatures we observed in all buffer treatment streams had negative longer-term consequences that were not immediately apparent, but which may have impacted movement or reproductive success over time, especially for Coastal Tailed Frogs, which had experienced the greatest declines across all buffer treatments seven and eight years post-harvest. Note that pre-harvest temperatures across all study streams averaged less relative to a random sample of western Washington streams on commercial forestland (Washington State Department of Ecology 2019), so we do not know whether the response of focal taxa would have differed under a scenario where the stream temperatures of our study sites more closely reflected those of other, slightly warmer, streams throughout western Washington.

Another immediately apparent effect of timber harvest in our buffer treatment sites was increased in-channel wood loading, primarily a result of logging slash in all buffer treatments and windthrow from the riparian buffer in the 100% and FP treatments. Wood loading has the potential to alter amphibian habitat availability and quality. Increased wood loading may have been responsible for declines in wetted and bankfull widths in the 0% treatment (see **Sections 7.4.1. Wetted Width** and **7.4.4. Bankfull Width**), which lasted through seven and eight years post-harvest, potentially altering instream amphibian habitat availability. Stream-associated amphibians, including Coastal Tailed Frog, Coastal Giant Salamander, and Columbia Torrent Salamander have been shown to be positively associated with stream width (Stoddard and Hayes 2005).

Treatment-related inputs of wood may have impacted habitat quality by increasing the retention of fine sediments, which can negatively affect amphibian occurrence and density (Hawkins *et al.* 1983; Diller and Wallace 1996; Welsh and Lind 1996; Welsh and Ollivier 1998; Diller and Wallace 1999; Dupuis and Steventon 1999; Stoddard and Hayes 2005). We observed an increase in fine and sand substrates in all buffer treatments in the seven and eight years post-harvest, though the increase was not statistically significant in the 100% treatment (see **Section 7.4.5. Fines and Sand Substrates**). Fine sediment can modify grazing surfaces and availability of retreats for Coastal Tailed Frog larvae (Gomi *et al.* 2001; Jackson and Sturm 2002; Hassan *et al.* 2005; Maxa 2009), which are specialized periphyton grazers that preferentially select smooth, exposed rocks greater than 55 mm (2.2 in) in diameter for grazing and daytime retreats (Altig and Brodie 1972). The increase in fine sediments may help explain the lag in response we observed for Coastal Tailed Frog. We did have evidence of greater salamander densities in wood-obstructed reaches two years post-harvest. This observation seems in contradiction with the assumption that sediment negatively impacts amphibians, though it is possible that these wood deposits provided some benefits including shelter from reduced overhead canopy or predators, or greater diversity or abundance of food resources. However, a similar comparison was not possible for Coastal Tailed Frogs, mostly due to the limited observations we had for the species in wood-obstructed reaches. Furthermore, seven and eight years post-harvest, salamander densities in wood-obstructed reaches did not differ from those in reaches that were not obstructed. It is possible that, if the increased abundance in wood-obstructed reaches in the two years post-harvest was real, conditions that made these habitats attractive initially did not persist into the eight years post-harvest. Regardless of the mechanism for the increased salamander densities that we observed in these reaches initially, elevated densities were not maintained.

Where stream algal production is nutrient limited, increased nutrients can increase algal biomass, providing food resources for invertebrate and vertebrate grazers (including larval Coastal Tailed Frogs). Kiffney and Richardson (2001) saw increased periphyton ash-free dry mass and larval Coastal Tailed Frog growth rates in headwater streams supplemented with nutrients. However, in our study, the increased total-N and nitrate-N in the two years post-harvest did not translate to a corresponding increase in biofilm or periphyton (McIntyre *et al.* 2018, Chapter 13 – *Biofilm and Periphyton*), or macroinvertebrate numbers or biomass exported (McIntyre *et al.* 2018, Chapter 14 – *Macroinvertebrate Export*). Though it is possible that the increase we observed for some amphibian taxa in some treatments in the two years post-harvest may have been related to increases in nutrients (McIntyre *et al.* 2018, Chapter 9 – *Nutrient Export*), we have a difficult time mechanistically linking nutrients with the negative response we observed for some amphibians and life stages seven and eight years following harvest.

Amphibian stable isotope values were consistent with a diet comprised of periphyton for grazing Coastal Tailed Frog larvae, and aquatic predators and shredders and terrestrial spiders for giant salamanders, torrent salamanders, and post-metamorphic tailed frogs (see Chapter 8 – *Stable Isotopes* in this report). Stable isotope values also supported the possibility that some amphibians were preying on each other, a phenomenon that was observed for giant salamanders during this study. Though we did observe some post-harvest differences among treatments for ^{13}C for giant salamanders and ^{15}N for gatherer invertebrates, these changes did not support the hypothesis that canopy modification altered energy sources supporting food webs in our streams. In combination, results for periphyton and biofilm, nutrient export and stable isotopes led us to speculate that changes in primary productivity or nutrient availability were unlikely to have

facilitated the negative response we saw for some amphibian taxa in some treatments. However, we did not investigate periphyton community composition, which may be more greatly impacted by the effects of harvest than simple measures of biofilm and periphyton production (Naymik *et al.* 2005). It is entirely possible that changes in community composition, that went undetected with our periphyton and biofilm sampling, impacted amphibian reproduction or fitness.

Some researchers have concluded that riparian buffers can ameliorate the impacts of timber harvest on stream-associated amphibians (Dupuis and Steventon 1999; Vesely and McComb 2002; Stoddard and Hayes 2005; Pollett *et al.* 2010). While the size and extent of the riparian buffers clearly matters, we found that substantial and consistent declines in density were evident for tailed frog larvae seven and eight years post-harvest, regardless of buffer treatment. We also observed consistent declines in post-metamorphic tailed frog density in all buffer treatments; however, because the 95% credible interval for the 0% treatment comparison included 1, due in part to small samples sizes, there is uncertainty surrounding the estimate of post-harvest change in that treatment. These findings were not consistent with our expectation of the greatest impact in the 0% treatment. Also inconsistent with our expectation was the response we observed for torrent salamanders, for which we observed a decline in density only in the FP treatment. We also had evidence of a decline for giant salamander in the FP treatment, though this result was not statistically significant seven and eight years post-harvest.

Timber harvest may impact stream-associated amphibian movement, either stream-network wide or between drainages, especially for terrestrial post-metamorphic individuals for which movement may be limited if habitats that provide adequate environmental conditions, such as temperature and moisture, do not exist (Grant *et al.* 2010). Decreases in habitat quantity or quality from timber harvest could affect stream-associated amphibian populations by altering emigration or immigration (Peterman *et al.* 2011; Chelgren and Adams 2017). Animals associated with streams may move along stream channels or terrestrially between streams (Fagan 2002; Grant *et al.* 2007). Previous research has concluded that stream-associated amphibian movement declines with an increasing density of log jams (Wahbe and Bunnell 2001) and that stream-associated amphibians resist movement across even relatively small (i.e., 13-m) gaps in stream channel riparian canopy (Cecala *et al.* 2014). Some researchers have found that post-metamorphic stream-associated amphibians traveled farther from streams in old-growth forests than in recently clearcut sites (Wahbe *et al.* 2004; Matsuda and Richardson 2005). A study of the impacts of clearcut timber harvest on amphibian movement in the southeastern USA found that several species of stillwater breeding amphibians avoided migrations through harvested areas (Todd *et al.* 2009). If instream and/or terrestrial environments are unfavorable for movement, isolating amphibian populations or limiting opportunities for immigration by individuals from outside the area, then the population may decline through time.

We had evidence of high levels of gene flow among sites for Coastal Tailed Frogs and Coastal Giant Salamanders in both the pre- and post-harvest periods (Spear *et al.* 2019). Genetic structure is likely influenced by surrounding basins in addition to site-level treatment effects, providing some support for the hypothesis that site-level declines in densities for these species may be mediated by immigration back into the impacted area over time. However, changes in genetic diversity in response to a disturbance are often not detected until several generations post-impact (Hoban *et al.* 2013). Furthermore, Cope's Giant Salamander had much more restricted levels of gene flow overall, although there was genetic connectivity among nearby

sites. Finally, we did not include the three species of torrent salamanders in our genetic investigation of treatment impacts. However, one genetic study found that the Columbia Torrent Salamander had a more restricted geographic range and significantly lower average within-population genetic diversity than another closely related torrent salamander species and that reduced gene flow reflected habitat fragmentation and inbreeding (Emel *et al.* 2019).

Another consideration that merits discussion in terms of the delayed response we observed for some amphibian taxa in some treatments is that the Pacific Northwest experienced a drought that started in 2013 and lasted through the summer of 2015, as evidenced by reductions in annual water yield in even the reference basins (see Chapter 4 – *Stream Temperature and Cover* in this report). This drought resulted in record low spring and summer discharge rates and elevated stream temperatures throughout the area (Mote *et al.* 2016). Precipitation gauges located at nearby sites recorded extremely reduced precipitation levels in 2013, followed by less than average precipitation through the summer of 2015 (PRISM Climate Group 2020). In studies of fish and macroinvertebrates in headwater streams, droughts have been shown to reduce population densities, affect species composition, and alter reproduction (Cowx *et al.* 1984; Hakala and Hartman 2004). It is possible that the drought played a causative role in the delayed decline we observed for some amphibians seven and eight years post-harvest. Kaylor and colleagues (2019) found that Coastal Giant Salamanders in the Oregon Cascade Range were negatively impacted by the same region-wide drought, as reflected by declines in body condition. In a study of the Northern Dusky Salamander (*Desmognathus fuscus*), a stream salamander in the family Plethodontidae, researchers found that larval occupancy declined under drought conditions in North Carolina, which they suggested may have been related to increased mortality of eggs or larvae, or failure of adult females to oviposit (Price *et al.* 2012). In the same study, researchers observed a high rate of temporary adult emigration, which explained the relatively high adult survival rates under drought conditions (Price *et al.* 2012). In our study, under drought conditions seven and eight years post-harvest, we had evidence of increases in stream network-wide amphibian densities for all taxa in the reference. It is possible that drought conditions exacerbated the effects of buffer treatment by increasing egg or larval mortality, reducing reproduction, or inducing adult emigration from buffer treatment sites, especially for Coastal Tailed Frogs, for which post-metamorphs likely have the greatest mobility. The impacts of drought may not be immediately apparent (Hakala and Hartman 2004) and may have protracted reproductive consequences well after the drought has ended (Price *et al.* 2012).

It may seem like the extreme events experienced in the study sites during our investigation, including the drought in the post-harvest period and severe windthrow event in the pre-treatment period, add unwanted variability that make it more difficult to interpret a response to treatment. However, these events, though stochastic in nature, are a natural part of the managed landscape and provide an opportunity to investigate the response of headwater streams to management practices under the full range of natural conditions to which they are exposed. Indeed, if drought conditions did contribute to the negative response we observed for some species in buffer treatment sites, this is a phenomenon we would not have detected had the timing of the event not overlapped with our study period. We did not do a formal statistical analysis comparing amphibian densities before and after the windthrow event, in part because our statistical power to detect a difference would have been limited by the fact that only a subset of sites was impacted. However, all sites in the windthrow-affected areas were impacted regardless of the treatment to which they were assigned, and the most impacted sites were already grouped geographically into blocks for analysis.

We do not believe that the windthrow event greatly affected the response of stream-associated amphibians to treatment; however, the timing of the event may have affected our ability to distinguish differences among treatments.

Occupancy of stream-associated amphibians in our study sites, located within forested stands with a history of prior timber management activities, does provide evidence of continued occupancy of previously harvested stands throughout our study area to date. Occupancy has continued under historic timber harvest practices and continues now, which may cause some readers to speculate that their continued persistence is guaranteed, since current forest practices are more protective than historical practices. However, we do have strong evidence of a decline in amphibian abundance for some species and treatments in the eight years post-harvest, most notably for Coastal Tailed Frog in all buffer treatments. Only continued monitoring of the amphibian populations at our study sites can provide information on future trajectories of potential change in population demographics.

Though many studies have provided evidence of a connection between management history and stream-associated amphibian occupancy or abundance, others have failed to find a link between harvest and amphibian occupancy or density for at least some of our focal amphibian taxa (Russell *et al.* 2004; Jackson *et al.* 2007; Olson *et al.* 2014). Differences in amphibian responses among studies may be related to variable study conditions and approaches. For example, some other studies have evaluated riparian buffers that were wider than those included in our study, e.g., 60 m (197 ft; Dupuis and Steventon 1999), 64 m (210 ft; Vesely and McComb 2002), and >46 m (151 ft; Stoddard and Hayes 2005), though riparian buffers for two of our 100% treatment sites exceeded 17.2 m (50 ft) along portions of the stream channel due to buffer requirements for unstable slopes. Riparian buffers in some other studies were also continuous, as opposed to the partial buffer in our FP treatment. Furthermore, some apparent differences in the conclusions regarding stream-associated amphibian occupancy or abundance in retrospective studies may be related to differences in the time since harvest, e.g., stand ages up to 15 years (Dupuis and Steventon 1999) and greater than 55 years (Stoddard and Hayes 2005). This premise is at least somewhat supported by the variable response we observed for some taxa and life stages in our study sites through time.

Most previous studies of stream-associated amphibians and land management are retrospective, with unknown historic amphibian distributions or densities. Retrospective studies can be biased if sites with a particular land management history happened to be located on lands more or less likely to support the taxa of interest. For example, Pollett and colleagues (2010) concluded that tailed frogs were less abundant in unbuffered streams than in streams with buffers or second-growth forests, however, they did not detect a single tailed frog in any unbuffered site. Since historic distribution and density of the species in the study sites is not known, non-detection could represent a response to clearcut harvest, or it could indicate that the species was not present in these sites historically. Importantly, none of the previous studies we report on accounted for the probability of detection in their estimates of density, which assumes that detectability was constant over space and time (MacKenzie *et al.* 2002). This assumption may be violated, especially in the post-harvest state, and even more so if there was clearcut harvest in the RMZ, which frequently results in slash and logging debris accumulations in the stream channel (Jackson *et al.* 2007). Finally, many studies have focused on a determination of occupancy, which does not reflect abundance.

The broad distribution of our study sites throughout western Washington gave us a unique and important opportunity to better understand the impacts of forest management actions on stream-associated amphibians over a broad spatial scale. Coupling our amphibian demographic study with an evaluation of genetic structure allowed us to interpret our basin-scale amphibian responses in context of the larger landscape-scale at which these species appear to operate. Nonetheless, we observed a substantial negative response to timber harvest in the eight years post-harvest for some species in some buffer treatments, and for Coastal Tailed Frog in all buffer treatments. These results warrant continued study. Without further investigation, it is unclear if populations will rebound in buffer treatment sites, or whether densities will continue to decline, stabilize, or return to pre-harvest levels. This consideration is especially important given the temporally and spatially stochastic nature of disturbances, both natural and human-made, across western Washington. Species responses to timber management in headwater streams at broad spatial scales may be reflected at fine spatial scales (Stoddard and Hayes 2005). Continued monitoring of the amphibian response to treatment is strongly suggested to expand on our understanding of the long-term impacts of timber harvest and variable length buffers on stream-associated amphibians.

9-6. REFERENCES

- Aguilar, A., R.B. Douglas, E. Gordon, J. Baumsteiger and M.O. Goldsworthy. 2013. Elevated genetic structure in the Coastal Tailed Frog (*Ascaphus truei*) in managed Redwood forests. *Journal of Heredity* 104(2):202-216.
- Altig, R. and E.D. Brodie, Jr. 1972. Laboratory behavior of *Ascaphus truei* tadpoles. *Journal of Herpetology* 6(1):21-24.
- Araujo, H.A., A. Page, A.B. Cooper, J. Venditti, E. MacIsaac, M.A. Hassan and D. Knowler. 2013. Modelling changes in suspended sediment from forest road surfaces in a coastal watershed of British Columbia. *Hydrological Processes* 28:4914-4927.
- Ashton, D.T., S.B. Marks and H.H. Welsh, Jr. 2006. Evidence of continued effects from timber harvesting on lotic amphibians in redwood forests of northwestern California. *Forest Ecology and Management* 221(1-3):183-193.
- Beaupre, S.J., E.R. Jacobson, H.B. Lillywhite and K. Zamudio. 2004. *Guidelines for use of live amphibians and reptiles in field and laboratory research*. Second edition. Revised by the Herpetological Animal Care and Use Committee (HACC) of the American Society of Ichthyologists and Herpetologists.
- Beschta, R.L., R.E. Bilby, G.W. Brown, L.B. Holtby and T.D. Hofstra. 1987. Stream temperature and aquatic habitat: Fisheries and forestry interactions. Pages 191-232 in E.O. Salo and T.W. Cundy (eds.), *Streamside management: forestry and fishery interactions*, Contribution No. 75, Institute of Forest Resources, University of Washington, Seattle.

- Bilby, R.E. and P.A. Bisson. 1992. Allochthonous versus autochthonous organic matter contributions to the trophic support of fish populations in clear-cut and old-growth forested streams. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 49(3):540-551.
- Burton, T.M. and G.E. Likens. 1975. Salamander populations and biomass in the Hubbard Brook Experimental Forest, New Hampshire. *Copeia* 1975(3):541-546.
- Bury, R.B. 2008. Low thermal tolerances of stream amphibians in the Pacific Northwest: Implications for riparian and forest management. *Applied Herpetology* 5(1):63-74.
- Bury, R.B. and P.S. Corn. 1988. Responses of aquatic and streamside amphibians to timber harvest: A review. Pages 165-188 in K.J. Raedeke (ed.) *Streamside Management: Riparian wildlife and forestry interactions*. University of Washington Press, Seattle.
- Bury, R.B. and P.S. Corn. 1991. *Sampling methods for amphibians in streams in the Pacific Northwest*. General Technical Report PNW-GTR-275, USDA Forest Service, Pacific Northwest Research Station, Portland, Oregon.
- Bury, R.B., P.S. Corn, K.B. Aubry, F.F. Gilbert and L.L.C. Jones. 1991. Aquatic amphibian communities in Oregon and Washington. Pages 353-362 in L.F. Ruggiero, K.B. Aubry, and M.H. Huff (eds.), *Wildlife and vegetation of unmanaged Douglas-fir forests*. USDA Forest Service, General Technical Report, PNW-GTR-285.
- Cecala, K.K., W.H. Lowe and J.C. Maerz. 2014. Riparian disturbance restricts in-stream movement of salamanders. *Freshwater Biology* 2014:1-11.
- Chelgren, N.D. and M.J. Adams. 2017. Inference of timber harvest effects on survival of stream amphibians is complicated by movement. *Copeia* 105(4):714-727.
- Chelgren, N.D., M.J. Adams, L.L. Bailey and R.B. Bury. 2011. Using multilevel spatial models to understand salamander site occupancy patterns after wildfire. *Ecology* 92(2):408-421.
- Corn, P.S. and R.B. Bury. 1989. Logging in western Oregon: Responses of headwater habitats and stream amphibians. *Forest Ecology and Management* 29(1-2):39-57.
- Cowx, I., W. Young and J. Hellowell. 1984. The influence of drought on the fish and invertebrate populations of an upland stream in Wales. *Freshwater Biology* 14(2):165-177.
- Daugherty, C.H. and A.L. Sheldon. 1982. Age-determination, growth, and life history of a Montana population of the tailed frog (*Ascaphus truei*). *Herpetologica* 38(4):461-468.

- de Vlaming, V.L. and R.B. Bury. 1970. Thermal selection in tadpoles of the tailed-frog, *Ascaphus truei*. *Journal of Herpetology* 4(3/4):179-189.
- Diller, L.V. and R.L. Wallace. 1994. Distribution and habitat of *Plethodon elongatus* on managed, young growth forests in north coastal California. *Journal of Herpetology* 28(3):310-318.
- Diller, L.V. and R.L. Wallace. 1996. Distribution and habitat of *Rhyacotriton variegatus* in managed, young growth forests in north coastal California. *Journal of Herpetology* 30(2):184-191.
- Diller, L.V. and R.L. Wallace. 1999. Distribution and habitat of *Ascaphus truei* in streams on managed young growth forests in north coastal California. *Journal of Herpetology* 33(1):71-79.
- Dupuis, L. and D. Steventon. 1999. Riparian management and the tailed frog in northern coastal forests. *Forest Ecology and Management* 124:35-43.
- Emel, S.L., D.H. Olson, L.L. Knowles and A. Storfer. 2019. Comparative landscape genetics of two endemic torrent salamander species, *Rhyacotriton kezeri* and *R. variegatus*: Implications for forest management and species conservation. *Conservation Genetics*(20):801-815.
- Fagan, W.F. 2002. Connectivity, fragmentation, and extinction risk in dendritic metapopulations. *Ecology* 83(12):3243-3249.
- Ficetola, G.F., B. Barzaghi, A. Melotto, M. Muraro, E. Lunghi, C. Canedoli, E.L. Parrino, V. Nanni, I. Silva-Rocha and A. Urso. 2018. N-mixture models reliably estimate the abundance of small vertebrates. *Scientific Reports* 8(1):10357.
- Foster, A.D. and D.H. Olson. 2014. *Conservation assessment for the Cope's Giant Salamander (Dicamptodon copei)*. Version 1.0, USDA Forest Service, Region 6.
- Garza, J.C. and E.G. Williamson. 2001. Detection of reduction in population size using data from microsatellite loci. *Molecular Ecology* 10(2):305-318.
- Gelman, A., J.B. Carlin and D.B. Rubin. 2004. *Bayesian Data Analysis. 2nd edition*. Chapman & Hall/CRC. Boca Raton, FL.
- Gilbert, F.F. and R. Allwine. 1991. Terrestrial amphibian communities in the Oregon Cascade Range. Pages 318-324 in L.F. Ruggiero, K.B. Aubry, A.B. Carey, and M.H. Huff (eds.), *Wildlife and Vegetation of Unmanaged Douglas-fir Forests*. USDA Forest Service General Technical Report PNW-GTR-285.

- Goldberg, C.S. and L.P. Waits. 2010. Quantification and reduction of bias from sampling larvae to infer population and landscape genetic structure. *Molecular Ecology Resources* 10(2):304-313.
- Gomi, T., R.C. Sidle, M.D. Bryant and R.D. Woodsmith. 2001. The characteristics of woody debris and sediment distribution in headwater streams, southeastern Alaska. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 31(8):1386-1399.
- Good, D.A. 1989. Hybridization and cryptic species in *Dicamptodon* (Caudata: Dicamptodontidae). *Evolution* 43(4):728-744.
- Good, D.A. and D.B. Wake. 1992. *Geographic Variation and Speciation in the Torrent Salamanders of the Genus Rhyacotriton (Caudata: Rhyacotritonidae)*. University of California Publications, Berkeley.
- Grant, E.H.C., W.H. Lowe and W.F. Fagan. 2007. Living in the branches: Population dynamics and ecological processes in dendritic networks. *Ecology Letters* 10:1-11.
- Grant, E.H.C., J.D. Nichols, W.H. Lowe and W.F. Fagan. 2010. Use of multiple dispersal pathways facilitates amphibian persistence in stream networks. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences* 107(15):6936-6940.
- Grialou, J.A., S.D. West and R.N. Wilkins. 2000. The effects of forest clearcut harvesting thinning on terrestrial salamanders. *Journal of Wildlife Management* 64(1):105-113.
- Grizzel, J.D. and N. Wolff. 1998. Occurrence of windthrow in forest buffer strips and its effect on small streams in northwest Washington. *Northwest Science* 72(3):214-223.
- Groom, J.D., L. Dent, L.J. Madsen and J. Fleuret. 2011. Response of western Oregon (USA) stream temperatures to contemporary forest management. *Forest Ecology and Management* 262(8):1618-1629.
- Guillera-Arroita, G., J.J. Lahoz-Monfort, D.I. MacKenzie, B.A. Wintle and M.A. McCarthy. 2014. Ignoring imperfect detection in biological surveys is dangerous: A response to 'fitting and interpreting occupancy models'. *PLoS ONE* 9(7):e99571.
- Hakala, J.P. and K.J. Hartman. 2004. Drought effect on stream morphology and brook trout (*Salvelinus fontinalis*) populations in forested headwater streams. *Hydrobiologia* 515:203-213.
- Hassan, M.A., D.L. Hogan, S.A. Bird, C.L. May, T. Gomi and D. Campbell. 2005. Spatial and temporal dynamics of wood in headwater streams of the Pacific Northwest. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 41(4):899-919.

- Hawkes, V.C. and P.T. Gregory. 2012. Temporal changes in the relative abundance of amphibians relative to riparian buffer width in western Washington, USA. *Forest Ecology and Management* 274:67-80.
- Hawkins, C.P., M.L. Murphy, N.H. Anderson and M.A. Wilzbach. 1983. Density of fish and salamanders in relation to riparian canopy and physical habitat in streams of the northwestern United States. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 40(8):1173-1185.
- Hayes, M.P. and T. Quinn. 2015. *Review and synthesis of literature on tailed frogs (genus Ascaphus) with special reference to managed landscapes*. Final Report, CMER 01-107, Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia.
- Hayes, M.P., T. Quinn, D.J. Dugger, T.L. Hicks, M.A. Melchioris and D.E. Runde. 2006. Dispersion of Coastal Tailed Frog (*Ascaphus truei*): An hypothesis relating occurrence of frogs in non-fish-bearing headwater basins to their seasonal movements. *Journal of Herpetology* 40(4):531-543.
- Hoban, S.M., O.E. Gaggiotti and G. Bertorelle. 2013. The number of markers and samples needed for detecting bottlenecks under realistic scenarios, with and without recovery: A simulation-based study. *Molecular Ecology* 22(13):3444-3450.
- Hunter, M.G. 1998. *Watershed-level patterns among stream amphibians in the Blue River watershed, west-central Cascades of Oregon*. MS thesis, Oregon State University, Corvallis. 97 p.
- Jackson, C.R., D.P. Batzer, S.S. Cross, S.M. Haggerty and C.A. Sturm. 2007. Headwater streams and timber harvest: Channel, macroinvertebrate, and amphibian response and recovery. *Forest Science* 53(2):356-370.
- Jackson, C.R. and C.A. Sturm. 2002. Woody debris and channel morphology in first- and second-order forested channels in Washington's Coast Ranges. *Water Resources Research* 38(9):16-11 to 16-14.
- Jackson, C.R., C.A. Sturm and J.M. Ward. 2001. Timber harvest impacts on small headwater stream channels in the coast ranges of Washington. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 37(6):1533-1549.
- Janisch, J.E., S.M. Wondzell and W.J. Ehinger. 2012. Headwater stream temperature: Interpreting response after logging, with and without riparian buffers, Washington, USA. *Forest Ecology and Management* 270:302-313.

- Johnson, S.L. and J.A. Jones. 2000. Stream temperature responses to forest harvest and debris flows in western Cascades, Oregon. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 57(S2):30-39.
- Jones, L.L.C., W.P. Leonard and D.H. Olson. 2005. *Amphibians of the Pacific Northwest*. Seattle Audubon Society, WA.
- Karraker, N.E., D.S. Pilliod, M.J. Adams, E.L. Bull, P.S. Corn, L.V. Diller, L.A. Dupuis, M.P. Hayes, B.R. Hossack, G.R. Hodgson, E.J. Hyde, K. Lohman, B.R. Norman, L.M. Ollivier, C.A. Pearl and C.R. Peterson. 2006. Taxonomic variation in oviposition by tailed frogs (*Ascaphus* spp.). *Northwestern Naturalist* 87(2):87-97.
- Kaylor, M.J., B.J. VerWey, A. Cortes and D.R. Warren. 2019. Drought impacts to trout and salamanders in cool, forested headwater ecosystems in the western Cascade Mountains, OR. *Hydrobiologia* 2019:1-16.
- Kaylor, M.J. and D.R. Warren. 2017. Linking riparian shade and the legacies of forest management to fish and vertebrate biomass in forested streams. *Ecosphere* 8(6):1-19.
- Kelsey, K.A. 1995. *Responses of headwater stream amphibians to forest practices in western Washington*. PhD, University of Washington, Seattle. 167 p.
- Kiffney, P.M., E.R. Buhle, S.M. Naman, G.R. Pess and R.S. Klett. 2014. Linking resource availability and habitat structure to stream organisms: An experimental and observational assessment. *Ecosphere* 5(4):1-27.
- Kiffney, P.M. and J.S. Richardson. 2001. Interactions among nutrients, periphyton, and invertebrate and vertebrate (*Ascaphus truei*) grazers in experimental channels. *Copeia* 2001(2):422-429.
- Kiffney, P.M., J.S. Richardson and J.P. Bull. 2003. Responses of periphyton and insects to experimental manipulation of riparian buffer width along forest streams. *Journal of Applied Ecology* 40(6):1060-1076.
- Kroll, A.J., J.G. MacCracken, T.C. McBride, J. Bakke, J. Light, P. Peterson and J. Bach. 2010. Basin-scale surveys of stream-associated amphibians in intensively managed forests. *Journal of Wildlife Management* 74(7):1580-1587.
- Kroll, A.J., K. Risenhoover, T. McBride, E. Beach, B.J. Kernohan, J. Light and J. Bach. 2008. Factors influencing stream occupancy and detection probability parameters of stream-associated amphibians in commercial forests of Oregon and Washington, USA. *Forest Ecology and Management* 255(11):3726-3735.

- LaBarbera, M. 1989. Analyzing body size as a factor in ecology and evolution. *Annual Review of Ecology and Systematics* 20:97-117.
- Lawler, J.J., S.L. Shafer, B.A. Bancroft and A.R. Blaustein. 2010. Projected climate impacts for the amphibians of the western hemisphere. *Conservation Biology* 24(1):38-50.
- Leuthold, N., M.J. Adams and J.P. Hayes. 2012. Short-term response of *Dicamptodon tenebrosus* larvae to timber management in southwestern Oregon. *The Journal of Wildlife Management* 76(1):28-37.
- Lowe, W.H. and D.T. Bolger. 2002. Local and landscape-scale predictors of salamander abundance in New Hampshire headwater streams. *Conservation Biology* 16(1):183-193.
- Luikart, G., W.B. Sherwin, B.M. Steele and F.W. Allendorf. 1998. Usefulness of molecular markers for detecting population bottlenecks via monitoring genetic change. *Molecular Ecology* 7(8):963-974.
- MacCracken, J.G. and J.L. Stebbings. 2012. Test of a body condition index with amphibians. *Journal of Herpetology* 46(3):346-350.
- MacKenzie, D.I. and W.L. Kendall. 2002. How should detection probability be incorporated into estimates of relative abundance? *Ecology* 83(9):2387-2393.
- MacKenzie, D.I., J.D. Nichols, G.B. Lachman, S. Droege, J.A. Royle and C.A. Langtimm. 2002. Estimating site occupancy rates when detection probabilities are less than one. *Ecology* 83(8):2248-2255.
- Matsuda, B.M. and J.S. Richardson. 2005. Movement patterns and relative abundance of Coastal Tailed Frogs in clearcuts and mature forest stands. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 35(5):1131-1138.
- Maxa, M.A. 2009. *Headwater stream sediment storage in relation to in-stream woody debris and forest management practices in southwestern Washington*. MS thesis, University of Washington, Seattle. 113 p.
- Mazerolle, M.J., L.L. Bailey, W.L. Kendall, J.A. Royle, S.J. Converse and J.D. Nichols. 2007. Making great leaps forward: Accounting for detectability in herpetological field studies. *Journal of Herpetology* 41(4):672-689.
- McDonald, T.L., W.P. Erickson and L.L. McDonald. 2000. Analysis of count data from Before-After Control-Impact studies. *Journal of Agricultural, Biological, and Environmental Statistics* 5(3):262-279.

- McIntyre, A.P., J.E. Jones, E.M. Lund, F.T. Waterstrat, J.N. Giovanini, S.D. Duke, M.P. Hayes, T. Quinn and A.J. Kroll. 2012. Empirical and simulation evaluations of an abundance estimator using unmarked individuals of cryptic forest-dwelling taxa. *Forest Ecology and Management* 286:129-136.
- McKenny, H.C., W.S. Keeton and T.M. Donovan. 2006. Effects of structural complexity enhancement on eastern red-backed salamander (*Plethodon cinereus*) populations in northern hardwood forests. *Forest Ecology and Management* 230(1-3):186-196.
- Moore, R.D., D.L. Spittlehouse and A. Story. 2005. Riparian microclimate and stream temperature response to forest harvesting: A review. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 2005:813-834.
- Mote, P.W., D.E. Rupp, S. Li, D.J. Sharp, F. Otto, P.F. Uhe, M. Xiao, D.P. Lettenmaier, H. Cullen and M.R. Allen. 2016. Perspectives on the causes of exceptionally low 2015 snowpack in the western United States. *Geophysical Research Letters* 43:980-988.
- Mulholland, P.J., J.L. Tank, D.M. Sanzone, W.M. Wollheim, B.J. Peterson, J.R. Webster and J.L. Meyer. 2000. Food resources of stream macroinvertebrates determined by natural-abundance stable C and N isotopes and ¹⁵N tracer addition. *Journal of the North American Benthological Society* 19:145-157.
- Murphy, M.L. and J.D. Hall. 1981. Varied effects of clear-cut logging on predators and their habitat in small streams of the Cascade Mountains, Oregon. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 38:137-145.
- Naymik, J., Y. Pan and J. Ford. 2005. Diatom assemblages as indicators of timber harvest effects in coastal Oregon streams. *Journal of the North American Benthological Society* 24(3):569-584.
- Nussbaum, R.A. 1970. *Dicamptodon copei*, n. sp., from the Pacific Northwest, USA (Amphibia: Caudata: Ambystomatidae). *Copeia* 1970(3):506-514.
- Nussbaum, R.A. 1976. Geographic variation and systematics of salamanders of the genus *Dicamptodon* Strauch (Ambystomatidae). *Miscellaneous Publications of the Museum of Zoology, University of Michigan* 149:1-94.
- Nussbaum, R.A., E.D. Brodie, Jr. and R.M. Storm. 1983. *Amphibians and Reptiles of the Pacific Northwest*. University of Idaho Press, Moscow.
- O'Connell, M.A., J.G. Hallett, S.D. West, K.A. Kelsey, D.A. Manuwal and S.A. Pearson. 2000. *Effectiveness of riparian management zones in providing habitat for wildlife*. Final Report TFW-LWAG1-00-001, Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia.

- Olson, D.H., J.B. Leirness, P.G. Cunningham and E.A. Steel. 2014. Riparian buffers and forest thinning: Effects on headwater vertebrates 10 years after thinning. *Forest Ecology and Management* 321:81-93.
- Olson, D.H. and G. Weaver. 2007. Vertebrate assemblages associated with headwater hydrology in western Oregon managed forests. *Forest Science* 53(2):343-355.
- Peig, J. and A.J. Green. 2009. New perspectives for estimating body condition from mass/length data: The scaled mass index as an alternative method. *Oikos* 118(12):1883-1891.
- Peig, J. and A.J. Green. 2010. The paradigm of body condition: A critical reappraisal of current methods based on mass and length. *Functional Ecology* 24(6):1323-1332.
- Peterman, W.E., J.A. Crawford and R.D. Semlitsch. 2011. Effects of even-aged timber harvest on stream salamanders: Support for the evacuation hypothesis. *Forest Ecology and Management* 262:2344-2353.
- Plummer, M. 2003. JAGS: A program for analysis of Bayesian graphical models using Gibbs sampling. Pages 1-10 in *Proceedings of the 3rd international workshop on distributed statistical computing*. Vienna, Austria.
- Pollett, K.L., J.G. MacCracken and J.A. MacMahon. 2010. Stream buffers ameliorate the effects of timber harvest on amphibians in the Cascade Range of southern Washington, USA. *Forest Ecology and Management* 260:1083-1087.
- Pollock, K.H., J.D. Nichols, T.R. Simons, G.L. Farnsworth, L.L. Bailey and J.R. Sauer. 2002. Large scale wildlife monitoring studies: statistical methods for design and analysis. *Environmetrics* 13(2):105-119.
- Price, S.J., R.A. Browne and M.E. Dorcas. 2011. Evaluating the effects of urbanisation on salamander abundances using a before-after control-impact design. *Freshwater Biology* 57(1):193-203.
- Price, S.J., R.A. Browne and M.E. Dorcas. 2012. Resistance and resilience of a stream salamander to suprasedasonal drought. *Herpetologica* 68(3):312-323.
- PRISM Climate Group. 2020. Oregon State University, <http://prism.oregonstate.edu>.
- Quinn, T., M.P. Hayes, D.J. Dugger, T.L. Hicks and A. Hoffmann. 2007. Comparison of two techniques for surveying headwater stream amphibians. *Journal of Wildlife Management* 71(1):282-288.

- R Development Core Team. 2010. *R: A language and environment for statistical computing*. R Foundation for Statistical Computing, Vienna, Austria.
- Richardson, J.S. and S. Béraud. 2014. Effects of riparian forest harvest on streams: A meta-analysis. *Journal of Applied Ecology* 51(6):1712-1721.
- Richardson, J.S. and R.J. Danehy. 2007. A synthesis of the ecology of headwater streams and their riparian zones in temperate forests. *Forest Science* 53(2):131-147.
- Richardson, J.S. and W.E. Neill. 1998. Headwater amphibians and forestry in British Columbia: Pacific Giant Salamanders and Tailed Frogs. *Northwest Science* 72(2):122-123.
- Royle, J.A. 2004. N-mixture models for estimating population size from spatially replicated counts. *Biometrics* 60(1):108-115.
- Russell, K.R., T.J. Mabee and M.B. Cole. 2004. Distribution and habitat of Columbia Torrent Salamanders at multiple spatial scales in managed forests of northwestern Oregon. *Journal of Wildlife Management* 68(2):405-417.
- Russell, K.R., T.J. Mabee, M.B. Cole and M.J. Rochelle. 2005. Evaluating biotic and abiotic influences on torrent salamanders in managed forests of western Oregon. *Wildlife Society Bulletin* 33(4):1413-1424.
- Sheridan, M.A. and H.-H. Kao. 1998. Regulation of metamorphosis-associated changes in the lipid metabolism of selected vertebrates. *American Zoologist* 38:350-368.
- Sparling, D.W., G.M. Fellers and L.L. McConnell. 2001. Pesticides and amphibian population declines in California, USA. *Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry* 20(7):1591-1595.
- Spear, S.F., J. Baumsteiger and A. Storfer. 2011. *Type N Experimental Buffer Treatment Study: Baseline measures of genetic diversity and gene flow of three stream-associated amphibians*. Cooperative Monitoring Evaluation and Research Report CMER 06-605, Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia.
- Spear, S.F., C.M. Crisafulli and A. Storfer. 2012. Genetic structure among coastal tailed frog populations at Mount St. Helens is moderated by post-disturbance management. *Ecological Applications* 22(3):856-869.
- Spear, S.F., A.P. McIntyre, R. Ojala-Barbour, S. Brown, T. Kassler, T. Seamons, T. Quinn and M.P. Hayes. 2019. *Type N Experimental Buffer Treatment Study: Post-harvest comparison of genetic diversity and demographic findings for three stream-associated amphibians*. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation and Research Report CMER 2019-05-01, Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia.

- Spear, S.F. and A. Storfer. 2008. Landscape genetic structure of coastal tailed frogs (*Ascaphus truei*) in protected vs. managed forests. *Molecular Ecology* 17(21):4642-4656.
- Spear, S.F. and A. Storfer. 2010. Anthropogenic and natural disturbance lead to differing patterns of gene flow in the Rocky Mountain tailed frog, *Ascaphus montanus*. *Biological Conservation* 143(3):778-786.
- Spiegelhalter, D.J., A. Thomas, N.G. Best and D. Lunn. 2003. *WinBUGS User Manual*. Version 1.4, MRC Biostatistical Unit, Cambridge, U.K.
- Steele, C.A., E.D. Brodie, Jr. and J.G. MacCracken. 2003. Relationships between abundance of Cascade torrent salamanders and forest age. *Journal of Wildlife Management* 67(2):447-453.
- Stoddard, M.A. and J.P. Hayes. 2005. The influence of forest management on headwater stream amphibians at multiple spatial scales. *Ecological Applications* 15(3):811-823.
- Strahler, A.N. 1952. Hypsometric (area-altitude) analysis of erosional topography. *Geological Society of America Bulletin* 63(11):1117-1142.
- Stuart, S.N., J.S. Chanson, N.A. Cox, B.E. Young, A.S.L. Rodrigues, D.L. Fischman and R.W. Walter. 2004. Status and trends of amphibian declines and extinctions worldwide. *Science* 306(5702):1783-1780.
- Sturtz, S., U. Ligges and A. Gelman. 2005. R2WinBUGS: A package for running WinBUGS from R. *Journal of Statistical Software* 12:1-16.
- Todd, B.D., T.M. Luhring, B.B. Rothermel and J.W. Gibbons. 2009. Effects of forest removal on amphibian migrations: Implications for habitat and landscape connectivity. *Journal of Applied Ecology* 46(3):554-561.
- Vesely, D.G. and W.C. McComb. 2002. Salamander abundance and amphibian species richness in riparian buffer strips in the Oregon Coast Range. *Forest Science* 48(2):291-297.
- Wahbe, T.R. and F.L. Bunnell. 2001. Preliminary observations on movements of tailed frog tadpoles (*Ascaphus truei*) in streams through harvested and natural forests. *Northwest Science* 75(1):77-83.
- Wahbe, T.R., F.L. Bunnell and R.B. Bury. 2004. Terrestrial movements of juvenile and adult tailed frogs in relation to timber harvest in coastal British Columbia. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 34(12):2455-2466.
- Wake, D.B. 1991. Declining amphibian populations. *Science* 253:860-861.

- Washington State Department of Ecology. 2019. *Extensive riparian status and trends monitoring program-stream temperature. Phase I: Westside Type F/S and Type Np monitoring project*. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Report, CMER 2019.04.23. Washington State Forest Practices Adaptive Management Program, Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia.
- Welsh, H.H., Jr. 1990. Relictual amphibians and old-growth forests. *Conservation Biology* 4(3):309-319.
- Welsh, H.H., Jr., G.R. Hodgson and A.J. Lind. 2005. Ecogeography of the herpetofauna of a northern California watershed: Linking species patterns to landscape processes. *Ecography* 28(4):521-536.
- Welsh, H.H., Jr. and A.J. Lind. 1996. Habitat correlates of the southern torrent salamander, *Rhyacotriton variegatus* (Caudata: Rhyacotritonidae), in northwestern California. *Journal of Herpetology* 30(3):385-398.
- Welsh, H.H., Jr. and A.J. Lind. 2002. Multiscale habitat relationships of stream amphibians in the Klamath-Siskiyou region of California and Oregon. *Journal of Wildlife Management* 66(3):581-602.
- Welsh, H.H., Jr. and L.M. Ollivier. 1998. Stream amphibians as indicators of ecosystem stress: A case study from California's redwoods. *Ecological Applications* 8(4):1118-1132.
- WFPB. 2001. *Washington Forest Practices: Rules, board manual and act*. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia.
- Wilzbach, M.A., B.C. Harvey, J.L. White and R.J. Nakamoto. 2005. Effects of riparian canopy opening and carcass addition on the abundance and growth of resident salmonids. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 62:58-67.
- Yeung, A.C., A. Lecerf and J.S. Richardson. 2017. Assessing the long-term ecological effects of riparian management practices on headwater streams in a coastal temperate rainforest. *Forest Ecology and Management* 384:100-109.

APPENDIX A. SUMMARY TABLE OF SIGNIFICANT RESPONSES

Table A-1. Summary of statistically significant responses in the BACI analysis (i.e., $P \leq 0.05$ or $P \leq 0.1$ depending on response). Post Year is the number of post-harvest years over which a response was evaluated. The first symbol for each pairwise comparison indicates the direction of the difference in the change between the pre- and post-harvest periods; the second is the direction of the difference between the pre-harvest and extended periods (i.e., last post-harvest year sampled). Arrows indicate the direction of the difference; zeros indicate no difference. Green cells highlight where a difference in the post-harvest period was no longer evident in the extended period; yellow where the direction of the difference did not change between the post-harvest and extended periods; red where a lack of a difference in the post-harvest period developed into a difference in the extended period, or where there was a change in the direction of the difference between the post-harvest and extended periods.

Response	Variable	Metric	Post Year	REF vs.			100% vs.		FP vs.
				100%	FP	0%	FP	0%	0%
Wood	Loading	Small	8	↑/0	↑/0	↑/0	0/0	↑/0	↑/0
		Functional small	8	↑/0	↑/0	↑/0	0/↑	0/↑	0/0
		Large	8	↑/0	↑/↑	↑/0	0/0	0/0	0/↓
		Functional large	8	↑/0	↑/0	↑/0	0/0	0/0	0/0
Stream Temperature and Cover	Riparian Cover	CTD	5	↓/↓	↓/↓	↓/↓	↓/↓	↓/↓	↓/↓
		Effective shade	5	↓/↓	↓/↓	↓/↓	↓/↓	↓/↓	↓/↓
		Canopy closure 1-m	9	0/0	↓/0	↓/↓	↓/0	↓/↓	↓/0
		Canopy closure 0-m	9	0/0	↓/0	↓/↓	↓/0	↓/↓	↓/↓
	Stream Temperature	Daily max	9	↑/0	↑/↑	↑/↑	0/0	↑/0	↑/0
Nutrient Export	Total-N	8	0/0	↑/0	↑/↑	0/0	↑/0	0/0	
	Nitrate-N	8	0/0	↑/0	↑/0	0/0	↑/0	0/0	
Stream Channel Characteristics	Hydrology	Wetted width	8	0/0	0/0	↓/↓	0/0	↓/0	↓/↓
		Bankfull width	8	0/0	0/0	↓/↓	0/0	↓/↓	↓/↓
	Substrate	Fines and sand	8	0/0	0/↑	↑/↑	0/0	0/0	0/0
	Channel Units	Channel rise by steps	8	0/0	0/0	↓/↓	0/0	↓/0	↓/↓
Stream-associated Amphibians	Stream Network-wide Density	Tailed frog larval	8	0/↓	↑/↓	0/↓	0/↓	0/↓	0/0
		Tailed frog post-metamorph	8	↓/↓	0/↓	↑/0	0/↓	↑/0	↑/↑
		Torrent salamander	8	0/0	0/↓	↑/0	0/↓	↑/0	↑/0
		Giant salamander	8	0/0	↓/0	0/0	0/0	0/0	↑/0

Table A-2. Summary of statistically significant post-harvest responses that were not intended for analysis as part of the BACI design (i.e., $P \leq 0.1$). Post Year is the number of post-harvest years over which a response was evaluated. The first symbol for each pairwise comparison indicates the direction of the difference between treatments in the post-harvest period; the second symbol is the direction of the difference in the extended period (Post 8). Arrows indicate the direction of the difference; zeros indicate no difference. Green cells highlight where a post-harvest difference was no longer evident in the extended period; yellow where the direction of the difference did not change between the post-harvest and extended periods; red where no post-harvest difference developed into one in the extended period. N/A indicates comparisons that were not made because treatment implementation required the complete removal of trees in the 0% treatment.

Response	Variable	Metric	Post Year	REF vs.			100% vs.		FP vs.
				100%	FP	0%	FP	0%	0%
Riparian Stand	Post-harvest cumulative tree mortality	% basal area/yr RMZ	8	0 / 0	0 / ↑	N/A	0 / 0	N/A	N/A
		% basal area/yr PIP	8	0 / ↑	↑ / ↑	N/A	0 / 0	N/A	N/A
	Post-harvest cumulative change in stand structure	Δ in live basal area RMZ	8	0 / 0	0 / ↑	N/A	0 / ↑	N/A	N/A
		Δ in live basal area PIP	8	0 / ↑	↑ / ↑	N/A	0 / 0	N/A	N/A
Large Wood Recruitment	Post-harvest cumulative large wood recruitment	Recruited pieces/ha PIP	8	↑ / 0	↑ / 0	N/A	0 / 0	N/A	N/A

GLOSSARY

Bankfull width (for streams; WAC 222-16-010): The measurement of the lateral extent of the water surface elevation perpendicular to the channel at bankfull depth. In cases where multiple channels exist, bankfull width is the sum of the individual channel widths along the cross-section.

Equipment limitation zone (ELZ; WAC 222-16-010): A 30-ft (9.1-m) wide zone measured horizontally from the outer edge of the bankfull width of all Type Np and Ns Waters.

Experimental treatments: Experimental treatments include three riparian buffer treatments that vary in the length of perennial non-fish-bearing stream length buffered and reference sites:

- (a) *0% treatment*: Clearcut harvest with no riparian buffer;
- (b) *Forest Practices treatment (FP treatment)*: Clearcut harvest with one application of the buffer currently allowable under Forests and Fish Law for perennial non-fish-bearing streams (clearcut harvest with a two-sided 50-ft (15.2-m) buffer along $\geq 50\%$ of the perennial non-fish-bearing stream length including buffers prescribed for sensitive sites: side-slope and headwall seeps, headwater springs, and Type Np intersections);
- (c) *100% treatment*: Clearcut harvest with a two-sided 50-ft (15.2-m) buffer along the entire perennial non-fish-bearing stream length; and,
- (d) *Reference*: unharvested reference located on a previously harvested site but having no management within the RMZ during the study period.

F/N break: Point at which a Type F (fish-bearing) Water becomes a Type Np (perennial non-fish-bearing) Water.

Forest Practice (FP; WAC 222-16-010): Any activity conducted on or directly pertaining to forest land and relating to growing, harvesting, or processing timber.

Habitat Conservation Plan (HCP): In Washington State, the Forest Practices (FP) HCP is a 50-year agreement that covers 60,000 miles of stream across 9.3 million acres of private and state forestlands. The goals of the FP HCP are to protect habitat of aquatic species, support economically viable and healthy forests, and create regulatory stability for landowners.

Headwall seep (WAC 222-16-010): A seep located at the toe of a cliff or other steep topographic feature and at the head of a Type Np Water that connects to the stream channel network via overland flow, and is characterized by loose substrate and/or fractured bedrock with perennial water at or near the surface throughout the year. One of the five currently recognized sensitive site categories.

Headwater spring (WAC 222-16-010): A permanent spring at the head of a perennial channel. Where a headwater spring can be found, it will coincide with the uppermost point of perennial flow (i.e., PIP). One of the five currently recognized sensitive site categories.

Mainstem channel: The dominant stream thread as defined by the greatest surface water volume.

Riparian Management Zone (RMZ; WAC 222-16-010): For Type Np Waters in western Washington, the area protected on each side of Type Np Waters, measured horizontally from the outer edge of the bankfull width. Areas within the RMZ can be either buffered or unbuffered (see WAC 222-30-021(2)(b) – *Western Washington riparian management zones/Western Washington*

protection for Type Np and Ns Waters/Sensitive site and RMZs protection along Type Np Waters).

Sensitive sites (WAC 222-16-010): Areas near or adjacent to Type Np Waters that include any of the following five categories: headwall seep, side-slope seep, Type Np intersection, headwater spring, alluvial fan.

Side-slope seep (WAC 222-16-010): A seep within 100 ft (30.5 m) of a Type Np Water located on side-slopes greater than 20%, connected to the stream channel network via overland flow, and characterized by loose substrates and fractured bedrock, excluding muck, with perennial water at or near the surface throughout the year. Water delivery to the Type Np channel is visible by someone standing in or near the stream. One of the five currently recognized sensitive site categories.

Stream order (e.g., *first-, second-, third-order*): Definition of stream size based on hierarchy of tributaries where perennial streams with no upstream tributaries are first-order, streams downstream from the confluence of two first-order streams are second-order, streams downstream from the confluence of two second-order streams are third-order, and so on. Streams of lower order joining a higher order stream do not change the order of the higher-order stream (Strahler 1952).

Study period: Periods during which the study was conducted. The study currently has three study periods:

- (a) *Pre-harvest period*: Period of data collection that occurred prior to harvest. For this study, the period commenced in 2006 and continued through 2008, for approximately three years;
- (b) *Post-harvest period*: Period of data collection that occurred immediately after harvest. For this study, the period commenced once harvest was complete at a study site (approximately 2009) and continued for two to three years into 2010 or 2011 depending on the response variable and the timing of harvest in each study site; and,
- (c) *Extended period*: Period of data collection that commenced after the post-harvest period and continued for up to seven years, until 2017.

Tributary: A secondary stream or channel that joins the mainstem or another tributary at a Type Np intersection.

Type F Water (i.e., *fish-bearing stream*; WAC 222-16-030): Segments of natural waters, other than Type S Waters (i.e., “shorelines of the state” under chapter 90.58 RCW), which are within the bankfull width of defined channels and contain fish habitat.

Type Np intersection (WAC 222-16-10): The intersection of two or more Type Np Waters. One of the five currently recognized sensitive site categories.

Type Np Water (i.e., *perennial non-fish-bearing stream*; WAC 222-16-030): All segments of natural waters within the bankfull width of defined channels that are perennial non-fish habitat streams. Perennial streams are waters that do not go dry at any time of a year of normal rainfall. However, for the purpose of water typing, Type Np Waters include the intermittent dry portions of the perennial channel below the uppermost point of perennial flow (i.e., PIP).

Type Ns Water (i.e., *seasonal, non-fish-bearing stream*; WAC 222-16-030): All segments of natural waters within the bankfull width of the defined channels that are not Type S, F, or Np Waters. These are seasonal, non-fish habitat streams in which surface flow is not present for at

least some portion of a year of normal rainfall and are not located downstream from any stream reach that is a Type Np Water. Type Ns Waters must be physically connected by an above-ground channel system to Type S, F, or Np Waters.

Uppermost point of perennial flow (i.e., perennial initiation point or PIP): Point of the start of perennial flow in the stream channel network. PIPs include both headwater spring and headwall seep sensitive site categories.

Effectiveness of Forest Practices Buffer Prescriptions on Perennial Non-fish-bearing Streams on Marine Sedimentary Lithologies in Western Washington

William J. Ehinger, Welles D. Bretherton, Stephanie M. Estrella, Greg Stewart, Dave E. Schuett-Hames, and Stephen A. Nelson



August 2021



Cooperative Monitoring
Evaluation & Research

CMER 2021.08.24

This page intentionally left blank.

**Washington State
Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Committee (CMER)
Report**

**Effectiveness of Forest Practices Buffer Prescriptions on Perennial
Non-fish-bearing Streams on Marine Sedimentary Lithologies in
Western Washington**

**Prepared by
William J. Ehinger
Welles D. Bretherton
Stephanie M. Estrella
Greg Stewart
Dave E. Schuett-Hames
Stephen A. Nelson**

**Project Manager(s):
Emily Hernandez
Eszter Munes
Lori Clark**

**Prepared for the
Cooperative Management, Evaluation, and Research Committee (CMER) and
The Riparian Scientific Advisory Group (RSAG)**

**Washington State Forest Practices Board
Adaptive Management Program
Washington State Department of Natural Resources
Olympia, Washington**

Washington State Forest Practices Adaptive Management Program

The Washington Forest Practices Board (FPB) has adopted an adaptive management program in concurrence with the Forests and Fish Report (FFR) and subsequent legislation. The purpose of this program is to:

Provide science-based recommendations and technical information to assist the board in determining if and when it is necessary or advisable to adjust rules and guidance for aquatic resources to achieve resource goals and objectives. (Forest Practices Rules, WAC 222-12-045).

To provide the science needed to support adaptive management, the FPB made the Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Committee (CMER) a participant in the program. The FPB empowered CMER to conduct research, effectiveness monitoring, and validation monitoring in accordance with guidelines recommended in the FFR.

Report Type and Disclaimer

This technical report contains scientific information from research or monitoring studies that are designed to evaluate the effectiveness of the Forest Practices rules in achieving one or more of the Forest and Fish performance goals, resource objectives, and/or performance targets. The document was prepared for the Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Committee (CMER) and was intended to inform and support the Forests and Fish Adaptive Management program. The project is part of the Type N Riparian Effectiveness Program, and was conducted under the oversight of the Riparian Scientific Advisory Group (RSAG).

This document was reviewed by CMER and was assessed through the Adaptive Management Program's independent scientific peer review process. CMER has approved this document for distribution as an official CMER document. As a CMER document, CMER is in consensus on the scientific merit of the document. However, any conclusions, interpretations, or recommendations contained within this document are those of the authors and may not reflect the views of all CMER members.

The Forest Practices Board, CMER, and all the participants in the Forest Practices Adaptive Management Program hereby expressly disclaim all warranties of accuracy or fitness for any use of this report other than for the Adaptive Management Program. Reliance on the contents of this report by any persons or entities outside of the Adaptive Management Program established by WAC 222-12-045 is solely at the risk of the user.

Proprietary Statement

This work was developed with public funding, as such it is within the public use domain. However, the concept of this work originated with the Washington State Forest Practices Adaptive Management Program and the authors. As a public resource document, this work should be given proper attribution and be properly cited.

Full Reference

Ehinger, W.J., W.D. Bretherton, S.M. Estrella, G. Stewart, D.E. Schuett-Hames, and S.A. Nelson. 2021. Effectiveness of Forest Practices Buffer Prescriptions on Perennial Non-fish-bearing Streams on Marine Sedimentary Lithologies in Western Washington. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Committee Report CMER 2021.08.24, Washington State Forest Practices Adaptive Management Program, Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA.

Author Contact Information

William J. Ehinger
Washington State Department of Ecology
william.ehinger@ecy.wa.gov

Welles D. Bretherton
Washington State Department of Ecology
welles.bretherton@ecy.wa.gov

Stephanie M. Estrella
Washington State Department of Ecology
stephanie.estrella@ecy.wa.gov

Greg Stewart
Northwest Indian Fisheries Commission
gstewart@nwifc.org

Dave E. Schuett-Hames
Former affiliation: Northwest Indian Fisheries Commission
dschuetthames@gmail.com

Stephen A. Nelson
Washington State Department of Ecology
stephen.nelson@ecy.wa.gov

Upon request, this document is available in alternative formats for persons with disabilities.
Please contact:

Forest Regulation Division
fpd@dnr.wa.gov
360-902-1400

Acknowledgements

The authors would like to acknowledge the assistance of the following people and organizations:

Guidance and support: Riparian Scientific Advisory Group (RSAG), Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Committee (CMER)

Study design: Greg Stewart, William Ehinger, RSAG, Independent Scientific Peer Reviewers (ISPR)

Site screening and selection: Welles Bretherton

Landowner assistance and access: Green Crow (Harry Bell), Hancock Forest Management (David Mebust), Rayonier (Christina Leid), Weyerhaeuser Company (April Deal, Jamie Free)

Trail construction and flume removal: Washington Conservation Corps (Darrell Borden, Jason Ouellette, Josh Coulter, and field crews), Stephanie Estrella, Pam Marti, Eric Dauber

Field data collection and sample processing: Lara Boyd, Welles Bretherton, Jon Carr, Julie Englander, Jordan Erickson, Stephanie Estrella, Jackie Garrett, Matt Groce, Scott Groce, Daniel Hale, Erik Johnson, Jennifer Kienlen, Megan MacClellan, Caitlin McIntyre, Stephen Nelson, Suzie Saunders, Liz Schotman, Dave Schuett-Hames, Tyler Sorrell, Greg Stewart, Curtis Thompson, Molly Ware, Jacqueline Winter

Laboratory sample processing: Rhithron (Wease Bollman, Sean Sullivan), Washington State Department of Ecology Manchester Environmental Laboratory (Nancy Rosenbower, Leon Weiks)

Data analysis and review: Shannon Claeson

CMER reviewers: Harry Bell, Mark Hicks, Jenny Knoth, A.J. Kroll, Patrick Lizon, Doug Martin, Chris Mendoza

ISPR reviewers: Derek Booth (Associate Editor), Charles Halpern (Associate Editor), Erkan Istanbuloglu (Associate Editor), John Richardson (Associate Editor), Dan Vogt (Managing Editor), and anonymous reviewers

Project management: Lori Clark, Howard Haemmerle, Emily Hernandez, Mark Hicks, Saboor Jawad, Eszter Munes

Funding: Washington Department of Natural Resources, US Environmental Protection Agency

TABLE OF CONTENTS

EXECUTIVE SUMMARY

Stephanie Estrella, William Ehinger, Dave Schuett-Hames, and Greg StewartES-1

CHAPTER 1 – INTRODUCTION

Welles Bretherton and Stephanie Estrella 1-1

CHAPTER 2 – STUDY DESIGN

Welles Bretherton and William Ehinger 2-1

CHAPTER 3 – RIPARIAN STAND STRUCTURE AND WOOD RECRUITMENT

Dave Schuett-Hames and Greg Stewart 3-1

CHAPTER 4 – STREAM TEMPERATURE AND COVER

William Ehinger and Welles Bretherton 4-1

CHAPTER 5 – DISCHARGE AND SUSPENDED SEDIMENT EXPORT

Greg Stewart, William Ehinger, Stephanie Estrella, and Welles Bretherton 5-1

CHAPTER 6 – NITROGEN EXPORT

William Ehinger, Stephanie Estrella, and Welles Bretherton 6-1

CHAPTER 7 – BENTHIC MACROINVERTEBRATES

Stephanie Estrella, William Ehinger, Greg Stewart, and Stephen Nelson 7-1

APPENDIX A – SITE SELECTION PROCESS

Welles Bretherton A-1

APPENDIX B – SITE LAYOUT

Welles BrethertonB-1

This page intentionally left blank.

EXECUTIVE SUMMARY

Stephanie Estrella, William Ehinger, Dave Schuett-Hames, and Greg Stewart

We assessed the effectiveness of riparian management zone prescriptions in maintaining riparian functions and processes in non-fish-bearing, perennial (Type Np) headwater streams in incompetent (easily eroded) marine sedimentary lithologies in western Washington. This study was proposed as a companion study to the Type N Experimental Buffer Treatment Study in competent (erosion-resistant) lithologies (Hard Rock Study). We evaluated the effects of the rules on riparian vegetation and wood recruitment, canopy closure and stream temperature, stream discharge and downstream transport of suspended sediment and nitrogen, and benthic macroinvertebrates (see Chapter 1 – *Introduction*). Results will inform the efficacy of current Forest Practices rules in meeting the objectives outlined in the Washington Forest Practices Habitat Conservation Plan (Schedule L-1, Appendix N).

We used a Multiple Before-After Control-Impact (MBACI) study design to compare treatment sites to reference sites (see Chapter 2 – *Study Design*). We evaluated two experimental treatments, including:

- 1) Reference (REF): unharvested reference sites with no timber harvest activities within the entire study site during the study period, and
- 2) Forest Practices treatment (TRT): clearcut harvest with a current Forest Practices (FP) riparian leave-tree buffer (i.e., clearcut harvest with a two-sided 50-ft [15.2-m] wide riparian buffer along at least 50% of the riparian management zone, including buffers prescribed for sensitive sites and unstable slopes).

The ten study sites included first-, second-, and third-order non-fish-bearing stream basins (with one treatment site divided into two sub-basins for some of the variables) located in managed second-growth conifer forests with marine sedimentary lithologies in the southwest Willapa Hills region. The study design incorporated one or two years of pre-harvest sampling (2012-2014), a harvest period (2013-2015), and at least two years of post-harvest sampling. A two-sided 30-ft equipment limitation zone applied to the entire stream length in all sites. Because of unstable slopes, total buffer area was 18 to 163% greater than a simple 50-ft buffer along 50% of the stream length.

Riparian buffers mitigate the impacts from upland timber harvest on streams by providing shade and bank stability, filtering runoff, and maintaining productivity through inputs of large wood, leaf litter, and other organic matter. We sampled riparian stands, tree mortality, and wood input and loading in riparian management zones (RMZs) and perennial initiation points (PIPs) at the uppermost point of perennial flow (see Chapter 3 – *Riparian Stand Structure and Wood Recruitment*). Implementation of complex riparian and unstable-slope prescriptions resulted in different post-harvest stand conditions, referred to as buffer types. Four RMZ buffer types included: 1) RMZ FP Buffers encompassing the full RMZ width, 2) RMZ <50ft Buffers narrower than the full RMZ width, 3) Unbuffered RMZs harvested to the edge of the channel, and 4) Reference RMZs embedded in unharvested forests. PIP buffer type included: 1) PIP FP Buffers surrounding the PIPs at treatment sites, and 2) Reference PIPs embedded in unharvested

forests. In the RMZ FP Buffers and <50ft Buffers, density decreased by 33 and 51% and basal area decreased by 26 and 49%, respectively. In the PIP FP Buffers, density and basal area decreased by 52 and 46%, respectively. In the Unbuffered RMZs, density and basal area were reduced to near zero during harvest. Post-harvest mortality was 31% of density and 29% of basal area in the RMZ FP Buffers, and approximately 50% of both density and basal area in the PIP FP Buffers. Variability among treatment sites was high. Wind and physical damage from falling trees accounted for approximately 75% of mortality in RMZ FP Buffers and 81% of mortality in PIP FP Buffers, compared to <10% in the Reference RMZs and PIPs.

Buffer trees recruited into the stream provide a source of in-channel wood, which influences channel morphology and aquatic habitat and serves as a retention mechanism for sediment and organic matter. The RMZ FP Buffers and <50ft Buffers received inputs of 23 and 10 pieces of large wood per 100 m, respectively, during the post-harvest interval. Over 90% of recruited large wood volume came to rest above the bankfull channel. Channel large wood counts remained stable in the Reference RMZs through the third year post-harvest; increased in RMZ FP Buffers (8%), Unbuffered RMZs (13%), and PIP FP Buffers (25%); and decreased in RMZ <50ft Buffers (15%) and Reference PIPs (28%). Small wood frequency was highest in the Unbuffered RMZs in the first year post-harvest (13.0 pieces/bankfull width) but decreased by nearly 50% by the third year. The mean percentage of channel surface area covered by wood of all sizes in the first year post-harvest ranged from 27.6% in the Reference RMZs to 34, 43, and 42% in the RMZ FP Buffers, RMZ <50ft Buffers, and Unbuffered RMZs, respectively. Wood cover remained stable through the third year post-harvest in the Reference and Unbuffered RMZs, but increased in the RMZ FP Buffers and RMZ <50ft Buffers. The changes in stand structure in this study are similar to changes reported in the Type N Hard Rock Study (McIntyre *et al.* 2018) and Westside Type N Buffer Characteristics, Integrity, and Function (BCIF; Schuett-Hames and Stewart 2019) studies following harvest under the western Washington riparian prescriptions for Type Np streams. Aside from the greater frequency of unstable slope buffers in streams with incompetent lithologies, we did not observe obvious differences between lithologies in the effects of buffer treatments on stand structure, tree mortality, wood recruitment, or wood loading. Consistency in the results of the three studies increases confidence in these conclusions, and the current study expands the geographic and geomorphic context in which these results apply.

Shade provided by riparian vegetation influences stream temperature, which is an important determinant in biological processes and growth and survival of aquatic biota. We measured a decrease in riparian shade and an increase in water temperature in the buffer treatments after harvest (see Chapter 4 – *Stream Temperature and Cover*). Mean canopy closure decreased in the treatment sites from 97% in the pre-harvest period to 75%, 68%, and 69% in the first, second, and third post-harvest years, respectively, and was related to the proportion of stream buffered and to post-harvest windthrow within the buffer. The seven-day average temperature response increased by 0.6°C, 0.6°C, and 0.3°C in the first, second, and third post-harvest years, respectively. Changes in temperature were most closely related to canopy closure, but hyporheic exchange and stream discharge combined with canopy closure were possible factors at some sites. While the greatest change in temperature occurred during the July–August period, spring and fall temperatures were also elevated at most locations in all treatment sites.

Timber harvest can influence stream discharge through changes in canopy interception and evapotranspiration and the extension of the channel network by forest roads. Changes in runoff

combined with bank disturbance from windthrow and a decrease in nutrient uptake through vegetation removal may also result in an increase in suspended sediment and nitrogen export. We measured discharge, suspended sediment export, and nitrogen export in four study sites. Despite significant effort, we were unable to develop discharge prediction equations that would allow us to estimate harvest treatment effects (see Chapter 5 – *Discharge and Suspended Sediment Export*). This was possibly due to the relatively low precipitation in the pre-harvest period, shorter than expected pre-treatment calibration periods, and differences in precipitation between sites. The suspended sediment data showed that the marine sedimentary lithologies sampled in this study were more erodible than the competent lithologies sampled in the Hard Rock Study. In this study, both the treatment and reference sites exported more sediment in the post-harvest period probably due to greater precipitation in the post-harvest period. The site with the greatest post-harvest period suspended sediment export was an unharvested reference site that happened to have streamside mass wasting upstream of the monitoring station. Mean total nitrogen (N) and nitrate-N concentration increased in all treatment sites after harvest, likely a result of reduced nitrogen uptake, while export increased at all sites due to a combination of higher concentration at the treatment sites and higher discharge at all sites (see Chapter 6 – *Nitrogen Export*). The estimated change in export was inversely related to the proportion of the stream buffered and may have been affected by the unusually dry weather and low stream discharge in the pre-harvest period.

Headwater streams contribute a substantial proportion of macroinvertebrates to downstream fish-bearing waters. Timber harvest may influence the macroinvertebrate community through changes in organic matter inputs and primary production, as well as changes in shade, temperature, discharge, sediment, and wood inputs. We found no major changes in benthic macroinvertebrate assemblages in our study sites after harvest (see Chapter 7 – *Benthic Macroinvertebrates*). While Ephemeroptera-Plecoptera-Trichoptera (EPT) richness and the Shannon H' diversity index decreased in the treatment sites after harvest, the metrics also decreased in the reference sites indicating broader environmental factors rather than a treatment effect. The response of the other metrics (total richness, EPT percent, and the fine sediment biotic index), functional feeding groups, and major taxonomic orders did not change, which possibly reflects the extensive buffers, increase in wood cover, and vegetation regrowth that provided enough shade to inhibit primary production and instream structure to retain particulate organic matter.

REFERENCES

McIntyre, A.P., M.P. Hayes, W.J. Ehinger, S.M. Estrella, D. Schuett-Hames, and T. Quinn (technical coordinators). 2018. *Effectiveness of Experimental Riparian Buffers on Perennial Non-fish-bearing Streams on Competent Lithologies in Western Washington*. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Report, CMER 18-100. Washington State Forest Practices Adaptive Management Program. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA. 890 p.

Schuett-Hames, D., and G. Stewart. 2019. *Changes in Stand Structure, Buffer Tree Mortality, and Riparian-associated Functions 10 Years after Timber Harvest Adjacent to Non-fish-bearing Perennial Streams in Western Washington*. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Report, CMER 2019.10.22.B. Washington State Forest Practices Adaptive Management Program. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA. 39 p.

CHAPTER 1 – INTRODUCTION

Welles Bretherton and Stephanie Estrella

TABLE OF CONTENTS

List of Tables	1-2
List of Figures	1-2
1-1. Introduction	1-3
1-2. Functional Objectives	1-4
1-3. Riparian Management Prescriptions for Westside Type N Waters	1-5
1-3.1. Riparian Management Zones	1-5
1-3.2. Unstable Slopes	1-7
1-4. References	1-8

LIST OF TABLES

Table 1-1. Sensitive site definitions and riparian management zone requirements under Forest Practices rules. 1-6

Table 1-2. Unstable slope definitions under Forest Practices rules. 1-7

LIST OF FIGURES

Figure 1-1. Conceptual examples of Type Np buffers with only riparian management zone buffers and with additional unstable slope buffers and examples from two Soft Rock Study treatment sites. 1-8

1-1. INTRODUCTION

In 2001, the Washington State Forest Practices Board (WFPB) approved a comprehensive set of Forest Practices rules based on the Forests & Fish Report (USFWS 1999; WFPB 2001). The rules established guidelines for forest roads and culverts, reforestation, and timber harvest practices including protections for riparian management zones and unstable slopes, among others. The rules were designed to maintain riparian functions, such as shade, wood recruitment, and bank stability, that would (a) provide compliance with the Endangered Species Act for aquatic and riparian-dependent species, (b) restore and maintain riparian habitat to support a harvestable supply of fish, (c) meet the requirements of the Clean Water Act for water quality, and (d) keep the timber industry economically viable in the state of Washington. In addition, the rules led to the development of an adaptive management program administered by the Washington Department of Natural Resources' Adaptive Management Program and the Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Committee (CMER) to oversee scientific studies pertaining to the Forest Practices rules.

To study the effectiveness of riparian management zone prescriptions on Type N (non-fish-bearing) stream basins, CMER funded the Type N Experimental Buffer Treatment Study in Competent Lithologies (Hayes *et al.* 2005; Ehinger and Estrella 2007). That study (hereafter, Hard Rock Study) focused on streams with competent (erosion-resistant), volcanic lithologies with coarse substrates where Coastal Tailed Frog (*Ascaphus truei*) and other stream-associated amphibians were likely to be present. The Hard Rock Study examined the influence of buffer treatments on riparian inputs (wood, shade, litterfall, and sediment), water quality, stream-associated amphibians, and exports (streamflow, sediment, nutrients, instream detritus, and macroinvertebrates) to downstream fish-bearing waters.

This Type N Experimental Buffer Treatment Study in Incompetent Lithologies (hereafter, Soft Rock Study) was proposed as a companion study that focused on the effectiveness of the Type N riparian management zone prescriptions when applied in incompetent (more easily eroded), sedimentary lithologies. Recent studies in the Pacific Northwest have documented different responses to anthropogenic disturbance between volcanic and sedimentary lithologies in stream temperature (Dent *et al.* 2008; Hunter and Quinn 2009), relative bed stability (Kaufmann *et al.* 2009), and ecological condition (Kaufmann and Hughes 2006). These differences in response are likely the result of differences in erodibility and, therefore, sediment supply to headwater basins (Kaufmann and Hughes 2006). The Soft Rock Study included many of the same elements of the Hard Rock Study, but was restricted to incompetent, marine sedimentary lithologies. In addition, this study was limited to two experimental treatments—unharvested reference sites and sites treated with the current Forest Practices prescription. It did not include the 100% and 0% buffer treatments.

The purpose of the study was to evaluate the effects of the Forest Practices rules for westside Type N streams on canopy closure and stream temperature, stream discharge and downstream transport of suspended sediment and nitrogen, and benthic macroinvertebrates in incompetent lithologies. Results will inform the efficacy of current Forest Practices rules to meet the functional objectives listed below. This study was part of the formal adaptive management program for the Washington Forest Practices Habitat Conservation Plan (HCP; WDNR 2005)

and the state Forest Practices rules and was one component in the Type N Riparian Effectiveness Program in the 2011 CMER work plan (CMER 2010).

1-2. FUNCTIONAL OBJECTIVES

The WFPB developed a series of key questions and functional objectives for adaptive management, outlined in Schedule L-1 of the Forest Practices HCP, Appendix N (WDNR 2005). These targets were developed through negotiations among private, state, federal, and tribal stakeholders and, in many cases, were not well defined.

The HCP (WDNR 2005) lists four goals of the current Forest Practices rules:

- 1) To provide compliance with the Endangered Species Act for aquatic and riparian-dependent species on non-Federal forestlands;
- 2) To restore and maintain riparian habitat on non-Federal forestlands to support a harvestable supply of fish;
- 3) To meet the requirements of the Clean Water Act for water quality on non-Federal forestlands; and
- 4) To keep the timber industry economically viable in the state of Washington.

We sought to inform the four Functional Objectives outlined in Schedule L-1 listed below. Note that several of the targets are subject to regulatory procedures outside the authority of this report, e.g., water quality criteria. This study intended to inform policymakers rather than address each target directly or completely.

- 1) **Heat/Water Temperature:** Provide cool water by maintaining shade, groundwater temperature, flow, and other watershed processes controlling stream temperature.
- 2) **Large Woody Debris (LWD):** Develop riparian conditions that provide complex habitats for recruiting LWD.
- 3) **Sediment:** Provide clean water and substrate and maintain channel-forming processes by minimizing the delivery of management-induced coarse and fine sediment to streams (including timing and quantity) by protecting stream bank integrity, providing vegetative filtering, and protecting unstable slopes.
- 4) **Hydrology:** Maintain surface and groundwater hydrologic regimes (magnitude, frequency, timing, and routing of stream flows) by disconnecting road drainage from the stream network, preventing increases in peak flows that cause scouring, and maintaining the hydrologic continuity of wetlands.

1-3. RIPARIAN MANAGEMENT PRESCRIPTIONS FOR WESTSIDE TYPE N WATERS

1-3.1. RIPARIAN MANAGEMENT ZONES

Among other forest management practices, a Riparian Management Zone (RMZ) under Forest Practices rules protects all shorelines of the state (Type S), fish-bearing (Type F), and non-fish-bearing (Type N) waters in Washington. The transitions (type breaks) from Type F to Type N streams are determined through a field-verified, geographic information system (GIS), logistic regression model (WAC 222-16-030). These F/N type breaks are used to pinpoint the outlet locations of all Type N watersheds in western Washington. The rule definitions from WAC 222-16-030 for waters of the state are:

- **“Type S Water”**: all waters, within their bankfull width, as inventoried as “shorelines of the state” under chapter 90.58 RCW and the rules promulgated pursuant to chapter 90.58 RCW, including periodically inundated areas of associated wetlands.
- **“Type F Water”**: segments of natural waters other than Type S Waters, which are within the bankfull widths of defined channels and periodically inundated areas of associated wetlands; or within lakes, ponds, or impoundments having a surface area of 0.5 acre or greater at seasonal low water, and which in any case contain fish habitat or are described by one of four categories in WAC 222-16-030(2).
- **“Type Np Water”**: all segments of natural waters within the bankfull width of defined channels that are perennial non-fish-habitat streams. Perennial streams are flowing waters that do not dry out at any time of the year under normal rainfall and include the intermittent dry portions of the perennial channel below the uppermost point of perennial flow.
- **“Type Ns Water”**: all segments of natural waters within the bankfull width of the defined channels that are not Type S, F, or Np Waters. These are seasonal, non-fish-habitat streams in which surface flow is not present for some portion of a year of normal rainfall and are not downstream from any stream reach that is a Type Np Water. Ns Waters must be physically connected by an above-ground channel system to Type S, F, or Np Waters.

Riparian management prescriptions for Type N Waters vary by water type and location (east versus west of the Cascade Mountain crest). The RMZ for Type Np and Ns Waters in western Washington includes the following zones (WAC 222-30-021(2)):

- 1) **Equipment limitation zone**: A zone measuring 30 ft (9 m) horizontally from each outer edge of the bankfull width of Type Np or Ns Waters wherein equipment use and other forest practices are specifically limited. On-site mitigation is required if ground-based equipment, skid trails, stream crossings (other than existing roads), or partially suspended cabled logs expose the soil over more than 10% of the surface area of the zone.

Mitigation measures (e.g., water bars, grass seeding, mulching) must be designed to replace the equivalent of lost functions, especially prevention of sediment delivery.

- 2) **Riparian management zone:** A two-sided 50 ft (15 m) wide no-harvest riparian buffer, measured horizontally from each outer edge of the bankfull width, along at least 50% of the Type Np stream length, with the following additional restrictions:
 - Type Np Waters >1000 ft (305 m) long: RMZ of a minimum of 500 ft (152 m);
 - Type Np Waters 300 ft (91 m) to 1000 ft (305 m) long: RMZ at least equal to the greater of 300 ft or 50% of the entire length;
 - Type Np Waters <300 ft (91 m) long: RMZ buffered in its entirety.
- 3) **Sensitive site buffers:** No-harvest buffers specific to each sensitive site category (see WAC 222-16-010; **Table 1-1**).

Table 1-1. Sensitive site definitions and riparian management zone (RMZ) requirements under Forest Practices rules.

Sensitive-Site Type	Definition	RMZ Requirement
Headwall seep	A seep located at the toe of a cliff or other steep topographical feature and at the head of a Type Np Water, which connects to the stream channel network via overland flow and is characterized by loose substrate and/or fractured bedrock with perennial water at or near the surface throughout the year.	Two-sided 50-ft (15-m) wide no-harvest buffer around the outer perimeter of the perennially saturated area
Side-slope seep	Seeps within 100 ft (30 m) of a Type Np Water located on side slopes which are >20%, connected to the stream channel network via overland flow, and characterized by loose substrate and fractured bedrock, excluding muck, with perennial water at or near the surface throughout the year.	Two-sided 50-ft (15-m) wide no-harvest buffer around the outer perimeter of the perennially saturated area
Type Np intersection	Intersection of two or more Type Np Waters.	56-ft (17-m) radius no-harvest buffer centered on the intersection
Headwater spring	Permanent spring at the head of a perennial channel, coinciding with the uppermost extent of Type Np Waters.	56-ft (17-m) radius no-harvest buffer centered on the spring
Alluvial fan	An erosional landform consisting of a cone-shaped deposit of water-borne, often coarse-sized sediments.	No harvest within

1-3.2. UNSTABLE SLOPES

Unstable slopes cannot be harvested under Forest Practices rules without special review for compliance with State Environmental Policy Act guidelines (WAC 222-10-030). As a result, areas adjacent to Np streams that are designated as unstable landforms and processes (**Table 1-2**) are usually avoided in harvest unit layouts (Dieu *et al.* 2008). This practice can result in an extension of the RMZ buffer. These no-harvest zones vary in width due to the varying shapes of these unstable features. This often results in streamside buffers that are wider (or narrower, but longer) than the 50-foot minimum buffers otherwise established for riparian zones. In practice, and as occurred at our study sites, the additional protection for potentially unstable slopes has the potential of creating a variable-width buffer, along 50% to 100% of the length of the Np stream (**Figure 1-1**). Conversations with landowners, managers, and foresters during the site selection process revealed that this is a common occurrence throughout the region. A search of the Washington Department of Natural Resources Forest Practices Application/Notification GIS data revealed that, of the harvests that occurred within 50 ft of an Np stream, 81% contained unstable slopes (WDNR, unpublished).

Table 1-2. Unstable slope definitions under Forest Practices rules.

Unstable Slope Type	Definition
Bedrock hollow	Commonly spoon-shaped areas of convergent topography within unchanneled valleys on hillslopes steeper than 70% (~35°).
Convergent headwalls	Teardrop-shaped concave landforms, broad at the ridge top and terminating where headwaters converge into a single channel.
Deep-seated landslides	Those in which the slide plane or zone of movement is mostly below the maximum rooting depth of trees, to depths of tens to hundreds of feet.
Groundwater recharge area	The land up-gradient from an unstable slope that can contribute subsurface water to a landslide.
Inner gorges	Canyon walls created by a combination of stream down-cutting or undercutting and mass wasting on slope walls steeper than 70% (~35°).

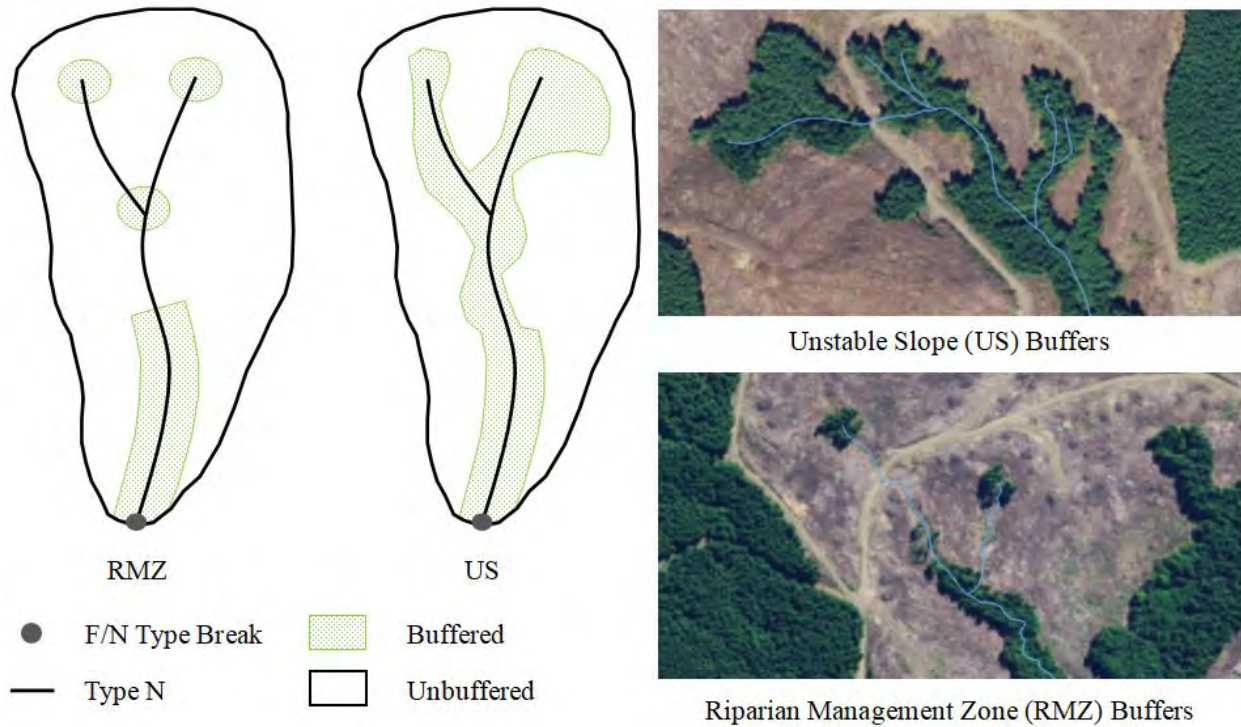


Figure 1-1. Conceptual examples of Type Np buffers with only riparian management zone (RMZ) buffers and with additional unstable slope (US) buffers (left) and examples from two Soft Rock Study treatment sites (right).

1-4. REFERENCES

- CMER. 2010. *Fiscal Year 2011 CMER Work Plan*. The Cooperative, Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Committee. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA.
- Dent, L., D. Vick, K. Abraham, S. Schoenholtz, and S. Johnson. 2008. Summer temperature patterns in headwater streams of the Oregon coast range. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 44:803-813.
- Dieu, J., A. Hook, G. Stewart, L. Vaugeois, C. Veldhuisen, and J. Black. 2008. *Mass Wasting Prescription-Scale Effectiveness Monitoring Project (Post-Mortem) Study Design*. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA. 86 pp.
- Ehinger, W.J. and S.M. Estrella. 2007. *Quality Assurance Project Plan: Type N Experimental Buffer Treatment Study: Addressing Buffer Effectiveness on Riparian Inputs, Water Quality, and Exports to Fish-Bearing Waters in Basaltic Lithologies*. Washington State Department of Ecology, Lacey, WA. 101 p.

- Hayes, M.P., W.J. Ehinger, R.E. Bilby, J.G. MacCracken, R. Palmquist, T. Quinn, D. Schuett-Hames, and A. Storfer. 2005. *Study Plan for the Type N Experimental Buffer Treatment Study: Addressing Buffer Effectiveness on Stream-Associated Amphibians, Riparian Inputs and Water Quality, and Exports to and Fish in Downstream (Type F) Waters in Basaltic Lithologies of the Coastal Areas and the South Cascades of Washington State*. A report submitted to the Landscape and Wildlife Advisory Group, Riparian Processes Scientific Advisory Group, and the Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Committee. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA. 68 p.
- Hunter, M.A. and T. Quinn. 2009. Summer water temperatures in alluvial and bedrock channels of the Olympic Peninsula. *Western Journal of Applied Forestry* 24:103-108.
- Kaufmann, P.R. and R.M. Hughes. 2006. Geomorphic and anthropogenic influences on fish and amphibians in Pacific Northwest coastal streams. *American Fisheries Society Symposium* 48:429-455.
- Kaufmann, P.R., D.P. Larsen, and J.M. Faustini. 2009. Bed stability and sedimentation associated with human disturbances in Pacific Northwest streams. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 45:434-459.
- USFWS. 1999. *Forests and Fish Report*. U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service and 11 other organizations. Washington Forest Protection Association, Olympia, WA. 177 p.
- WDNR. 2005. *Final Forest Practices Habitat Conservation Plan*. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA.
- WDNR. Unpublished. FP_GIS_FPA_. Forest Practices division. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA.
- WFPB. 2001. *Washington Forest Practices: Rules, Board Manual, and Act*. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA. Variable pagination.

This page intentionally left blank.

CHAPTER 2 – STUDY DESIGN

Welles Bretherton and William Ehinger

TABLE OF CONTENTS

List of Tables	2-2
List of Figures	2-2
2-1. Critical Question	2-3
2-2. Experimental Design	2-3
2-2.1. Multiple Before-After Control-Impact Design	2-3
2-2.2. Experimental Treatments	2-3
2-3. Site Selection	2-4
2-4. Site Descriptions	2-5
2-5. Treatment Implementation	2-9
2-6. Management Activities	2-10
2-7. Scope of Inference, Assumptions, and Limitations	2-11
2-8. References	2-12

LIST OF TABLES

Table 2-1. Soft Rock Study site attributes, including basin aspect, elevation, and area, total length of stream network, mean bankfull width, mean wetted width, and mean percent slope of stream channel and valley walls	2-6
Table 2-2. Parameters measured in the Soft Rock Study	2-8
Table 2-3. Treatment implementation timeline, including the pre-harvest monitoring period, post-harvest monitoring period, and active harvest period.....	2-9
Table 2-4. The total area of the watershed harvested, total length and percentage of total length of stream network buffered, mean buffer width, minimum buffer area had a 50% buffer been applied, actual buffer area, and percentage increase in buffer area from the minimum required length and width.....	2-10
Table 2-5. Road density, total length of roads, length of roads that occur within 30 m of a stream, and number of stream crossings within each study site	2-11

LIST OF FIGURES

Figure 2-1. Distribution of glacial till and sedimentary lithologies across the industrial forest lands of western Washington	2-4
Figure 2-2. Map of the Soft Rock Study sites showing treatment type and location of flow and sediment monitoring stations	2-7

2-1. CRITICAL QUESTION

The critical question was how does clearcut harvest of Type N stream basins following the current Forest Practices riparian buffer requirements for western Washington Type N streams affect: (1) water temperature within and at the outlet of the Type N basin; (2) stream discharge and export of suspended sediment and nitrogen to downstream Type F waters; and (3) benthic macroinvertebrate communities.

2-2. EXPERIMENTAL DESIGN

2-2.1. MULTIPLE BEFORE-AFTER CONTROL-IMPACT DESIGN

We used a Multiple Before-After Control-Impact (MBACI) design to compare treatment sites to reference sites. This differs from the BACI design in that multiple reference and treatment sites were monitored. The MBACI design, with its replication of reference sites in space and time, provides an accurate estimate of the spatial and temporal variability throughout the pre- and post-treatment periods (Underwood 1994a, 1994b; Downes *et al.* 2002) and tests the assumption that any changes detected post-harvest are due to the treatment while accounting for climatic variability. In addition, having multiple control and treatment sites decreased the likelihood that the study would be compromised by the loss of one or more sites due to landowner withdrawal from the study, harvest delays, or other unforeseen circumstances. The design included data collection for a minimum two years before and two years after harvest in both the treatment and reference sites.

2-2.2. EXPERIMENTAL TREATMENTS

The entire Type N basin was harvested except those areas (rule-defined stream buffers and sensitive sites) described in **Section 1-3**. The experimental treatments included:

- 1) **Reference (REF):** unharvested reference sites with no timber harvest activities during the study period, and
- 2) **Forest Practices Treatment (TRT):** treatment sites with clearcut harvest following current Forest Practices rules (i.e., clearcut harvest with a two-sided 50 ft [15.2 m] wide riparian buffer along at least 50% of the perennial stream channel, including buffers prescribed for sensitive sites and unstable slopes).

The choice to designate a site as a TRT or REF was determined by the landowner's ability to harvest a treatment site during the study period or to hold off harvest of a reference site until the conclusion of the study. The success of this study hinged on the voluntary cooperation of landowners to adhere to our harvest schedule for the study's duration. Although not ideal from a study design perspective, it was impossible to randomly assign no-harvest reference treatments to harvest age stands on actively managed industrial forestlands due to the opportunity costs of not harvesting stands and the logistical costs of harvesting isolated stands. However, we did select sites that were well matched physically and geographically, which should minimize the

effects of non-random assignment of treatments. The site selection process is summarized below and detailed in **Appendix A**.

2-3. SITE SELECTION

The Soft Rock Study was a companion study to the Hard Rock Study. In the latter, sites were selected based on presence of coarse substrates—where Coastal Tailed Frogs (*Ascaphus truei*) and other stream-associated amphibians were likely to be present in sufficient numbers to test responses to harvest. We used most of the same physical and stand-level criteria for the Soft Rock Study for comparability with the Hard Rock Study, except for the focus on lithologies likely to produce a fine-grained stream substrate (**Figure 2-1**). Our initial study plan called for the inclusion of glacial till and freshwater sedimentary lithologies. However, we were unable to find suitable sites representing these lithologies, so we selected from the available marine sedimentary sites following the other site selection criteria. For a detailed description of the site selection process, including modifications to the criteria, see **Appendix A**.

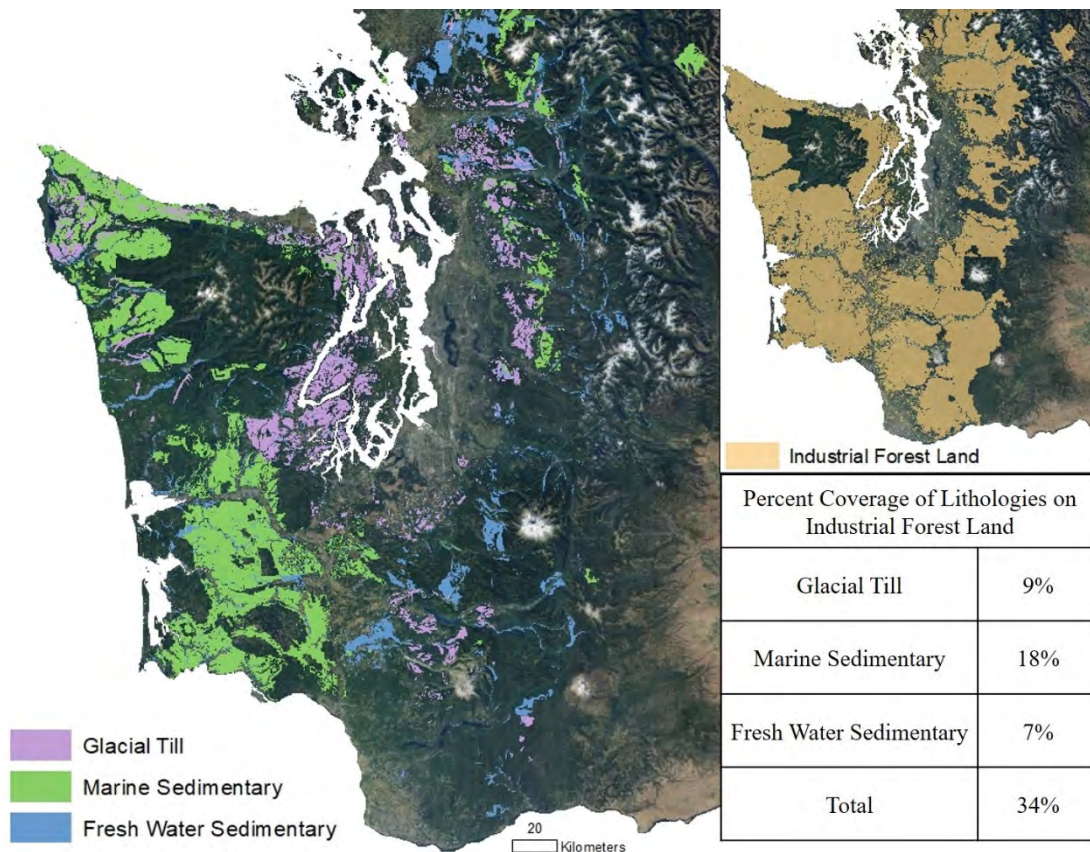


Figure 2-1. Distribution of glacial till and sedimentary lithologies across the industrial forest lands of western Washington, calculated in ArcMap (ESRI 2010).

The site selection criteria are described below. Reference sites were chosen based on proximity to the treatment sites with the same landscape criteria and a commitment from the landowner to hold off harvest until the end of the study. Site aspect was not a selection criterion and elevation was only included for the Cascade region, which was removed from consideration due to lack of suitable sites. The regional and lithological modifications mentioned above are documented in **Appendix A**. Our strategy, based on several other CMER studies, was to cast a wide net for potential sites, then, if numbers were sufficient, to select from these based on more stringent criteria. We were unable to find a sufficient number of sites, so included nearly every potential TRT site located near a suitable REF site.

Geographic location. Study sites were restricted to the area west of the crest of the Cascade Mountains in Washington State, where the westside Type N prescriptions apply.

Lithology. We initially searched for sites within marine sedimentary, glacial till, and freshwater sedimentary lithologies. Due to a paucity of suitable sites within the latter two lithologies, we chose basins largely comprised of marine sediment, as identified by the Washington Department of Natural Resources on the Southwest and Northwest Geologic Maps.

Stream gradient. Average stream gradient was restricted to 5 to 50% (3 to 27 degrees).

Basin size. Basin area was limited to less than 49 ha (120 ac). Forest Practices regulations limit the upper size of harvest units to 49 ha (120 ac) without review by an interdisciplinary team (WAC 222-30-025(1)). The entire basin was harvested, except areas described in **Section 1-3**.

Stand age. Stand age ranged from 30 to 80 years at time of harvest. Landowners indicated that 30 years was the minimum age for harvest. The maximum was set at 80 years; older stands are infrequently harvested on private and state lands thus they would not be representative of current practice in Washington.

Ownership. A single landowner controlled at least 80% of the basin area to increase the likelihood that harvests would occur on schedule.

Harvest timing. Harvest could occur between October 2013 and May 2015. No forest management activity (i.e., timber harvests, thinning, chemical application, and road construction) would occur in the reference basins until after October 2020.

Landowner commitment. To participate, landowners had to commit to the timing of harvest and access to their land for the study period.

2-4. SITE DESCRIPTIONS

Ten sites (seven treatments and three references) remained in the Soft Rock Study after identifying suitable sites and obtaining landowner commitments regarding timing of harvest and site access. These included first-, second-, and third-order non-fish-bearing streams in the Willapa Hills region of southwest Washington, draining to Crooked Creek and the Bear, Elochoman, Grays, and Naselle Rivers (**Table 2-1; Figure 2-2**). Treatment sites were numbered sequentially (TRT1 to TRT7) based on the percentage of stream length buffered (lowest to

highest). This numbering system provided a quick reference to where sites fell along the gradient of buffer length (see **Section 2-5.** below). Stream discharge and downstream transport of suspended sediment and nitrogen were monitored in only four of the sites (REF1, REF2, TRT3, and TRT4) due to limited funding.

We originally intended TRT1 to include two sites or sub-basins of similar size, TRT1a and TRT1b, thus increasing the number of sites. However, after harvest the proportion of stream buffered in TRT1a was less than the 50% required by the Forest Practices rules. As a compromise, for some variables, e.g., temperature and canopy cover, we treated TRT1 as a single site. However, for the stand structure, tree mortality, wood input, wetted extent, and benthic macroinvertebrate metrics, we split the basin into TRT1a and TRT1b, resulting in a total of 11 sites (**Table 2-2**). The primary advantages of this split were that it normalized basin area and provided sub-basins of varying buffer length (**Table 2-1**; **Table 2-4**).

Table 2-1. Soft Rock Study site attributes, including basin aspect, elevation, and area, total length of stream network (including tributaries), mean bankfull width (BFW), mean wetted width (WW), and mean percent slope of stream channel and valley walls. Valley azimuth readings, taken at the riparian vegetation transects, were used to determine the general aspect of the basins. Average stream slope was derived from a 1m Digital Terrain Model (DTM; WDNR 2019). Valley wall slope was averaged across all slopes measured at the riparian vegetation transects. TRT1a and TRT1b are sub-basins of TRT1 (see text for details).

Study Site	Aspect	Elevation (m [ft])	Basin Area (ha [ac])	Stream Length (m [ft])	BFW (cm)	WW (cm)	Stream Slope (%)	Valley Wall Slope (%)
REF1*	SW	114 (373)	16 (40)	1456 (4777)	120	61	21	55
REF2*	SW	58 (190)	15 (38)	856 (2808)	125	50	18	53
REF3	W	46 (151)	12 (29)	697 (2287)	94	35	19	58
TRT1	NW	73 (241)	30 (76)	1827 (5994)	152	76	20	44
TRT1a	NW	73 (241)	13 (33)	797 (2615)	159	76	22	36
TRT1b	NW	74 (241)	17 (43)	930 (3051)	146	76	18	51
TRT2	NW	31 (101)	10 (25)	591 (1939)	114	52	13	58
TRT3*	NW	36 (118)	13 (31)	958 (3143)	102	54	15	58
TRT4*	NW	34 (111)	15 (38)	864 (2835)	126	49	18	60
TRT5	SW	63 (206)	14 (35)	1049 (3442)	79	32	19	64
TRT6	NE	46 (151)	12 (29)	992 (3255)	119	47	22	82
TRT7	SE	289 (947)	24 (59)	940 (3084)	192	68	30	71

*Sites with hydrology stations.

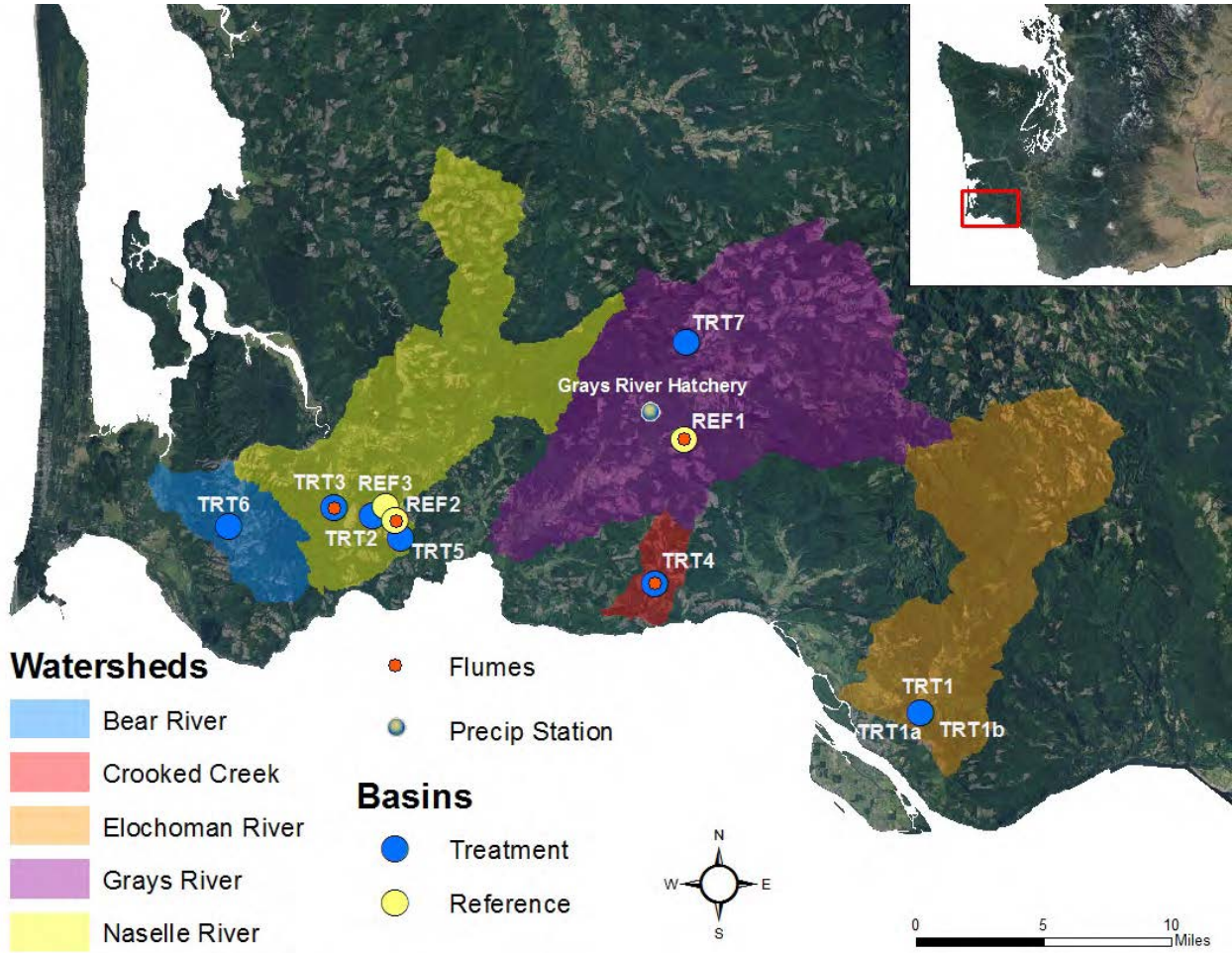


Figure 2-2. Map of the Soft Rock Study sites showing treatment type and location of flow and sediment monitoring stations (flumes). The Grays River Hatchery precipitation station (elevation 30.5 m) is also indicated.

The climate in western Washington, as described by the Western Regional Climate Center (wrcc.dri.edu), is cool and comparatively dry in summer, and mild, wet, and cloudy in winter. Average annual precipitation over the study period (2012 to 2017) was 259 cm (102 in), as recorded by the Grays River Hatchery weather station (**Figure 2-2**; NOAA station ID: USC00453333). Thirty-year average precipitation from several weather stations in the vicinity ranged from 78 to 129 inches per year (see **Appendix A**) (PRISM Climate Group 2004).

Table 2-2. Parameters measured in the Soft Rock Study. Number of sites refers to individual basins and indicates that measurements were taken at the four flume sites (4; REF1, REF2, TRT3, TRT4), at all sites (10), or at all sites with TRT1 subdivided into two basins (11; TRT1a, TRT1b). See individual chapters for details.

Parameter Group	Parameter	Frequency	Number of Sites
Stream Measurements	Stage (ft)	Continuous	4
	Turbidity (NTU)		
	Nitrate-nitrite ($\mu\text{g/L}$)	8/year, plus storm events	
	Total nitrogen (persulfate) ($\mu\text{g/L}$)		
	Suspended sediment concentration (mg/L)		
	Water temperature ($^{\circ}\text{C}$)	Continuous	
Air temperature ($^{\circ}\text{C}$)			
Riparian Measurements	Instream canopy cover (%)	Annual	11
	Stand structure (trees/ha, basal area/ha, QMD, RD)	1-pre, 3-post	
	Tree mortality (trees/ha, basal area/ha)		
Channel Measurements	Large wood recruitment (pieces/ha, pieces/100 m)	1-pre, 3-post	
	Large wood loading (pieces/100 m, volume/100 m)		
	Small wood loading (pieces/channel width)		
	Wood cover (% channel surface area)		
Stream Network Surveys	Extent of the wetted channel (m)	Annual	
Biota	Macroinvertebrates	3 times/year; 1-pre, 1-post	

2-5. TREATMENT IMPLEMENTATION

Pre-harvest monitoring started in summer 2012, harvests began December 2013 in TRT3 and ended August 2015 in TRT5 (**Table 2-3**). At TRT3, delays in finding sites and an early harvest resulted in fewer than two pre-harvest sampling years for some parameters (discharge, turbidity, suspended sediment, nitrogen, and benthic macroinvertebrates). TRT5 was harvested relatively late (July 2015), but this did not affect pre-treatment sampling. The consequences of the asynchronous timing of harvest are discussed in the relevant chapters.

Table 2-3. Treatment implementation timeline, including the pre-harvest monitoring period (blue), post-harvest monitoring period (green), and active harvest period (grey; harvest months shown to the left).

Site	Harvest Months	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
TRT1	June - Oct	Pre-Harvest					
TRT2	Oct - Nov						
TRT3	Dec - Feb						
TRT4	Nov - Mar						
TRT5	July - Aug						
TRT6	Nov - Jan						
TRT7	Nov - May						
						Post-Harvest	

All timber harvests followed the Forest Practices rules (WAC 222-30). Mechanized and hand falling of timber occurred at all treatment sites as is common throughout the region. Lower gradient slopes were harvested by machine; trees on steeper gradients were cut by chainsaws and yarded by cable upslope to a tower. Both methods of transporting logs minimized ground disturbance in and near the stream. No bucking or limbing was performed on trees lying within the bankfull width of Type Np Waters and reasonable care was taken to avoid felling trees into the riparian management zone (RMZ; WAC 222-30-050). There was a two-sided 30-ft wide equipment limitation zone along the entire Type Np stream (WAC 222-30-021(2)(a)).

The addition of unstable slope buffers in all treatment sites sometimes resulted in riparian buffers that were longer (>50% of total stream length) than otherwise required (see **Section 1-3.2**, for explanation). Across all sites, the buffer area was 18 to 163% greater than a simple 50-ft-wide buffer along 50% of the stream length (**Table 2-4**). The percentage increase roughly corresponded to the percentage of stream length buffered. The addition of unstable slope buffers also resulted in riparian buffers of varying width.

Three of the seven treatment sites had average buffer widths that were slightly narrower (47 to 48 ft) than the 50 ft minimum. This reflected the addition of unstable slope buffers that averaged less than 50 ft wide. Wider unstable slope buffers at three other sites increased both the proportion of stream buffered and the mean buffer width. The distinctly wider buffer at TRT7 reflected the convergence of inner gorges high up in the stream basin and very wide and steep valley-wall buffers near the F/N break (see **Appendix B** for visual representations).

Table 2-4. The total area of the watershed harvested, total length and percentage of total length of stream network (including tributaries) buffered, mean buffer width, minimum buffer area had a 50% buffer been applied, actual buffer area (calculated in ArcMap), and percentage increase in buffer area from the minimum required length and width. TRT1a and TRT1b are sub-basins of TRT1 (see text for details).

Study Site	Harvest Area (%)	Buffer Length		Buffer Width (m [ft])	Buffer Area (ha [ac])		Increase in Area (%)
		(%)	(m [ft])		Minimum	Actual	
TRT1	88	53	1068 (3504)	17 (56)	3.1 (7.6)	3.7 (9.1)	19
TRT1a	93	40	353 (1158)	15 (50)	1.2 (2.8)	1.0 (2.4)	N/A
TRT1b	87	63	615 (2018)	20 (65)	1.5 (3.6)	2.3 (5.6)	57
TRT2	88	54	358 (1175)	15 (50)	1.0 (2.5)	1.2 (2.9)	18
TRT3	85	58	661 (2169)	14 (47)	1.5 (3.8)	1.9 (4.7)	23
TRT4	85	92	775 (2543)	17 (56)	1.3 (3.3)	2.4 (5.9)	80
TRT5	78	95	1010 (3314)	15 (48)	1.9 (4.6)	3.1 (7.6)	65
TRT6	73	96	947 (3107)	14 (47)	1.6 (4.0)	3.1 (7.7)	94
TRT7	83	100	940 (3084)	23 (74)	1.6 (3.9)	4.2 (10.3)	163

2-6. MANAGEMENT ACTIVITIES

No new through roads were constructed in any of the study sites during the study. However, some minor spur roads were created near ridgelines to provide access to landings for logging equipment. Existing roads were rehabilitated before harvest. This included clearing the right of way, laying new rock on the road surface, and digging sediment traps with straw bales near stream crossings to capture any runoff during the active harvest period. The sediment traps remained unfilled throughout the study period. No new culverts were installed at any stream crossings (**Table 2-5**). Only TRT7 had active road use outside of the harvest period and that was largely associated with haul to and from a nearby rock quarry. The other treatment sites had native road surfaces pre-harvest and were inactive during the post-harvest period. The reference sites had native road surfaces throughout the study period and were only used by the monitoring crews.

At all treated sites, slash was gathered mechanically and piled. Slash piles were burned during the post-harvest monitoring period only in TRT7. In accordance with WAC 222-30-050, no machine piling of slash occurred within 30 ft of an unbuffered section of stream. A small amount of slash was removed from an unbuffered section of stream in TRT2 where the road crossed the stream.

Table 2-5. Road density, total length of roads, length of roads that occur within 30 m of a stream, and number of stream crossings within each study site.

Study Site	Road Density (m/m ²)	Total Road Length (m [ft])	Length Within 30 m of Stream (m [ft])	Stream Crossings
REF1	0.0045	730 (2396)	164 (541)	0
REF2	0.0060	922 (3025)	174 (573)	1
REF3	0.0045	523 (1719)	78 (258)	0
TRT1	0.0031	991 (3252)	150 (494)	2
TRT2	0.0059	588 (1932)	66 (217)	1
TRT3	0.0088	1096 (3598)	0 (0)	0
TRT4	0.0100	1547 (5077)	203 (666)	1
TRT5	0.0077	1084 (3557)	64 (212)	0
TRT6	0.0052	603 (1979)	135 (444)	2
TRT7	0.0092	2212 (7259)	129 (424)	1

Herbicide was applied at the treatment sites under the guidelines established by the Forest Practices rules (WAC 222-38). All applications were outside the required 50-ft no-spray buffer on Np streams, and there were no signs of herbicide-affected vegetation in the riparian zone.

Forest Practices rules (WAC 222-34) require reforestation of clearcuts that are not converted to other uses, or where such conversion is unlikely. All sites were replanted by hand with a mix of Douglas-fir (*Pseudotsuga menziesii*) and western hemlock (*Tsuga heterophylla*) within two years after harvest. Seedlings were planted in unbuffered portions of the RMZ. These were noted as planted trees and tracked post-harvest as part of the riparian regeneration surveys.

2-7. SCOPE OF INFERENCE, ASSUMPTIONS, AND LIMITATIONS

Our sites were limited in number and geographic area to those meeting the selection criteria and offered by cooperating landowners. Although the clustering of all sites in southwest Washington rather than in multiple incompetent lithologies across the west side of the state was unintentional, it had advantages as well as disadvantages. The former included a more uniform climate across sites and greater replication within a single lithology. The latter included limited representation of incompetent lithologies and climate.

The total number of sites was based on the budget available and the number of sites meeting the selection criteria. As noted earlier, we were able to find acceptable reference and treatment sites in one lithology and all ten sites were included in the study. There were three REF sites and seven TRT sites. Experience from the Hard Rock Study temperature analyses suggested that two reference sites were necessary (three is better) to provide multiple sites to pair with each treatment site, to estimate variability in shade over time, and to be able to evaluate the stationarity of the reference sites (i.e., were they on the same trajectory over time) with respect to stream temperature. We believe the unequal number of sites in each treatment had little effect

because the mixed effects models used to estimate treatment effects were able to account for the unbalanced number of treatment replicates.

We were not able to randomly assign treatments. Harvest timing may be based on timber volume, species, age, market conditions, the logistics of moving equipment in and logs out of a site, as well as economic factors unique to each landowner. We believe the nonrandom assignment of treatments had little impact on the study results because the sites were well matched. However, the fact that the sites covered a relatively narrow range of forest conditions in western Washington means that direct inference is limited to similar conditions. This does not imply that results are not informative to other situations, but that the application of the results of this study should consider the variable in question, physical site characteristics, type and extent of forest harvest, and the physical processes involved.

2-8. REFERENCES

- Downes, B.J., L.A. Barmuta, P.G. Fairweather, D.P. Faith, M.J. Keough, P.S. Lake, B.D. Mapstone, and G.P. Quinn. 2002. *Assessing Ecological Impacts: Application to Flowing Waters*. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, UK.
- ESRI. 2010. ArcMap 10.0. Environmental Systems Resource Institute, Redlands, CA.
- PRISM Climate Group. 2004. *PRISM 1981-2010 Annual Precipitation*. Oregon State University, <http://prism.oregonstate.edu>, created 4 Feb 2004.
- Underwood, A.J. 1994a. On beyond BACI: Sampling designs that might reliably detect environmental differences. *Ecological Applications* 4:3-15.
- Underwood, A.J. 1994b. Spatial and temporal problems with monitoring. Pages 1010-1123 in P. Calow and G.E. Petts (eds.). *The Rivers Handbook: Hydrological and Ecological Principles, Volume Two*. Blackwell Scientific Publications, Oxford, UK.
- WDNR. 2019. Lidar Portal. <https://lidarportal.dnr.wa.gov/#46.32435:-123.77704:14>.

CHAPTER 3 – RIPARIAN STAND STRUCTURE AND WOOD RECRUITMENT

Dave Schuett-Hames and Greg Stewart

TABLE OF CONTENTS

List of Tables	3-2
List of Figures	3-2
List of Appendix Tables.....	3-3
3-1. Abstract.....	3-4
3-2. Introduction	3-5
3-3. Sampling Strategy.....	3-7
3-3.1. Riparian Management Zones	3-7
3-3.2. Perennial Initiation Points.....	3-8
3-4. Methods	3-8
3-4.1. Data Collection	3-8
3-4.2. Data Analysis	3-9
3-5. Results	3-12
3-5.1. Change in Stand Structure	3-12
3-5.2. Large Wood Input	3-15
3-5.3. Channel Large Wood Loading.....	3-17
3-5.4. Channel Small Wood	3-18
3-5.5. Wood Cover	3-18
3-6. Discussion.....	3-19
3-7. References	3-23
3-8. Appendix Tables.....	3-28

LIST OF TABLES

Table 3-1. Sampling schedule for three harvest-timing groups of treatment sites.....	3-7
Table 3-2. Large wood decay classes and defining characteristics.....	3-9
Table 3-3. Numbers of riparian management zone and perennial initiation point plots by site and buffer type.....	3-11
Table 3-4. Mean live density and live basal area before harvest and three years after harvest	3-13
Table 3-5. Quadratic mean diameter and relative density before harvest and three years after harvest.....	3-13
Table 3-6. Cumulative tree mortality over the three-year post-harvest interval.....	3-15
Table 3-7. Large wood input in pieces and volume per 100 m of channel over the three-year post-harvest interval.....	3-16
Table 3-8. Channel large wood loading before harvest and three years post-harvest.....	3-17
Table 3-9. Percentage of channel large wood loading pieces in decay classes 1 and 2 before harvest and three years post-harvest.....	3-18
Table 3-10. Small wood pieces per bankfull width intersecting channel cross-sections before harvest and three years post-harvest.....	3-18
Table 3-11. Percentage of channel surface area covered by wood of all sizes before harvest and three years post-harvest.....	3-19
Table 3-12. Post-harvest tree mortality as a percentage of stems among CMER studies of FP Buffers on Type Np streams in western Washington.....	3-20

LIST OF FIGURES

Figure 3-1. Change in live density and live basal area from before harvest to three years post-harvest.....	3-14
Figure 3-2. Post-harvest tree mortality as a percentage of live tree density and basal area over the three-year post-harvest interval.....	3-15
Figure 3-3. Total large wood input and combined in- and over-channel volume input over the three-year post-harvest interval.....	3-16

LIST OF APPENDIX TABLES

Appendix Table 3-1. Reference site means for the three harvest-timing groups with simple mean of the three harvest-timing groups and mean weighted by number of treatment sites in each group. 3-28

Appendix Table 3-2. Pre-harvest stand structure and wood loading by site. 3-29

Appendix Table 3-3. Number of days with windspeed \geq storm-force (55 mph) by hydrological year. 3-29

3-1. ABSTRACT

This chapter examines changes in stand structure and wood input associated with the western Washington riparian prescriptions for perennial non-fish-bearing (Type Np) streams in incompetent (sedimentary) lithology. We collected data on stand structure, tree mortality, large-wood input, and channel wood loading before and for three years after harvest at eight harvested treatment sites and three unharvested reference sites. At each site we sampled locations on the stream network where two types of prescriptions were applied: riparian management zones (RMZs) on both sides of the stream and perennial initiation points (PIPs) at the uppermost point of perennial flow. Implementation of complex riparian and unstable-slope prescriptions resulted in different post-harvest stand conditions, referred to as buffer types. There were four buffer types in the RMZs: 1) RMZ Forest Practices (FP) Buffers encompassed the full RMZ width, 2) RMZ <50ft Buffers were narrower than the full RMZ width, 3) Unbuffered RMZs had trees removed to the edge of the channel, and 4) Reference RMZs were embedded in unharvested forests. There were two PIP buffer types: 1) PIP FP Buffers surrounding the PIP at harvested sites, and 2) PIP References embedded in unharvested forests. The original study design called for statistical comparisons among buffer types, but this was not possible due to the low replication of reference sites and unanticipated differences in timing of harvest among treated sites. Consequently, we present only descriptive statistics (i.e., the averages of site means with standard errors) for each buffer type, without formal statistical comparisons of treatments or buffer types.

Pre-harvest riparian forests were 30- to 50-year-old second-growth stands dominated by western hemlock (*Tsuga heterophylla*) and Douglas-fir (*Pseudotsuga menziesii*). Stand structure three years post-harvest reflected differences in the number of trees removed during harvest and post-harvest mortality. In the RMZ FP Buffers and <50ft Buffers, density decreased by 33 and 51% and basal area decreased by 26 and 49%, respectively. In the PIP FP Buffers, density and basal area decreased by 52 and 46%, respectively. In the Unbuffered RMZs, density and basal area were reduced to near zero during harvest. Post-harvest mortality was 31% and 25% of density and 29% and 23% of basal area in the RMZ FP Buffers and RMZ <50ft Buffers, respectively, and ~50% of both density and basal area in the PIP FP Buffers. Variability among treatment sites was high. Wind and physical damage from falling trees accounted for ~75% of mortality in RMZ FP Buffers and <50ft Buffers, and 81% of mortality in PIP FP Buffers, compared to <10% in the Reference RMZs and PIPs.

The RMZ FP Buffers and <50ft Buffers received inputs of 23 and 10 pieces of large wood per 100 m, respectively, during the post-harvest interval. Over 90% of recruited large wood volume came to rest above the bankfull channel. The majority of recruited large wood pieces had attached rootwads. Channel large wood counts remained stable in the Reference RMZs through year 3 post-harvest; increased in RMZ FP Buffers (8%), Unbuffered RMZs (13%), and PIP FP Buffers (25%); and decreased in RMZ <50ft Buffers (15%) and Reference PIPs (28%). The proportion of functional pieces (those contributing to sediment retention or formation of pools, steps, or debris jams) ranged from 36 to 53% pre-harvest; remained stable through year 3 in Reference RMZs and PIPs; and decreased by ~10% in other buffer types.

Small wood frequency was highest in the Unbuffered RMZs one year post-harvest (13.0 pieces/bankfull width) but decreased by nearly 50% by year 3. RMZ FP Buffers and <50ft Buffers had 8.9 and 9.2 pieces/bankfull width in year 1, respectively, and also decreased by year 3. The mean percentage of channel surface area covered by wood of all sizes in year 1 ranged from 27.6% in the Reference RMZs to 34, 43 and 42% in the RMZ FP Buffer, RMZ <50ft Buffer, and Unbuffered RMZs. Wood cover remained stable through year 3 in the Reference and Unbuffered RMZs, but increased in the RMZ FP Buffers and <50ft Buffers.

The changes in stand structure in this study are similar to changes reported in the Type N Experimental Buffer Treatment Study in Competent Lithologies (Hard Rock Study; McIntyre *et al.* 2018) and Westside Type N Buffer Characteristics, Integrity, and Function (BCIF) Study (Schuett-Hames and Stewart 2019) following harvest under the western Washington riparian prescriptions for Type Np streams. In all three studies, RMZ and PIP reference stand structure was relatively stable in the first few years after harvest, whereas density and basal area decreased from 17 to 30% and 19 to 26%, respectively, in RMZ FP Buffers, and from 33 to 52% and 28 to 46%, respectively, in PIP FP Buffers. The changes in this study were at the upper end of these ranges, but only slightly higher than those of the Hard Rock Study. Wind and associated damage from falling trees was the dominant cause of tree mortality in all three studies, accounting for 74 to 90% of mortality in RMZ FP Buffers and 67 to 95% in PIP FP Buffers. Post-harvest input of large wood into streams was greater in RMZ and PIP FP Buffers than in the reference sites in all three studies.

Buffering of stream-adjacent unstable slopes in this study resulted in many buffers narrower than the full RMZ width in portions of the stream network where riparian buffers were not required, which was not observed in the Hard Rock Study or BCIF Study. The prevalence of unstable slope buffers reduced the stream length available for harvest to the edge of the stream.

Aside from the greater inclusion of unstable slope buffers in streams with incompetent lithologies, we did not observe obvious differences between lithologies in the effects of buffer treatments on stand structure, tree mortality, wood recruitment, or wood loading. The primary causes of change in stand structure and wood input in all three studies was the removal of trees from Unbuffered RMZs during harvest, and subsequent wind-related mortality of buffer trees. Consistency in the results of all three studies increases confidence in these conclusions, and the current study expands the geographic and geomorphic context in which these results apply.

3-2. INTRODUCTION

Buffers in riparian management zones (RMZ) adjacent to streams are an important component of Washington State's Forest Practices Habitat Conservation Plan (FPHCP) Riparian Strategy (WDNR 2005). Riparian buffers mitigate impacts from adjacent upland timber harvest and maintain productivity of aquatic systems (Gregory *et al.* 1991; MacDonald and Coe 2007; Richardson and Danehy 2007). Shade from buffer trees and other streamside vegetation moderates stream temperature (Wilkerson *et al.* 2006; DeWalle 2010; Janisch *et al.* 2012; Kibler *et al.* 2013). Tree fall from buffers contributes wood to stream channels, creating and maintaining productive aquatic habitat (Boyer *et al.* 2003; May and Gresswell 2003; Meleason *et al.* 2003; Montgomery *et al.* 2003; Martin and Shelly 2017), retaining sediment in headwater

streams, and reducing sediment transport to downstream fish-bearing reaches (Montgomery and Buffington 1993; O'Connor and Harr 1994). Leaf litter and organic material from stream-adjacent vegetation support the aquatic food web (Grady 2001; Richardson *et al.* 2005). Streamside vegetation reduces sediment input by filtering runoff from adjacent uplands, while tree root systems stabilize streambanks and reduce erosion (Jackson *et al.* 2001; Litschert and MacDonald 2009).

The Forest Practices (FP) rules for riparian areas adjacent to non-fish-bearing perennial (Type Np) streams in western Washington require 15.2 m (50 ft) wide no-harvest RMZ buffers on both sides of Np streams over a minimum of 50% of the stream length in each Type Np basin, including the portion immediately upstream of fish-bearing waters (WFPB 2012). Buffers are also required on sensitive sites including perennial initiation points (PIP) located at the uppermost point of perennial flow. The remaining Np stream length can be harvested to the edge of the stream with limitations on the operation of equipment to minimize erosion. However, where there are unstable slopes, no-harvest buffers are required to prevent mass wasting.

Two previous studies by the Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Committee (CMER) have examined the effects of Type Np buffer prescriptions on stand structure and wood recruitment. The Type N Buffer Characteristics, Integrity, and Function (BCIF) Study documented elevated, but variable, tree mortality and large wood recruitment to the stream from RMZ and PIP buffers following harvest of adjacent uplands (Schuett-Hames *et al.* 2012; Schuett-Hames and Stewart 2019). Wind was the primary mortality agent. Shade declined after harvest due to mortality, but returned to similar levels as unharvested reference sites within five years. Streams adjacent to Unbuffered RMZs received variable, but often large, inputs of wood during harvest, but little additional wood during the decade after harvest. Shade was nearly absent in unbuffered stream reaches immediately after harvest but increased over time as shrubs and saplings became established. The Type N Experimental Buffer Treatment Study in Competent Lithologies (Hard Rock Study) compared changes in structure and wood input in basins that differed in the proportion of the Type Np stream network that was buffered (McIntyre *et al.* 2018). Patterns of mortality in Type Np RMZ and PIP buffers were similar to those of the BCIF study. Increases in spring and summer stream temperatures were also documented.

The Soft Rock Study focused on sites in incompetent sedimentary lithologies to augment earlier research on competent basalt lithologies. Although the primary goal of this study was to assess effects on stream temperature, we also examined factors likely to explain these effects, i.e., changes in shading associated with changes in riparian stand structure and wood input. This study of structural change and wood input in streams with incompetent lithologies expands the geologic and geographic context of existing studies of riparian ecosystem responses to FPHCP buffer prescriptions for Type Np streams in western Washington.

3-3. SAMPLING STRATEGY

The study sites included entire Type Np basins. There were eight treatment (TRT) sites where the Type Np riparian prescriptions were implemented during harvest and three reference (REF) sites where no harvest occurred. Although the initial intent was for harvest to occur synchronously among TRT sites, it occurred over a three-year period due to logistical constraints. Consequently, the sampling schedule differed for each of three groups of sites (**Table 3-1**). Treatment sites were sampled in the summer prior to harvest (Pre 1) and every summer for three years after harvest (Post 1-3). Reference sites were sampled each summer throughout the study period.

Table 3-1. Sampling schedule for three harvest-timing groups of treatment sites.

Harvest-Timing Group	Site	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017	2018
1	TRT3	Pre1	Post 1	Post 2	Post 3		
	TRT1a		Pre 1	Post 1	Post 2	Post 3	
2	TRT1b		Pre 1	Post 1	Post 2	Post 3	
	TRT2		Pre 1	Post 1	Post 2	Post 3	
	TRT4		Pre 1	Post 1	Post 2	Post 3	
	TRT6		Pre 1	Post 1	Post 2	Post 3	
3	TRT5		Pre 1	*	Post 1	Post 2	Post 3
	TRT7		Pre 1	*	Post 1	Post 2	Post 3

* Harvest activity not completed in time for post-harvest sampling in 2015.

Within each site (TRT or REF), we sampled two management zones with different harvest prescriptions under the Washington State Forest Practices Rules (WFPB 2012). RMZs are 15.2 m (50 ft) wide bands on both sides of westside Type Np streams along their entire length. PIPs are rule-designated sensitive sites located at the uppermost point of perennial flow.

3-3.1. RIPARIAN MANAGEMENT ZONES

In the reference sites, the RMZs were embedded in unharvested forests. In the treatment sites, implementation of the Forest Practices rules resulted in a mixture of post-harvest conditions. All treatment sites had no-harvest buffers covering the full width of the RMZ (15.2 m) on a minimum of 50% of the length of the Type Np stream network, including a 92 to 152 m (300 to 500 ft) long reach upstream of the transition point between fish-bearing and non-fish-bearing stream. Seven of eight treatment sites had unbuffered sections of the RMZ where trees were harvested to the edge of the stream.

At six of the eight treatment sites buffers were retained where there were unstable slopes in portions of the RMZ that otherwise would have been available for harvest to the stream edge. In these cases, an unharvested unstable slope buffer extended to the edge of the unstable area.

These unstable slope buffers varied in length and width according to the shape of the unstable area, but were narrower than the full width of the RMZ.

3-3.2. PERENNIAL INITIATION POINTS

The Forest Practice rules identify sensitive sites with specific management prescriptions. The most common of these is the PIP located at the uppermost point of perennial flow. PIPs occurred in all sites. PIPs in the treatment sites were surrounded by a 17.1 m (56 ft) radius no-harvest buffer with adjacent clearcut harvest, while PIPs in reference sites were embedded in unharvested forests.

3-4. METHODS

3-4.1. DATA COLLECTION

3-4.1.1. Standing and Fallen Trees

To sample stand structure, tree mortality, and tree fall in RMZs, we established strip plots at 40 m (131 ft) intervals along the Np stream channels (Marquardt *et al.* 2010). The centerline of each tree plot extended perpendicularly from the edge of the bankfull channel for a horizontal distance of 15.24 m (50 ft) on each side of the stream. Plots were 6.1 m (20 ft) wide (extending 3.05 m [10 ft] upstream and downstream from the centerline) yielding a total area of 185.9 m² (2000 ft²). PIPs were sampled with circular 17.1 m (56 ft) radius plots centered on the PIP, corresponding with the buffer configuration specified in the Forest Practices rules. RMZ or PIP tree plots that intersected roads or overlapped other tree plots were excluded.

In each RMZ or PIP plot, all live and dead standing trees ≥ 10.2 cm (4 in) in diameter at breast height (DBH), measured at 1.4 m (4.5 ft) above the ground, were tallied on each visit. Live trees were marked with tree crayons and dead trees were painted with red tree paint, so that newly dead trees could be identified on subsequent visits. Condition (live or dead), species, and DBH were recorded for all trees. Canopy class for live trees was based on Stewart (1986); dominant and codominant trees were classified as overstory, intermediate or suppressed trees as understory, and isolated trees as open. For newly dead trees, we recorded the cause of mortality (wind, erosion, suppression, fire, insects, disease, physical damage, and unknown).

Data on large wood input (recruitment) from fallen trees was collected in the channel adjacent to each RMZ tree plot. For each newly fallen tree that originated in the plot we recorded the species and DBH. If at least 0.5 m (1.6 ft) intruded into or over the bankfull channel (termed 'recruitment'), we recorded separate lengths and mid-point diameters for the portions that were within the bankfull channel (in-channel) and above the bankfull channel (over-channel).

3-4.1.2. Channel Large Wood Loading and Wood Cover

Channel wood plots were used to quantify large wood (LW) in and over the bankfull channel (channel LW loading). Plots extended 3.05 m upstream and downstream of the centerline of each tree plot. All new and existing pieces of wood >10 cm (4 in) in diameter and intruding ≥ 0.5 m (1.6 ft) into or over the bankfull channel were tallied (Gomi *et al.* 2001) and in- and over-channel length and mid-point diameters were recorded. Each piece was assigned a decay class (**Table 3-2**), and channel functions (sediment retention or formation of pools, steps, or debris jams) were recorded. Within each plot, we visually estimated the proportion of bankfull channel surface area covered by wood of any size (logs, branches, and slash) in years 1-3 post-harvest. In some plots, it was not possible to identify or count large wood pieces due to accumulations of wood and logging debris input during harvest.

3-4.1.3. Channel Small Wood

Counts of channel small wood pieces 1 to 10 cm (0.4 to 4 in) in diameter were made at shade-measurement transects located at 40-m intervals along the RMZ (see Chapter 4—*Stream Temperature and Cover*) in each post-harvest year. A tally was made of pieces that intersected the centerline within the bankfull channel. Bankfull width was measured according to Pleus and Schuett-Hames (1998).

Table 3-2. Large wood decay classes and defining characteristics. Adapted from Robison and Beschta (1990) and WDNR (1996).

Decay Class	Bark	Twigs (<3 cm)	Texture	Cross-sectional Shape	Color
1	Intact	Present	Intact	Round	Original
2	Partial	Absent	Intact	Round	Original
3	Trace	Absent	Smooth, some surface abrasion	Round	Original to darkening
4	Absent	Absent	Abrasion, some holes and openings	Round to oval	Dark
5	Absent	Absent	Vesicular, many holes and openings	Irregular	Dark

3-4.2. DATA ANALYSIS

3-4.2.1. Metrics

3-4.2.1.a. Stand structure

Live tree density, basal area, quadratic mean diameter (Curtis and Marshall 2000), and relative density (Curtis 1982) were computed for each plot in the summer before harvest (Pre 1) and the third year after harvest (Post 3). Live tree density (Den, trees/ha) was calculated by dividing the live tree count by the plot area (ha). Plot basal area (BA, m²/ha) was calculated as the summed basal area (m²) of live trees ($0.00007854 \times \text{DBH}^2$) divided by plot area (ha). Quadratic mean diameter (QMD, cm) was calculated as $\sqrt{(\text{BA}/\text{Den})/0.00007854}$. Relative density (RD_{qmd}) was expressed as $\text{BA}/\sqrt{\text{QMD}}$. Net changes in live density and basal area over the study period were

computed as Post 3 minus Pre 1 values. Percent change was calculated as $100 \times \text{Net change}$ divided by the Pre 1 value.

3-4.2.1.b. Tree mortality

We computed the cumulative post-harvest mortality of trees ≥ 10 cm DBH (excluding harvested trees) in units of density (trees/ha) and basal area (m^2/ha). We also computed these metrics as a percentage of live trees present post-harvest, i.e., as cumulative post-harvest mortality in Post 3 divided by live density or basal area in the Pre 1 sample (excluding any harvested trees).

3-4.2.1.c. Large wood input

Large wood input (recruitment) to the stream channel from fallen trees originating in tree plots was calculated per 100 m of channel length by dividing the LW piece count by 6.1 m (the length of channel in RMZ tree plots) and multiplying by 100.

The volume of each recruited piece in or over the bankfull channel was estimated using the formula:

$$V = \pi \cdot r^2 \cdot L \quad (3-1)$$

where: V is LW recruitment piece volume in m^3 ,
 r is the midpoint radius in m, and
 L is the piece length in m.

The LW recruitment volume in $\text{m}^3/100$ m of stream length was calculated for each tree plot by dividing the LW recruitment volume by 6.1 m and multiplying by 100. Because fallen trees are more likely to persist in streams if their roots are attached (Fox and Bolton 2007), we also computed the number and volume of pieces that had rootwads (SWRW).

3-4.2.1.d. Channel large wood loading

For each channel wood plot we computed the total number and combined in- and over-channel volume of LW pieces per 100 m of stream length for the pre-harvest (Pre 1) and post-harvest (Post 3) samples. We summed the LW piece counts and in- and over-channel volumes, then divided by the stream length (6.1 m) and multiplied by 100. We calculated the percentage of new wood pieces by dividing the number of pieces in decay classes 1 and 2 (**Table 3-2**) by the total count, and the percentage of functional pieces by dividing the number of pieces with one or more channel functions by the total count.

3-4.2.1.e. Channel small wood loading

For each small wood transect we computed the number of small wood pieces per bankfull width (count divided by the bankfull width in meters).

3-4.2.2. Analysis

For each treatment site we assigned RMZ plots to one of three RMZ buffer types based on the width of the buffer: buffers that met or exceeded the width requirement of 15.24 m (RMZ FP Buffer), buffers narrower than 15.24 m (RMZ <50ft Buffer), and areas without buffers (Unbuffered RMZ). Treatment PIP plots had a 17.1 m radius no-harvest buffer (PIP FP Buffer). Reference RMZs and Reference PIPs were embedded in unharvested forest. The distribution of plots by site and buffer type is shown in **Table 3-3**.

Table 3-3. Numbers of riparian management zone (RMZ) and perennial initiation point (PIP) plots by site and buffer type.

Site	RMZ			PIP		
	FB Buffer	<50ft Buffer	Unbuffered	Reference	FP Buffer	Reference
TRT1a	6		10		3	
TRT1b	13		7		2	
TRT2	5	3	3		2	
TRT3	6	5	5		4	
TRT4	10	5	2		2	
TRT5	11	6	1		5	
TRT6	10	1	1		4	
TRT7	11	2			3	
REF1				24		6
REF2				15		2
REF3				12		3

Because harvest timing varied among TRT sites, we selected appropriate survey data for each TRT site depending on harvest timing (**Table 3-1**) to calculate metrics for the year immediately prior to the start of harvest (Pre 1), year 3 post-harvest (Post 3), and the Pre 1 to Post 3 interval. For example, to calculate TRT site means for Post 3 we used 2016 data for sites in TRT harvest-timing group 1, 2017 data for harvest-timing group 2, and 2018 data for harvest-timing group 3. Then plots from each TRT site were sorted by buffer type and averaged to obtain site means, and the site means were averaged to obtain overall means for each buffer type.

Variation in harvest timing complicated selection of appropriate reference data to use in the analysis because individual TRT and REF sites were not paired. All three REF sites were sampled each year, and since there was variation among years, no single year of REF site data accounted for the interannual variability in the TRT data due to differences in harvest timing. To address this issue, we computed a weighted mean value for the REF data. This was done by selecting REF data from each of the same years used in the TRT site calculations for the different harvest-timing groups. For example, to calculate Post 3 REF values, we calculated separate REF site means (by REF buffer type) for the 2016, 2017, and 2018 surveys. Although we could have calculated a simple average giving equal weight to each of the three years, we chose to weight the values according to the number of sites in each of the TRT groups to mimic

the temporal distribution of the TRT data. To compute the weighted REF values we multiplied the REF value for each year by the proportion of treatment sites in the harvest timing group (group 1 = 0.125, group 2 = 0.625, and group 3 = 0.25) to obtain the weighted mean REF value. For example, to calculate the weighted mean for Post 3 at each REF site, we multiplied the 2016 value by 0.125, the 2017 value by 0.625, and the 2018 value by 0.25, and summed the products. The site means were averaged to produce overall means for the REF RMZs and PIPs. **Appendix Table 3-1** shows the original reference site data by survey year, and the simple and weighted Pre 1 and Post 3 means.

Our original intent was to statistically compare the responses of buffer types. However, the small number of reference sites (3), unbalanced treatment design, non-random allocation of treatments, and complex implementation of buffer types (producing widely varying numbers of plots per type) prevented formal statistical analysis. Instead, we present simple descriptive statistics, focusing on buffer type means and standard errors. For each response variable we first computed the mean value of each buffer type based on plot values at each site. Site values were then averaged to generate a buffer-type mean and to calculate standard errors (SE) using JMP 13 software (SAS Institute Inc. 2017). Box plots showing the distributions of site values by buffer type were created in R (R Development Core Team 2012). These include the median (horizontal line), central quartile (or central 50% of the data, as a box), non-extreme values (whiskers), and outliers (points).

3-5. RESULTS

3-5.1. CHANGE IN STAND STRUCTURE

Prior to harvest, stream-adjacent forests were dominated by 30- to 50-year-old second-growth stands that had regenerated after previous harvests. Stands were dominated by western hemlock (*Tsuga heterophylla*) and Douglas-fir (*Pseudotsuga menziesii*). Stand structure varied among sites (**Appendix Table 3-2**). Before harvest, conifers comprised 70 to 99% of the basal area, live density ranged from 403 to 823 trees/ha (163 to 333 trees/ac), mean live basal area ranged from 39.8 to 50.2 m²/ha (173 to 219 ft²/ac), and relative density ranged from 47.9 to 58.4. Mean pre-harvest densities were highest, and QMDs were lowest, in the Reference RMZs and PIPs, resulting in overlap of pre-harvest basal area and relative density among treatment and reference sites (**Tables 3-4 and 3-5**).

Differences in stand structure among buffer types in Post 3 reflected differences in the number of trees removed during harvest and in post-harvest mortality. There was little change in stand structure in Reference RMZs or PIPs: mean density declined by ~5% and basal area increased by ~6% (**Table 3-4**). In contrast, there were substantial changes in structure in the RMZ FP Buffers, RMZ <50ft Buffers, and PIP FP Buffers. Density decreased by 33 and 51% and basal area by 26 and 49% in the RMZ FP and <50ft Buffers, respectively, with high variability among sites. The PIP FP Buffers decreased by 52% in density and 46% in basal area (**Figure 3-1; Table 3-4**). Nearly all trees were removed from Unbuffered RMZs during harvest (>99% of basal area) (**Table 3-4**).

Table 3-4. Mean live density (trees/ha) and live basal area (m²/ha) before harvest (Pre 1) and three years after harvest (Post 3) and the net change from Pre 1 to Post 3. Buffer-type means and standard errors (SE) are based on site means (numbers of sites vary by type).

Plot Type	Buffer Type	n	Pre 1		Post 3		Change: Pre 1–Post 3		
			Mean	SE	Mean	SE	Mean	SE	%
Live Density (trees/ha)									
RMZ	Reference	3	730.7	173.3	681.3	147.3	-49.3	26.0	-5.6
	FP Buffer	8	484.3	62.2	332.1	72.7	-152.1	38.7	-33.1
	<50ft Buffer	6	524.1	32.5	259.8	49.2	-264.3	30.0	-51.1
	Unbuffered	7	461.3	32.3	8.5	5.5	-452.8	29.1	-98.3
PIP	Reference	3	822.8	244.3	779.5	217.9	-43.3	26.5	-4.5
	FP Buffer	8	403.4	23.6	207.3	47.6	-196.1	41.2	-51.8
Live Basal Area (m²/ha)									
RMZ	Reference	3	41.7	1.3	44.2	1.0	2.5	0.5	6.3
	FP Buffer	8	39.8	2.2	28.1	4.4	-11.7	4.8	-25.6
	<50ft Buffer	6	47.7	3.3	25.0	5.5	-22.8	3.1	-48.7
	Unbuffered	7	50.2	3.9	0.3	0.3	-49.9	3.9	-99.1
PIP	Reference	3	43.5	2.1	46.5	1.9	3.0	0.5	6.9
	FP Buffer	8	42.3	2.1	23.1	5.1	-19.2	5.1	-45.5

Table 3-5. Quadratic mean diameter and relative density before harvest (Pre 1) and three years after harvest (Post 3). Buffer-type means and standard errors (SE) are based on site means (numbers of sites vary by type).

Plot Type	Buffer Type	n	Quadratic Mean Diameter (cm)				Relative Density			
			Pre 1		Post 3		Pre 1		Post 3	
			Mean	SE	Mean	SE	Mean	SE	Mean	SE
RMZ	Reference	3	28.0	2.5	29.7	2.5	54.8	4.4	56.4	3.7
	FP Buffer	8	33.6	1.4	35.7	1.5	47.9	2.8	34.7	4.9
	<50ft Buffer	6	34.8	1.3	35.1	2.7	56.2	3.6	31.2	5.6
	Unbuffered	7	37.4	1.6	20.5	7.8	56.7	3.5	7.3	6.0
PIP	Reference	3	27.5	3.3	29.1	3.4	58.4	6.1	60.6	5.5
	FP Buffer	8	37.1	1.4	38.8	1.8	48.3	1.9	25.9	5.6

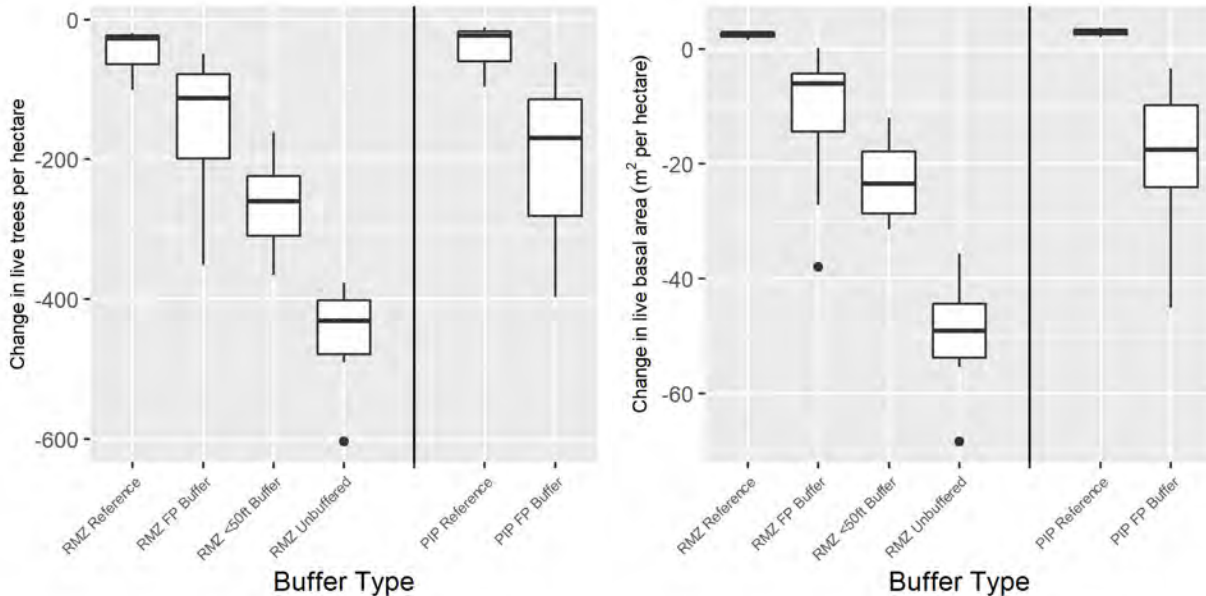


Figure 3-1. Change in live density (left panel) and live basal area (right panel) from before harvest to three years post-harvest. The horizontal line is the median, the box is the central quartile (or central 50% of the data), the whiskers are non-extreme values, and the points are outliers.

In the reference plots, mean cumulative post-harvest mortality during the 3-year post-harvest interval was only 6.5% (RMZ) and 5.0% (PIP) of live density and 3 and 2% of live basal area (**Table 3-6**). In contrast, post-harvest mortality in the RMZ FP and <50ft Buffers was 31 and 25% of density, respectively, and 29 and 23% of basal area. Moreover, there was considerable variation in mortality among sites (**Table 3-6; Figure 3-2**). For example, mortality exceeded 65% in the RMZ FP Buffers at the TRT1 and TRT2 sites (outlying points in **Figure 3-2**), elevating the mean mortality of the RMZ FP Buffer type. There were no RMZ <50ft Buffers in these two treatment sites, which likely lowered the mean mortality for the <50ft Buffer type. On average, the greatest cumulative mortality occurred in the PIP FP Buffer type, reaching ~50% of residual density and basal area by Post 3. As with the RMZs, there was considerable variability among sites (**Figure 3-2**).

Windthrow and physical damage from falling trees accounted for ~75% of mortality in the RMZ FP and <50ft Buffers, and for 81% of mortality in the PIP FP Buffers. Overstory trees accounted for 62 to 76% of mortality in these buffer types, with mean diameters of 27 to 32 cm. In contrast to the treated sites, <10% of trees died due to wind or physical damage in the Reference RMZs and PIPs. Here, overstory trees accounted for ~20% of mortality and mean diameters were smaller (16 to 19 cm; **Table 3-6**).

Table 3-6. Cumulative tree mortality over the three-year post-harvest interval. Buffer-type means and standard errors (SE) are based on site means (numbers of sites vary by type).

Plot Type	Buffer Type	n	Density (trees/ha)		Percent of Count		Basal Area (m ² /ha)		Percent of Basal Area		Diameter (cm)	
			Mean	SE	Mean	SE	Mean	SE	Mean	SE	Mean	SE
RMZ	Reference	3	54.0	24.2	6.5	1.6	1.5	0.3	3.3	0.8	19.3	2.0
	FP Buffer	8	136.8	39.3	31.3	9.2	12.0	4.4	28.5	9.1	30.1	1.8
	<50ft Buffer	6	65.2	19.1	24.6	7.6	4.1	1.3	22.7	7.8	27.1	2.1
PIP	Reference	3	48.5	31.8	5.0	2.2	0.9	0.5	2.1	1.1	15.7	1.3
	FP Buffer	8	191.8	40.8	51.5	10.8	19.9	4.9	47.9	11.3	32.4	1.3

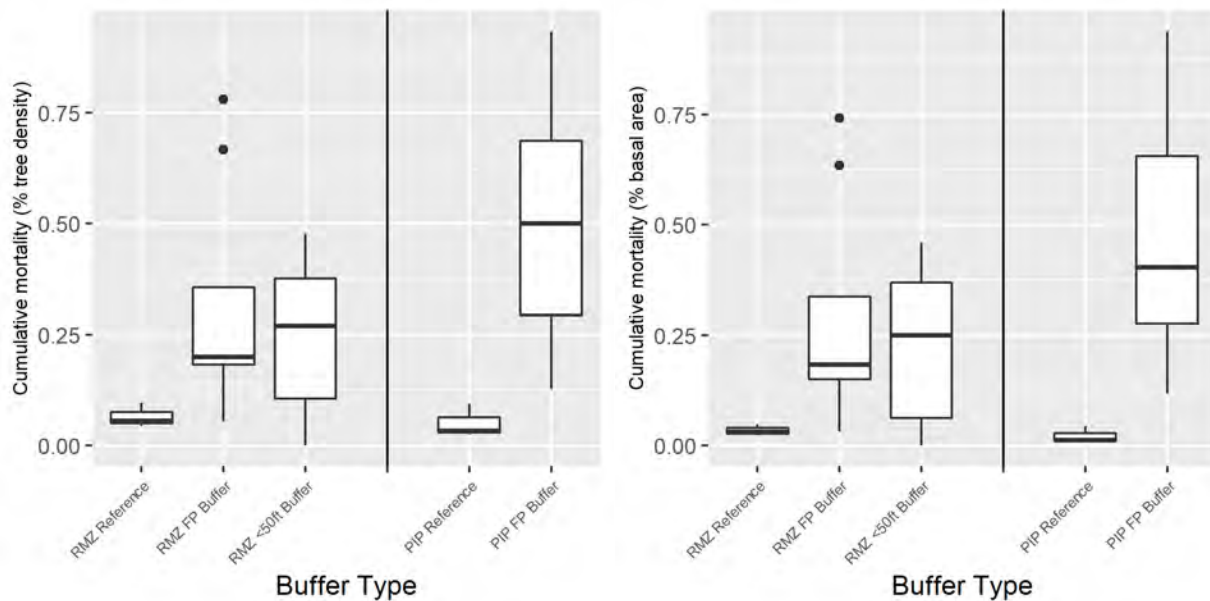


Figure 3-2. Post-harvest tree mortality as a percentage of live tree density (left panel) and basal area (right panel) over the three-year post-harvest interval. The horizontal line is the median, the box is the central quartile (or central 50% of the data), the whiskers are non-extreme values, and the points are outliers.

3-5.2. LARGE WOOD INPUT

There was little post-harvest large wood input in Reference RMZs: an average of 4.3 pieces and 0.34 m³ of combined in- and over-channel volume per 100 m of channel. In contrast, the RMZ FP and <50ft Buffers received an average of 23 and 10 pieces/100 m and 2.3 and 0.7 m³/100 m of large wood, respectively. Over 90% of recruited large wood volume came to rest over the bankfull channel (**Table 3-7; Figure 3-3**). The patterns were similar for the subset of pieces consisting of stems with attached rootwads (SWRW), which are larger, more stable and likely to persist in the channel (**Table 3-7**). The majority of recruited large wood pieces had SWRW; 60,

70, and 100% in the RMZ Reference, RMZ FP Buffer, and RMZ <50ft Buffer types, respectively.

Table 3-7. Large wood input (total pieces and stems with rootwads) in pieces and volume per 100 m of channel over the three-year post-harvest interval. Buffer-type means and standard errors (SE) are based on site means (numbers of sites vary by type).

Plot Type	Buffer Type	n	Count (pieces/100 m)		Volume (m ³ /100 m)					
			Total		Total		In-Channel		Over-Channel	
			Mean	SE	Mean	SE	Mean	SE	Mean	SE
Total Large Wood										
RMZ	Reference	3	4.3	2.1	0.34	0.11	0.02	0.02	0.32	0.13
	FP Buffer	8	23.3	6.9	2.33	0.95	0.12	0.05	2.21	0.94
	<50ft Buffer	6	10.1	3.6	0.69	0.29	0.02	0.01	0.67	0.28
Stems with Rootwads (SWRW)										
RMZ	Reference	3	2.6	1.0	0.31	0.13	0.00	0.00	0.30	0.13
	FP Buffer	8	16.4	5.1	1.77	0.83	0.00	0.00	1.77	0.82
	<50ft Buffer	6	10.1	3.6	0.69	0.29	0.02	0.01	0.67	0.28

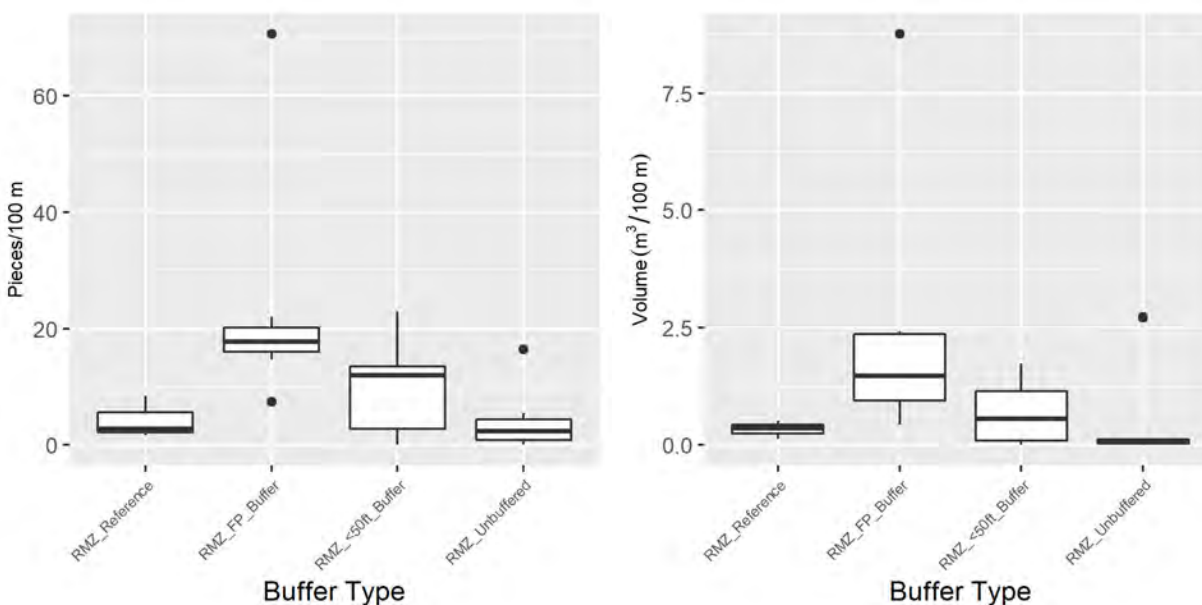


Figure 3-3. Total large wood input (pieces/100 m; left panel) and combined in- and over-channel volume (m³/100 m; right panel) input over the three-year post-harvest interval. The horizontal line is the median, the box is the central quartile (or central 50% of the data), the whiskers are non-extreme values, and the points are outliers.

3-5.3. CHANNEL LARGE WOOD LOADING

Pre-harvest (Pre 1) channel large wood loading ranged from 55.8 to 111 pieces/100 m and from 9.8 to 25.2 m³/100 m among buffer types (**Table 3-8**). Piece counts remained stable in the Reference RMZs through Post 3, increased in the RMZ FP Buffer and Unbuffered RMZs (8 and 13%, respectively), and decreased in the RMZ <50ft Buffers (15%). Piece counts increased 25% in the PIP FP Buffers and decreased 28% in the Reference PIPs. The patterns differed for volume, which decreased in the Reference RMZs, RMZ FP Buffers, and RMZ <50ft Buffers, increased in the Unbuffered RMZs and PIP FP Buffers, and remained stable in the Reference PIPs.

The proportion of functional pieces (i.e., contributing to sediment retention or formation of pools, steps, or debris jams) ranged from 36 to 53% pre-harvest (**Table 3-8**). The proportion of functional pieces were very similar between Pre 1 and Post 3 samples in the Reference RMZs and PIPs, but decreased by ~10% in the other buffer types.

Table 3-8. Channel large wood loading (piece counts and volume) before harvest (Pre 1) and three years post-harvest (Post 3). Buffer-type means and standard errors (SE) are based on site means (numbers of sites vary by type).

Plot Type	Buffer Type	n	Pieces/100 m		Volume (m ³ /100 m)				% Functional			
			Total		Total		In-Channel		Over-Channel		Total	
			Mean	SE	Mean	SE	Mean	SE	Mean	SE	Mean	SE
Pre 1												
RMZ	Reference	3	84.6	8.8	22.3	4.8	12.8	2.8	9.5	2.8	48.5	0.8
	FP Buffer	8	103.3	13.1	25.2	5.6	14.0	4.0	11.2	3.2	51.5	4.3
	<50ft Buffer	6	111.0	15.0	24.7	4.6	13.0	4.2	11.7	3.6	43.0	6.7
	Unbuffered	7	65.1	13.1	16.6	6.6	9.8	5.2	6.8	3.6	40.0	9.5
PIP	Reference	3	65.6	20.4	9.8	4.0	6.6	1.9	3.2	2.1	53.3	10.3
	FP Buffer	8	55.8	13.6	12.7	4.3	9.2	3.9	3.5	0.9	35.5	9.4
Post 3												
RMZ	Reference	3	85.3	11.8	16.0	3.2	9.8	1.9	6.2	3.2	48.1	3.8
	FP Buffer	8	112.1	12.8	19.4	3.0	11.4	2.4	7.9	1.5	39.1	4.6
	<50ft Buffer	6	96.5	12.1	18.3	3.8	12.6	3.5	5.7	1.5	34.1	2.8
	Unbuffered	7	75.1	11.4	17.9	8.6	5.9	3.4	12.0	8.5	18.2	5.9
PIP	Reference	3	51.4	9.0	9.9	1.9	5.6	2.7	4.3	3.0	48.8	11.2
	FP Buffer	8	74.2	13.2	16.0	6.5	11.3	6.7	4.7	1.6	25.3	6.2

The proportion of large wood pieces in decay classes 1 and 2 (indicating recent recruitment) ranged from 16 to 27% in Pre 1 (**Table 3-9**). The greatest increase occurred in RMZ and PIP FP Buffers by Post 3, likely due to input from post-harvest tree fall.

Table 3-9. Percentage of channel large wood loading pieces in decay classes 1 and 2 before harvest (Pre 1) and three years post-harvest (Post 3). Buffer-type means and standard errors (SE) are based on site means (numbers of sites vary by type).

Plot Type	Buffer Type	<i>n</i>	Pre 1		Post 3	
			Mean	SE	Mean	SE
RMZ	Reference	3	21.0	3.6	18.7	2.7
	FP Buffer	8	21.2	2.7	30.7	5.1
	<50ft Buffer	6	25.3	5.6	24.0	5.0
	Unbuffered	7	18.0	6.4	20.5	7.1
PIP	Reference	3	15.7	8.8	9.8	4.9
	FP Buffer	8	27.2	12.3	34.0	6.6

3-5.4. CHANNEL SMALL WOOD

Post-harvest changes in the frequency of small wood pieces (1 to 10 cm in diameter) intersecting channel cross-sections in the RMZ varied by buffer type. Small wood counts in Reference RMZs were 6.8 pieces/bankfull width in Post 1 and increased slightly by Post 3. Post 1 counts were higher in the RMZ FP Buffer and <50ft Buffer (8.9 and 9.2 pieces/bankfull width) but decreased by Post 3. Small wood frequency was highest in Post 1 in the Unbuffered RMZs (13.0 pieces/bankfull width) but decreased nearly 50% by Post 3 (**Table 3-10**).

Table 3-10. Small wood pieces per bankfull width intersecting channel cross-sections before harvest (Post 1) and three years post-harvest (Post 3). Buffer-type means and standard errors (SE) are based on site means (numbers of sites vary by type).

Plot Type	Buffer Type	<i>n</i>	Post 1		Post 3	
			Mean	SE	Mean	SE
RMZ	Reference	3	6.8	1.3	7.1	1.8
	FP Buffer	8	8.9	1.1	8.1	0.8
	<50ft Buffer	6	9.2	1.8	7.7	2.1
	Unbuffered	7	13.0	2.7	6.7	1.7

3-5.5. WOOD COVER

One year after harvest the mean percentage of channel surface area covered by wood of all sizes ranged from 28% in the Reference RMZs to 34, 43, and 42% in the RMZ FP Buffer, RMZ <50ft Buffer, and Unbuffered RMZs. The percentage in Post 3 appeared unchanged in the Reference and Unbuffered RMZs, while increasing in the RMZ FP and <50ft Buffers (**Table 3-11**). The proportion of the plot that could not be surveyed due to burial by wood varied by buffer type, ranging from $\leq 1.5\%$ in Reference RMZs and RMZ FP Buffers to $< 3\%$ in RMZ <50ft Buffers and 20% in Unbuffered RMZs.

Table 3-11. Percentage of channel surface area covered by wood of all sizes before harvest (Post 1) and three years post-harvest (Post 3). Buffer-type means and standard errors (SE) are based on site means (numbers of sites vary by type).

Plot Type	Buffer Type	<i>n</i>	Post 1		Post 3	
			Mean	SE	Mean	SE
RMZ	Reference	3	27.6	7.5	28.0	5.7
	FP Buffer	8	33.7	2.2	39.0	3.7
	<50ft Buffer	6	43.2	4.1	45.4	6.0
	Unbuffered	7	42.0	9.7	41.8	9.0

3-6. DISCUSSION

The current study is the third conducted by CMER examining the efficacy of riparian prescriptions for Type Np streams in western Washington. Two features differentiate it from the BCIF (Schuett-Hames *et al.* 2012; Schuett-Hames and Stewart 2019) and Hard Rock studies (McIntyre *et al.* 2018). First, it focused on sites with incompetent (sedimentary) lithology, providing a basis for comparison with the Hard Rock Study, which focused on competent (basalt) lithology. Second, unstable slopes bordered significant portions of the stream channel available for unbuffered harvest within the RMZ, resulting in a substantial number of buffers narrower than the standard 15 m wide FP buffer. This was not the case in previous studies, nor was it anticipated during planning for the current study.

Inability to conduct a statistical analysis to detect potential treatment effects reduces our confidence in interpreting the results of the current study. Obstacles to a robust statistical analysis include: 1) low power to detect treatment effects due to the small number (three) of reference sites; 2) potential bias due to unbalanced distribution of buffer types among treatment sites and non-randomized assignment of treatments; and 3) unanticipated variation in harvest timing over a three-year period which complicated treatment–reference comparisons. However our confidence in interpreting the results of the current study increased because the post-harvest differences between the treatments and references were large and the responses to the Type Np riparian prescriptions were similar in direction and magnitude to those observed in the previous two studies.

The patterns of change in stand structure were similar to early patterns of change in the BCIF and Hard Rock studies. The primary cause of structural change in all three studies was removal of trees from the Unbuffered RMZs, and wind-related mortality of RMZ and PIP buffer trees following harvest. Consequently, changes at treatment sites were considerably greater than at reference sites. The greatest change in stand structure occurred in the Unbuffered RMZs where nearly all trees were removed. Density and basal area decreased in the RMZ and PIP FP Buffers in all three studies. Density declined on average by 17 to 30% and basal area by 19 to 26% in RMZ FP Buffers. Both declined to an even greater degree in PIP FP Buffers (by an average of 33 to 52% and 28 to 46%, respectively). Post-harvest declines in this study were at the upper end of

these ranges, but only slightly higher than those in the Hard Rock Study. In contrast, RMZ and PIP reference stands were relatively stable in the years following harvest with densities declining by 2 to 12%, while basal area increased in some instances (range -7 to +7%).

Since no trees were removed from the RMZ FP and PIP FP Buffers during harvest of adjacent uplands, changes in stand structure were due to post-harvest mortality. Compared to the reference sites, cumulative rates of mortality ranged from two to five times higher in RMZ FP Buffers and seven to ten times higher in PIP FP Buffers in the three studies (**Table 3-12**). Mean values in the current study were most similar to those in the Hard Rock Study. Post-harvest mortality was highly variable among sites in all three studies.

Table 3-12. Post-harvest tree mortality as a percentage of stems among CMER studies of FP Buffers on Type Np streams in western Washington.

Study	Buffer Type	n	Mortality (% density)	
			Mean	Range Among Sites
RMZs				
Soft Rock Study	FP Buffer	8	31.3	5-78
BCIF Study	FP Buffer	13	20	1-69
Hard Rock Study	FP Buffer	3	30	7-52
PIPs				
Soft Rock Study	FP Buffer	8	51.5	13-94
BCIF Study	FP Buffer	3	35	11-63
Hard Rock Study	FP Buffer	3	48	14-74

Wind was the dominant cause of mortality in the RMZ and PIP FP Buffers in this study, accounting for >75% of trees that died. Storm-force winds (55 to 74 mph) occurred on a total of 31 days during the study period (based on data from a nearby weather station in Astoria, Oregon), including at least two days every winter (**Appendix Table 3-3**). Wind was the dominant mortality agent for buffer trees in all three studies, accounting for 74 to 90% of stems that died in the RMZ FP Buffers and 67 to 95% in the PIP FP Buffers. In contrast, wind accounted for <16% of mortality in the reference sites in this and the BCIF Study. The pattern of elevated, but variable, buffer-tree mortality due to wind has been documented in numerous studies, including buffers of various configurations across a wide range of streams in many parts of the Pacific Northwest and beyond (Grizzel and Wolff 1988; Grizzel *et al.* 2000; Ruel *et al.* 2001; Liquori 2006; Jackson *et al.* 2007; Martin and Grotefendt 2007; Bahuguna *et al.* 2010; Urgenson *et al.* 2013; Beese *et al.* 2019). Variation in wind damage in buffers has been related to differences in topographic position, buffer size and orientation to prevailing winds, and exposure to wind due to the size of adjacent cleared areas (Ruel *et al.* 2001; Beese *et al.* 2019). The small number of sites and their limited geographic distribution precluded evaluation of factors contributing to variation in wind damage, however analysis of combined data from this and other studies of Forest Practices buffers in western Washington could provide useful insights into relationships between buffer tree mortality and factors such as stand composition and structure, site conditions such as topography and aspect, and regional factors such as proximity to the coast.

In all three studies, post-harvest input of large wood into streams was greater in RMZ and PIP FP Buffers than in the reference sites. Uprooting of trees due to windthrow produced many stems with attached rootwads. In the absence of debris flows these should persist for long periods of time. However, most pieces came to rest suspended above the bankfull channel, where they will provide shade and cover, but not in-channel functions (e.g., sediment retention or formation of pools, steps, or debris jams). Unbuffered RMZs received variable input of wood during logging, but there was no post-harvest LW input because all trees were removed.

Prior to harvest, channel large wood loading varied widely among sites in the current study. For example, large wood frequency averaged 61 to 153 pieces/100 m among sites (**Appendix Table 3-2**). This was comparable to that in the Hard Rock Study but is somewhat higher than that observed by Bilby and Ward (1991) for small streams in old- or second-growth stands in western Washington. However, channels in the latter study were larger and large wood frequency varied inversely with channel width. Large wood frequency increased by Post 3 in the RMZ and PIP FP Buffers, similar to the Hard Rock Study. Many pieces in Post 3 had little decay, indicating post-harvest input of fallen buffer trees. In contrast, large wood frequency declined or remained stable in the reference sites.

In the Unbuffered RMZs, LW piece counts increased over pre-harvest levels, but volume decreased, indicating an input of smaller-sized pieces during harvest. Although small wood pieces were initially abundant in the Unbuffered RMZs after harvest, small wood began decreasing at year 3 post-harvest, indicating that wood input as logging debris was not persistent in the channel during the post-harvest period. A similar pattern was observed in Unbuffered RMZs in the Hard Rock Study, although the decline occurred after year 5 post-harvest. We believe that our estimates of large and small wood in Unbuffered RMZs are conservative, because portions of the channel that were buried under debris could not be surveyed. Also, there was inter-annual variability in channels with disturbance from adjacent harvest due to changes in channel morphology and invasion of vegetation following harvest.

The presence of unstable slopes resulted in buffering of substantial portions of the RMZ adjacent to Type Np streams that would otherwise have been available for harvest to the stream edge under the riparian prescriptions. This was infrequent in the previous CMER study in competent lithology. Unstable slopes were often confined to steep areas adjacent to the stream, resulting in narrow buffers that did not extend to the full width of the RMZ (RMZ <50ft Buffers) because trees were removed from the portions of the RMZ not designated as unstable slopes. Direct comparison of mortality rates and LW input in RMZ FP and <50ft Buffers was complicated by the fact that RMZ <50ft Buffers were not present at two sites where post-harvest mortality was greatest in the RMZ FP Buffers. Comparing only sites where both RMZ FP and <50ft Buffers were present, mortality was greater in the RMZ <50ft Buffers than in the RMZ FP Buffers (24.6 vs. 17.7% of stems, respectively), however the volume of LW input was only about half because harvest reduced the number of standing trees available for post-harvest recruitment in the RMZ <50ft Buffers. Since the unstable slope buffers reduced the length of RMZ available for clearcut harvest adjacent to the stream, more trees were retained providing greater opportunity for future LW recruitment than had those areas been harvested.

The variability in stand conditions created by these prescriptions has important implications for future stand development and wood input from riparian areas. As stands develop over time,

composition, structure, and associated wood input regimes will be determined by the initial differences in post-harvest structure, silvicultural management (e.g., planting and thinning) in Unbuffered RMZs, and mortality and regeneration in unharvested stands (Gomi *et al.* 2006).

In Unbuffered RMZs managed for timber production, the reforestation requirements of the Forest Practices rules (WFPB 2012) produce dense stands of conifers that quickly achieve canopy closure and are typically thinned to accelerate growth. Initial input of smaller wood (e.g., tops, branches, and broken stems) during harvest (Jackson *et al.* 2001) is followed by a long period with little additional input until the next harvest (Beechie *et al.* 2000). This management regime results in decreased LW abundance over time, since the young trees are harvested before natural mortality processes have an opportunity to produce significant inputs of large wood (Beechie *et al.* 2000; Bragg 2000; Gomi *et al.* 2006).

The frequency and magnitude of post-harvest mortality exerts a strong influence on stand development (Lutz and Halpern 2006). In the absence of severe disturbance, mortality from suppression and mechanical damage in the unharvested buffers will primarily affect smaller trees as the stands pass through the stem exclusion phase of development (Oliver 1980). Such stands are expected to continue to develop into mature, single cohort stands, providing a stable source of LW input over time from fine-scale mortality processes affecting individual or small groups of trees. In other locations, severe disturbance events such as high winds, fire, or disease (Harcombe *et al.* 2004; Edmonds *et al.* 2005) may kill many trees, including larger co-dominant trees. This produces an immediate pulse of LW input, with additional input as dead trees fall over time (Bragg 2000; Reilly and Spies 2016). These full or partial stand-replacement events create openings where regenerating conifers compete with hardwoods and shrubs for dominance. Successful conifer regeneration will produce a two-cohort conifer stand with an overstory of remnant large conifers from the original stand and an understory of young conifers, typically dominated by western hemlock (Franklin *et al.* 2002). Where conifer regeneration is unsuccessful, stand development will take an alternative pathway, with scattered remnant conifers surrounded by an understory of shrubs or hardwoods (Donato *et al.* 2012).

The combined effect of the complex FPHCP prescriptions for western Washington Type Np streams and the spatial variability in post-harvest mortality from wind is creating considerable diversity in riparian forest structure and wood input regimes across the landscape. A similar mosaic of post-harvest stand structure was observed in the BCIF and Hard Rock studies. This is a marked change from the more homogenous stand structures produced by widespread clearcut harvest of the riparian stands adjacent to headwater streams in the past. As stands in unharvested buffers mature, they should provide refugia of mature forest habitat and complex aquatic habitat across the managed forest landscape.

In conclusion, the results of this study are strikingly similar to those of the Hard Rock and BCIF studies. Aside from the greater prevalence of unstable slope buffers, we did not observe obvious differences attributable to incompetent lithology. Consistency across all three studies in the direction and magnitude of change in the stand structure, tree mortality, and wood recruitment in response to the prescriptions increases confidence in our assessment of the effects of the Type Np prescriptions on stand structure and wood input. In addition to reinforcing the conclusions of the previous studies, the current study substantially broadens the geographic and geomorphic scope of where the results apply.

3-7. REFERENCES

- Bahuguna, D., S.J. Mitchell, and Y. Miquelajauregui. 2010. Windthrow and recruitment of large woody debris in riparian stands. *Forest Ecology and Management* 259(10):2048-2055.
- Beechie, T.J., G. Pess, P. Kennard, R.E. Bilby, and S. Bolton. 2000. Modeling recovery rates and pathways for woody debris recruitment in northwestern Washington streams. *North American Journal of Fisheries Management* 20(2):436-452.
- Beese, W., T. Rollerson, and C. Peters. 2019. Quantifying wind damage associated with variable retention harvesting in coastal British Columbia. *Forest Ecology and Management* 443:117-131.
- Bilby, W.E., and J.W. Ward. 1991. Characteristics and function of large woody debris in streams draining old-growth, clear-cut, and second-growth forests in southwestern Washington. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 48: 2499-2508.
- Boyer, K.L., D.R. Berg, and S.V. Gregory. 2003. Riparian management for wood in rivers. Pages 407-420 in S.V. Gregory, K.L. Boyer, and A.M. Gurnell (eds.). *The Ecology and Management of Wood in World Rivers*. American Fisheries Society, Symposium 37, Bethesda, MD.
- Bragg, D.C. 2000. Simulating catastrophic and individualistic large woody debris recruitment for a small riparian system. *Ecology* 81(5):1383-1394.
- Curtis, R.O. 1982. A simple index of stand density for Douglas-fir. *Forest Science* 28(1):92-94.
- Curtis, R.O., and D.D. Marshall. 2000. Why quadratic mean diameter? *Western Journal of Applied Forestry* 15(3):137-139.
- DeWalle, D.R. 2010. Modeling stream shade: Riparian buffer height and density as important as buffer width. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 46:323-333.
- Donato, D.C., J.L. Campbell, and J.F. Franklin. 2012. Multiple successional pathways and precocity in forest development: Can some forests be born complex? *Journal of Vegetation Science* 23:576-584.
- Edmonds, R.L., J.K. Agee, and R.I. Gara. 2005. *Forest Health and Protection*. Waveland Press, Inc., Long Grove, IL.
- Fox, M., and S. Bolton. 2007. A regional and geomorphic reference for quantities and volumes of instream wood in unmanaged forested basins of Washington State. *North American Journal of Fisheries Management* 27:342-359.

- Franklin, J.F., T.A. Spies, R. Van Pelt, A.B. Carey, D.A. Thornburgh, D.R. Berg, D.B. Lindenmayer, M.E. Harmon, W.S. Keeton, D.C. Shaw, K. Bible, and J. Chen. 2002. Disturbances and structural development of natural forest ecosystems with silvicultural implications, using Douglas-fir forests as an example. *Forest Ecology and Management* 155:399-423.
- Gomi, T., A.C. Johnson, R.L. Deal, P.E. Hennon, E.H. Orlikowska, and M.S. Wipfli. 2006. Factors affecting distribution of wood, detritus, and sediment in headwater streams draining managed young-growth red alder-conifer forests in southeast Alaska. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 36:725-737.
- Gomi, T., R.C. Sidle, M.D. Bryant, and R.D. Woodsmith. 2001. The characteristics of woody debris and sediment distribution in headwater streams, southeastern Alaska. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 31:1386-1399.
- Grady, J. 2001. *Effects of Buffer Width on Organic Matter Input to Headwater Streams in the Western Cascade Mountains of Washington State*. M.S. thesis. University of Washington. Seattle, WA. 46 p.
- Gregory, S.V., F.J. Swanson, W.A. McKee, and K.W. Cummins. 1991. An ecosystem perspective of riparian zones: Focus on links between land and water. *Bioscience* 41:540-551.
- Grizzel, J.D., M. McGowan, D. Smith, and T. Beechie. 2000. *Streamside Buffers and Large Woody Debris Recruitment: Evaluating the Effectiveness of Watershed Analysis Prescriptions in the North Cascades Region*. Timber Fish and Wildlife publication TFW-MAG1-00-003. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Forest Practices Division, Olympia, WA.
- Grizzel, J.D., and N. Wolff. 1998. Occurrence of windthrow in forest buffer strips and its effect on small streams in northwest Washington. *Northwest Science* 72(3):214-223.
- Harcombe, P.A., S.E. Greene, M.G. Kramer, S.A. Acker, T.A. Spies, and T. Valentine. 2004. The influence of fire and windthrow dynamics on a coastal spruce-hemlock forest in Oregon, USA, based on aerial photographs spanning 40 years. *Forest Ecology and Management* 194:71-82.
- Jackson, C.R., D.P. Batzer, S.S. Cross, S.M. Haggerty, and C.A. Sturm. 2007. Headwater streams and timber harvest: Channel, macroinvertebrate, and amphibian response and recovery. *Forest Science* 53:356-370.
- Jackson, C.R., C.A. Sturm, and J.M. Ward. 2001. Timber harvest impacts on small headwater stream channels in the coast ranges of Washington. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 37:1533-1549.
- Janisch, J.E., S.M. Wondzell, and W.J. Ehinger. 2012. Headwater stream temperature: Interpreting response after logging, with and without riparian buffers, Washington, USA. *Forest Ecology and Management* 270:302-313.

- Kibler, K.M., A. Skaugset, L.M. Ganio, and M.M. Huso. 2013. Effect of contemporary forest harvesting practices on headwater stream temperatures: Initial response of the Hinkle Creek catchment, Pacific Northwest, USA. *Forest Ecology and Management* 310:680-691.
- Liquori, M.K. 2006. Post-harvest riparian buffer response: Implications for wood recruitment modeling and buffer design. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association*. 42(1):177-189.
- Litschert, S.E., and L.H. MacDonald. 2009. Frequency and characteristics of sediment delivery pathways from forest harvest units to streams. *Forest Ecology and Management* 259:143-150.
- Lutz, J.A., and C.B. Halpern. 2006. Tree mortality during early forest development: A long-term study of rates, causes, and consequences. *Ecological Monographs* 76(2):257-275.
- MacDonald, L.H., and D. Coe. 2007. Influence of headwater streams on downstream reaches in forested areas. *Forest Science* 53:148-168.
- Marquardt, T., H. Temesgen, and P. Anderson. 2010. Accuracy and suitability of selected sampling methods within conifer dominated riparian zones. *Forest Ecology and Management* 260:313-320.
- Martin, D.J., and R.A. Grotefendt. 2007. Stand mortality in buffer strips and the supply of woody debris to streams in southeast Alaska. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 37(1):36-49.
- Martin, D.J., and A. Shelly. 2017. Temporal trends in stream habitat on managed forestlands in coastal Southeast Alaska. *North American Journal of Fisheries Management* 37:882-902.
- May, C.L., and R.E. Gresswell. 2003. Large wood recruitment and redistribution in headwater streams in the southern Oregon Coast Range, U.S.A. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 33:1352-1362.
- McIntyre, A.P., M.P. Hayes, W.J. Ehinger, S.M. Estrella, D. Schuett-Hames, and T. Quinn (technical coordinators). 2018. *Effectiveness of Experimental Riparian Buffers on Perennial Non-fish-bearing Streams on Competent Lithologies in Western Washington*. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Report, CMER 18-100. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA. 890 p.
- Meleason, M.A., S.V. Gregory, and J.P. Bolte. 2003. Implications of riparian management strategies on wood in streams of the Pacific Northwest. *Ecological Applications* 13:1212-1221.
- Montgomery, D.R., and J.M. Buffington. 1993. *Channel Classification, Prediction of Channel Response, and Assessment of Channel Condition*. Timber Fish and Wildlife publication TFW-SH10-93-002. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA.

- Montgomery, D.R., B.D. Collins, J.M. Buffington, and T.B. Abbe. 2003. Geomorphic effects of wood in rivers. Pages 21-48 in S.V. Gregory, K.L. Boyer, and A.M. Gurnell (eds.). *The Ecology and Management of Wood in World Rivers*. American Fisheries Society, Symposium 37, Bethesda, MD.
- O'Connor, M.D., and R.D. Harr. 1994. *Bedload Transport and Large Organic Debris in Steep Mountain Streams in Forested Watersheds on the Olympic Peninsula, Washington*. Timber Fish and Wildlife publication TFW-SH7-94-001. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA.
- Oliver, C.D. 1980. Forest development in North America following major disturbances. *Forest Ecology and Management* 3:153-168.
- Pleus, A.E., and D.E. Schuett-Hames. 1998. *TFW Monitoring Program Methods Manual for the Reference Point Survey*. Timber Fish and Wildlife publication TFW-AM9-98-002. Washington Department of Natural Resources. Olympia, WA.
- R Development Core Team. 2012. R: A Language and Environment for Statistical Computing. R Foundation for Statistical Computing, Vienna, Austria.
- Reilly, M.J., and T.A. Spies. 2016. Disturbance, tree mortality, and implications for contemporary regional forest change in the Pacific Northwest. *Forest Ecology and Management* 374:102-110.
- Richardson, J.S., R.E. Bilby, and C.A. Bondar. 2005. Organic matter dynamics in small streams of the Pacific Northwest. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 41:921-934.
- Richardson, J.S., and R.J. Danehy. 2007. A synthesis of the ecology of headwater streams and their riparian zones in temperate forests. *Forest Science* 53:131-147.
- Robison, G.E., and R.L. Beschta. 1990. Characteristics of coarse woody debris for several coastal streams of Southeast Alaska, USA. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 47:1684-1693.
- Ruel, J.-C., D. Pin, and K. Cooper. 2001. Windthrow in riparian buffer strips: Effect of wind exposure, thinning, and strip width. *Forest Ecology and Management* 143(1-3):105-113.
- SAS Institute Inc. 2017. Using JMP® 13. SAS Institute Inc. Cary, NC.
- Schuett-Hames, D.E., A. Roorbach, and R. Conrad. 2012. *Results of the Westside Type N Buffer Characteristics, Integrity, and Function Study, Final Report*. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Report, CMER 12-1201. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA.

- Schuett-Hames, D.E., and G. Stewart. 2019. *Changes in Stand Structure, Buffer Tree Mortality and Riparian-associated Function 10 Years after Timber Harvest adjacent to Non-fish-bearing Perennial Streams in Western Washington*. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Report. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA
- Stewart, G.H. 1986. Forest development in canopy openings in old-growth *Pseudotsuga* forests of the western Cascade Range, Oregon. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 16:558-568.
- Urgenson, L.S., C.B. Halpern, and P.D. Anderson. 2013. Level and pattern of overstory retention influence rates and forms of tree mortality in mature, coniferous forests of the Pacific Northwest, USA. *Forest Ecology and Management* 308:116-127
- WDNR. 1996. *Field Procedures, Forest Resource Inventory System*. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA.
- WDNR. 2005. *Final Forest Practices Habitat Conservation Plan*. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA.
- WFPB. 2012. *Washington Forest Practices: Rules, Board Manual, and Act*. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA.
- Wilkerson, E., J.M. Hagan, D. Siegel, and A.A. Whitman. 2006. The effectiveness of different buffer widths for protecting headwater stream temperature in Maine. *Forest Science* 52:221-231.

3-8. APPENDIX TABLES

Appendix Table 3-1. Reference site means ($n = 3$) for the three harvest-timing groups (see **Table 3-1**) with simple mean of the three harvest-timing groups and mean weighted by number of treatment sites in each group. Den = live tree density; BA = basal area; QMD = quadratic mean diameter; RD = relative density; LW = large wood; SW = small wood; CHAN = combined in- and over- channel; IC = in-channel; OC = over-channel; SWRW = stems with rootwad; BFW = bankfull width.

Metric	Harvest-Timing Group (number of treatment sites)			Group Means	
	Group 1 (1)	Group 2 (5)	Group 3 (2)	Simple	Weighted
RMZs					
Δ live Den (trees/ha)	-23.9	-48.9	-63.1	-45.3	-49.3
Δ live BA (m ³ /ha)	3.3	2.5	2.2	2.6	2.5
Δ QMD	1.5	1.6	1.9	1.7	1.7
Δ RD	2.7	1.5	1.0	1.7	1.5
Mortality (trees/ha)	32.6	56.7	58.0	49.1	54.0
Mortality % Count	4.0%	6.6%	7.5%	6.0%	6.5%
Mortality BA (m ³ /ha)	0.8	1.6	1.5	1.3	1.5
Mortality % BA	1.7%	3.6%	3.6%	3.0%	3.3%
LW recruit pieces/100m	3.2	4.8	3.4	3.8	4.3
LW recruit CHAN volume/100m	0.3	0.4	0.2	0.3	0.3
LW recruit IC volume/100m	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
LW recruit OC volume/100m	0.3	0.4	0.2	0.3	0.3
LW recruit SWRW pieces/100m	1.5	2.4	3.4	2.4	2.6
LW recruit SWRW CHAN volume/100m	0.2	0.4	0.2	0.3	0.3
LW recruit SWRW IC volume/100m	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
LW recruit SWRW OC volume/100m	0.2	0.4	0.2	0.3	0.3
LW loading pieces/100m- Pre1	101.0	82.2	82.2	88.5	84.6
LW loading total volume/100m- Pre1	24.3	22.1	22.1	22.8	22.3
LW loading IC volume/100m- Pre1	14.0	12.7	12.7	13.1	12.8
LW recruit OC volume/100m- Pre1	10.4	9.4	9.4	9.7	9.5
LW loading pieces/100m- Post3	88.4	82.2	91.3	87.3	85.3
LW loading total volume/100m- Post3	18.0	16.4	14.2	16.2	16.0
LW loading IC volume/100m- Post3	11.3	10.6	7.2	9.7	9.8
LW loading OC volume/100m- Post3	6.7	5.8	7.0	6.5	6.2
SW pieces/BFW- Post1	8.5	7.0	5.6	7.0	6.9
SW pieces/BFW- Post3	5.6	8.4	6.0	6.7	7.5
PIPs					
Δ live Den (trees/ha)	-37.6	-40.7	-52.8	-43.7	-43.3
Δ live BA (m ³ /ha)	3.0	3.1	2.8	3.0	3.0
Δ QMD	1.4	1.6	1.7	1.6	1.6
Δ RD	2.4	2.3	1.8	2.2	2.2
Mortality (trees/ha)	50.4	49.8	44.3	48.1	48.5
Mortality % Count	4.6%	5.0%	5.1%	4.9%	5.0%
Mortality BA (m ³ /ha)	1.0	0.9	0.9	0.9	0.9
Mortality % BA	2.1%	2.0%	2.2%	2.1%	2.1%

Appendix Table 3-2. Pre-harvest stand structure and wood loading by site.

Site	Stand Structure				Large Wood Loading	
	Density		Basal Area		Frequency	Volume
	Trees/ha	% Conifer	m ³ /ha	% Conifer	Pieces/100 m	m ³ /100 m
REF1	1073.9	81.9%	43.9	81.0%	102.0	25.1
REF2	517.1	67.6%	41.7	69.7%	77.4	28.8
REF3	601.0	85.2%	39.6	87.2%	74.3	13.1
TRT1a	444.6	81.3%	48.0	88.6%	60.5	5.2
TRT1b	409.9	83.3%	46.0	87.5%	82.0	7.1
TRT2	648.4	78.5%	45.7	85.3%	92.5	28.2
TRT3	510.1	92.2%	38.2	98.7%	117.9	33.2
TRT4	423.5	74.7%	49.6	91.1%	79.3	26.0
TRT5	422.1	81.2%	42.3	85.3%	80.3	16.2
TRT6	446.2	98.8%	37.9	98.8%	95.0	20.5
TRT7	514.3	92.2%	43.3	92.2%	152.8	25.1

Appendix Table 3-3. Number of days with windspeed \geq storm-force (55 mph) by hydrological year.

Year	Days (<i>n</i>)
2013	3
2014	9
2015	5
2016	4
2017	8
2018	2
Total	31

This page intentionally left blank.

CHAPTER 4 – STREAM TEMPERATURE AND COVER

William Ehinger and Welles Bretherton

TABLE OF CONTENTS

List of Tables	4-2
List of Figures	4-3
4-1. Abstract.....	4-4
4-2. Introduction	4-4
4-3. Methods	4-6
4-3.1. Canopy Closure.....	4-6
4-3.2. Extent of Wetted Channel	4-8
4-3.3. Temperature	4-8
4-3.4. Time Series Analysis for Stream Temperature	4-10
4-3.5. Stationarity of Reference Sites and Sensitivity of the Method	4-14
4-4. Results	4-14
4-4.1. Canopy Closure.....	4-14
4-4.2. Temperature	4-19
4-5. Discussion.....	4-43
4-5.1. Canopy Closure.....	4-43
4-5.2. Temperature	4-44
4-6. References	4-48

LIST OF TABLES

Table 4-1. SAS code used in mixed effects models..... 4-7

Table 4-2. Mean canopy closure values by site and year..... 4-15

Table 4-3. Type 3 Fixed Effects of the GLMM ANOVA for canopy cover, wetted extent, and maximum seven-day average temperature response..... 4-16

Table 4-4. Post-harvest change in canopy closure in the treatment sites relative to the reference sites by year..... 4-17

Table 4-5. Least squares means of canopy closure. 4-17

Table 4-6. Post-harvest tree mortality within the perennial initiation point and riparian management zone buffers, area harvested, percent stream length buffered, total buffer length, mean buffer width, and stream aspect by site. 4-19

Table 4-7. Mean monthly maximum daily temperatures at the F/N junction 4-20

Table 4-8. Mean monthly temperature response for reference-to-reference regressions..... 4-22

Table 4-9. Mean monthly temperature response in the post-harvest period at each location in each treatment site..... 4-26

Table 4-10. Mean monthly temperature response in the pre-harvest period at each location in each treatment site..... 4-28

Table 4-11. Pearson correlation coefficients and P-values for Pearson correlations with July mean monthly temperature response. 4-29

Table 4-12. Percentage of the channel length with surface water by site and year. 4-32

Table 4-13. Post-harvest change in wetted extent in the treatment sites relative to the reference sites by year..... 4-32

Table 4-14. Least squares means by treatment and period expressed in percentage of stream channel with surface flow. 4-33

Table 4-15. Pairwise comparisons of the seven-day average temperature response in each post-harvest year relative to the pre-harvest period..... 4-42

Table 4-16. Seven-day average daily maximum temperature for July–August..... 4-43

LIST OF FIGURES

Figure 4-1. Conceptual layout of Forest Practices riparian buffers and temperature monitoring locations.	4-9
Figure 4-2. Canopy closure by buffer category and treatment year.....	4-16
Figure 4-3. Canopy closure plotted for each location over time.....	4-18
Figure 4-4. Daily maximum water temperature at F/N break.....	4-21
Figure 4-5. Daily temperature response and mean monthly temperature response for the evaluation of stationarity of the reference sites.	4-23
Figure 4-6. July mean monthly temperature response vs. canopy closure, percent of stream buffered, and total buffer length.	4-29
Figure 4-7. July mean monthly temperature response vs. percent of stream channel with surface water and total wetted channel length.....	4-30
Figure 4-8. July mean monthly temperature response vs. canopy closure, percent of stream buffered, and total buffer length for this study and the Hard Rock Study.....	4-31
Figure 4-9. July mean monthly temperature response vs. percent of stream channel with surface water, total wetted channel length, and aspect for this study and the Hard Rock Study.	4-31
Figure 4-10. Site TRT1a buffer width, canopy closure, July mean monthly temperature response, and wetted extent.	4-34
Figure 4-11. Site TRT1b buffer width, canopy closure, July mean monthly temperature response, and wetted extent.	4-35
Figure 4-12. Site TRT2 buffer width, canopy closure, July mean monthly temperature response, and wetted extent.	4-36
Figure 4-13. Site TRT3 buffer width, canopy closure, July mean monthly temperature response, and wetted extent.	4-37
Figure 4-14. Site TRT4 buffer width, canopy closure, July mean monthly temperature response, and wetted extent.	4-38
Figure 4-15. Site TRT5 buffer width, canopy closure, July mean monthly temperature response, and wetted extent.	4-39
Figure 4-16. Site TRT6 buffer width, canopy closure, July mean monthly temperature response, and wetted extent.	4-40
Figure 4-17. Site TRT7 buffer width, canopy closure, July mean monthly temperature response, and wetted extent.	4-41

4-1. ABSTRACT

We used a Before-After Control-Impact study design to estimate the changes in canopy closure and stream temperature after timber harvest in non-fish-bearing headwater streams on marine sedimentary lithologies in western Washington. Each site was an entire non-fish-bearing stream basin. The study included three no-harvest reference sites and seven sites harvested under the current forest practices rules, i.e., a clearcut harvest leaving a 50-ft (15.2-m) wide buffer along each side of the perennial stream for at least 50% of the stream length. Harvested sites were also given unstable slope buffers resulting in buffers along 52% to 100% of the stream. We monitored from summer 2012 to summer 2017. Harvest occurred from October 2013 to August 2015.

Riparian shade decreased post-harvest relative to unharvested reference sites. Mean canopy closure decreased in the harvested sites from 97% to 75%, 68%, and 69% in Post 1, Post 2, and Post 3 years, respectively, while mean canopy closure in the unharvested reference sites was never less than 96%. Declines in canopy closure were related to the proportion of stream buffered and to post-harvest windthrow within the buffer, which tended to be more severe in sites with a lower proportion of the stream buffered.

The current Forest Practices rules were not effective at preventing increases in summer water temperature. The mean increases in the seven-day temperature response at the junction with the fish-bearing stream were 0.6°C, 0.6°C, and 0.3°C in Post 1, Post 2, and Post 3, respectively. The temperature response varied among the streams and was most closely related to the loss of canopy closure. There was evidence that hyporheic exchange and stream discharge, in combination with high canopy closure, were factors at some individual sites.

In a comparison of the temperature responses in this study with results from a similar study in basalt lithology (Hard Rock Study), we found no evidence of a fundamental difference in how stream temperature responded to the loss of canopy closure. However, the data indicated that temperature response at the unbuffered Hard Rock Study sites was greater than at the buffered sites even when accounting for the proportion of stream with surface flow and length of stream with surface flow. An examination of temperature response by site aspect also suggested that canopy closure was the primary driver of temperature change.

Spring and fall temperatures were elevated at nearly all locations in all harvested sites, with the mean monthly temperature response sometimes exceeding 1.0°C even in sites more than 90% buffered.

4-2. INTRODUCTION

Non-fish-bearing “headwater” (Type N) streams constitute more than 65% of the total stream length on industrial forestlands in western Washington (Rogers and Cooke 2007). These streams serve as habitat for non-fish species and provide important subsidies of organic matter and macroinvertebrates (Wipfli *et al.* 2007), nutrients (Alexander *et al.* 2007), and cool water to downstream fish-bearing reaches. Stream temperature is an important determinant in many biological processes that may affect these subsidies and the growth and survival of aquatic biota

(Wehrly *et al.* 2007; Friberg *et al.* 2013), many of which have narrow thermal tolerances for specific life stages (Richter and Kolmes 2005).

Stream temperature is a function of the water temperature entering the reach and energy exchanges between the stream and its surroundings (see Moore *et al.* 2005b). Radiative exchanges include direct and diffuse solar radiation inputs and long-wave radiation exchange with the surrounding atmosphere, vegetation, and terrain. In forested environments, shade provided by riparian vegetation attenuates incoming solar radiation and was often found to be the single most important variable influencing summer stream temperature (Brown 1969; Johnson and Jones 2000; Danehy *et al.* 2005; Groom *et al.* 2011). There are several pathways for heat exchange in the stream environment: latent heat exchange is associated with the evaporation or condensation of water; sensible heat exchange between the water and overlying air depends upon the temperature difference between the two; and bed heat exchange can occur when radiative energy is absorbed by the stream bed then transferred back to the water, by conduction of heat from the water to the stream bed, or via flow into bed sediments. Estimates of latent and sensible heat exchange in forested environments are typically less than 10% of net radiation (Brown 1969; Johnson 2004; Moore *et al.* 2005a), while estimates of bed heat exchange range from 10% of net radiation for a step-pool stream (Moore *et al.* 2005a) to 25% in a bedrock channel (Brown 1969). Ground water inflow in summer is usually cooler than stream water and can moderate diurnal and seasonal temperatures (Webb and Zhang 1999). Hyporheic exchange of water between the stream and the underlying substrate typically moderates temperature extremes and can be an important factor in local and reach-scale temperatures in headwater streams (Johnson 2004; Moore *et al.* 2005a).

Early studies of the direct effects of forest harvest on stream temperature documented large decreases in shade and increases in summer stream temperature after harvest (Brown and Krygier 1970; Harris 1977; Feller 1981; Holtby and Newcombe 1982; Beschta and Taylor 1988). These provided much of the initial justification for rules requiring riparian buffer zones along fish-bearing streams (Richardson *et al.* 2012). However, Moore and colleagues (2005b) and, more recently, Groom and colleagues (2011), Janisch and colleagues (2012), Kibler and colleagues (2013), Bladon and colleagues (2018), and McIntyre and colleagues (2018) reported more modest temperature increases from studies of riparian buffers following contemporary forest practices in the Pacific Northwest. These studies were consistent in finding a measurable increase in summer stream temperature following timber harvest leaving no buffers or with partially buffered streams. They suggest that much of the variability among studies is likely due to differences in buffer width and length, forest management within the buffer, length of stream within the harvest unit, proportion of stream buffered, and underlying lithology. Moore and colleagues (2005a) noted other site-specific factors that play a role. For example, studies have shown that stream width and depth, flow velocity and volume, length of surface flow (Janisch *et al.* 2012), subsurface hydrology (Story *et al.* 2003), upstream hydrology (Gomi *et al.* 2006), site aspect and elevation (Beschta *et al.* 1987; Isaak and Hubert 2001; Poole and Berman 2001; Moore *et al.* 2005a), geologic setting (Janisch *et al.* 2012; Bladon *et al.* 2018), stream substrate size (Johnson and Jones 2000; Johnson 2004; Janisch *et al.* 2012), and distance downstream from a disturbance (Cole and Newton 2013) influence stream temperature response. However, few studies have monitored stream temperature for the 7 to 15 years needed for stream temperature to return to pre-harvest levels (Moore *et al.* 2005a).

Here, we report the effects of clearcut forest harvest following the current Washington State Forest Practices rules for non-fish-bearing perennial streams on stream temperature and cover. The results of this study may be used to determine the effectiveness of current forest practices rules with respect to Washington state water quality criteria. This study was conducted on sites in marine sedimentary lithologies in southwestern Washington State and complements a similar study conducted on more resistant basalt lithologies in western Washington (McIntyre *et al.* 2018; McIntyre *et al.* 2021).

4-3. METHODS

4-3.1. CANOPY CLOSURE

We used a spherical densiometer (Lemmon 1956) to measure canopy closure at 10 to 25 equally-spaced (40-m minimum) locations along the entire Type Np stream network (see **Appendix B**). Four measurements were made from mid-channel (facing upstream, downstream, right bank, and left bank) at each location and averaged (Werner 2009).

Analyses evaluated the generalized null hypothesis:

$$\Delta S_{REF} = \Delta S_{TRT} \quad (4-1)$$

where: ΔS_{REF} is the change (post-harvest minus pre-harvest) in shade (as characterized by canopy closure) in the reference sites, and

ΔS_{TRT} is the post-harvest change in shade in the treatment sites.

We used generalized linear mixed-effects models (GLMM) that incorporated both fixed and random effects for hypothesis testing. GLMM can be used to fit data that derive from non-normal distributions with monotonic link transformations. An added benefit is that mixed models can accommodate missing data as long as those data are missing at random. In matrix form, this model can be represented as:

$$Y = X\beta + Z\gamma + \epsilon \quad (4-2)$$

where: X is a vector of fixed effects,

β is a vector of unknown fixed-effects parameters,

Z is a random effects design matrix with a specified covariance structure,

γ is a vector of unknown random-effects parameters, and

ϵ is a vector of independent and identically distributed Gaussian random errors.

Values from each site were averaged by year and analyzed using a GLMM with the GLIMMIX procedure in SAS 9.4 (SAS Institute 2013). The fixed effects were treatment (reference or harvested), period (pre-harvest, post-harvest 1, post-harvest 2, or post-harvest 3), and treatment x period interaction. Site was included as a random effect allowing the intercept to differ among sites. We estimated model parameters using residual maximum pseudo likelihood (Method = RMPL) using the beta distribution and a logit link function, as is often necessary for proportion data. We determined the covariance matrix for the fixed-effect parameter estimates and

denominator degrees of freedom for t and F tests according to the method of Kenward and Roger (1997), which is recommended for imbalanced designs. We ran standard diagnostics to check for non-normality and heteroscedasticity of residuals and found no evidence of either. We checked for overdispersion by ensuring that the Chi-Square/degrees of freedom was approximately equal to one. The SAS code is included in **Table 4-1**.

Pairwise comparisons were used to estimate the effect size for the buffer treatment relative to the reference treatment in each post-harvest year where:

$$\text{Effect size} = (\text{TRT}_{\text{Post } j} - \text{TRT}_{\text{Pre}}) - (\text{REF}_{\text{Post } j} - \text{REF}_{\text{Pre}}) \quad (4-3)$$

where: REF = reference treatment
 TRT = buffer treatment
 Pre = pre-harvest
 Post = post-harvest
 j = year post-harvest

Although the analyses were done using the Distribution = Beta and Link = logit, the effect sizes are presented in tables as percentages to better relate to the measured shade values. These were calculated using **Equation 4-3** and the least squares means transformed from Beta space to percentages using the ilink option within GLIMMIX (**Table 4-1**). We did not adjust the P-values for multiple comparisons but focused on the overall pattern of riparian cover reduction and recovery in the post-harvest years.

Table 4-1. SAS code used in mixed effects models. TRMT = treatment (reference or harvested), TRYR = treatment year (Pre, Post 1, Post 2, Post 3). CC = canopy closure, PropWet = proportion of channel with surface water, 7DTR = seven-day average temperature response relative to the reference site.

Variable	SAS code
Canopy closure	<pre>PROC GLIMMIX METHOD=RMPL; CLASS TRMT TRYR SITE; MODEL CC=TRMT TRYR TRMT*TRYR / INTERCEPT distribution=beta link=logit DDFM=KENWARDROGER; RANDOM INT / SUBJECT=SITE TYPE=VC; LSMEANS TRMT*TRYR / CL ALPHA=0.05 ilink;</pre>
Wetted extent	<pre>PROC GLIMMIX CLASS TRMT TRYR SITE; MODEL PropWet= TRMT TRYR TRMT*TRYR / DISTRIBUTION=BETA LINK=LOGIT; RANDOM int / SUBJECT=SITE TYPE=VC; LSMEANS TRMT*TRYR / CL ALPHA=0.05 ilink;</pre>
7DTR	<pre>PROC MIXED CLASS TRYRSAS SITE; MODEL 7DTR=TRYR / DISTRIBUTION= GAUSSIAN; RANDOM INT / SUBJECT=SITE TYPE=VC; LSMEANS TRYR / CL ALPHA=0.05;</pre>

4-3.2. *EXTENT OF WETTED CHANNEL*

Each year during the low-flow period (second or third week of August), we walked the entire stream network and recorded every dry section of channel greater than 2 m in length. A section was considered dry if there was no flowing water within the channel for a continuous 2 m. These data were compiled into a GIS database.

Annual values of wetted extent, expressed as a proportion of the total Np channel length, was analyzed using a GLMM with the GLIMMIX procedure in SAS 9.4 (SAS Institute 2013). We estimated model parameters using residual pseudo likelihood, Distribution = Beta and a Link = logit function, as is often necessary for proportion data. We ran standard diagnostics to check for non-normality and heteroscedasticity of residuals and found no evidence of either. We checked for overdispersion by ensuring that the Chi-Square/degrees of freedom was approximately equal to one. The SAS code is included in **Table 4-1**. Pairwise comparisons were used to estimate the effect size for the buffer treatment relative to the reference treatment in each post-harvest year as described above in **Equation 4-3**.

4-3.3. *TEMPERATURE*

We measured water temperature at 30-minute intervals using StowAway TidbiT thermistors (Onset Computer Corporation, Bourne, Massachusetts) at multiple locations within each site (**Figure 4-1**). At each location, we installed a TidbiT where there was sufficient water depth and flow to keep it submerged, and stable substrate to prevent loss of the sensor during high flows (Schuett-Hames *et al.* 1999). TidbiTs were attached to iron rebar driven into the streambed. We used zip ties to suspend the TidbiTs in the water column and leaned rocks or woody debris against the rebar to protect the sensor from direct sunlight and detection (vandalism). Portions of these streams were very shallow (<3 cm), especially near the perennial initiation point (PIP), and some sensors were installed very near the streambed surface. The likely effect of being positioned near the streambed, if any, was that in areas of upwelling, extremes in water temperature may be dampened by the influx of cooler subsurface flow.

We monitored at least four locations along the perennial stream length in each site. Locations were based on the conceptual layout of the riparian buffers (**Figure 4-1**). The intent was to measure water temperature at multiple locations along the main perennial channel from the F/N break (i.e., the transition from a non-fish-bearing to fish-bearing channel; location T1 in Figure 4-1), to the uppermost point of perennial flow (location T4), and all tributaries just above the confluence with the main channel. We monitored comparable locations in the reference (REF) sites. We installed TidbiTs in all perennial tributaries near the confluence with, but above the influence of, the main channel. Our convention for labeling these tributary locations was RB (right bank) or LB (left bank) facing downstream and numbered beginning at the F/N break. The relatively high density of monitoring locations was intended to describe spatial variability within the Type Np stream and to provide redundancy in the event of missing data (e.g., in case of missing data at the F/N break, we could use the next location upstream). We also monitored a location downstream from the harvest unit in two treatment sites, which had at least 100 m of stream flowing through a fish-bearing stream buffer with no perennial tributaries, to monitor

temperature response after leaving the harvest unit. Only TRT6 and TRT7 presented this opportunity.

We downloaded temperature data each spring and fall using Onset Optic Shuttles (Onset Computer Corporation Bourne, Massachusetts). TidbiTs were downloaded onsite and immediately replaced. At each download, we verified the TidbiT's serial number and recorded the status (submerged or exposed to air), the time of download, whether the TidbiT successfully relaunched, and whether the TidbiT was replaced. We compared all water temperature data graphically to air temperature records to identify abrupt changes in the relationship that may indicate a sensor was not fully submerged. We flagged all suspect data in the database and excluded them from the analyses. In addition, we noted whether sensors were submerged during field visits to measure other variables and used these records to identify specific times when a TidbiT was not submerged so that these data could receive special scrutiny.

Prior to use, all TidbiTs passed a calibration check in which they were compared to a National Institute of Standards and Technology (NIST) thermometer in an ice bath and in ambient water baths (~18°C). We did not use TidbiTs that deviated by more than 0.2°C from the NIST thermometer. We rechecked the calibration on 57 TidbiTs after nearly five years of use and all 57 were within 0.2°C of the NIST thermometer. This strongly suggests that the sensors precisely and accurately recorded stream temperature within 0.2°C with no apparent drift over time.

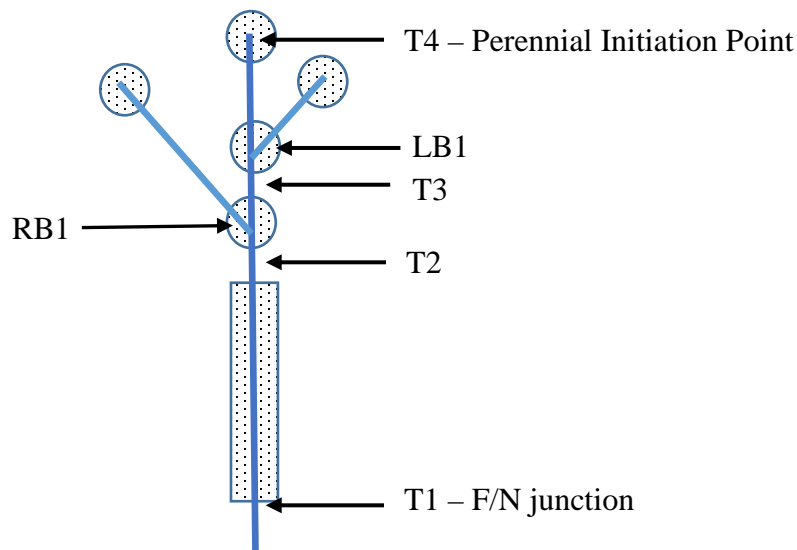


Figure 4-1. Conceptual layout of Forest Practices riparian buffers and temperature monitoring locations. Stippled areas are riparian buffers. Alphanumeric codes indicate the temperature monitoring locations (“T1”, “T2”, etc.) described in the text.

4-3.4. TIME SERIES ANALYSIS FOR STREAM TEMPERATURE

We calculated a daily temperature response (TR) for each monitoring location in the buffer treatment streams based upon temperature changes relative to an unharvested reference site. Our approach allowed us to select the most appropriate reference site location for each monitoring location within each treatment site and use of all daily temperature data. The daily TR values could then be summarized over the appropriate time period for further analysis. Here we used the mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) to describe the magnitude and pattern of temperature change along the stream channel and over time. We estimated the buffer treatment effects using the seven-day average TR (7DTR) in a linear mixed-effects model (LMM) analysis of variance (ANOVA). The 7DTR provides a temperature change metric analogous to the 7-day average daily maximum temperature, used in the water quality standards, but because the change in 7DTR is relative to the REF site, it has the advantage of accounting for interannual variability not related to harvest.

4-3.4.1. Calculation of Site-Specific Daily Temperature Response

Daily temperature response at each location in each treatment stream was calculated using an approach built upon and advocated by Watson and colleagues (2001) and modified by Gomi and colleagues (2006). This method involves two steps:

Step 1. We used a generalized least squares (GLS) regression of treatment vs. reference maximum daily temperature using the pre-harvest period data. The GLS regression accounts for autocorrelation between daily temperature values.

$$y_t = \beta_0 + \beta_1 x_t + \beta_2 x_t^2 + \sin(2\pi t/365) + \cos(2\pi t/365t) + \varepsilon_t \quad (4-4)$$

where: y_t is the temperature in the treatment site on day t ,
 x_t is the temperature in the reference site on day t ,
 β_0 , β_1 , and β_2 are the estimated regression coefficients,
 $\sin(2\pi t/365)$ and $\cos(2\pi t/365)$ are terms to account for seasonal variability, and
 ε_t is an error term modeled with an autoregressive moving average (ARMA) process.

ARMA models (Pineiro and Bates 2000) are the combination of an autoregressive (AR) model in which the current observation is expressed as a linear function of previous (i.e., lagged) observations plus a homoscedastic white noise term:

$$E_t = \phi_1 \varepsilon_{t-1} + \dots + \phi_p \varepsilon_{t-p} + a_t \quad (4-5)$$

where: ε_{t-p} is an error term p days before,
 ϕ_p is the autocorrelation coefficient at lag p , and
 a_t is white noise centered at 0 and assumed to be independent of previous observations,

and a moving average (MA) model in which the error in the current observation is expressed as a series of correlated noise terms:

$$\varepsilon_t = \theta_1 a_{t-1} + \dots + \theta_q a_{t-q} + a_t \quad (4-6)$$

where: a_{t-q} is the noise term q days before, and
 θ_q is the correlation coefficient at lag q .

The combined ARMA model is therefore:

$$\sum_{i=1}^p \phi_i \varepsilon_{t-1} + \sum_{j=1}^q \theta_j a_{t-j} + a_t \quad (4-7)$$

The parameters of the ARMA model were determined during the GLS regression, which was conducted using the `gls` function from the Linear and Nonlinear Mixed-effects Models (`nlme`) package by Pinheiro *et al.* (2018) in 64-bit R 2.15 (R Core Team 2018). We began with a lag one autoregressive term and examined the model residuals for autocorrelation, homoscedasticity, and normality (partial autocorrelation plots for autocorrelation, plot of residuals vs. time and residuals vs. predicted values for heteroscedasticity, and Q-Q plots for normality). This process was repeated with an AR term one order higher (up to lag six) until there were no significant ($P < 0.05$) lag one through lag twelve autocorrelation terms and the residuals were homoscedastic, relative to the predicted value and to time, and were approximately normally distributed.

If these conditions were not met with a lag six AR term, then we repeated the sequence with an MA term equal to one. If no suitable model was found using all combinations of AR terms (one through six) and MA terms (one or two), then the process was repeated using data from a different location within the same reference site.

The square of the correlation coefficient (r^2) is used to describe the proportion of the dependent variable's variance that is explained by an ordinary least squares regression model. Since the standard calculation of r^2 is not appropriate to GLS, we estimated a coefficient of determination (R^2) based on likelihood-ratios (Magee 1990):

$$R^2_{LR} = 1 - \exp(-2/n * (\logLik(x) - \logLik(0))) \quad (4-8)$$

where: $\logLik(x)$ is the log-likelihood from the fitted model, and
 $\logLik(0)$ is the log-likelihood from the null model (i.e., intercept only).

Pseudo R^2 is interpreted in the same manner as r^2 , with $R^2 = 0$ indicating that the model explains no additional variation and $R^2 = 1$ indicating the model explains all the observed variation. The extraction of log-likelihoods and calculation of R^2 was performed using routines in the R MuMIn package (Barton 2012), and the ARMA correlation structure was incorporated into the null model so that R^2 reflects the adequacy of the prediction model.

Each temperature monitoring location in each TRT site was paired with a location in one of the REF sites. In general, locations highest in the TRT sites tended to pair best with similar locations in the REF sites. In all cases REF2 or REF3 were better references than REF1 in terms of model fit, distribution of residuals, and pseudo- R^2 . TRT5 was paired with REF2, and at all other TRT sites REF3 provided a better fit.

Step 2. Calculate the daily TR as the observed temperature minus the predicted temperature in the treatment stream:

$$TR = (y_t - \hat{y}_t) \quad (4-9)$$

where: y_t is the observed temperature on day t , and
 \hat{y}_t is the predicted temperature on day t .

4-3.4.2. Calculation of Location-Specific Mean Monthly Temperature Response

For each treatment year we calculated a MMTR to examine seasonal changes in maximum stream temperature. Although other methods of comparing the significance of the temperature response are available, for example, derived algebraic expressions (Som *et al.* 2012) or Monte Carlo simulation (Leach *et al.* 2012; Guenther *et al.* 2014), the MMTR allowed us to compare across seasons within years and across years at all sites. We used the `gls` function within the `nlme` package in R to estimate the MMTR and 95% confidence intervals, using the daily TR values calculated above, for each month in the post-harvest years. We included an AR term in the model to account for the autocorrelation present and the `weights = varIdent` option was used to allow the variance to vary by month:

$$y_i = \beta_j + \varepsilon_{ij} \quad (4-10)$$

where: y_i is the daily temperature response,
 β_j is the monthly mean response for months $j=1\dots 12$, and
 ε_{ij} is an error term.

The errors are modeled using an AR1 correlation structure:

$$\varepsilon_{ij_t} = \phi_1 \varepsilon_{t-1} + \dots + \phi_p \varepsilon_{t-p} + a_{i,j} \quad (4-4)$$

where: ε_{t-1} is the error term for the day before,
 ϕ_p is the lag p autocorrelation coefficient, and
 a_{ij} is white noise centered at 0 and assumed to be independent of previous observations.

Each month is allowed to have a different error variance:

$$Var(\varepsilon_{ij}) = \sigma^2 \delta_j^2 \quad (4-5)$$

where: δ_j^2 is the variance parameter with $\delta_1 = 1$, and
 $\delta_{j=2\dots 12}^2$ represents the ratio of the standard deviations between j^{th} month and the first month (Pinheiro and Bates 2000).

We calculated MMTR on an annual basis initially because it was part of our regular (i.e., annual) data review. As we later found, analyzing longer records, often with one or more periods of missing data, sometimes produced spurious results. Spurious results could be related to the

missing data or to varying AR structure over time. Regardless, we chose to avoid the issue by working with annual time series.

The large number of comparisons (months) and the large number of locations increases the likelihood of a Type II error so it is inappropriate to emphasize any single monthly estimate. Rather, we focused on patterns in the direction, magnitude, and seasonal variability of the monthly estimates.

4-3.4.3. Analysis of Buffer Treatment Effects on Temperature

Two criteria included in the water quality standards are the seven-day average maximum daily water temperature and the magnitude of human-caused changes in this metric. We used the 7DTR during July–August to estimate human-caused change in summer stream temperature. We used these 7DTR values, one value per year for each pre-harvest and each post-harvest year, in the analyses described below.

The analyses evaluated the generalized null hypothesis:

$$\Delta 7DTR_{TRT} = 0 \quad (4-6)$$

where: $\Delta 7DTR_{TRT}$ is the post-harvest change, post- minus pre-harvest, in the treatments.

We used a LMM that incorporated both fixed and random effects for hypothesis testing. In matrix form, this model can be represented as:

$$Y = X\beta + Z\gamma + \epsilon \quad (4-7)$$

where: X is a vector of fixed effects,

β is a vector of unknown fixed-effects parameters,

Z is a random effects design matrix with a specified covariance structure,

γ is a vector of unknown random-effects parameters, and

ϵ is a vector of independent and identically distributed Gaussian random errors.

The observations were the 7DTR for each combination of site/year. The fixed effect was period (pre-harvest, post-harvest year 1, post-harvest year 2, or post-harvest year 3). Site was included as a random effect to allow the intercept to vary by site. We used the GLIMMIX procedure in SAS (SAS Institute 2013) with Distribution = Gaussian and Link = Identity. We ran standard diagnostics to check for non-normality and heteroscedasticity of residuals and found no evidence of either.

We used pair-wise comparisons to estimate post-harvest changes in 7DTR for each post-harvest year. We used the F/N break location in the analysis for all sites except TRT6, where we used location T2, 150 m above the F/N break, because of missing data at the F/N break sensor. The stream at this site was 96% buffered, so the T2 location still met the criterion of buffering at least 50% of the stream length.

4-3.5. STATIONARITY OF REFERENCE SITES AND SENSITIVITY OF THE METHOD

The use of a reference site assumes that in the absence of harvest the treatment and reference conditions are correlated and that this relationship does not change over the course of the study (i.e., is stationary). If this relationship changes (e.g., due to the reference basin changing over time), then spurious changes may be detected in the treatment sites. One cannot test this REF-TRT relationship after harvest (because the TRT sites were harvested), but we can evaluate the relationship between REF sites over time to ensure they are stationary relative to each other. If true, this ensures that post-harvest changes in TRT sites are not due to changes in the reference.

We used the same method described above to fit a regression model of daily maximum water temperature between the F/N break locations in the REF2 and REF3 sites. We arbitrarily set REF3 as a reference site, calibrated the model using data from 2012 to 2014, and estimated the daily TR and the MMTR in REF2 for the 2015 to 2017 period. P-values were not adjusted for multiple comparisons, so we expected more than 5% Type 1 errors. However, if the relationship between sites was stationary, we expected the errors to be evenly distributed in direction (positive or negative) and magnitude. Daily TR values were calculated and plotted for the pre- and post-harvest period. MMTR was tabulated as an index of the sensitivity of the analysis of location-specific changes in monthly average maximum daily stream temperature. Only the REF2 and REF3 sites were used in this analysis because the fit of the regression models using REF1 was poor (e.g., the relationship was nonlinear and there was a non-normal distribution of model residuals).

4-4. RESULTS

4-4.1. CANOPY CLOSURE

Initially, all sites were well shaded with average site-wide pre-harvest canopy closure ranging from 92 to 99% (**Table 4-2**). Canopy closure remained stable in the REF sites throughout the course of the study, ranging from 95 to 99%. Canopy closure decreased 5 to 59 percentage points from the pre-harvest mean in Post 1 across all TRT sites. Losses continued in Post 2 at all TRT sites except TRT3, which varied by only 2 to 3% from Post 1 through Post 3, and TRT7, where canopy closure was near (within 3%) of pre-harvest levels by Post 2. Greater declines in canopy closure were observed in TRT1 (68%), TRT2 (38%), and TRT3 (45%), the treatment sites with less than 60% of the stream length buffered, than at TRT4–TRT7, with more than 90% buffered (**Table 2-4**). Canopy closure was stable to slightly increasing from post-harvest lows at most TRT sites by 2017, but was near pre-harvest levels only in TRT7, which was buffered for 100% of its length with buffers averaging 79 ft in width.

Table 4-2. Mean canopy closure values (%) by site and year. Shaded values were measured post-harvest. TRT1 was inaccessible during harvest in summer 2014.

Year	REF1	REF2	REF3	TRT1	TRT2	TRT3	TRT4	TRT5	TRT6	TRT7
2012	98	96	97	95	99	98	97	94	95	95
2013	95	95	97	94	98	97	94	94	95	95
2014	95	95	96	—	95	55	94	94	94	92
2015	97	97	99	36	72	56	79	89	84	87
2016	97	96	97	27	59	58	71	81	76	91
2017	97	96	98	29	59	53	75	85	79	92

After harvest canopy closure at individual locations varied with buffer presence and width. We classified each measurement location in the TRT sites as Unbuffered, <50 ft, 50–75 ft, or >75 ft in width after harvest to compare with REF site locations. These are plotted by treatment year in **Figure 4-2**. Median pre-harvest values were greater than 95% for all buffer types. Post-harvest median canopy closure remained greater than 96% in the REF sites and decreased only slightly to 91% in Post 2 in buffered reaches >75 ft. The median value for 50–75 ft buffers decreased to as low of 82% in Post 2 and was 86% in Post 3. The median value for <50 ft buffers decreased to a minimum of 66% in Post 2 and was 78% in Post 3. The median value at unbuffered locations was less than 2% through Post 3. Minimum median values for all buffer types occurred in Post 2. In addition, the variability in canopy closure measurements in the <50 ft, 50–75 ft, and >75 ft buffer categories increased after harvest as shown by the larger interquartile ranges in Post 1 to Post 3.

The p-value associated with the treatment × period interaction in the GLMM ANOVA was <0.0001 (**Table 4-3**) indicating that post-harvest changes in canopy closure differed between the two treatments. Pair-wise comparisons of post-harvest changes in the TRT relative to the unharvested REF treatment indicated that decreases in canopy closure persisted through all post-harvest years (**Table 4-4**). Least squares means in the TRT sites were 22, 29, and 28 percentage points lower in Post 1, Post 2, and Post 3, respectively, while the REF varied by only 1 percentage point over the same period (**Table 4-5**).

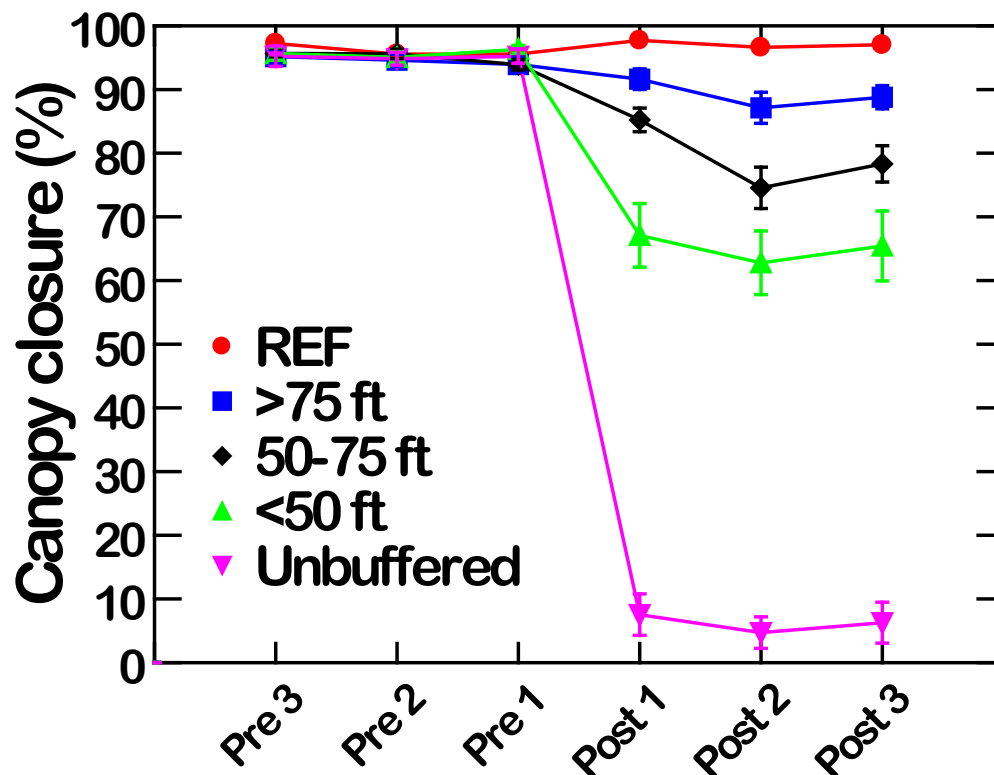


Figure 4-2. Canopy closure by buffer category and treatment year. Points are mean (± 1 standard error) canopy closure of all measurement locations within REF sites (red); reaches with average buffer width greater than 75 ft (blue); average width from 50–75 ft (black); less than 50 ft (green); and no buffer (magenta).

Table 4-3. Type 3 Fixed Effects of the GLMM ANOVA for canopy cover, wetted extent, and maximum seven-day average temperature response (7DTR). Num DF = numerator degrees of freedom; Den DF = denominator degrees of freedom.

Metric	Effect	Num DF	Den DF	F-value	P-value
Canopy Closure	Treatment	1	33	14.32	0.0003
	Period	3	33	11.19	<0.0001
	Treatment \times Period	3	33	17.04	<0.0001
Wetted Extent	Treatment	1	34	0.51	0.0013
	Period	3	34	16.51	<0.0001
	Treatment \times Period	3	34	8.59	0.0002
7DTR	Period	3	29.96	7.49	0.0007

Table 4-4. Post-harvest change in canopy closure in the treatment sites relative to the reference sites by year. Estimates are presented in Beta-space. P-values were not adjusted for multiple comparisons. SE = standard error; DF = degrees of freedom; C.I. = confidence intervals.

Year	Estimate	SE	DF	t-value	P-value	95% C.I.	
Post 1	-2.96	0.46	33	-6.49	<0.0001	-3.87	-2.05
Post 2	-2.92	0.41	33	-7.10	<0.0001	-3.74	-2.10
Post 3	-3.01	0.43	33	-7.02	<0.0001	-3.87	-2.15

Table 4-5. Least squares means of canopy closure presented as percent. LCL = Lower 95% confidence limit; UCL = Upper 95% confidence limit.

Year	Reference			Treatment		
	Mean	LCL	UCL	Mean	LCL	UCL
Pre	96	90	98	97	95	99
Post 1	97	92	99	75	63	85
Post 2	96	90	99	68	54	79
Post 3	97	91	99	69	56	80

4-4.1.1. Within Site Variability and Relationship with Tree Mortality

Post-harvest mortality of trees (basal area/hectare) within the riparian buffer varied widely among sites and was largely driven by windthrow (**Table 4-6**). Mortality was highest in TRT1–TRT3 where less than 60% of the stream channel was buffered, and lowest in TRT6 and TRT7 with 96% and 100% buffered, respectively. Lower mortality rates were observed in sites with longer total buffer length, but this may be an artifact of our presenting the two subbasins of TRT1 separately. When compiled as a single site, TRT1, mortality was still high but the total buffer length was comparable to TRT7. There was no apparent relationship of mortality with the total area harvested or with site aspect. However, four of the seven sites have NW aspects and all but two sites are northerly, so any quantitative relationship would be difficult to detect.

The effect of post-harvest tree mortality can be observed in the canopy closure measurements taken within the buffered reaches of the TRT sites (**Figure 4-3**). In the REF sites, with very low mortality, canopy closure measurements at nearly all locations were greater than 85% with no obvious difference in the range or variability of measurements among years. In contrast, in both sub-basins of TRT1 canopy closure in the buffer was not only lower at nearly all locations after harvest, but it more variable over time due to continued windthrow. Sites TRT2–TRT7 demonstrated varying degrees of loss in canopy closure after the initial harvest, but not as widespread or as severe as noted in TRT1, with continuing decrease in canopy closure at some locations in Post 2 and 3.

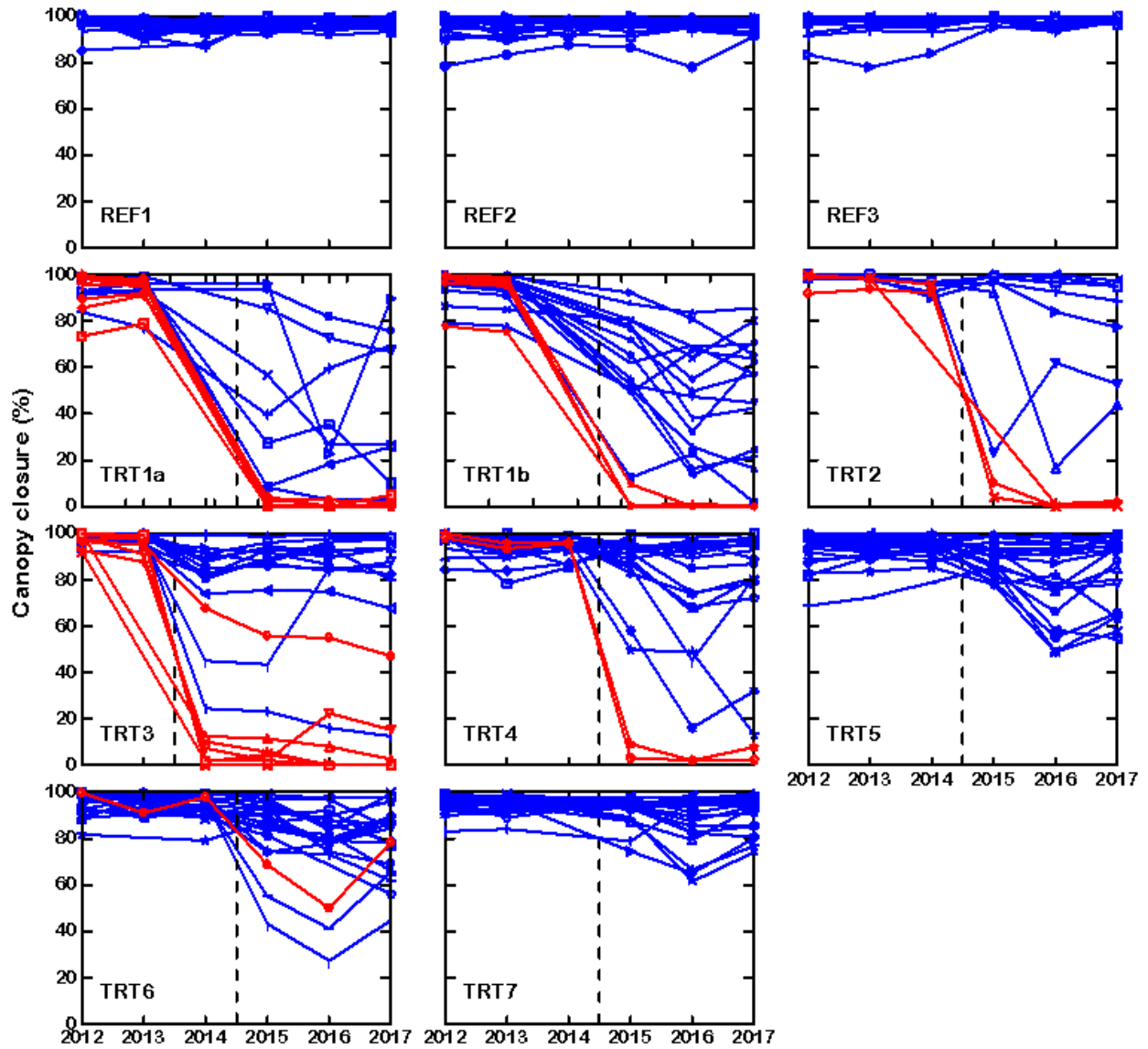


Figure 4-3. Canopy closure plotted for each location over time. Blue indicates the location was within a buffered reach; red indicates no buffer. Vertical dashed line separates pre-harvest from post-harvest measurements.

Table 4-6. Post-harvest tree mortality (based on basal area/hectare) within the perennial initiation point (PIP) and riparian management zone (RMZ) buffers, area harvested, percent stream length buffered, total buffer length, mean buffer width, and stream aspect by site. TRT1 is shown as two sub-basins to expand the range of percent stream buffered.

Site	PIP (%)	RMZ (%)	Harvested Area (ha)	Percent Buffered	Buffer Length (m)	Buffer Width (m)	Aspect
REF1	1.7	1.5	-	-	-	-	SW
REF2	0.4	0.8	-	-	-	-	SW
REF3	0.3	1.1	-	-	-	-	W
TRT1a	63.2	48.4	30.2	40	316	15	NW
TRT1b	61.0	54.8	37.4	63	585	20	NW
TRT2	22.7	18.6	21.7	54	320	15	NW
TRT3	29.3	4.6	26.3	58	560	14	NW
TRT4	12.1	14.0	32.3	92	794	17	NW
TRT5	14.6	7.0	27.2	95	999	15	SW
TRT6	5.8	6.4	21.0	96	957	14	NE
TRT7	4.3	4.9	49.1	100	940	23	SE

4-4.2. TEMPERATURE

Mean monthly maximum daily temperatures are shown in **Table 4-7**. Pre-harvest values were less than 15°C at all sites. The highest pre-harvest mean monthly temperatures occurred in July or August and ranged from 11.3 to 14.9°C in the REF sites and 10.1 to 14.8°C in the TRT sites. During and after harvest, mean monthly water temperatures were higher, but equaled or exceeded 15.0°C only in TRT1 (Post 1 to 3; by up to 1.8°C) and TRT5 (during harvest; by 0.1°C). None of the three REF sites exceeded 15°C during the study.

There was a general pattern of higher summer maximum daily water temperature from 2015 through 2017 at all sites, including the three unharvested REF sites (**Figure 4-4**). In the three REF sites, the July 2015 mean maximum daily temperature was 1.3°C to 1.8°C higher than the 2012 to 2014 July average. The mean July maximum daily temperature averaged across the three REF sites was warmer by 1.5°C, 0.5°C, and 0.1°C in 2015, 2016, and 2017, respectively, than the 2012 to 2014 average. Post-harvest mean July temperature was higher than pre-harvest at all TRT sites with the exception of TRT5 in Post 2. The pre- to post-harvest differences at each site were highest in 2015 ranging from 1.1°C in TRT5 to 2.8°C in TRT1. These post-harvest differences decreased at all sites in 2016 and 2017 from the 2015 highs.

Table 4-7. Mean monthly maximum daily temperatures at the F/N junction (transition of fish-bearing to non-fish-bearing stream). Light blue shading indicates the harvest period, and gray shading the post-harvest period.

Site	Year	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec	
REF1	2012								12.3	11.7	10.2	9.1	8.1	
	2013	6.9	7.5	7.8	8.3	9.5	10.2	11.3	11.9	12.6	9.9	8.9	6.8	
	2014	7.7	7.0	8.4	8.9	10.0	10.8	12.3	13.0	12.7	11.9	9.1	8.9	
	2015	8.8	9.2	9.2	9.2	10.2	11.7	13.1	13.5	12.1	11.9	9.2	8.6	
	2016	8.2	9.1	9.1	10.1	10.6	11.5	12.3	13.4	12.3	10.9	10.3	7.6	
	2017	6.6	7.4	8.0	8.5	9.7	10.8	11.8	12.9	12.6				
REF2	2012						10.6	11.6	13.7	12.4	10.4	9.6	8.5	
	2013	7.0	7.6	8.0	8.6	10.1	11.4	13.2	14.0	13.5	10.4	9.4	7.2	
	2014	7.8	7.1	8.6	9.2	10.4	12.1	14.3	14.9	13.7	12.2	9.7	9.4	
	2015	9.0	9.2	9.1	9.2	10.5		14.6	14.7	12.9	12.3	9.9	9.1	
	2016	8.4	9.2	9.2	10.2	11.2	12.7	13.8	14.3	13.0	11.5	10.9	8.4	
	2017	7.0	7.6	8.2	8.7	10.0	11.2	13.2	14.4	13.5				
REF3	2012						10.9	11.7	13.6	12.9	10.4	9.7	8.6	
	2013	6.9	7.7	8.1	8.6	10.1	11.3	12.9	13.7	13.5	10.3	9.3	7.0	
	2014	7.8	7.2	8.7	9.3	10.5	11.8	13.8	14.4	13.5	12.3	9.7	9.4	
	2015	9.1	9.3	9.2	9.5	10.7	12.8	14.6	14.7	12.8	12.2	9.8	9.1	
	2016	8.5	9.3	9.3	10.0	10.8	11.8	13.0	13.9	12.9	11.5	10.9	8.5	
	2017	6.9	7.6	8.4	8.7	10.0	11.2	13.0	14.5	13.7				
TRT1	2012						10.6	10.9		14.4	13.0	10.6	9.2	7.7
	2013	5.6	6.8	7.5	8.5	10.7	12.3	14.0	14.8	14.0	10.2	8.4	5.6	
	2014	6.7	5.9	8.1	9.0	11.2	12.8	15.7	16.8	15.4	13.5	8.9	8.6	
	2015	8.2	9.0	9.5	10.4	12.9	15.2	16.7	16.4	14.0	12.8	9.2	8.5	
	2016	7.7	9.2	9.7	11.4	12.8	14.1	15.2	16.0	14.0	12.1	11.0	7.6	
	2017	5.6	7.2	8.7	9.6	11.5	13.1	14.8	15.9	14.6				
TRT2	2012						9.9	10.7	12.9	12.1	10.0	9.4	8.7	
	2013	7.4	8.0	8.3	8.7	9.7	10.7	12.1	13.4	13.1	9.9	9.2	7.6	
	2014	8.1	7.7	8.7	9.1	10.0	11.4	13.2	14.2	13.3				
	2015					10.7	12.3	14.0	14.4	12.8	11.9	10.1	9.8	
	2016	9.1	9.6	9.5	10.1	10.8	11.8	12.7	13.6	12.7	11.6	11.2	9.5	
	2017	8.2	8.6	9.0	9.4	10.2	11.0	12.3	13.7	13.2				
TRT3	2012								12.9	12.0	10.0	9.5	8.6	
	2013	7.1	7.8	8.0	8.4	9.7	10.8	12.3	13.4	13.2	10.0	9.2	7.2	
	2014	7.7	7.5	8.7	9.2	10.5	12.0	13.4	14.4	13.5	12.0	9.8	9.6	
	2015	9.2	9.3	9.4	9.6	10.9	12.8	14.4	14.5	12.9	12.2	10.0	9.6	
	2016	8.7	9.5	9.6	10.2	11.0	12.2	13.3	13.9	12.8	11.9			
	2017					10.9	11.3	12.8	13.9	13.1				
TRT4	2012						10.8	11.8	13.5	12.2	10.1	9.5	8.4	
	2013	6.6	7.7	8.2	8.7	10.1	11.3	12.9	13.9	13.5	10.0	9.0	6.8	
	2014	7.5	7.0	8.5	9.1	10.3	11.7	13.9	14.8	13.7	12.2	9.3	9.1	
	2015	8.8	9.2	9.4	9.8	11.0	13.1	14.7	15.0	13.1	12.3	9.8	9.3	
	2016	8.5	9.5	9.6	10.6	11.2	12.5	13.7	14.3	13.1	11.8	11.3	8.8	
	2017	7.1	8.0	8.9	9.4	10.5	11.8	13.0	14.3	13.9				
TRT5	2012						10.9	11.9	13.3	12.4	10.6	9.7	8.5	
	2013	6.9	7.7	8.1	8.8	10.1	11.2	12.9	13.6	13.4	10.4	9.4	7.1	
	2014	7.7	7.2	8.6	9.1	9.7			14.8	13.8	12.2	9.6	9.3	
	2015	9.0	9.3	9.2	9.4	10.8	13.2	14.9	15.1	13.7	12.7	10.3	9.5	
	2016	8.6	9.4	9.4	10.4	11.5	12.5	13.5	14.6	13.5	12.1	11.5	9.0	
	2017	7.1		8.7	8.7	11.1	11.6	13.1	14.4	13.8	11.8			
TRT6	2012						10.9	11.6	13.0	12.2	10.6	9.5	8.3	
	2013	6.8	7.6	7.9	8.6	10.0	11.2	12.6	13.2	13.2	10.4	9.2	6.8	
	2014	7.9	6.7	8.6	9.1	9.8			14.1	13.7	12.4	9.2	9.0	
	2015	8.9	9.4	9.4	9.4	10.6	12.5	14.1	14.4	13.1	12.5	9.7	8.9	
	2016	8.2	9.4	9.4	10.2	11.0	12.1	13.3	13.9	13.1	11.7	11.0	8.1	
	2017	6.6	7.7	8.8	9.3	10.4	11.6	12.8	13.9	13.4	11.7			
TRT7	2012						9.1	10.1	11.5	11.1	9.6	8.2	7.1	
	2013	6.5	6.8	7.2	7.6	8.9	9.6	10.9	11.6	11.8	9.4	8.3	6.3	
	2014	7.5	6.6	7.7	8.1	9.2	10.1	11.8	12.7	12.3	11.0	8.3	8.1	
	2015	8.4	8.9					12.7	13.1	11.7	11.2	8.8	8.3	
	2016	8.0	8.7	8.7	9.6	10.2	11.0	11.5	12.6	11.8	10.4	9.8	7.6	
	2017	6.7	7.4	8.1	8.4	9.5	10.3	11.4	12.7	12.5	10.7			

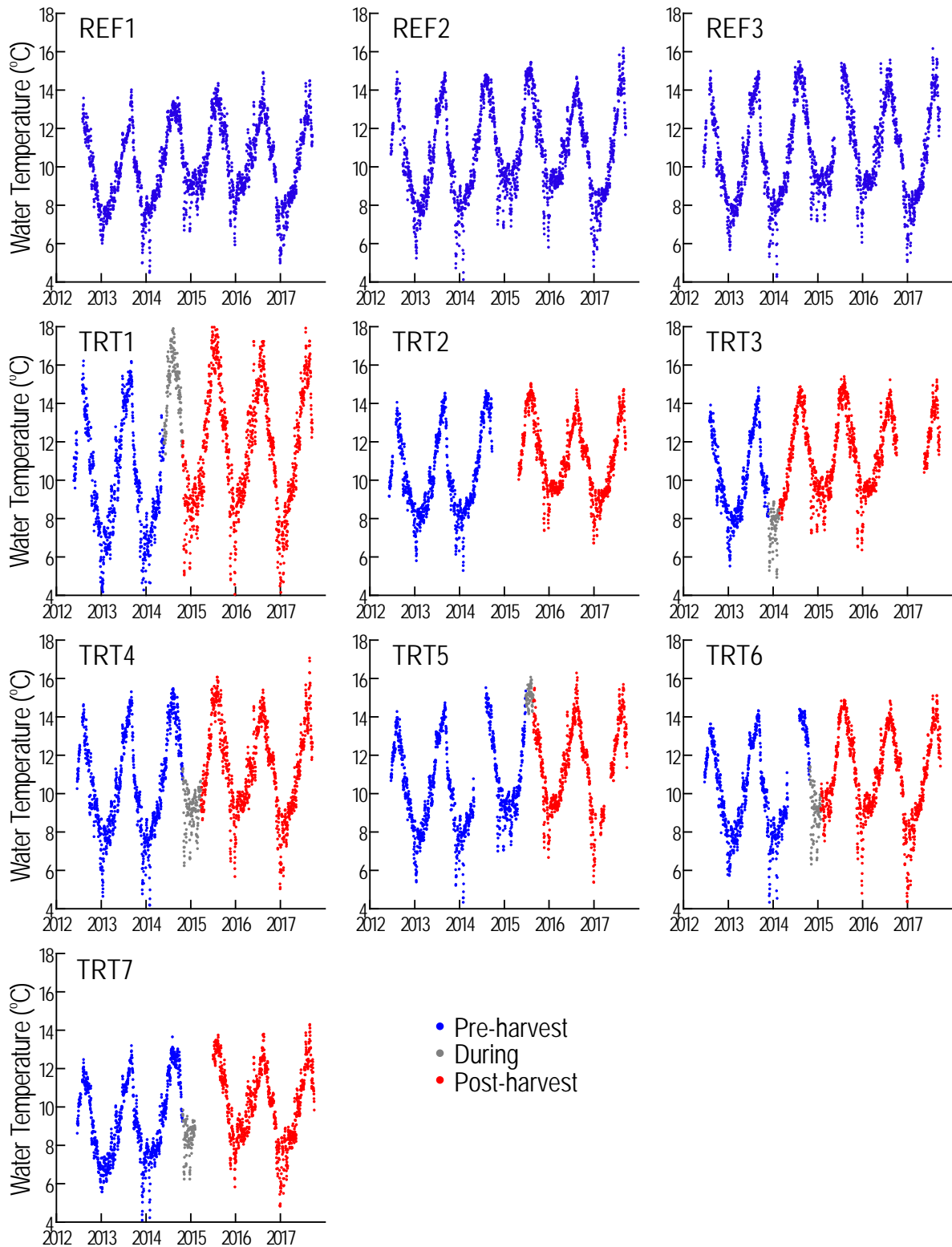


Figure 4-4. Daily maximum water temperature at F/N break (transition from fish-bearing to non-fish-bearing stream) at all study sites. Blue indicates the pre-harvest period, gray during harvest, and red the post-harvest period.

4-4.2.1. Regression Results

We used only REF2 and REF3 as reference sites in the predictive models because the models using REF1 were not acceptable due to poor model fit, generally at the upper and lower end of the temperature range; heteroscedasticity or non-normality of the residuals; or some combination of the three. REF3 provided the better temperature prediction model for all treatment sites except for TRT5, where REF2 was used. The GLS regressions at all 34 TRT locations exhibited significant lag one or greater autocorrelation in the residuals. Autoregressive lag terms in the final models ranged from one to six and 75% of sites had lag one or two AR terms. The MA term was needed in only one location. Pseudo R^2 values from all locations ranged from 0.478 to 0.873 with a median of 0.726. Pseudo R^2 values from the monitoring locations used in the analysis of buffer treatment effects on the 7DTR ranged from 0.604 to 0.873 with a median of 0.799.

4-4.2.2. Stationarity of Reference Sites

We calculated TR and MMTR using REF3 as the reference and REF2 as our ‘treatment’ site to evaluate stationarity (**Table 4-8**). Daily TR values in the post-calibration years ranged from -0.95 to 2.56°C with 98.5% of all TR values between -1.0 and 1.0°C (**Figure 4-5**). The MMTR ranged from -0.1 to 0.2°C in the two-year calibration period and -0.4 to 0.7°C in the three-year post-calibration period. MMTR exceeded 0.5°C in only two of the 35 (5.7%) post-calibration months and there was no apparent trend in MMTR across years. Both occurrences were during a spike in the daily TR values in June and July 2016 (**Figure 4-5**). This event was short-term and no similar event was seen in the summers of 2015 or 2017, both of which were warmer than 2016. We saw no indication of similar events in the TRT sites, suggesting this was not a modeling error or caused by the use of a particular REF site. Overall, these results suggest the two reference sites used were stationary over time and that our method should reliably detect a MMTR of approximately 0.5°C.

Table 4-8. Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) for reference-to-reference regressions. MMTR values greater than 0.5°C and $P < 0.05$ in magnitude are shaded red (positive).

Treatment Year	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec
Pre 2	0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.1	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.0
Pre 1	0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.1
Post 1	0.0	0.1	0.1	-0.1	-0.2		-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.1
Post 2	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.4	0.2	0.7	0.6	0.3	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.0
Post 3	-0.1	0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.1	0.0	-0.4	-0.3	-0.1	0.0	0.0

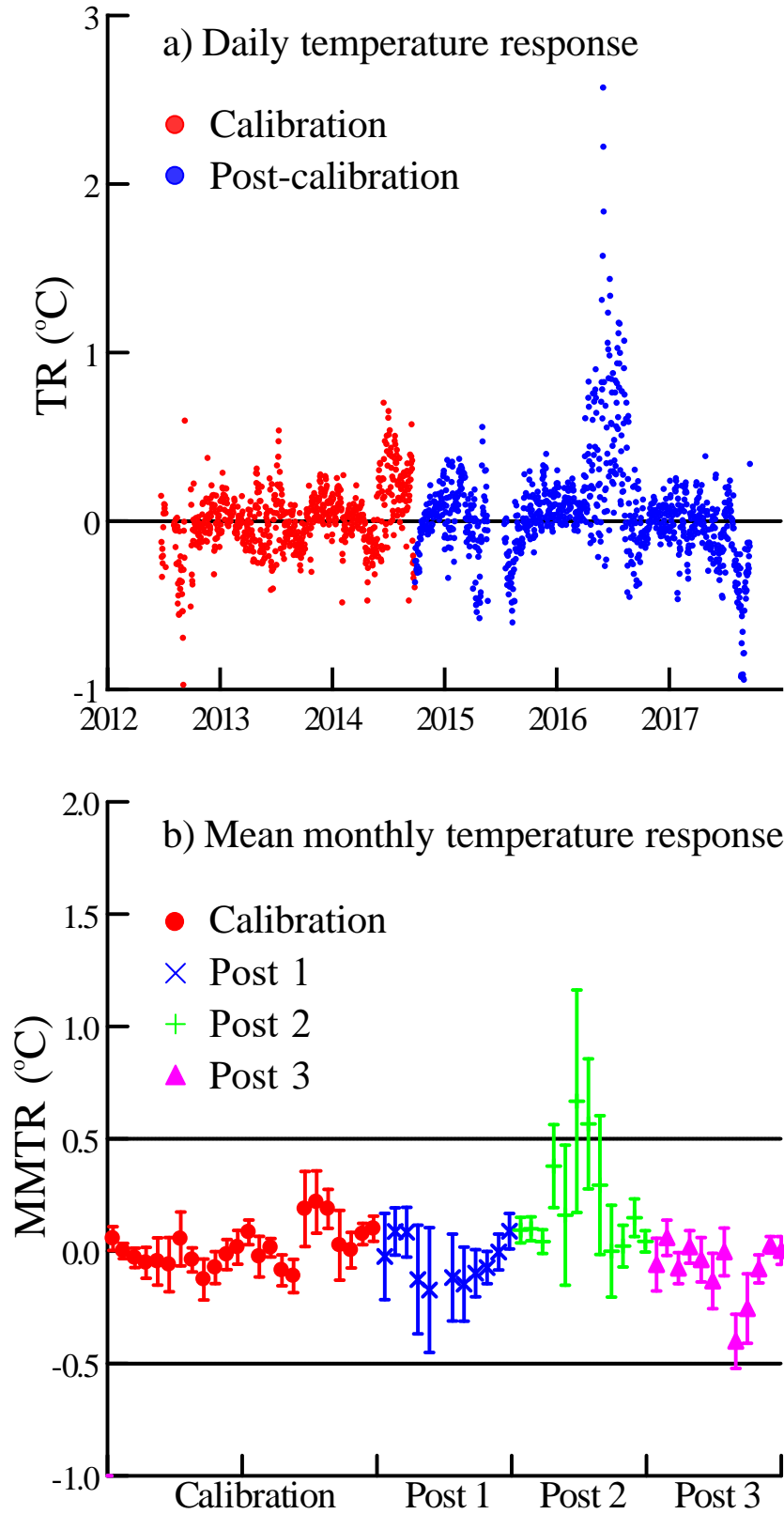


Figure 4-5. Daily temperature response (TR) and mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) for the evaluation of stationarity of the reference sites.

4-4.2.3. Seasonal Temperature Response

Our results indicated that temperatures at the TRT sites were elevated post-harvest over much of the year, often beginning in early spring and persisting well into the autumn (**Table 4-9**). Post-harvest MMTR values were greater than 0.5°C ($P < 0.05$) at most locations (monitored locations are nested within sites) in all harvested sites for four or more months per year. The increase in stream temperature after harvest is apparent when comparing the proportion of MMTRs exceeding 0.5°C in **Table 4-9** to the proportion of MMTRs calculated in the REF sites in **Table 4-8**. Of the 887 MMTR values calculated for the TRT sites in the post-harvest period, 63% (516) were greater than 0.5°C ($P < 0.05$), indicating higher temperatures, while fewer than 1% (7) were less than -0.5°C ($P < 0.05$), indicating lower temperatures. In comparison, only 5.7% (2) of the 35 post-calibration MMTRs calculated for the REF site were greater than 0.5°C and none were less than -0.5°C . We also compared the post-harvest results to the pre-harvest MMTRs calculated for the TRT locations (**Table 4-10**). Daily TR values in the pre-harvest period are the regression residuals and, in the absence of a substantial temporal (seasonal) effect, we expected very few MMTRs in **Table 4-10** would exceed 0.5°C and that they would be evenly split between positive and negative values. The pre-harvest MMTRs were equitably split with only 1.7% (9) of the 537 MMTR values calculated for the TRT sites greater than 0.5°C and 1.3% (7) less than -0.5°C ($P < 0.05$). Collectively, this suggests the pattern of post-harvest temperature increases shown in **Table 4-9** is real and likely not the result of seasonal variability not accounted for in the regression model.

The magnitude of temperature change varied across sites generally as a function of the proportion of stream buffered, tree mortality, and related measures. MMTRs tended to be highest in TRT1, the site with the lowest proportion of the stream buffered (53%), the greatest length of unbuffered stream, and the lowest post-harvest canopy closure (**Table 4-2**). Here, MMTR exceeded 2.0°C at ten of the 14 locations monitored, with MMTR values between 2.7 and 4.7°C at seven locations. Maximum MMTR values of 1.8 and 1.6°C were seen in TRT2 and TRT3 with 54% and 58% of the stream buffered, respectively. In contrast, sites TRT4, TRT5, TRT6, and TRT7, where shade levels were higher and the buffered stream length was 92% or greater, maximum MMTR values were lower, ranging from 1.0 to 1.3°C .

The timing of the maximum MMTR varied among TRT sites. MMTR tended to be higher in the summer months at sites TRT1, TRT2, and TRT3, where the buffered stream length was less than 60%. In contrast, the highest MMTRs tended to occur in the spring or fall months in TRT4–TRT7, where buffered stream length exceeded 90%. In absolute terms spring MMTR tended to be highest in TRT1, where seven locations exceed 2.0°C , compared to TRT2–TRT7 where it never exceeded 1.3°C .

Temperature response high in the stream network near the PIP varied among sites. Location T4 in TRT3 showed negligible response after harvest and the T4 location in TRT7, three meters below the PIP, cooled up to 0.7°C . However, both PIPs in TRT1, T4a and T4b, warmed more than 2.0°C and the T4 location in TRT6, only three meters below the PIP, warmed up to 1.3°C . In the summer the PIPs ranged from seeps with barely perceptible flow (TRT1, TRT2, TRT5, and TRT6) to something more akin to a spring, with easily discernible flow (TRT3, TRT4, and TRT7).

MMTR at the F/N break exceeded 1.0°C only at TRT1 and TRT7. However, at TRT7 this occurred in April and did not extend into the warmer summer months as in TRT1. At the F/N break, all sites, except TRT2, showed warming of 0.5 to 1.0°C in the July–August period. The highest July–August MMTRs at the F/N break across all sites ranged from 0.4 to 1.2°C. Nearly all sites demonstrated less summer warming at the F/N junction than at locations higher in the stream network.

Direct comparisons of temperature response at buffered vs. unbuffered reaches across study sites were confounded because TRT4 through TRT7 had little or no unbuffered stream and, although TRT1, TRT2, and TRT3 had similar proportions of unbuffered stream channel, there were insufficient temperature data to calculate MMTR at unbuffered locations in TRT2 and TRT3. TRT1 had multiple buffered and unbuffered locations and the results suggest the loss of canopy closure was a factor. The highest MMTRs, 4.7°C and 4.3°C, were at locations T4b, a PIP with a 56-ft buffer, and T300b, located more than 200 m inside a 50-ft buffer, respectively. However, the buffers at both locations experienced severe windthrow after harvest. More than 50% and 80% of standing trees in the vegetation plots in these buffers were blown down in the first and second year after harvest, respectively. Locations LB 1a, T3a, and T2a were unbuffered and warmed more than 2.0°C. The MMTR at T300b and T500b, both within relatively stable buffers, exceeded 3.4°C, but this was likely impacted by the temperature response noted upstream at T4b.

Table 4-9. Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) in the post-harvest period at each location in each treatment site. Locations are sorted by distance upstream to the perennial initiation point (PIP) within each site. Shaded cells indicate the absolute value of MMTR $\geq 0.5^\circ\text{C}$ with an uncorrected P-value < 0.05 . Blue shading indicates a decrease in temperature. The three intensities of red shading indicate warming with MMTR values of $0.5\text{--}1.0^\circ\text{C}$, $1.0\text{--}2.0^\circ\text{C}$, and $> 2.0^\circ\text{C}$, respectively. Location superscripts 1 = PIP, 2 = unbuffered, 3 = F/N break, 4 = downstream of harvest unit.

Site	Distance from PIP	Location	Treatment Year	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec
TRT1	0	T4a ¹	Post 1	0.2	0.6	0.8	1.4	1.8	2.0	1.9	2.0	1.8	1.5	0.1	0.1
			Post 2	0.6	0.6	0.7	1.2	0.0	1.7	1.8	1.5	1.3	1.0	0.6	0.3
	9	T4b ¹	Post 1	0.1	0.6	1.6	2.3	3.3	4.7	3.7	3.1	2.1	0.9	-0.5	-0.1
			Post 2	0.5	0.5	0.9	1.5						0.2	-0.1	0.0
	71	LB1a ²	Post 1	0.9	1.5	1.6	1.8	2.0	2.4	2.4	1.8	1.3	0.8	0.0	0.3
			Post 2	1.1	0.6	1.1	1.1	1.1	1.4	1.2	1.1	0.9	0.9	0.4	0.4
	150	LB1b	Post 1	-0.2	0.4	0.9	1.6	2.2	3.2	2.2	1.9	1.4	0.8	-0.3	-0.2
			Post 2	0.1	0.3	0.7	1.7	2.0	2.7	2.3	2.2	1.0	0.6	-0.2	-0.1
	259	T3a ²	Post 1	0.0	0.5	1.0	1.7	2.6	3.4	2.3	1.5	1.0	0.4	-0.3	0.0
			Post 2	0.4	0.5	1.0	1.7	1.8	2.1	1.6	1.2	0.4	0.5	0.1	0.2
	337	T2a ²	Post 1	0.1	0.5	0.8	1.5	2.3	3.5	3.0	2.5	1.8	0.4	-0.3	0.0
			Post 2	0.4	0.5	0.8	1.3	1.4	1.7	1.4	1.3	0.4	0.4	0.1	0.2
	357	T3b	Post 1	0.0	0.4	0.5	0.9	1.1	1.6	1.1	0.8	0.5	0.2	-0.1	-0.1
			Post 2	0.3	0.3	0.5	1.0	0.9	1.5	1.1	1.1	0.4	0.4	0.0	0.1
	460	T2b	Post 1	0.1	0.4	0.5	0.8	1.0	1.9	1.3	0.9	0.8	0.4	0.0	0.1
			Post 2	0.4	0.4	0.7	0.9	1.1	1.4	1.2	0.9	0.4	0.5	0.4	0.3
	484	T300a	Post 1	0.0	0.5	1.0	1.5	1.8	2.7	1.9	1.6	1.1	0.6	-0.2	0.0
			Post 2	0.4	0.4	0.8	1.2	1.1	1.3	1.1	1.0	0.4	0.5	0.1	
	564	T1a	Post 1	0.4	0.9	1.2	1.4	1.5	1.7	0.8	0.7	0.7	0.6	0.0	0.3
			Post 2	0.5	0.7	1.1	1.3	1.2	1.5	1.2	1.1	0.6	0.7	0.4	0.4
	610	T300b	Post 1	0.1	0.7	1.2	1.9	2.7	4.3	3.3	2.7	1.6	1.1	0.0	0.1
			Post 2	0.4	0.5	0.9	1.9	1.7	2.2	1.8	1.6	0.7	0.6	0.2	0.2
	679	T500b	Post 1	0.3			2.4	2.4	3.4	2.2	1.9	1.2	0.8	0.0	0.1
			Post 2	0.5	0.4	0.7	1.1	0.8	1.8	1.3	1.1	0.6	0.5	0.3	0.3
755	T1b	Post 1	0.3	0.8	1.3	1.7	1.8	2.2	1.2	1.0	0.9		0.1	0.2	
		Post 2					1.7	1.9	1.7	1.5	1.1	0.6			
870	D100 ³	Post 1	0.1	0.5	0.7	0.9	1.3	1.4	0.9	0.7	0.7	0.5	-0.1	0.1	
		Post 2	0.4	0.5	0.8	1.3	1.2	1.4	1.1	1.2	0.6	0.5	0.1	0.2	
		Post 3	0.0	0.7	0.8	0.8	1.2	0.9	0.8	0.3	0.3	0.4	0.4	0.3	
TRT2	257	T300	Post 1	0.4	0.5	0.7	1.0	1.0	1.1	1.3	1.8	1.0	0.5	0.7	0.3
			Post 2	0.3	0.3			0.8	0.8	0.8	0.9	0.8	0.4	0.5	0.2
			Post 3	0.8	0.8	1.1	1.1	0.9	0.9	0.8	1.4	1.0	0.9	1.0	0.7
	325	T500	Post 1	0.3	0.3										
			Post 2	0.8	0.8	1.1	1.1	0.9	0.9	0.8	1.4	1.0	0.9	1.0	0.7
			Post 3	0.7	0.7	0.9	1.1	1.0	1.2	0.8	0.9	0.7	0.4		0.7
	436	T1 ³	Post 1					0.3	0.1	0.2	0.4	0.4	0.2	0.4	
			Post 2	0.7	0.5	0.4	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.3	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.6	0.7
			Post 3	0.9	0.9	0.7	0.7	0.5	0.1	-0.1	-0.1	0.0		0.9	0.9

Table 4-9 (continued).

Site	Distance from PIP	Location	Treatment Year	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec	
TRT3	1	T4 ¹	Post 1	0.1	-0.2	0.0	-0.1				0.1	-0.1	0.2	-0.1	-0.1	
			Post 2	0.3	0.3	-0.3	-0.3	0.2	-0.2	-0.3	-0.2	-0.4	-0.2	-0.2	-0.2	-0.1
			Post 3	-0.5	-0.5	0.0	-0.2	-0.6	-0.7	-0.8	-0.4	-0.4	-0.2	-0.2	-0.2	-0.5
			Post 4	0.1	0.2	0.2	0.6	0.3	-0.1	0.0	0.2					
	17	LB1	Post 1	0.5	0.5	0.2	0.2	0.4	0.4	0.1	0.5	0.1	0.2	0.3	0.4	
			Post 2	0.8	0.8	0.7	0.7	0.8	0.9	1.1	1.2	0.9	0.8		0.7	
			Post 3	0.9	1.0	0.8	0.7	0.6	0.7	0.7	1.2	0.9	0.5	0.5	0.6	
			Post 4		1.3	1.3	1.2	1.2	1.0	1.0	1.0	0.9				
	264	T2	Post 1	0.5	0.6	0.3	0.3	0.7	0.8	0.8	1.3	1.0	0.6	0.8	0.5	
			Post 2	0.7	0.8	0.7	0.7	0.8	1.1	1.4	1.6	1.1	0.6	0.4	0.8	
			Post 3	0.6	0.7	0.8	0.7	0.7	1.0	1.0	1.1	0.8	0.7	0.9	0.8	
	425	T1 ³	Post 1	0.4	0.4	0.2	0.2	0.4	0.5	0.4	0.7	0.7	0.3	0.4	0.4	
			Post 2	0.6	0.6	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.5	0.7	0.7	0.6	0.4	0.4	0.7	
			Post 3	0.5	0.6	0.5	0.4	0.7	0.8	0.8	0.4					
			Post 4				0.5	0.3	0.2	0.2	0.2	0.5				
	TRT4	242	T3	Post 1	0.6	0.7	0.9	0.9	1.0	0.8	0.5	0.9	0.3	0.4	0.6	0.4
Post 2				0.9	0.9	0.6	0.6	0.8	0.9	1.0	1.1	0.7	0.6	0.7	1.0	
460		T2	Post 1	0.5	0.6	0.9	1.1	1.1	1.0	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.4	0.3	
			Post 2	0.8	0.8	0.5	-0.1						0.7	0.7	1.1	
696		T1 ³	Post 1	0.4	0.4	0.6	0.4	0.2	0.2	0.0	0.3	0.3	0.2	0.4	0.4	
			Post 2	0.3	0.7	0.6	0.6	0.4	0.6	0.6	0.4	0.3	0.4	0.6	0.7	
TRT5	72	LB3	Post 1	0.9	0.7	0.8	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.7	0.1	0.4	0.4	0.5	0.8	
			Post 2	0.9	1.0	1.0	0.7	0.8	0.9	0.9	0.9	0.7	0.6	0.6	0.8	
	529	T1	Post 1	0.4	0.4	0.5	0.4	0.4	0.1	-0.1	0.8	0.7	0.5	0.4	0.4	
			Post 2	0.5	0.2	0.5	0.4	0.2	0.1	0.4	0.5	0.5	0.6	0.6		
TRT6	3	T4 ¹	Post 1	0.6	1.1	1.0	1.0	0.7				1.2	0.8	0.1	0.2	
			Post 2	-0.2	0.7	1.1	1.3	0.9	1.1	0.8	0.8	0.7	0.5	0.3	0.1	
	192	T3	Post 1	0.2	0.8	0.7	0.5	0.2	0.2	0.3	0.4	0.3	0.3	0.0	0.2	
			Post 2	-0.1	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.5	0.6	0.4	0.5	0.4	0.2	0.2	0.2	
	323	T2 ³	Post 1	0.2	0.8	0.7	0.5	0.2	0.2	0.3	0.4	0.3	0.3	0.0	0.2	
			Post 2	-0.1	0.6	0.6	0.6	0.5	0.6	0.4	0.5	0.4	0.2	0.2	0.2	
	573	D100 ⁴	Post 1		0.6	0.5	0.2	0.0	-0.1	0.1	0.2	0.3				
			Post 2	-0.2			0.5	0.2	0.4	0.4	0.5	0.3	0.1	0.2	0.0	
	TRT7	3	T4 ¹	Post 1	0.7	0.6	0.3	0.3	0.5		0.3	0.5	-0.5	-0.1	0.6	0.7
				Post 2					0.8	0.1	-0.6	-0.7	-0.4	-0.7		
140		LB1	Post 1	0.9	0.7	0.6	0.7	0.6	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.3	0.5	0.7		
			Post 2	1.0	1.0	0.8	0.5	0.5	0.5	0.3	0.3	0.4	0.4	0.7	1.1	
573		T1 ³	Post 1	0.6	0.7	0.8	1.1	0.8		0.6	0.8	0.7	0.5	0.3	0.4	
			Post 2	0.2	0.6	0.7	0.5	0.7	0.9	0.4	0.7	0.5	0.2	0.3	0.3	
693		D100 ⁴	Post 1	0.3	0.4	0.8	1.1	1.0	0.5	0.5	0.6	0.4	0.1	0.0		
			Post 2	-0.1	0.5	0.7	0.7	1.0	1.1	0.7	0.7	0.5	0.2	0.2	0.0	
			Post 3	0.9	0.7	0.5	0.5	0.5								

Table 4-10. Mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) in the pre-harvest period at each location in each treatment site. Locations are sorted by distance to the upstream perennial initiation point (PIP) within each site. Shaded cells indicate the absolute value of MMTR $\geq 0.5^{\circ}\text{C}$ with an uncorrected P-value < 0.05 . Blue shading indicates MMTR is negative. Tan shading indicates MMTR is positive.

Site	Distance from PIP	Location	Treatment Year	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec
TRT1	0	T4b	Pre 2	0.0	-0.4	0.0	0.1	-0.2	0.0	-0.2	-0.1	0.2	0.2	0.1	-0.3
	9	T4a	Pre 1	0.2	-0.3	0.0	0.1	-0.2	0.1	-0.4	0.0	0.1	0.1	-0.1	-0.3
	71	LB1a	Pre 1	0.1	-0.3	0.1	0.3	0.0	-0.4	-0.3	-0.2	0.0	-0.1	0.0	-0.1
	150	LB1b	Pre 1	0.2	-0.3	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.2	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	0.1	-0.1	-0.2
	259	T3a	Pre 1	0.2	-0.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.1	-0.3	-0.1
	337	T2a	Pre 1	0.2	-0.2	-0.1	-0.4		0.0	-0.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.3	-0.2
	357	T3b	Pre 1	0.1	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	0.1	0.0	-0.2	-0.2
	460	T2b	Pre 2	0.2	0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.0			-0.1	0.0	0.2	0.0	0.0
	460	T2b	Pre 1	0.1	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.1	0.0	0.1	0.0	-0.2	-0.2
	484	T300a	Pre 1	0.1	-0.2	0.0	-0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.2	-0.2
	564	T1a	Pre 1	0.0	0.2	0.1	0.2	0.1	-0.2	-0.1	-0.2	0.0	0.1	0.2	0.1
	610	T300b	Pre 1	0.1	-0.2	0.0	-0.1	0.1	0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.1	-0.2	-0.2
	679	T500b	Pre 1	0.1	-0.2	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.1	-0.2	-0.1	-0.1	0.1	-0.2	-0.2
	755	T1b	Pre 1	0.2	-0.2	0.0	-0.1	0.1	0.1	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	0.2	0.0	-0.1
	870	D100	Pre 2	0.2	0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.1			-0.2	-0.1	0.2	0.1	0.1
	870	D100	Pre 1	0.1	-0.3	0.0	-0.1	0.0	0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.2	-0.2
	TRT2	257	T300	Pre 2	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.0	0.2	-0.1	-0.4	-0.2
257		T300	Pre 1	0.0	0.1	0.2	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.3	0.1	-0.2	-0.1	-0.1
325		T500b	Pre 2	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.1	-0.1	-0.2	-0.2	-0.8	0.1	-0.1	-0.2	-0.1
325		T500b	Pre 1	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.0	0.1	0.3	0.1	0.4	0.3	-0.3	-0.2	-0.1
436		T1	Pre 2	-0.1	0.1	0.1	0.2	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.1	-0.1	-0.1
436		T1	Pre 1	0.1	0.2	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.4	0.1	-0.3	-0.2	0.1
TRT3	1	T4	Pre 1	0.2	0.2	-0.1	-0.1	0.0	0.1	0.0	0.2	-0.1	0.2	-0.4	0.0
	17	LB1	Pre 1	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	0.1	0.2	0.0	0.0	-0.1
	264	T2	Pre 1	0.2	0.4	0.4	0.7	0.2	0.1	0.0	-0.1	-0.4	-0.3	-0.3	0.2
	425	T1	Pre 1	0.1	0.2	0.2	0.1	-0.3	-0.2	0.0	0.0	0.0	-0.1	0.0	0.2
TRT4	242	T3	Pre 2	0.1	0.1	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.1	-0.1	-0.1
	460	T2	Pre 2	0.0	0.1	0.1	0.1	0.2	0.1	0.0	-0.1	0.0	0.0	0.1	-0.1
	696	T1	Pre 2	0.0	0.2	0.2	0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.1	0.0	0.0	-0.1	0.0	0.0
	696	T1	Pre 1	0.0	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	-0.2	-0.1	0.1	0.3	0.3	0.1	-0.1	-0.1
TRT5	72	LB3	Pre 1	0.0	0.0	0.2	0.2	-0.1	0.0	0.1	0.2	0.1	0.2	0.5	0.0
	529	T1	Pre 2	-0.1	0.0	0.1	0.0	-0.2		-0.2	-0.2	0.0	-0.2	-0.2	-0.3
	529	T1	Pre 1	0.2	0.3	0.3	0.2	0.1			0.3	0.2	0.1	0.2	0.0
TRT6	3	T4	Pre 2	0.1	0.3	0.1	0.1	-0.1	-0.2	-0.2	-0.2	-0.1	-0.1	-0.4	-0.3
	3	T4	Pre 1	0.1	-0.2	0.1	0.1	-0.1	0.1	0.1	0.4	0.3	0.6	0.0	-0.2
	192	T3	Pre 2	0.3	0.5	0.3	0.1	-0.1	-0.2	-0.2	-0.3	-0.1	-0.2	-0.3	-0.1
	323	T2	Pre 2	-0.2	0.0	0.2	0.5	0.5	0.7	0.4		-0.2	-0.4	-0.8	-0.8
	323	T2	Pre 1	0.0	-0.3	0.1	0.2	0.0			0.3	-0.1	0.0	0.7	0.0
	573	D100	Pre 1	0.1	-0.2	0.0	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.4	0.0	-0.2
TRT7	3	T4	Pre 1	0.4	-0.1	-0.2	0.0	-0.2	-0.2	-0.1	0.1	-0.4	-0.7	0.0	0.5
	140	LB1	Pre 2	-0.1	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	-0.1	0.3	0.2	0.3	-0.2	0.0	-0.3	-0.1
	140	LB1	Pre 1	0.1	0.1	0.0	-0.1	-0.1	-0.2	0.0	0.1	0.0	0.0	0.1	0.1
	573	T1	Pre 2	-0.2	0.0	-0.1	-0.2	-0.2	0.0	-0.1	-0.2	-0.1	0.1	-0.4	-0.3
	573	T1	Pre 1	0.5	0.1	0.3	0.3	0.2	-0.1	-0.2	-0.6	-0.4	0.0	0.7	0.5
	693	D100	Pre 1	-0.1	-0.3	-0.2	-0.2	-0.6	-0.4		0.1	0.6	0.0	-0.2	

4-4.2.4. Relationship between Temperature Response, Canopy Closure, Buffets, Site Aspect, and Discharge

There was a weak ($r > 0.5 < 0.7$) to moderately strong ($r > 0.7$) negative correlation between July MMTR and canopy closure in Post 1 and Post 2 (**Table 4-11**; **Figure 4-6**). There were moderately strong correlations in one or both years with the percent wetted channel and total length of wetted channel (**Figure 4-7**). Correlations with total length of buffered channel and percent of channel buffered were generally weak ($r < 0.5$). We plotted the two subbasins of TRT1 to illustrate the effect of site area on the relationships. TRT1a and TRT1b bracket TRT1 in the plots of canopy closure, percent of stream buffered, and percent wetted channel and so do not fundamentally change the scatterplots. This is not true for the plots of total buffer length or total wetted length.

Table 4-11. Pearson correlation coefficients and P-values for Pearson correlations with July mean monthly temperature response.

Year	Canopy Closure	% Buffered	Buffer Length	% Wetted Channel	Wetted Channel Length
Post 1	-0.599/0.156	-0.423/0.344	0.079/0.866	0.726/0.056	0.742/0.065
Post 2	-0.809/0.027	-0.536/0.215	0.032/0.945	0.510/0.243	0.763/0.046

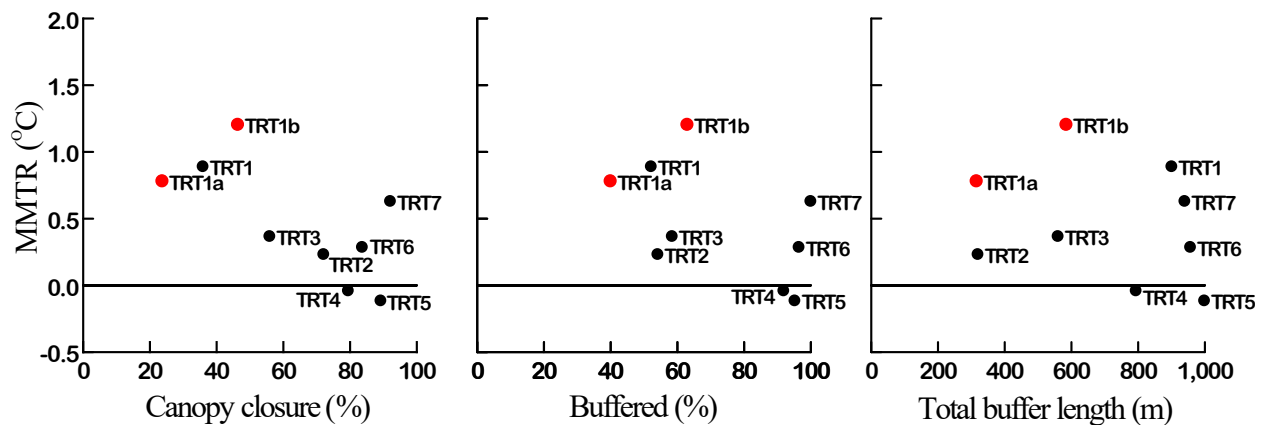


Figure 4-6. July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) vs. canopy closure, percent of stream buffered, and total buffer length. Correlations were done using sites TRT1–TRT7. TRT1a and TRT1b, sub-basins of TRT1, are presented (in red) to illustrate the effect of basin size on the relationship. Values are from the first year post-harvest.

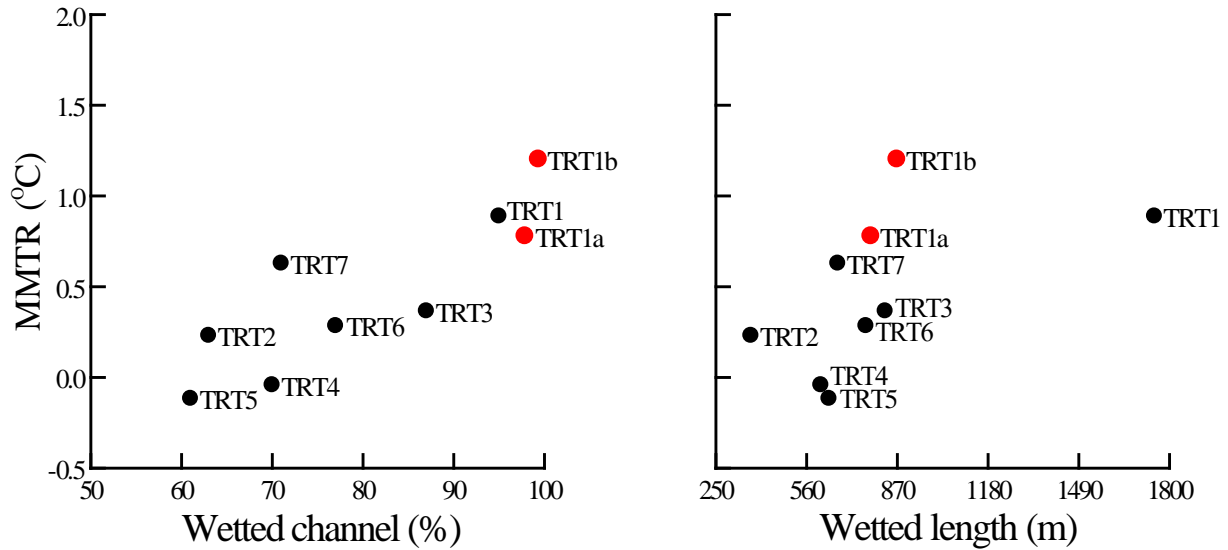


Figure 4-7. July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) vs. percent of stream channel with surface water (wetted channel) and total wetted channel length. Correlations were done using sites TRT1–TRT7. TRT1a and TRT1b, sub-basins of TRT1, are presented (in red) to illustrate the effect of basin size on the relationship. Values are from the first year post-harvest.

We incorporated the 12 Hard Rock Study sites into the same plots below to illustrate differences between the two studies in the relationship of July MMTR in the first year after harvest and the first-year same site descriptors. Although most July MMTRs in this study tended to be lower relative to the Hard Rock Study’s similarly buffered 100% and Forest Practices (FP) sites, they do fall within the cloud of points formed by the Hard Rock Study sites in the scatterplot against canopy closure, percent of stream buffered, and total buffer length (**Figure 4-8**). In the plots of July MMTR against percent wetted channel and total wetted channel length there were two distinct groups (**Figure 4-9**). One group included this study’s sites plus the Hard Rock Study’s 100% and FP treatment sites. The second group was comprised solely of the Hard Rock Study’s 0% (unbuffered) treatment sites which had higher MMTR values across the range of x-values. We saw no apparent relationship with aspect, but within each aspect class there was a tendency of higher MMTR with lower canopy closure, with only two exceptions, one each for NE and SE aspect.

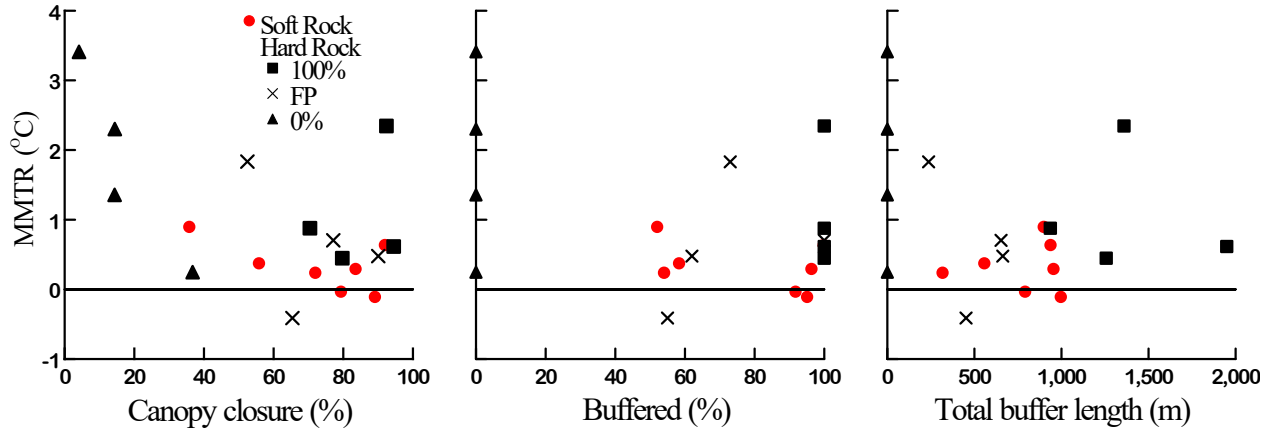


Figure 4-8. July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) vs. canopy closure, percent of stream buffered, and total buffer length for this study (red) and the Hard Rock Study (black). Values are from the first year post-harvest.

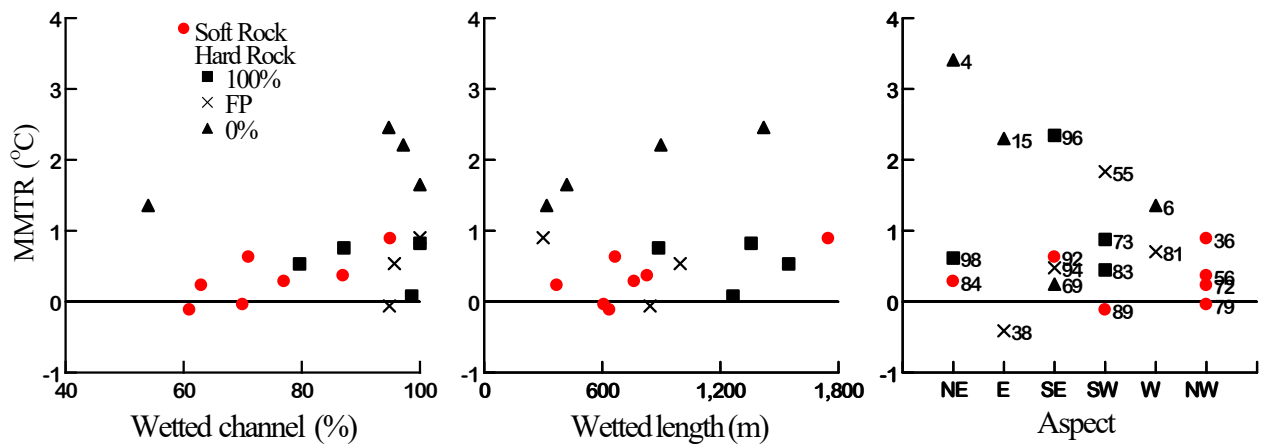


Figure 4-9. July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) vs. percent of stream channel with surface water (wetted channel), total wetted channel length, and aspect for this study (red) and the Hard Rock Study (black). Values are from the first year post-harvest except for the Hard Rock Study values for wetted channel and wetted length, which were measured in 2010, the second year post-harvest at most sites. Numbers in the aspect plot are mean canopy closure.

4-4.2.5. Longitudinal Patterns in Surface Flow, Temperature Response, Buffer Width, and Canopy Closure

There were substantial portions of the stream at all sites with no surface water during the summer surveys (Table 4-12), and this varied across years and with harvest. The percentage of wetted channel was lowest in 2015, an unusually warm and dry spring and summer, at all but two sites. The p-value associated with the treatment × period interaction was 0.0002 (Table 4-3) indicating the post-harvest change differed between the two treatments. Pair-wise comparisons of post-

harvest changes in the TRT relative to the unharvested REF treatment indicate the differences occurred in Post 1 ($P = 0.0006$) and Post 2 ($P = 0.0002$) (**Table 4-13**). The least squares mean of each treatment by year (**Table 4-14**) shows the wetted extent in the TRT sites tended to be higher after harvest relative to the REF sites. Mean wetted extent in the REF sites was 88% pre-harvest then 59 and 71% in Post 1 and Post 2, respectively. The mean in the TRT sites was 82% pre-harvest, and 75% and 86% in Post 1 and Post 2, respectively. In effect the differences between the treatments were due to a lower percentage of wetted channel in the REF sites in the first two years after harvest (2015 to 2016) while the TRT sites changed little.

Table 4-12. Percentage of the channel length with surface water by site and year. There were no surveys in 2014 at TRT1 and TRT7. Shaded cells indicate post-harvest.

Site	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
REF1	92	90	76	81	87
REF2	87	84	54	69	88
REF3	93	81	47	64	88
TRT1	99		95	97	99
TRT2	65	62	63	67	67
TRT3	79	87	70	83	74
TRT4	75	65	70	89	83
TRT5	72	66	61	77	71
TRT6	92	90	77	78	85
TRT7	91		71	98	82

Table 4-13. Post-harvest change in wetted extent in the treatment sites relative to the reference sites by year. Estimates and confidence intervals are in Beta-space. P-values were not adjusted for multiple comparisons. SE = standard error; DF = degrees of freedom; C.I. = confidence intervals.

Year	Estimate	SE	DF	t-value	P-value	95% C.I.
Post 1	1.20	0.32	34	3.81	0.0006	0.56 1.84
Post 2	1.40	0.34	34	4.16	0.0002	0.72 2.08
Post 3	0.18	0.37	34	0.50	0.6183	-0.56 0.93

Table 4-14. Least squares means by treatment and period expressed in percentage of stream channel with surface flow. TRMT = treatment; Period = Pre- or Post-harvest year; SE = standard error; LCL = lower 95% confidence limit; UCL = upper 95% confidence limit.

TRMT	Period	Mean	SE	LCL	UCL
REF	Pre	88	4.44	76	94
	Post 1	59	9.90	39	76
	Post 2	71	8.56	52	85
	Post 3	86	5.58	71	94
TRT	Pre	82	3.79	73	88
	Post 1	75	4.81	65	84
	Post 2	86	3.37	78	91
	Post 3	82	3.99	73	89

Longitudinal patterns in the point estimates of MMTR generally reflected the patterns in canopy closure and buffer width. In TRT1–TRT3, in which the proportion of the stream channel buffered was less than 60%, buffer width and canopy closure varied greatly along the channel length (**Figures 4-10 to 4-13**). Where canopy closure was low, July MMTR often exceeded 1.0°C in one or more years post-harvest. In nearly all cases where July MMTR exceeded 1.0°C, MMTR was lower downstream after flowing through a buffered reach where canopy closure was high. In contrast, sites TRT5–TRT7 experienced little loss in canopy closure and, although July MMTR was elevated (i.e., >0.5°C and 95% confidence intervals did not intersect zero), it never exceeded 1.0°C and varied little along the stream length (**Figures 4-15 to 4-17**). TRT4 fell between the two extremes in that canopy closure was less than 10% along a portion of the stream very high in the catchment and July MMTR at the location immediately downstream reached 1.0°C in the second year (**Figure 4-14**).

We were able to monitor locations downstream of the F/N break but above any tributaries (D100) only in TRT6 and TRT7. These locations provided estimates of temperature change after flowing through 100 m (328 ft) to 140 m (459 ft) of stream with an average buffer width of 30.5 m (100 ft) in TRT6 and 42.7 m (140 ft) in TRT7. In general, there was a negligible change in MMTR below the F/N break in either site. In TRT6, July–August MMTR ranged from 0.3 to 0.5°C at the F/N break and 0.1 to 0.5°C at D100 (**Table 4-9**). July–August MMTR in TRT7 was sometimes slightly elevated at the F/N break, ranging from 0.4 to 0.8°C, and downstream ranged from 0.5 to 0.7°C at D100.

We did not find a consistent relationship between temperature response and the presence of reaches with no surface water immediately upstream. There was one notable instance in TRT2 where relatively warm water, with August MMTR up to 1.8°C, flowed from an unbuffered reach into a buffered reach with a persistent dry reach. Summer MMTR below that point, at T1, was less than 0.4°C.

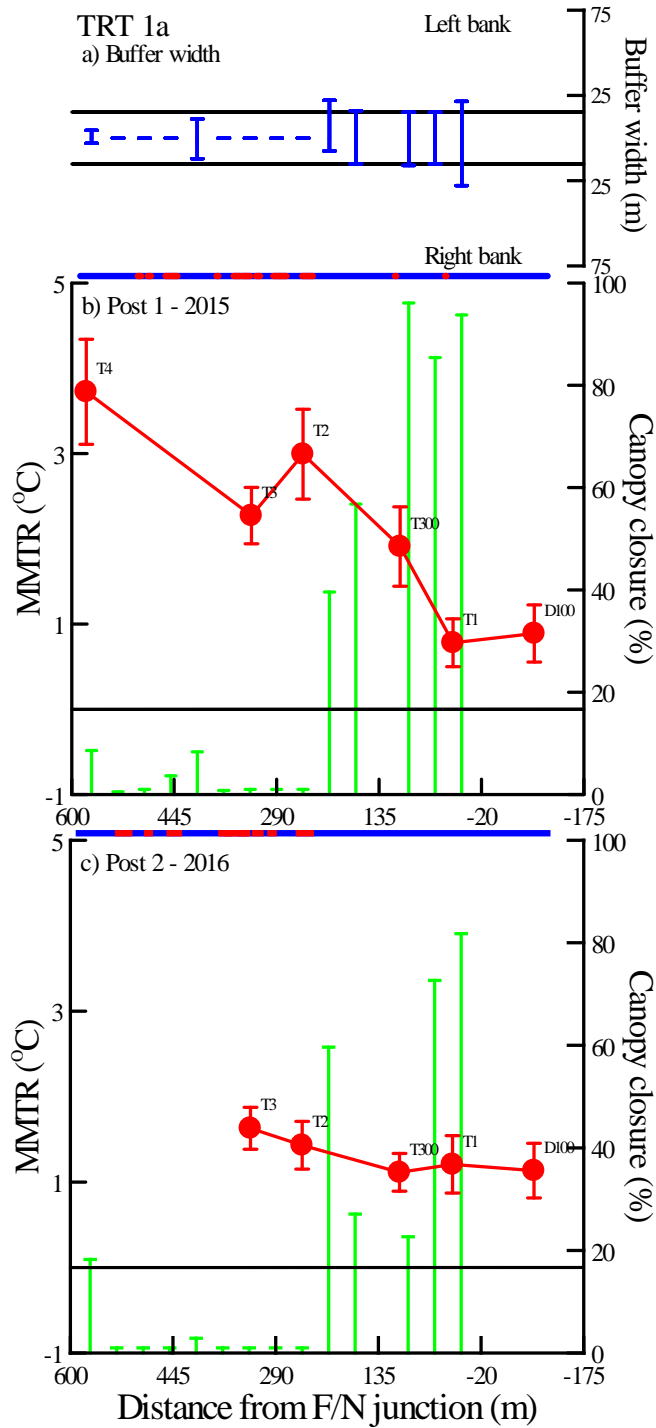


Figure 4-10. Site TRT1a buffer width, canopy closure, July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR), and wetted extent. Panel a): Buffer widths plotted by distance from F/N junction. Dashed horizontal lines indicate 50-ft (15-m) width. Panel b): First year post-harvest. Blue and red line at top of graph shows surface water and dry reaches, respectively. July MMTR with 95% confidence intervals are shown in red with locations labeled. Dashed horizontal line indicates MMTR = 0. Canopy closure is shown in green. Panel c): Second year post-harvest (same variables as Panel b).

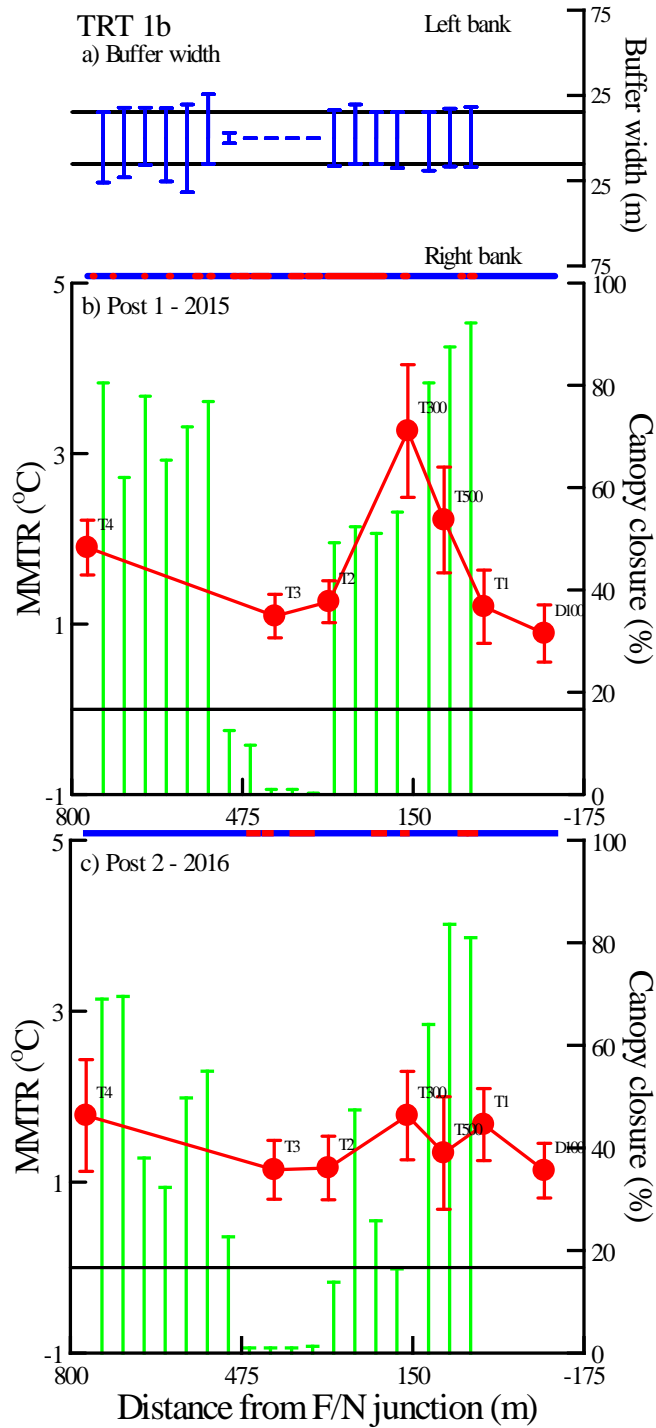


Figure 4-11. Site TRT1b buffer width, canopy closure, July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR), and wetted extent. Panel a): Buffer widths plotted by distance from F/N junction. Dashed horizontal lines indicate 50-ft (15-m) width. Panel b): First year post-harvest. Blue and red line at top of graph shows surface water and dry reaches, respectively. July MMTR with 95% confidence intervals are shown in red with locations labeled. Dashed horizontal line indicates MMTR = 0. Canopy closure is shown in green. Panel c): Second year post-harvest (same variables as Panel b).

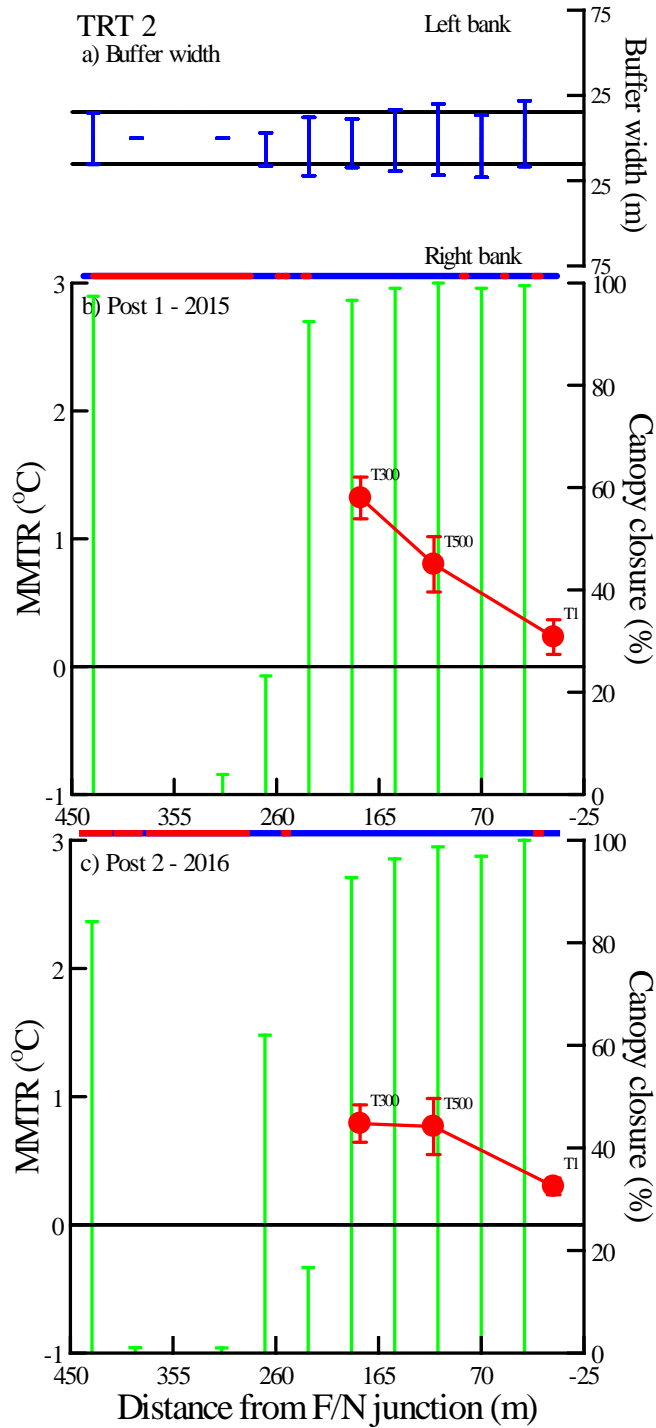


Figure 4-12. Site TRT2 buffer width, canopy closure, July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR), and wetted extent. Panel a): Buffer widths plotted by distance from F/N junction. Dashed horizontal lines indicate 50-ft (15-m) width. Panel b): First year post-harvest. Blue and red line at top of graph shows surface water and dry reaches, respectively. July MMTR with 95% confidence intervals are shown in red with locations labeled. Dashed horizontal line indicates MMTR = 0. Canopy closure is shown in green. Panel c): Second year post-harvest (same variables as Panel b).

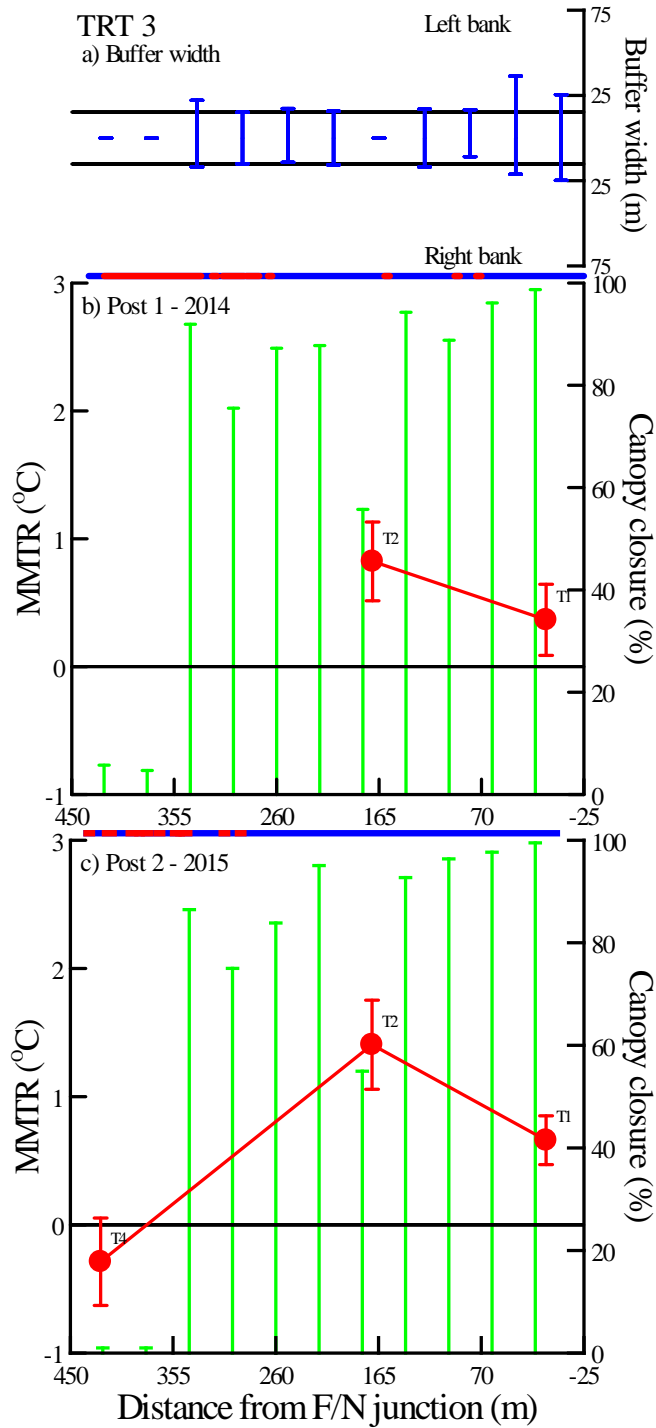


Figure 4-13. Site TRT3 buffer width, canopy closure, July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR), and wetted extent. Panel a): Buffer widths plotted by distance from F/N junction. Dashed horizontal lines indicate 50-ft (15-m) width. Panel b): First year post-harvest. Blue and red line at top of graph shows surface water and dry reaches, respectively. July MMTR with 95% confidence intervals are shown in red with locations labeled. Dashed horizontal line indicates MMTR = 0. Canopy closure is shown in green. Panel c): Second year post-harvest (same variables as Panel b).

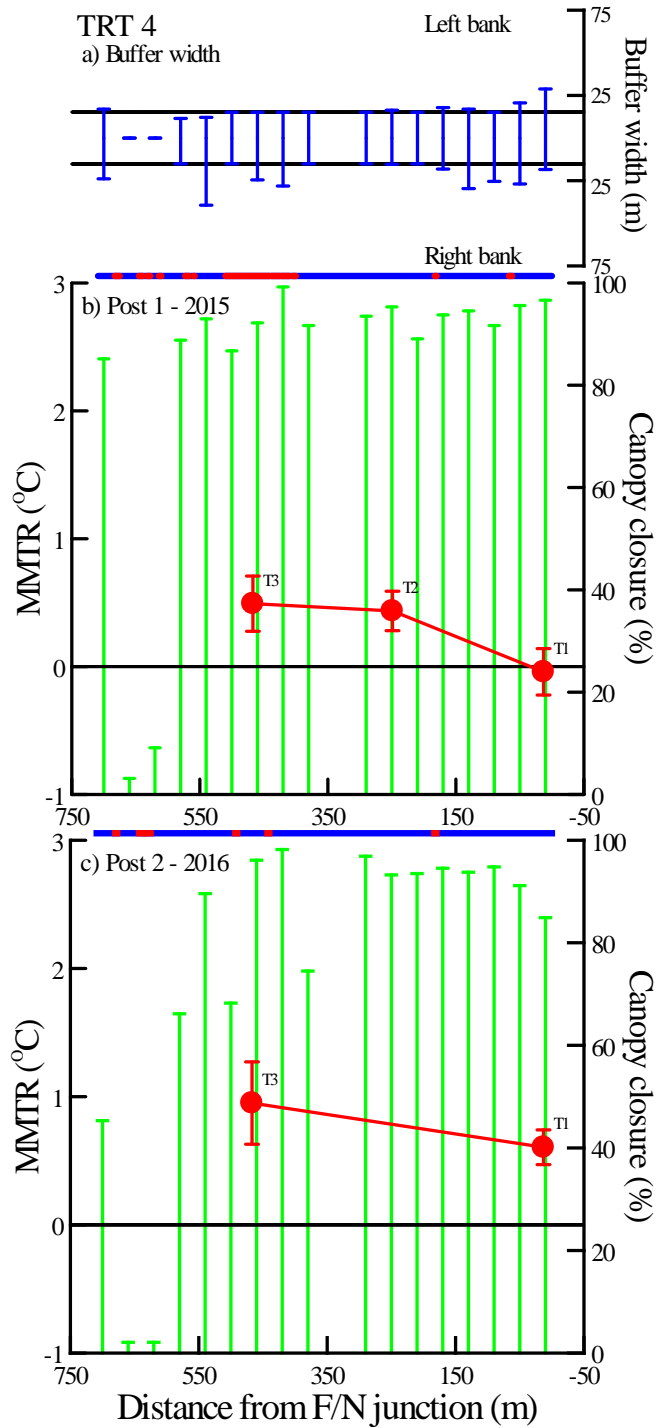


Figure 4-14. Site TRT4 buffer width, canopy closure, July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR), and wetted extent. Panel a): Buffer widths plotted by distance from F/N junction. Dashed horizontal lines indicate 50-ft (15-m) width. Panel b): First year post-harvest. Blue and red line at top of graph shows surface water and dry reaches, respectively. July MMTR with 95% confidence intervals are shown in red with locations labeled. Dashed horizontal line indicates MMTR = 0. Canopy closure is shown in green. Panel c): Second year post-harvest (same variables as Panel b).

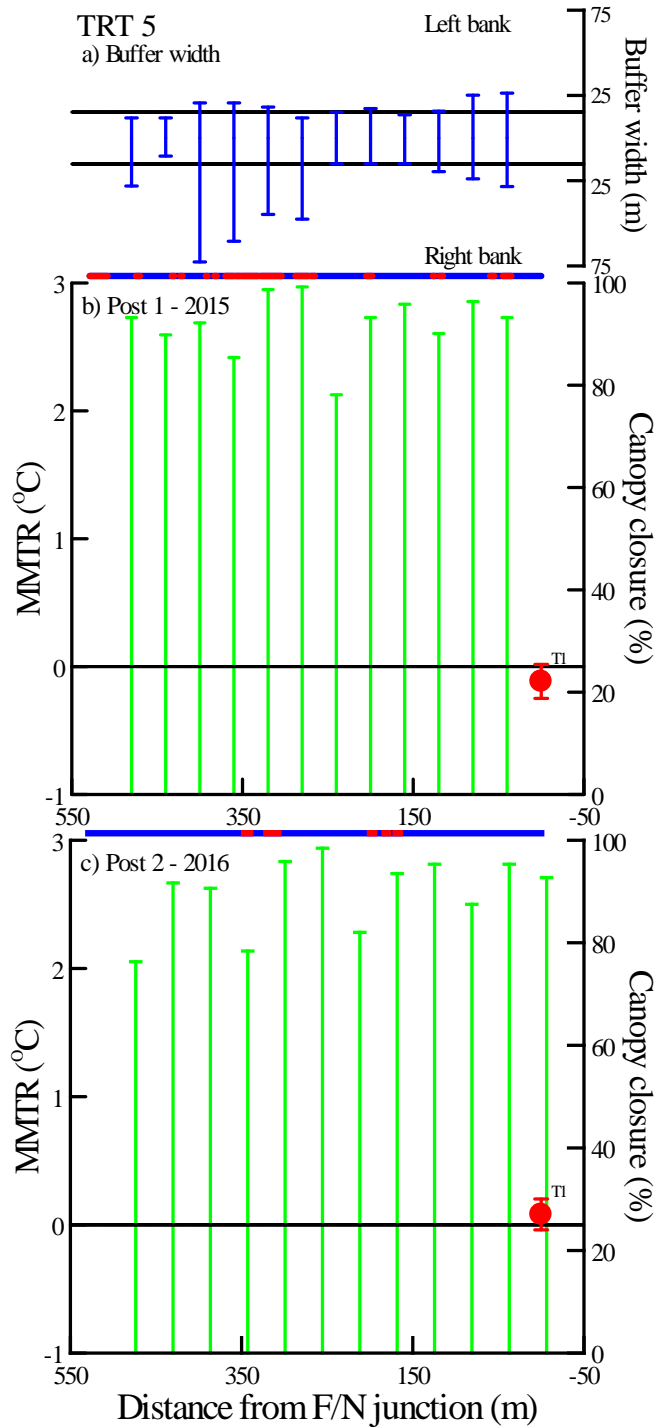


Figure 4-15. Site TRT5 buffer width, canopy closure, July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR), and wetted extent. Panel a): Buffer widths plotted by distance from F/N junction. Dashed horizontal lines indicate 50-ft (15-m) width. Panel b): First year post-harvest. Blue and red line at top of graph shows surface water and dry reaches, respectively. July MMTR with 95% confidence intervals are shown in red with locations labeled. Dashed horizontal line indicates MMTR = 0. Canopy closure is shown in green. Panel c): Second year post-harvest (same variables as Panel b).

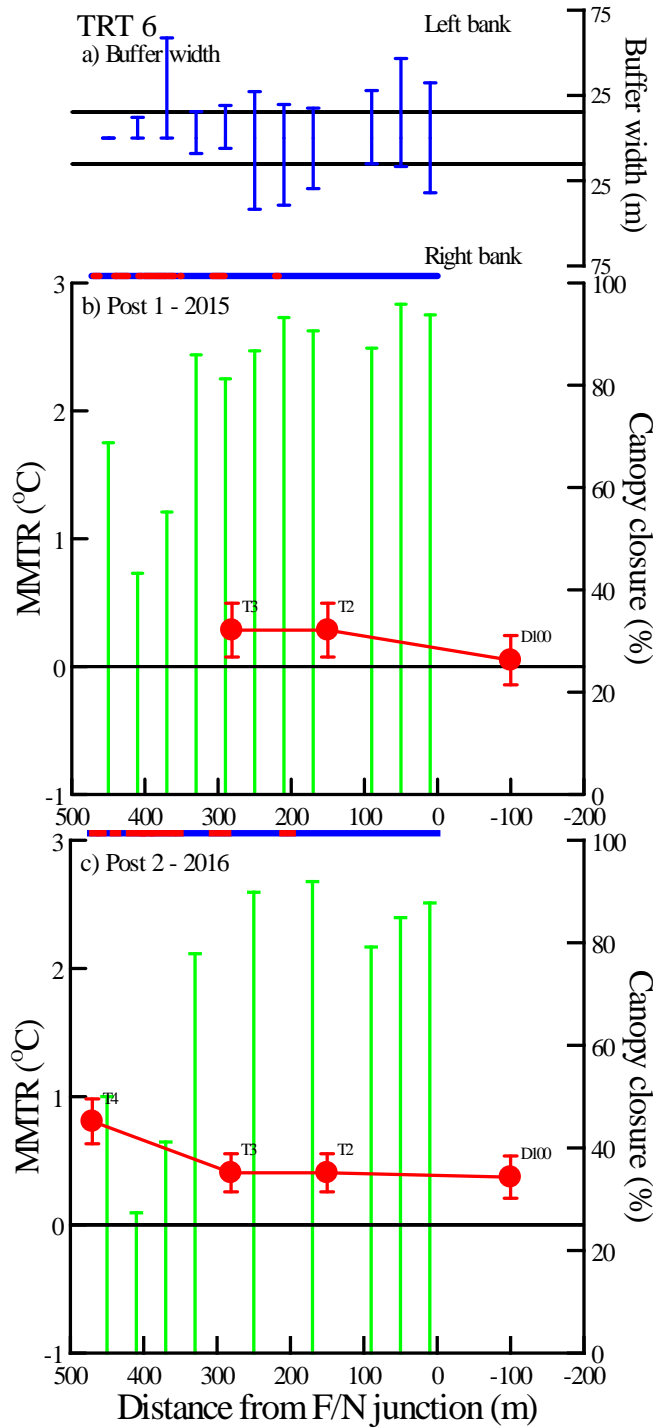


Figure 4-16. Site TRT6 buffer width, canopy closure, July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR), and wetted extent. Panel a): Buffer widths plotted by distance from F/N junction. Dashed horizontal lines indicate 50-ft (15-m) width. Panel b): First year post-harvest. Blue and red line at top of graph shows surface water and dry reaches, respectively. July MMTR with 95% confidence intervals are shown in red with locations labeled. Dashed horizontal line indicates MMTR = 0. Canopy closure is shown in green. Panel c): Second year post-harvest (same variables as Panel b).

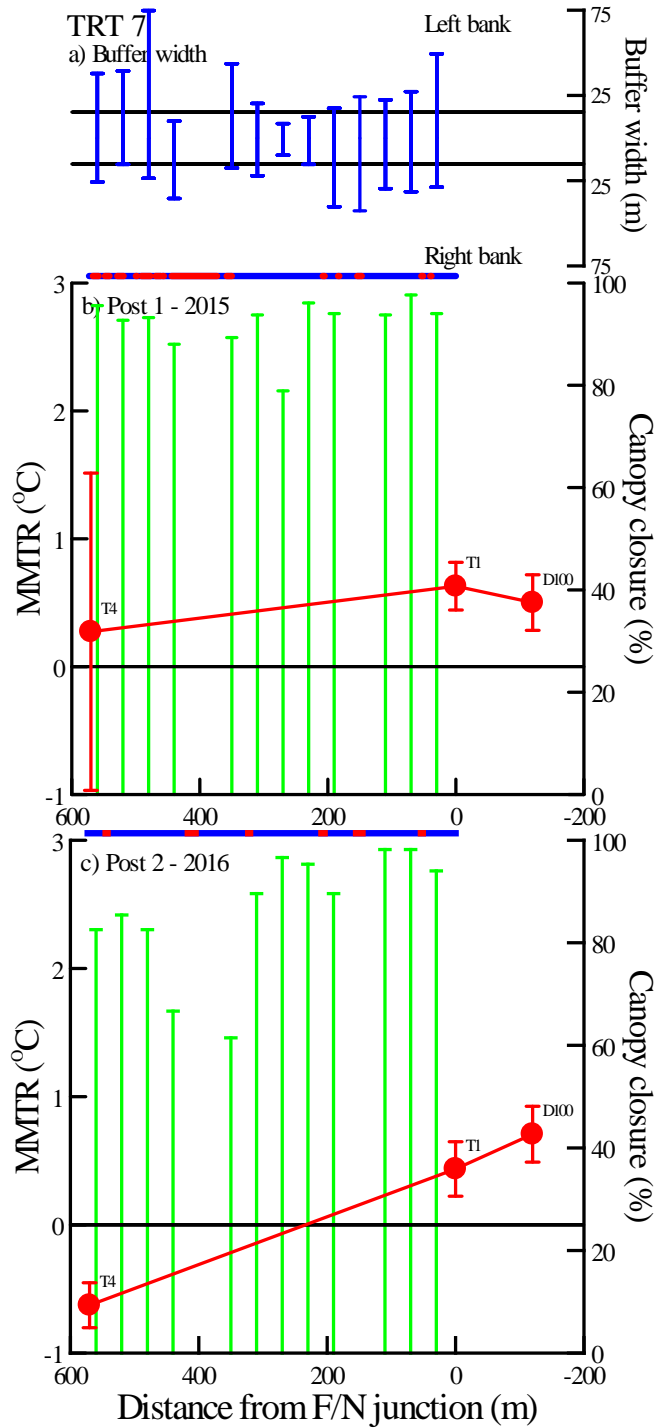


Figure 4-17. Site TRT7 buffer width, canopy closure, July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR), and wetted extent. Panel a): Buffer widths plotted by distance from F/N junction. Dashed horizontal lines indicate 50-ft (15-m) width. Panel b): First year post-harvest. Blue and red line at top of graph shows surface water and dry reaches, respectively. July MMTR with 95% confidence intervals are shown in red with locations labeled. Dashed horizontal line indicates MMTR = 0. Canopy closure is shown in green. Panel c): Second year post-harvest (same variables as Panel b).

4-4.2.6. Buffer Treatment Effects

The GLMM ANOVA for the period effect indicated a high probability the 7DTR changed from pre-harvest to post-harvest ($P < 0.001$; **Table 4-3**). Pair-wise comparisons estimated the 7DTR increased by 0.6°C ($P = 0.001$), 0.6°C ($P = 0.001$), and 0.3°C ($P = 0.049$) compared to pre-harvest in the Post 1, Post 2, and Post 3 years, respectively (**Table 4-15**).

Table 4-15. Pairwise comparisons of the seven-day average temperature response (7DTR) in each post-harvest year relative to the pre-harvest period. P-values were not adjusted for multiple comparisons. SE = standard error; DF = degrees of freedom; C.I. = confidence intervals.

Year	Estimate	SE	DF	t-value	P-value	95% C.I.	
Post 1	0.6	0.16	30.0	-3.89	0.001	0.29	0.95
Post 2	0.6	0.16	30.0	-3.62	0.001	0.25	0.90
Post 3	0.3	0.16	30.0	-2.05	0.049	0.00	0.65

For comparison, we tabulated the maximum July–August seven-day average daily maximum temperatures (7DADM) for the locations used to estimate the buffer treatment effects in **Table 4-15** for each site and year (**Table 4-16**), and calculated the difference between each year and the pre-harvest average 7DADM for each TRT site. At the REF sites, we calculated the difference from the 2012 to 2014 average. A simple calculation of the average pre- to post-harvest change across the TRT sites in Post 1, Post 2, and Post 3 minus the average change in the REF sites in 2015, 2016, and 2017, respectively, yields an estimated change in 7DADM of 0.5°C , 0.3°C , and 0.0°C in Post 1, Post 2, and Post 3, respectively. Although these relatively crude estimates do not take into account that the harvest dates were not consistent for all TRT sites or that REF1 was a poor reference site for stream temperature, the values are within 0.3°C of the buffer treatment effects in **Table 4-15** and demonstrate that our estimates of treatment effects based on the 7DTR are consistent with the observed 7DADM temperatures.

Table 4-16. Seven-day average daily maximum (7DADM) temperature for July–August. For REF sites, Diff is the difference between that year and the mean 2012 to 2014 values for that site. For the treatment sites, Diff is the difference between that year and the average of the pre-harvest values. Blue shading indicates the harvest period and gray shading the post-harvest period. Mean REF is the mean 7DADM. Mean TRT is the mean across all TRT sites except in 2014 when it included only unharvested sites. TRT minus REF is the difference in the mean values for that year.

Year	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017
REF1	13.0	12.2	13.2	13.8	13.9	13.6
Diff				1.0	1.1	0.8
REF2	14.4	14.2	15.0	15.1	14.8	15.3
Diff				0.6	0.2	0.7
REF3	14.3	14.0	14.5	15.2	14.3	15.1
Diff				0.9	0.0	0.8
TRT1	15.4	15.4	17.1	17.5	16.7	17.0
Diff			1.7	2.2	1.3	1.6
TRT2	13.6	13.8	14.4	14.8	14.1	14.1
Diff				0.9	0.2	0.2
TRT3	13.4	13.8	14.6	15.0	14.3	14.3
Diff			1.0	1.4	0.7	0.7
TRT4	14.3	14.4	15.1	15.6	14.8	15.0
Diff				1.0	0.2	0.4
TRT5	13.8	13.9	14.9	15.7	15.2	14.8
Diff			1.1	1.8	1.4	1.0
TRT6	13.4	13.7	14.1	14.7	14.2	14.4
Diff				1.0	0.5	0.7
TRT7	12.0	12.1	12.9	13.3	13.2	13.3
Diff				1.0	0.9	0.9
Mean REF	13.9	13.5	14.3	14.7	14.3	14.7
Mean TRT	13.7	13.9	14.7	15.2	14.6	14.7
TRT minus REF				0.5	0.3	0.0

4-5. DISCUSSION

4-5.1. CANOPY CLOSURE

Canopy closure decreased after harvest, as a function of the proportion of the stream buffered and windthrow within the remaining buffer. The mean pre-harvest canopy closure in this study was 97%, slightly higher than the mean of 89% measured by Schuett-Hames and colleagues (2012) in unharvested Type Np streams in western Washington. Immediately post-harvest, mean canopy closure decreased to 72% in this study and 76% in Schuett-Hames and colleagues (2012), a decrease of 22 and 13 percentage points, respectively. The Hard Rock Study (McIntyre *et al.*

2018), using very similar sites with a mean pre-harvest canopy closure of 96% and the same Forest Practices harvest prescription, reported mean canopy closure of 72% and 67% in Post 1 and Post 2, respectively. Although average shade loss across sites was comparable between the two studies, the range of shade loss across sites was greater in the Soft Rock Study, especially in the first post-harvest year. This was likely related to the wide range in the proportion of the stream buffered.

Mean canopy closure across TRT sites (**Table 4-5**) and within each type of buffer (**Figure 4-2**) continued to decrease into Post 2. The lower Post 2 canopy closure values reflected buffer tree mortality (**Table 4-6**), which was largely driven by windthrow in the first and second winters after harvest. Post 1 measurements were taken in the first summer after harvest. At six of the seven TRT sites, harvest ended March 1 or later so that the first full winter season was between Post 1 and Post 2.

4-5.2. TEMPERATURE

The study streams were cool pre-harvest relative to a random sample of western Washington streams on commercial forest land (Ecology 2019). This was not unexpected because stand age at our sites ranged from 30 to 80 years compared to the random sample of stand ages in Ecology (2019). Our sites were also warmer in summer (13.0 to 14.9°C), on average, than the Willapa Hills sites used in the Hard Rock Study (10.4 to 13.0°C).

4-5.2.1. Reliability of Temperature Data Analysis Methods

Our sites were limited in number and geographic area to those meeting the selection criteria and offered by cooperating landowners. In addition, only two of the three reference sites were suitable for use in the temperature analysis, leaving the temperature results dependent on only two reference sites. In spite of this we have confidence in the results as presented. Every BACI study assumes all sites are on a similar trajectory over time. We were able to demonstrate that the REF sites used in the temperature analysis were stationary, relative to each other, over time. Every BACI study assumes that changes in the TRT sites are due to the treatment. Ideally, the study would have had an equal number of reference and treatment sites, treatments would have been randomly assigned, and pairing of reference with treatment sites would have been ensured before the study began. However, funding approval, site selection, and building relationships between scientists and land managers must fit within the harvest schedule. In the end, the clustering of all sites in southwestern Washington limited the scope of direct inference, but our results suggest the factors driving temperature change were similar to those cited elsewhere in the literature.

We employed a GLS regression to calculate a daily TR for each monitoring location within each site then used the TR to describe the monthly temperature response throughout each treatment site and to estimate the buffer treatment effects on the 7DTR. By pairing each treatment site with a well-matched REF site, the daily TR accounted for interannual variability in weather. In addition, we were able to evaluate the stationarity of our reference sites over the course of the study then use the post-harvest seasonal and temporal patterns at the REF sites to provide context for the observed pattern of higher MMTRs seen at the treatment sites. Only 5.7% of reference site MMTRs exceeded 0.5°C during the three post-calibration years. This is nearly identical to

the 5.6% exceedance noted in McIntyre and colleagues (2021). There was one period in summer 2016 when MMTR exceeded 0.5°C for two months. It isn't known why this occurred. The data met the quality assurance criteria and summer 2016 was not a particularly warm or dry period (relative to the study period). However, we did not see comparable events in summer 2015 or 2017 nor was there evidence of similar events in any of the TRT sites during this period, and so we are confident this did not represent a systemic problem in the analyses.

Detecting buffer treatment effects using the linear mixed effects model depends upon the number of sites, magnitude of the response, and variability in the response within treatments. **Table 4-15** suggests a minimum detectable change in 7DTR near 0.3°C. This is lower than 0.8°C suggested by McIntyre and colleagues (2021) using identical methods. The difference is likely due to the greater number of treatment sites in this study (seven sites in one buffer treatment) compared to four sites in each of three buffer treatments in McIntyre and colleagues (2021).

4-5.2.2. Buffer Treatment Effects on Seven-day Average Temperature Response

The buffers required under the current Forest Practices rules did not prevent an average increase in the 7DTR of up to 0.6°C. The magnitude of temperature response immediately after harvest was lower than studies of similar-size streams and buffers. In a study that included sites in both marine sedimentary and basalt lithologies, Janisch and colleagues (2012) reported that mean July–August temperature increased by 1.06°C in a similar (patch cut) treatment. McIntyre and colleagues (2021) reported increases in 7DTR of 1.1, 0.9, and 0.8°C in the first three years post-harvest following the same buffer rules in basalt lithologies. Guenther and colleagues (2014) observed mean July–August temperature increases of 1.64 to 3.00°C at different locations within a partial retention harvest that resulted in a 14% decrease in canopy closure. However, their stream had no harvest along the uppermost stream reach and a greater loss in riparian cover near the bottom of the harvest unit, the inverse of our treatment (little or no buffer in the upper reach and a 50-ft [15.2-m] buffer in the lower portion), which may have affected the outcome. Bladon and colleagues (2018) reported increases in the median 7DADM (seven-day average daily maximum) temperature of 0.6°C and 1.0°C in sites with buffers of 11 m and 12 m, respectively, underlain by friable lithologies, 0.8°C in a site with a 17 m buffer in mixed lithologies, and 2.4°C and 3.3°C in sites with buffers 8 m wide along 25% and 60% of the stream length, respectively, underlain by mixed lithologies. Although the analyses differed and their lithologies ranged from 100% resistant to 100% friable, the results from their sites with 11 to 17 m wide buffers are similar to our buffer treatment.

The dominant factor affecting the magnitude of temperature increases was the loss of riparian cover. We observed a negative Pearson correlation between July MMTR and canopy closure in both Post 1 ($r = -0.597$, $P = 0.158$) and Post 2 ($r = -0.811$, $P = 0.027$) (**Table 4-11; Figure 4-6**). This is similar to that reported by McIntyre and colleagues (2021) in the Hard Rock Study and suggests that shade loss had a large influence. At the site scale, buffer length and percent of stream buffered, although related to canopy closure, were not useful in explaining the temperature response.

We also found moderate positive correlations between July MMTR and the percentage of the stream with surface flow and with the length of wetted channel (surface flow) (**Figure 4-7**). Janisch and colleagues (2012) also reported a correlation on similar-sized streams with fine-

grained sediment on marine sedimentary lithologies and suggested the area of exposed surface water may influence temperature response. Another possibility is that a lower percentage of the channel with surface water indicates a greater degree of hyporheic or groundwater influence downstream, which could moderate higher water temperatures.

The Soft Rock Study was originally proposed because of concerns that stream temperature in the Hard Rock Study sites may be less responsive to harvest because the larger stream substrate in the Hard Rock Study sites, relative to the fine-grained Soft Rock Study sites, was associated with greater hyporheic flow and thus would buffer stream temperature changes. Contrary to expectations, the mean effect size from harvest in the Soft Rock Study was less than in the Hard Rock Study's FP treatment. Several factors may have led to a smaller temperature treatment effect in this study. On average, the Soft Rock Study sites had a greater percentage of the stream buffered, post-harvest windthrow was not as severe or widespread, and these streams tended to be deeply incised with steep valley walls, 60% vs. 45% slope in the Hard Rock Study (**Table 2-1**), which provided topographic shading in addition to that provided by the unstable slope buffers. This resulted in higher post-harvest canopy closure in the Soft Rock Study compared with the Hard Rock Study. However, **Figure 4-8** suggests that the basic relationship between temperature change and canopy closure is similar between the studies. Another factor may be the degree of hyporheic/groundwater influence on stream temperature. **Figure 4-9** suggests that temperature change in both studies was influenced by the proportion of wetted channel or the length of wetted stream. Buffered sites in both studies tended to fall along the same curve, but the Soft Rock Study streams tended to have lower values of both percent wetted channel and wetted length than the comparable Hard Rock Study 100% and FP treatments, which may account for the smaller temperature increase. Temperature increases were greater at the Hard Rock Study's unbuffered sites across the range of the x-axis, suggesting that the lower canopy closure at these sites was an important factor.

We could not directly evaluate the impacts of site aspect on the temperature response. However, McIntyre and colleagues (2021) noted that within a given treatment, temperature response was greater in southerly-facing sites during the first several post-harvest years of the study. When the two studies are examined together in **Figure 4-9**, the data suggest, with few exceptions, that for any given aspect the magnitude of temperature change was related to the loss of canopy closure. Aspect may be a factor in the difference between the two studies, but our uneven distribution of sites across aspect (only one south-facing Soft Rock Study site) and the large range in the proportion of stream buffered, prevent a direct comparison.

Bladon and colleagues (2018) observed that temperature change after harvest tended to be lower at sites underlain by more permeable lithologies compared to sites on less permeable lithologies. However, this observation is confounded by the fact that their sites with a greater temperature response and on less permeable lithologies were either unbuffered or had narrower buffers (8 m) than the sites on more permeable lithologies (11 to 17 m buffers). We should also note that our assumptions about hyporheic flow were based on stream substrate size while Bladon and colleagues (2018) assumptions were based on lithology. Neither study made direct measurements.

The spring and summer of 2015 was exceptionally warm and dry and this coincided with the first year post-harvest at six of the seven TRT sites. Although this likely affected the stream

temperatures at all sites, even the REF sites, we observed no evidence that it affected the calculations of the daily TR, 7DTR, or MMTR. The 2015 7DADM values in all sites tended to be higher than previous years but, as expected, the TRT sites were somewhat higher than the REF sites.

4-5.2.3. Seasonal Effects

Maximum daily temperature increased over much of the year at most locations in all sites after harvest and this persisted for one or more years (**Table 4-9**). McIntyre and colleagues (2018) found the same pattern of temperature increases after harvest in two of their three FP treatment streams and in all eight of their unbuffered and fully buffered streams in the first two years after harvest. Gomi and colleagues (2006), who used a similar method of calculating a daily temperature response, observed a similar pattern of increased temperatures beginning in the spring that peaked in the late summer and extended into the fall in three of their four unbuffered streams and in their only stream with a 10-m buffer. This pattern persisted through all four post-harvest years of their study. MacDonald and colleagues (2003) and Rex and colleagues (2012) observed higher stream temperatures after harvest throughout the ice-free season in sub-boreal, headwater streams with a variable retention buffer similar to ours. Higher temperatures persisted in both studies through the three to five years of monitoring.

Temperature increases at sites with 92 to 100% of the stream length buffered, e.g., TRT4, TRT5, TRT6, and TRT7, tended to be greater in the spring than in the summer months, while less buffered sites, TRT1, TRT2, and TRT3, tended to warm more in the summer. McIntyre and colleagues (2018) observed increased temperatures after harvest in spring and fall at all sites and noted this specific pattern of higher MMTRs in spring than in the summer in two of the twelve Hard Rock Study treatment sites. One was a 100% buffered site with variable width buffers, but generally wider than 50 ft, similar to TRT4–TRT7. At the second site, a portion of the stream was consistently subsurface in the summer months and resurfaced within a dense riparian buffer just above the monitoring location, similar to TRT2. They suggested the higher MMTRs in spring and fall were a result of greater insolation during the leaf-off period (November–February), when canopy closure in standard FP buffers was 20 percentage points lower than in the summer.

TRT2 was the only site where MMTR was moderately elevated (1.4°C) upstream but never exceeded 0.5°C at the F/N break. The stream consistently had no summer surface flow just upstream of the F/N break, which would have mixed warmer water from upstream with cooler hyporheic or groundwater flow, and very little loss of canopy closure below the dry reach. McIntyre and colleagues (2018) reported a similar situation with no post-harvest temperature change in their site with only subsurface flow above the F/N break and high shade retention in the buffer.

4-5.2.4. Downstream Effects on Stream Temperature

We had only two sites where we could measure stream temperature downstream of the F/N break. In both cases the streams were buffered along 96% or more of their length, experienced less than 1.0°C July MMTR at the F/N junction, and a -0.2°C to +0.3°C change in temperature below that. McIntyre and colleagues (2021) observed that the greater the temperature increase

within the harvest unit, the greater the cooling observed immediately downstream and it was difficult to detect downstream cooling when the upstream temperature change was less than 1.0°C. The change in MMTR below the harvest unit was small, likely because temperatures were already near equilibrium. In other studies of similar-sized streams, Bladon and colleagues (2018) reported no change in the 7DADM at most locations downstream of the harvest unit in the Trask, Hinkle Creek, and Alsea studies, suggesting cooling below the harvest unit. Their monitoring locations, however, were usually much farther downstream than ours (up to 1100 m), and their harvest treatments varied from ours both in the proportion of the watershed harvested (10 to 65% vs. 73 to 88% in ours) and in the presence or width of riparian buffers. For their four sites with monitoring locations less than 100 m downstream of the harvest unit (FEN1, RUS1, GS2, and BEB1), they reported post-harvest changes of 0.0, 0.1, 0.1, and 1.0°C, respectively. While the results from the two studies are not directly comparable, both suggest rapid cooling or stable temperatures downstream in well-shaded reaches.

Overall, our observations of moderate decreases in riparian shade and an increase in the seven-day average daily temperature response of up to 0.6°C after harvest following current Washington Forest Practices rules are consistent with recent scientific literature of contemporary forest practices. The dominant factor in higher temperatures was the loss of canopy closure. Higher summer low flows after harvest may have increased the sensitivity of streams to warming because of increased exposure to solar radiation or because of lower degree of hyporheic/groundwater influence and we cannot rule out aspect as a factor, but both are clearly of less importance than canopy closure. The temperature response differed from that observed following the same Forest Practices rules in the Hard Rock Study. However, this is likely due to differences in the buffer layout (proportion of stream buffered and buffer width), site topography (steep valley walls), and the extent and severity of post-harvest windthrow, rather than fundamental differences in the response to the loss of canopy closure. Although not a focus of this study, but of importance, was the consistent pattern of higher temperatures in the spring through fall months at nearly all locations in all sites.

This study was restricted to only one lithology within the southwest corner of Washington State. An additional two years of data were collected since this report was initiated. This will extend the duration of the study to nearly one half that of the Hard Rock Study and possibly to the point when stream temperatures return to background levels. The restricted geographic extent of the study suggests informed caution when applying the results to dissimilar watersheds. The spring and summer of 2015 was unusually warm and dry. This may have impacted the results either directly, through warmer air temperatures and lower discharge, or indirectly, through a decrease in the proportion of the channel with surface flow in the REF sites. However, there was no evidence that the atypical weather in 2015 affected the estimated changes in stream temperature after harvest.

4-6. REFERENCES

Alexander, R.B., E.W. Boyer, R.A. Smith, G.E. Schwarz, and R.B. Moore. 2007. The role of headwater streams in downstream water quality. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 43:41-59.

- Barton, K. 2012. *MuMIn: Multi-model Inference*. R package version 1.7.11. <http://CRAN.R-project.org/package=MuMIn>.
- Beschta, R.L., R.E. Bilby, G.W. Brown, L.B. Holtby, and T.D. Hofstra. 1987. Stream temperature and aquatic habitat: Fisheries and forestry interactions. Pages 191-232 in E.O. Salo and T.W. Cundy (eds.). *Streamside Management: Forestry and Fishery Interactions*. Contribution No. 75, Institute of Forest Resources, University of Washington, Seattle, WA.
- Beschta, R.L., and R.L. Taylor. 1988. Stream temperature increases and land use in a forested Oregon watershed. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 24:19-25.
- Bladon, K.D., C. Segura, N.A. Cook, S. Bywater-Reyes, and M. Reiter. 2018. A multicatchment analysis of headwater and downstream temperature effects from contemporary forest harvesting. *Hydrological Processes* 32:293-304.
- Brown, G.W. 1969. Predicting temperatures of small streams. *Water Resources Research* 5:68-75.
- Brown, G.W., and J.T. Krygier. 1970. Effects of clear-cutting on stream temperature. *Water Resources Research* 6:1133-1139.
- Cole, E., and M. Newton. 2013. Influence of streamside buffers on stream temperature response following clear-cut harvesting in western Oregon. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 43:993-1005.
- Danehy, R.J., C.G. Colson, K.B. Parrett, and S.D. Duke. 2005. Patterns and sources of thermal heterogeneity in small mountain streams within a forested setting. *Forest Ecology and Management* 208:287-302.
- Ecology. 2019. Extensive Riparian Status and Trends Monitoring Program—Stream Temperature. Phase I: Westside Type F/S and Type Np Monitoring Project.
- Feller, M. 1981. Effects of clearcutting and slashburning on stream temperature in southwestern British Columbia. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 17:863-867.
- Friberg, N., J. Bergfur, J. Rasmussen, and L. Sandin. 2013. Changing northern catchments: Is altered hydrology, temperature, or both going to shape future stream communities and ecosystem processes? *Hydrological Processes* 27:734-740.
- Gomi, T., R.D. Moore, and A.S. Dhakal. 2006. Headwater stream temperature response to clear-cut harvesting with different riparian treatments, coastal British Columbia, Canada. *Water Resources Research* 42:1-11.
- Groom, J.D., L. Dent, L.J. Madsen, and J. Fleuret. 2011. Response of western Oregon (USA) stream temperatures to contemporary forest management. *Forest Ecology and Management* 262:1618-1629.

- Guenther, S.M., T. Gomi, and R.D. Moore. 2014. Stream and bed temperature variability in a coastal headwater catchment: Influences of surface-subsurface interactions and partial-retention forest harvesting. *Hydrological Processes* 28:1238-1249.
- Harris, D. 1977. *Hydrologic Changes After Logging Two Small Oregon Coastal Watersheds*. Water Supply Paper 2037, US Geological Survey, Washington, DC. 31 p.
- Holtby, B., and C.P. Newcombe. 1982. A preliminary analysis of logging-related temperature changes in Carnation Creek, British Columbia. Pages 81-99 in G.F. Hartman (ed.). *Proceedings of the Carnation Creek Workshop: A 10-year Review*. Canada Department of Fisheries and Oceans, Pacific Biological Station, Nanaimo, BC.
- Isaak, D.J., and W.A. Hubert. 2001. A hypothesis about factors that affect maximum summer stream temperatures across montane landscapes. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 37:351-366.
- Janisch, J.E., S.M. Wondzell, and W.J. Ehinger. 2012. Headwater stream temperature: Interpreting response after logging, with and without riparian buffers, Washington, USA. *Forest Ecology and Management* 270:302-313.
- Johnson, S.L. 2004. Factors influencing stream temperature in small streams: Substrate effects and a shading experiment. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 61:913-923.
- Johnson, S.L., and J.A. Jones. 2000. Stream temperature responses to forest harvest and debris flows in western Cascades, Oregon. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 57:30-39.
- Kenward, M.G., and J.H. Roger. 1997. Small sample inference for fixed effects from restricted maximum likelihood. *Biometrics* 53:983-997.
- Kibler, K.M., A. Skaugset, L.M. Ganio, and M.M. Huso. 2013. Effect of contemporary forest harvesting practices on headwater stream temperatures: Initial response of the Hinkle Creek catchment, Pacific Northwest, USA. *Forest Ecology and Management* 310:680-691.
- Leach J.A., R.D. Moore, S. Hinch, and T. Gomi. 2012. Estimation of forest harvesting-induced stream temperature changes and bioenergetics consequences for cutthroat trout in a coastal stream in British Columbia. *Aquatic Sciences* 74:427-441.
- Lemmon, P.E. 1956. A spherical densiometer for estimating forest overstory density. *Forest Science* 2:314-320.
- MacDonald, J.S., E.A. MacIsaac, and H.E. Herunter. 2003. The effect of variable-retention riparian buffer zones on water temperatures in small headwater streams in sub-boreal forest ecosystems of British Columbia. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 33:1371-1382.

- Magee, L. 1990. R^2 measures based on Wald and likelihood ratio joint significance tests. *American Statistician* 49:450-253.
- McIntyre, A.P., M.P. Hayes, W.J. Ehinger, S.M. Estrella, D. Schuett-Hames, and T. Quinn (technical coordinators). 2018. *Effectiveness of Experimental Riparian Buffers on Perennial Non-fish-bearing Streams on Competent Lithologies in Western Washington*. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Report, CMER 18-100. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA. 890 p.
- McIntyre, A.P., M.P. Hayes, W.J. Ehinger, S.M. Estrella, D.E. Schuett-Hames, R. Ojala-Barbour, G. Stewart, and T. Quinn (technical coordinators). 2021. *Effectiveness of Experimental Riparian Buffers on Perennial Non-fish-bearing Streams on Competent Lithologies in Western Washington—Phase 2 (9 Years after Harvest)*. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Report CMER 2021.07.27, Washington State Forest Practices Adaptive Management Program, Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA.
- Moore, R.D., D.L. Spittlehouse, and A. Story. 2005a. Riparian microclimate and stream temperature response to forest harvesting: A review. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 41:813-834.
- Moore, R.D., P. Sutherland, T. Gomi, and A. Dhakal. 2005b. Thermal regime of a headwater stream within a clear-cut, coastal British Columbia, Canada. *Hydrological Processes: An International Journal* 19:2591-2608.
- Pinheiro, J., and D. Bates. 2000. *Mixed-Effects Models in S and S-PLUS (Statistics and Computing)*. Springer, New York, NY.
- Pinheiro, J., D. Bates, S. DebRoy, and D. Sarkar. 2018. *nlme: Linear and Nonlinear Mixed Effects Models*. R package version 3.1-137. <URL:<https://CRAN.R-project.org/package=nlme>>.
- Poole, G.C., and C.H. Berman. 2001. Pathways of human influence on water temperature dynamics in stream channels. *Environmental Management* 27:787-802.
- R Core Team. 2018. *R: A Language and Environment for Statistical Computing*. R Foundation for Statistical Computing, Vienna, Austria. <https://www.R-project.org/>.
- Rex, J.F., D.A. Maloney, P.N. Krauskopf, P.G. Beaudry, and L.J. Beaudry. 2012. Variable-retention riparian harvesting effects on riparian air and water temperature of sub-boreal headwater streams in British Columbia. *Forest Ecology and Management* 269:259-270.
- Richardson, J.S., R.J. Naiman, and P.A. Bisson. 2012. How did fixed-width buffers become standard practice for protecting freshwaters and their riparian areas from forest harvest practices? *Freshwater Science* 31:232-238.

- Richter, A., and S.A. Kolmes. 2005. Maximum temperature limits for Chinook, coho, and chum salmon, and steelhead trout in the Pacific Northwest. *Reviews in Fisheries Science* 13:23-49.
- Rogers, L.W., and A.G. Cooke. 2007. *The 2007 Washington State Forestland Database*. Prepared for the USDA Forest Service. University of Washington, College of Forest Resources, Seattle, WA. 81 p.
- SAS Institute, Inc. 2013. *SAS/STAT User's Guide*. SAS Statistical Institute, Cary, NC.
- Schuett-Hames, D., A.E. Pleus, E. Rashin, and J. Matthews. 1999. *TFW Monitoring Program Method Manual for the Stream Temperature Survey*. Washington State Department of Natural Resources and Northwest Indian Fisheries Commission publication TFW-AM9-99-005.
- Schuett-Hames, D.E., A. Roorbach, and R. Conrad. 2012. *Results of the Westside Type N Buffer Characteristics, Integrity, and Function Study, Final Report*. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Report, CMER 12-1201. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA. 93 p.
- Som, N.A., N.P. Zégre, L.M. Ganio, and A.E. Skaugset. 2012. Corrected prediction intervals for change detection in paired watershed studies. *Hydrological Sciences Journal* 57:134-143.
- Story, A., R.D. Moore, and J.S. Macdonald. 2003. Stream temperatures in two shaded reaches below cutblocks and logging roads: Downstream cooling linked to subsurface hydrology. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 33:1383-1396.
- Watson, F., R. Vertessy, T. McMahon, B. Rhodes, and I. Watson. 2001. Improved methods to assess water yield changes from paired-catchment studies: Application to the Maroondah catchments. *Forest Ecology and Management* 143:189-204.
- Webb, B.W., and Y. Zhang. 1999. Water temperatures and heat budgets in Dorset chalk water courses. *Hydrological Processes* 12:309-321.
- Wehrly, K.E., L. Wang, and M. Mitro. 2007. Field-based estimates of thermal tolerance limits for trout: Incorporating exposure time and temperature fluctuation. *Transactions of the American Fisheries Society* 136:365-374.
- Werner, L. 2009. *Standard Operating Procedure for Determining Canopy Closure Using a Concave Spherical Densimeter—Model C for the Extensive Riparian Status and Trends Monitoring Program*. ECY EAP SOP 064, Washington Department of Ecology, Lacey, WA. 10 p.
- Wipfli, M.S., J.S. Richardson, and R.J. Naiman. 2007. Ecological linkages between headwaters and downstream ecosystems: Transport of organic matter, invertebrates, and wood down headwater channels. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 43:72-85.

CHAPTER 5 – DISCHARGE AND SUSPENDED SEDIMENT EXPORT

Greg Stewart, William Ehinger, Stephanie Estrella, and Welles Bretherton

TABLE OF CONTENTS

List of Figures	5-2
5-1. Abstract.....	5-3
5-2. Introduction	5-3
5-3. Data Collection Methods	5-4
5-4. Analyses and Results	5-5
5-4.1. Discharge	5-5
5-4.2. Suspended Sediment Export	5-8
5-5. Conclusions	5-13
5-6. References	5-14

LIST OF FIGURES

Figure 5-1. Observed daily specific discharge in the two reference and two treatment sites where discharge was measured.....	5-6
Figure 5-2. Fitted vs. observed and predicted vs. observed specific discharge.	5-7
Figure 5-3. Pre-treatment erosivity among Hard Rock and Soft Rock Study sites.	5-10
Figure 5-4. Discharge, cumulative discharge, and suspended sediment export for the period of study.....	5-11
Figure 5-5. Estimated cumulative sediment delivery per year from point sources.....	5-12
Figure 5-6. Windthrow in TRT4.....	5-13

5-1. ABSTRACT

We measured stage, turbidity, and suspended sediment concentration to estimate discharge and suspended sediment export from four non-fish-bearing streams before and after timber harvest following current Forest Practices rules. The sites were located in southwestern Washington State and have been managed for timber production. Two of the sites were harvested following current Forest Practices rules that require a two-sided, 50-ft wide unharvested riparian buffer along at least 50% of the length of a non-fish-bearing stream, while two sites remained unharvested. We were unable to develop discharge prediction equations to predict the response of the treatment sites after harvest, possibly due to unusually low precipitation in the pre-harvest period, shorter than expected pre-treatment calibration periods, and differences in precipitation between sites. The suspended sediment data indicated that the marine sedimentary lithologies sampled in this study were more erodible than the competent lithologies sampled in the companion Hard Rock Study. Both the treatment and reference sites exported more sediment in the post-harvest period, likely due to higher precipitation in the post-harvest period, with the greatest suspended sediment export from a reference site with streamside mass wasting.

5-2. INTRODUCTION

Forest harvest can affect headwater stream hydrology and fluvial sediment transport (Gomi *et al.* 2005; Moore and Wondzell 2005). The removal of forest canopy reduces evaporation from canopy interception and transpiration, which changes the magnitude and timing of water delivery to the soil and affects soil moisture (Lewis *et al.* 2001; Keim and Skaugset 2003; Johnson *et al.* 2007) and snowmelt dynamics (Marks *et al.* 1998; Jones and Post 2004). Forest roads can extend the surface channel network and intercept subsurface flow thereby increasing the surface water volume and the speed at which it enters the channel (Wemple *et al.* 1996; Wemple and Jones 2003). At the same time forest harvest practices are affecting discharge, they may also increase headwater sediment supply by altering a range of processes including road surface erosion, windthrow, and bank erosion (Roberts and Church 1986; Grizzel and Wolff 1998; Araujo *et al.* 2014). The combination of changes in flow and/or sediment supply can affect the frequency and magnitude of sediment transporting events (Gomi *et al.* 2005; Alila *et al.* 2009; Kaufmann *et al.* 2009).

In general, watershed studies from the Pacific Northwest and elsewhere have found that annual water yields increase in the short term then gradually decline following recovery from timber harvest, though the magnitude and timing of change is affected by numerous factors (Bosch and Hewlett 1982; Stednick 1996; Jones and Post 2004; Brown *et al.* 2005; Moore and Wondzell 2005). Basins with 80% clearcut harvest have been shown to yield 483 to 615 mm more water per year in the Oregon Coast Range (Harr *et al.* 1975; Harr 1983), 290 to 410 mm in the Oregon Cascades (Harr *et al.* 1982; Harr 1983, 1986), and 360 mm on Vancouver Island (Hetherington 1982). In rain-dominated areas, measurable annual runoff can increase by as much as 6 mm/year for each percent of the basin harvested above some threshold, or -2 to 8 mm/day following 100% forest removal, with strong seasonal variations in the response (Hicks *et al.* 1991; Jones and Post 2004; Moore and Wondzell 2005; Winkler *et al.* 2017).

Although changes in discharge can be expected to affect fluvial transport, sediment routing through a basin is complex. Changes in bedforms, large wood, and other channel features alter hydraulic resistance, shear stress, and in-channel sediment storage (Buffington and Montgomery 1999; Jackson *et al.* 2001; Kaufmann *et al.* 2009). Historically, forest harvest practices have been shown to increase suspended sediment loads and export (MacDonald *et al.* 2003; Reiter *et al.* 2009; Klein *et al.* 2012), which can have deleterious effects on fish (Kemp *et al.* 2011) and stream-associated amphibians (Wilkins and Peterson 2000; Stoddard and Hayes 2005).

The objective of this portion of the study was to evaluate changes in discharge magnitude and frequency and suspended sediment export associated with timber harvest following current Forest Practices rules. We were unable, however, to draw strong conclusions about the response of discharge and suspended sediment export from the data collected, and so present the results and limitations of the data as a case study.

5-3. DATA COLLECTION METHODS

Discharge and suspended sediment export monitoring was conducted in four Soft Rock Study sites, two treatments (TRT3 and TRT4) and two references (REF1 and REF2; **Figure 2-2**). The TRT sites were harvested following current Forest Practices rules that require a two-sided, 50-ft wide unharvested riparian buffer along at least 50% of the length of a non-fish-bearing stream while the REF sites remained unharvested (see Chapter 2 – *Study Design*). The sites were located in the Willapa Hills in southwestern Washington State and have been managed for timber production.

At each site, stage height was measured with a pressure transducer in a stilling well in an 18- or 24-inch Montana-style Parshall flume. The data were recorded at 15-minute intervals using a Forest Technology Systems (www.ftsinc.com) Axiom H2 datalogger. We also measured stage height with a staff gauge on each site visit (approximately 6-week intervals) and used this measurement to correct for drift in the pressure transducer's stage height measurements prior to calculating discharge. Precipitation was not measured.

Turbidity was measured and recorded near the flume at 15-minute intervals using a DTS-12 turbidity sensor and Axiom H2 datalogger. The system was programmed to conduct Turbidity Threshold Sampling (TTS; Lewis and Eads 2009) so that a water sample was collected by an ISCO pump sampler when turbidity exceeded specified thresholds for two consecutive measurements and stage height exceeded baseflow levels. This ensured that water samples were collected across the range of turbidity values during flow events. Turbidity thresholds ranged from 10 to 1,600 Nephelometric Turbidity Units (NTU) on both the rising and falling limbs of the turbidity graph.

The ISCO sample bottles were collected within several days of each storm event and analyzed for suspended sediment concentration (SSC; ASTM Method D 3977 B). We did not analyze samples from sample bottles that had been overfilled by a malfunctioning pump sampler or samples where the pump sampler tubing was in contact with the stream bottom. The latter occurred when fine sediments accumulated in the pool to an extent where they reached the tube

orifice and sediment was pumped into the sampler. SSC exceeded several thousand mg/L in these samples, and the samples were easily identified and excluded.

5-4. ANALYSES AND RESULTS

5-4.1. DISCHARGE

The study design called for two-years of pre-treatment discharge data collection prior to harvest. Discharge measurements started in January 2013 and TRT3 was harvested in December 2013 providing only 303 days of pre-treatment discharge measurements in TRT3 and only a partial winter season when storms are most common (**Figure 5-1**). The other treatment site (TRT4) was harvested in April 2015 providing 1.75 years of pre-treatment data. As it turned out, 2013 and early 2014 was a very dry period. The mean discharge in the pre-treatment period in TRT3 and TRT4 was less than half of the mean in the post-treatment years and annual peak discharges were lower. This had serious ramifications on the intended analyses, as described below.

We analyzed the discharge data using a technique similar to Gomi and colleagues (2006) and Alila and colleagues (2009). This approach which is described in detail in McIntyre and colleagues (2018) involves using generalized least squares (GLS) regression to model the pre-treatment discharge relationship between reference and treatment sites. The GLS models allowed us to account for serial autocorrelation and non-linearity in the discharge relationship. We had difficulty getting good pre-treatment fits so we also tried fitting Generalized Additive Mixed Models (GAMM). GAMM allows the analyst to incorporate non-linear smoothing functions in the models.

Unfortunately, none of the pre-treatment regression models performed well. In TRT3, the best GLS model was an autoregressive moving average model (ARMA) (1,1) and included a 2nd order polynomial relationship with our REF1 discharge and a linear fit to our REF2 discharge and had a pseudo r^2 of 0.70. The fitted model appeared to correlate well at higher discharges, but not at moderate to lower discharges which provided the bulk of the leverage (**Figure 5-2**, top left). When we plotted expected vs. observed discharge in the pre-treatment period we could see that the references failed to capture a small storm in July 2013 and the model seriously overpredicted base-flow discharge in October 2013 (**Figure 5-2**, top right). In TRT4, the best model was an ARMA(3,2) and including a 2nd order polynomial with our REF2 discharge and had a pseudo r^2 of 0.63. This model did a poor job at estimating base flows prior to October 2013 and completely failed to capture the three largest pre-treatment discharge events (**Figure 5-2**, bottom right).

Before-After Control-Impact studies are predicated on the assumption that reference and treatment sites will track each other in the absence of a treatment. Unfortunately, despite significant effort (much of which is not completely documented here) and for reasons that remain unknown, but were likely related to the unusually dry and unexpectedly short pre-harvest period, we were unable to identify any relationships that would allow us to predict what we would have observed in the treatment sites in the absence of a treatment effect.

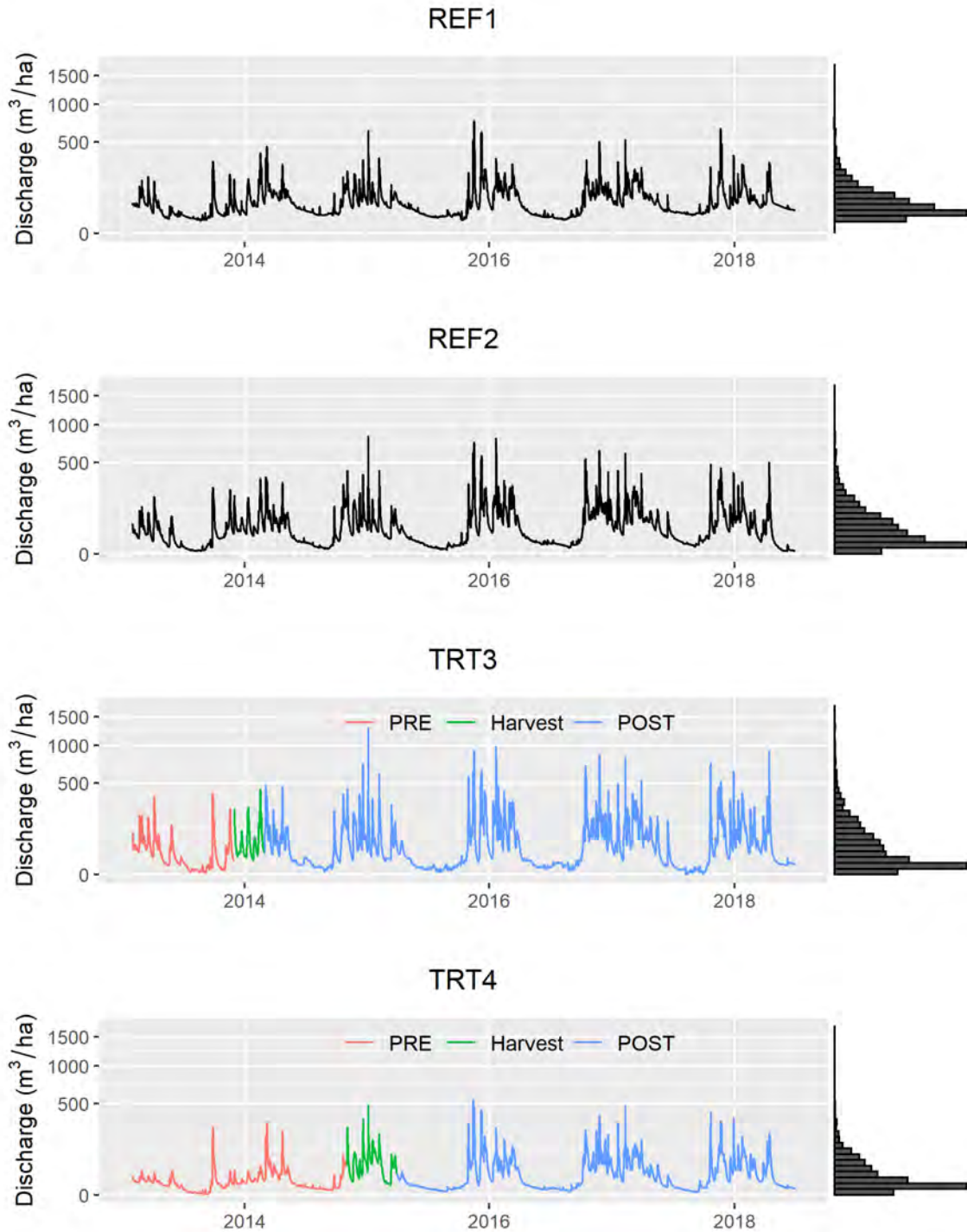


Figure 5-1. Observed daily specific discharge in the two reference (REF) and two treatment (TRT) sites where discharge was measured. Histograms give discharge frequency and color indicates treatment period. Note the short pre-treatment period in TRT3 and the relatively dry conditions in 2013. PRE = pre-harvest period; Harvest = during harvest; POST = post-harvest period.

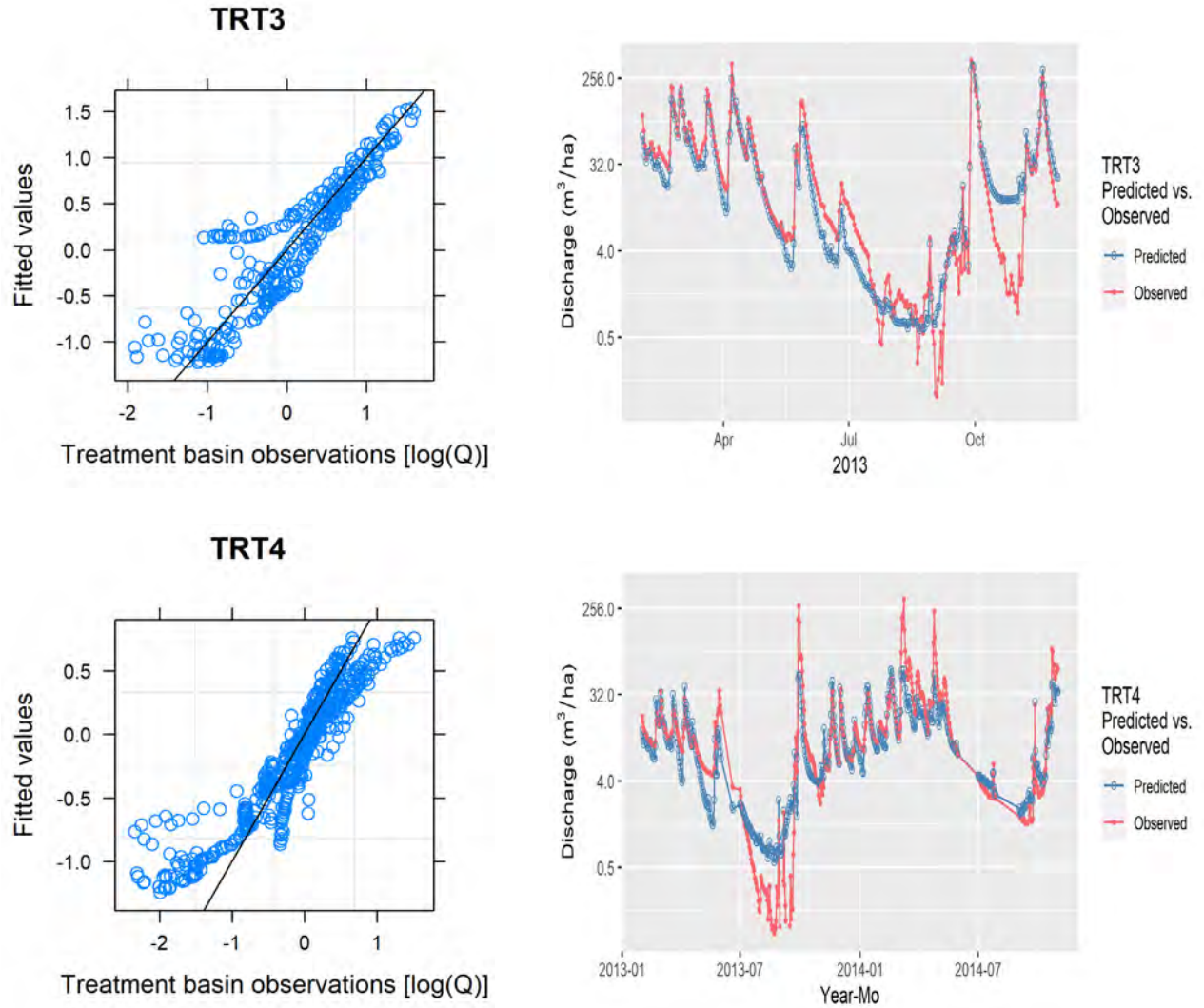


Figure 5-2. Fitted vs. observed (left) and predicted vs. observed (right) specific discharge.

5-4.2. *SUSPENDED SEDIMENT EXPORT*

At each 15-minute interval, the DTS-12 turbidity sensor took 100 readings over a five-second period and reported the summary statistics of these readings. The turbidity statistics included minimum, median, mean, maximum, and variance. We observed that variance was very low (<2) in the absence of air bubbles or stream bottom fine sediments. Air bubble interference increased the number of high readings during the five-second window. This appeared in the data first as higher variance and maximum turbidity values and slightly higher mean values. As the frequency of high readings increased, the median and finally the minimum turbidity values were affected. We elected to use minimum turbidity to estimate SSC because the minimum turbidity value was more stable (less influenced by the interference described) than the mean or median value. We used the other turbidity statistics and stage height data to QA/QC the minimum turbidity data.

We followed guidelines in Lewis and Eads (2009) to identify data that were influenced by progressive fouling (biofilm), debris fouling, direct sunlight on the sensor, non- or partial submergence of the sensor, burial of sensor or interference from the stream bottom, and air bubbles entrained in the water.

- Progressive fouling: The DTS-12's wiper mechanism and regular cleaning of the sensor surface prevented discernible biofilm buildup. We did not observe a noticeable step change in turbidity values after cleaning the sensor surface.
- Debris fouling: We did not observe debris on the sensors because the mechanism housing the sensors allowed them to swing downstream in high flows, thereby shedding branches and leaves, and did not present any protrusions to catch debris carried in the flow.
- Direct sunlight: The sensors were recessed slightly in the housing to prevent sunlight from hitting the sensor directly.
- Non- or partial submergence of the sensor: This occurred in two different scenarios, when: (1) water level dropped during summer low flows and the sensor was exposed; and (2) a high-flow event altered the stream channel so that as the water receded and the sensor was stranded. In both cases, the turbidity values were set to zero.
- Burial of sensor or interference from the stream bottom: This sometimes occurred after a flow event when fine sediment was deposited to the extent that it interfered with the measurements and resulted in a continuous high turbidity reading over time.
- Air bubbles: Air bubbles entrained in the water cause high, erratic turbidity readings. When these were observed, we identified 'good' quality records (i.e., with low variance) and interpolated the values between them.

Each DTS-12 sensor was returned annually to the manufacturer for a calibration check at 11 standards ranging from 0 to 1600 NTUs followed by recalibration. We found persistent issues with drift in all four sensors as indicated by calibration check readings outside the stated tolerance at multiple calibration check standards. Drift outside the manufacturer's tolerance ranged from 0.3% to 11.7% for the 800 NTU standard to 1.3% to 34.3% for the 2 NTU standard.

Drift was worst in 2013, the pre-harvest period, appeared to improve in 2014–2016, only to reappear in 2017. Unfortunately, the observed drift was not consistent in direction nor could we identify when, within each year, it began, making correction impossible without making unsupported assumptions about the timing and rate of drift each year. As a result, turbidity values were not adjusted.

The final set of suspended sediment concentration estimates contained small but obvious (on a log scale) shifts in baseline concentration. The shifts were synchronized with, and clearly the result of, turbidity sensor recalibration. In most cases, the recalibration appeared to shift the lower end of SSC values higher so that estimated minimum concentrations increased by up to an order of magnitude over the course of the study, going from 0.3 mg/L to near 3 mg/L during baseline conditions. To account for this recalibration shift and keep it from affecting our estimates of cumulative suspended sediment export (SSE), we calculated the 20% percentile of SSC for each time period, zeroed out any concentration below the 20th percentile for that period, and then subtracted the 20th percentile from the remaining records in that period. This removed the influence of the lowest 20% of SSC estimates, and equalized the baseline condition across calibration periods. This adjustment was important because more than half of our pre-adjustment SSC estimates were less than 2.6 mg/L. It is important to note that while these shifts had a large effect on estimated SSC when SSC was very low, they affected our peak SSC by less than 0.04%.

The SSC values and the corresponding turbidity values were used to build a regression model to predict SSC for the entire data record. We calculated instantaneous SSE as the product of the estimated SSC and flow. The analysis is based on a rating curve method similar to Bywater-Reyes and colleagues (2017). Under that method, we evaluated whether erosive severity of the streams differed from other nearby streams with a different geology and whether it changed with harvest.

The Soft Rock Study was intended to be a companion to the Hard Rock Study, but in softer lithologies where sediment transport processes might have a bigger effect. The Hard Rock Study measured SSE from two blocks: one in the western Olympic Mountains (OLYM) and one in the northern Willapa Hills (WIL1; McIntyre *et al.* 2018). All of the Hard Rock Study sites were underlain by basalt flows and flow breccias with the exception of the OLYM-100% site which was underlain by tectonic breccia and the WIL1-0% site which was underlain by terraced deposits. The Soft Rock Study sites, in contrast, were composed of marine sedimentary rocks of the Astoria or Lincoln Creek formations. When we plot unit suspended sediment yield against unit discharge, we see that the Soft Rock Study sites had higher yields per unit discharge than the Hard Rock Study WIL1 sites or the OLYM sites. When we fit a linear mixed model that predicts sediment export as a function of discharge by site (with a random effect for month), we found that the Soft Rock Study sites were more erodible on average (**Figure 5-3**).

When we examined cumulative SSE and discharge over the period of record, we found that with the exception of one storm event in March 2014, the top five sediment-producing storms in these sites all occurred during the post-harvest period even in the reference sites (**Figure 5-4**). In addition, we saw that the treatment sites produced less than 100 metric tons/km² over the course of the study while the references produced approximately 200 and 390 metric tons/km², respectively, with the 2016 water year having the greatest export in all sites except for TRT3

(Figure 5-4). Further, we found that SSE is punctuated in time, but those sediment exporting events are not synchronized in time across the sites. Instead, SSE appeared to be driven by site and event specific factors.

We conducted two surveys annually to identify sediment inputs to the streams above the hydrology stations. The first one involved checking for any source of sediment delivery from a major erosion event (e.g., root pit from upturned tree or a mass wasting event). Those surveys were conducted in the spring each year. We also conducted an annual survey of substrate conditions and channel profile at permanent transects every 40 m throughout the four sites. Each transect had two eye screws outside the bankfull channel that were used to attach a reel tape for length and depth measurements.

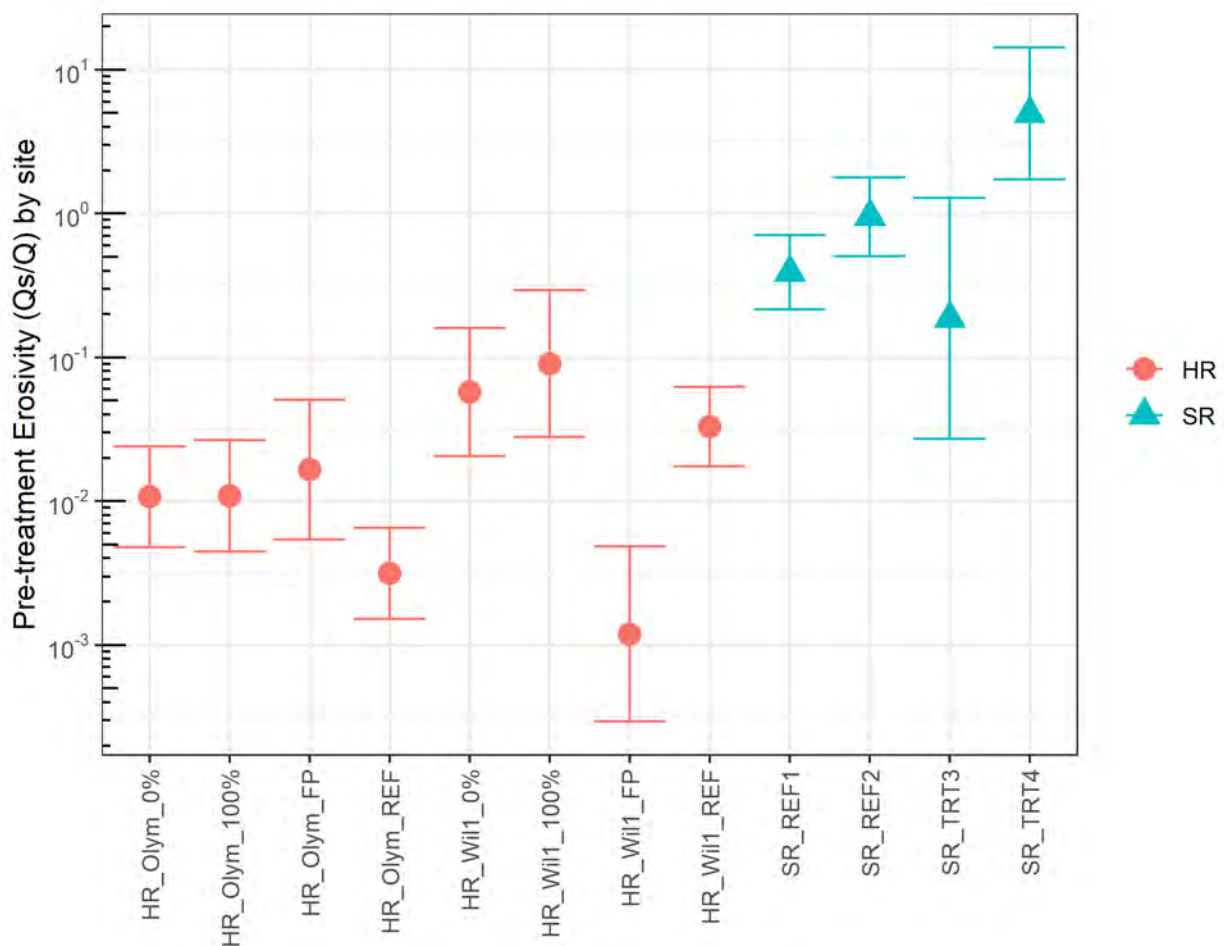


Figure 5-3. Pre-treatment erosivity (suspended sediment export per unit discharge) among Hard Rock and Soft Rock Study (this study) sites. HR = Hard Rock Study; SR = Soft Rock Study; Olym = Hard Rock Study Olympic block; Wil1 = Hard Rock Study Willapa 1 block; REF = reference; TRT = treatment; 100% = 100% treatment; FP = Forest Practices treatment; 0% = 0% treatment.

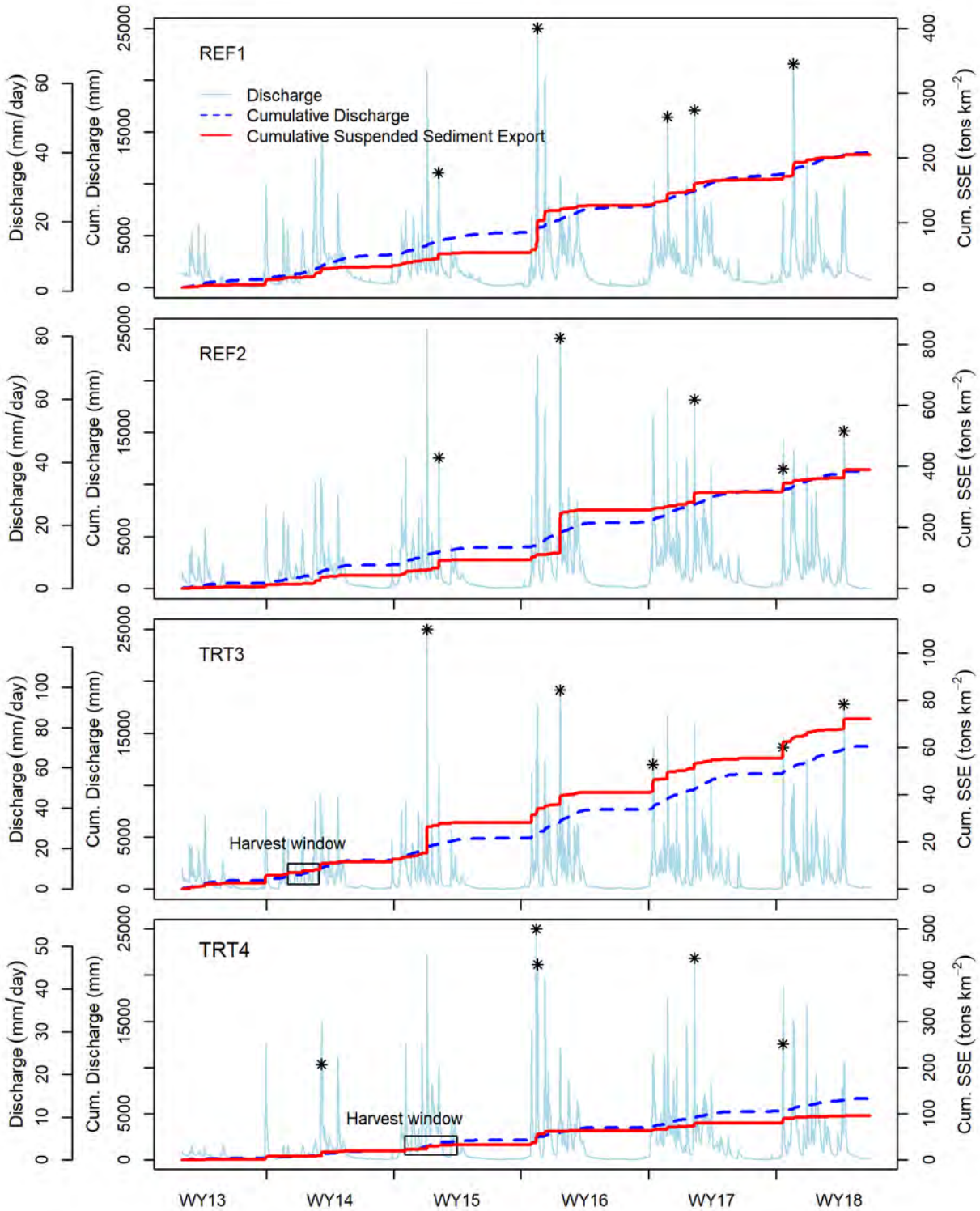


Figure 5-4. Discharge (background, light blue), cumulative discharge (dashed dark blue), and suspended sediment export (solid red) for the period of study. Asterisks denote the five days with the greatest suspended sediment export.

We saw no erosion events during the pre-harvest period but there was evidence of sediment entering the stream in TRT3 and TRT4 during the post-harvest period (5 to 20 m³ annually). The sediment entering the treatment sites appeared to be from root pits created by fallen trees adjacent to the stream. REF1 had no location specific stream adjacent erosion events during the study, but we did see strong evidence of mass wasting in REF2. In 2015, 2016, and 2017 we estimated that 54, 145, and 264 m³ of sediment was delivered to the REF2 stream channel in each of the respective years. These mass wasting events all originated along an area of unstable valley wall located 100 to 160 m upstream of the flume. Our sediment delivery estimates indicate that the amount of sediment that entered REF2 from a series of mass wasting events was significantly greater than sediment delivery from windthrow in the treatment sites (**Figure 5-5**).

We tried to measure aggradation and degradation of sediment in the channels at the channel profile transects throughout the flume sites. We were unable to see any trends in these data. The areas that had stable conditions showed little change whereas unstable areas (like windthrow or the mass wasting site in REF2) disrupted our permanent plots, preventing any measurements. We did see evidence of increased woody debris in the channel in the treatment sites after harvest (e.g., **Figure 5-6**) but we were unable to measure any sediment retention in the channels at the treatment sites due to the disruption of the channel profile and sediment transects.

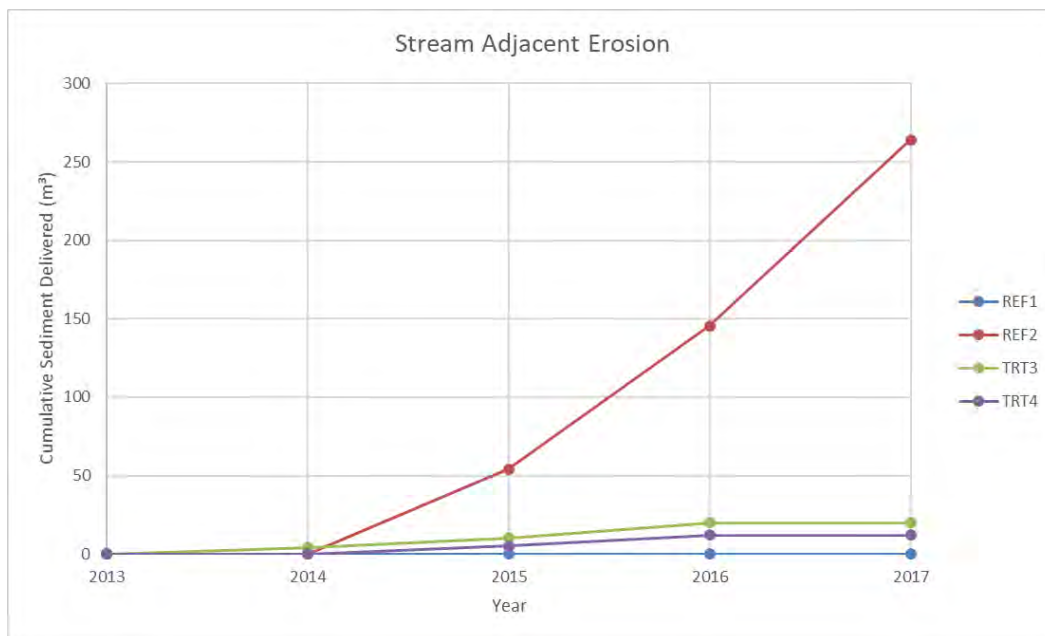


Figure 5-5. Estimated cumulative sediment delivery (m³) per year from point sources.



Figure 5-6. Windthrow in TRT4.

5-5. CONCLUSIONS

It is difficult to draw any solid conclusions about the rule effectiveness with respect to discharge or suspended sediment export using the data collected in this study. Precipitation was not measured in any of the study sites and despite much effort we were unable to identify any specific reasons why we were unsuccessful in developing good discharge prediction equations for the treatment sites. However, it is likely that the relative lack of rain in the pre-treatment period, shorter than expected pre-treatment calibration periods, and distance between study sites contributed.

The suspended sediment data did show that the softer lithologies sampled as part of this study were more erodible than the competent lithologies sampled in the companion Hard Rock Study, but the data do not support any strong conclusions regarding Forest Practices rule effectiveness. As Arismendi and colleagues (2017) show, flow, turbidity, and SSC tend to be weakly correlated in low order streams like these, and SSC is highly influenced by local conditions and events. All the sites, including the references, exported more sediment in the post-treatment period. The two sites with the greatest suspended sediment export were the two references, with REF2 exporting twice as much as REF1 and approximately four-fold as much as either treatment site. The relatively large amount of suspended sediment export in REF2 was likely associated with streamside mass wasting. Windthrow-driven sediment delivery was observed in the two treatment sites, but the magnitude of that sediment delivery was estimated to be much less than the amount of sediment delivered by a single mass-wasting feature in REF2.

5-6. REFERENCES

- Alila, Y., P.K. Kuras, M. Schnorbus, and R. Hudson. 2009. Forests and floods: A new paradigm sheds light on age-old controversies. *Water Resources Research* 45:W08416.
- Araujo, H.A., A. Page, A.B. Cooper, J. Venditti, E. MacIsaac, M.A. Hassan, and D. Knowler. 2014. Modelling changes in suspended sediment from forest road surfaces in a coastal watershed of British Columbia. *Hydrological Processes* 28:4914-4927.
- Arismendi, I., J.D. Groom, M. Reiter, S.L. Johnson, L. Dent, M. Meleason, A. Argerich, and A.E. Skaugset. 2017. Suspended sediment and turbidity after road construction/improvement and forest harvest in streams of the Trask River Watershed Study, Oregon. *Water Resources Research* 53:6763-6783.
- Bosch, J.M., and J.D. Hewlett. 1982. A review of catchment experiments to determine the effect of vegetation changes on water yield and evapotranspiration. *Journal of Hydrology* 55:3-23.
- Brown, A.E., L. Zhang, T.A. McMahon, A.W. Western, and R.A. Vertessy. 2005. A review of paired catchment studies for determining changes in water yield resulting from alterations in vegetation. *Journal of Hydrology* 310:28-61.
- Buffington, J.M., and D.R. Montgomery. 1999. Effects of sediment supply on surface textures of gravel-bed rivers. *Water Resources Research* 35:3523-3530.
- Bywater-Reyes, S., C. Segura, and K.D. Bladon. 2017. Geology and geomorphology control suspended sediment yield and modulate increases following timber harvest in temperate headwater streams. *Journal of Hydrology* 548:754-769.
- Gomi, T., R.D. Moore, and A.S. Dhakal. 2006. Headwater stream temperature response to clear-cut harvesting with different riparian treatments, coastal British Columbia, Canada. *Water Resources Research* 42:1-11.
- Gomi, T., R.D. Moore, and M.A. Hassan. 2005. Suspended sediment dynamics in small forest streams of the Pacific Northwest. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 41:877-898.
- Grizzel, J.D., and N. Wolff. 1998. Occurrence of windthrow in forest buffer strips and its effect on small streams in northwest Washington. *Northwest Science* 72:214-223.
- Harr, R.D. 1983. Potential for augmenting water yield through forest practices in western Washington and western Oregon. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 19:383-393.
- Harr, R.D. 1986. Effects of clearcutting on rain-on-snow runoff in western Oregon: A new look at old studies. *Water Resources Research* 22:1095-1100.

- Harr, R.D., W.C. Harper, J.T. Krygier, and F.S. Hsieh. 1975. Changes in storm hydrographs after road building and clear-cutting in the Oregon Coast Range. *Water Resources Research* 11:436-444.
- Harr, R.D., A. Levno, and R. Mersereau. 1982. Streamflow changes after logging 130-year-old Douglas fir in two small watersheds. *Water Resources Research* 18:637-644.
- Hetherington, E.D. 1982. A first look at logging effects on the hydrologic regime of Carnation Creek Experimental Watershed. Pages 45-63 in G.F. Hartman (ed.). *Proceedings of the Carnation Creek Workshop: A Ten Year Review*. Malaspina College, Nanaimo, BC.
- Hicks, B.J., R.L. Beschta, and R.D. Harr. 1991. Long-term changes in streamflow following logging in western Oregon and associated fisheries implications. *Water Resources Bulletin* 27:217-226.
- Jackson, C.R., C.A. Sturm, and J.M. Ward. 2001. Timber harvest impacts on small headwater stream channels in the coast ranges of Washington. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 37:1533-1549.
- Johnson, A.C., R.T. Edwards, and R. Erhardt. 2007. Ground-water response to forest harvest: Implications for hillslope stability. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 43:134-147.
- Jones, J.A., and D.A. Post. 2004. Seasonal and successional streamflow response to forest cutting and regrowth in the northwest and eastern United States. *Water Resources Research* 40:W05203.
- Kaufmann, P.R., D.P. Larsen, and J.M. Faustini. 2009. Bed stability and sedimentation associated with human disturbances in Pacific Northwest streams. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 45:434-459.
- Keim, R.F., and A.E. Skaugset. 2003. Modelling effects of forest canopies on slope stability. *Hydrological Processes* 17:1457-1467.
- Kemp, P., D. Sear, A. Collins, P. Naden, and I. Jones. 2011. The impacts of fine sediment on riverine fish. *Hydrological Processes* 25:1800-1821.
- Klein, R.D., J. Lewis, and M.S. Buffleben. 2012. Logging and turbidity in the coastal watersheds of northern California. *Geomorphology* 139–140:136-144.
- Lewis, J., and R. Eads. 2009. *Implementation Guide for Turbidity Threshold Sampling: Principles, Procedures, and Analysis*. General Technical Report PSW-GTR-212. US Forest Service, Pacific Southwest Research Station, Albany, CA. 87 p.

- Lewis, J., S.R. Mori, E.T. Keppeler, and R.R. Ziemer. 2001. Impacts of logging on storm peak flows, flow volumes, and suspended sediment loads in Caspar Creek, California. Pages 85-125 in M.S. Wigmosta and S.J. Burges (eds.). *Land Use and Watersheds: Human Influence on Hydrology and Geomorphology in Urban and Forest Areas, Volume 2*. American Geophysical Union, Washington, DC.
- MacDonald, J.S., P.G. Beaudry, E.A. MacIsaac, and H.E. Herunter. 2003. The effects of forest harvesting and best management practices on streamflow and suspended sediment concentrations during snowmelt in headwater streams in sub-boreal forests of British Columbia, Canada. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 33:1397-1407.
- Marks, D., J. Kimball, D. Tingey, and T. Link. 1998. The sensitivity of snowmelt processes to climate conditions and forest cover during rain-on-snow: A case study of the 1996 Pacific Northwest flood. *Hydrological Processes* 12:1569-1587.
- McIntyre, A.P., M.P. Hayes, W.J. Ehinger, S.M. Estrella, D. Schuett-Hames, and T. Quinn (technical coordinators). 2018. *Effectiveness of Experimental Riparian Buffers on Perennial Non-fish-bearing Streams on Competent Lithologies in Western Washington*. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Report, CMER 18-100. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA. 890 p.
- Moore, R.D., and S.M. Wondzell. 2005. Physical hydrology and the effects of forest harvesting in the Pacific Northwest: A review. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 41:763-784.
- Reiter, M., J.T. Heffner, S. Beech, T. Turner, and R.E. Bilby. 2009. Temporal and spatial turbidity patterns over 30 years in a managed forest of western Washington. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 45:793-808.
- Roberts, R.G., and M. Church. 1986. The sediment budget in severely disturbed watersheds, Queen Charlotte Ranges, British Columbia. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 16:1092-1106.
- Stednick, J.D. 1996. Monitoring the effects of timber harvest on annual water yield. *Journal of Hydrology* 176:79-95.
- Stoddard, M.A., and J.P. Hayes. 2005. The influence of forest management on headwater stream amphibians at multiple spatial scales. *Ecological Applications* 15:811-823.
- Wemple, B.C., and J.A. Jones. 2003. Runoff production on forest roads in a steep, mountain catchment. *Water Resources Research* 39:1220.
- Wemple, B.C., J.A. Jones, and G.E. Grant. 1996. Channel network extension by logging roads in two basins, western Cascades, Oregon. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 32:1195-1207.

- Wilkins, R.N., and N.P. Peterson. 2000. Factors related to amphibian occurrence and abundance in headwater streams draining second-growth Douglas-fir forests in southwestern Washington. *Forest Ecology and Management* 139:79-91.
- Winkler, R., D. Spittlehouse, and S. Boon. 2017. Streamflow response to clear-cut logging on British Columbia's Okanagan Plateau. *Ecohydrology* 10:e1836.

This page intentionally left blank.

CHAPTER 6 – NITROGEN EXPORT

William Ehinger, Stephanie Estrella, and Welles Bretherton

TABLE OF CONTENTS

List of Tables	6-2
List of Figures	6-2
6-1. Abstract.....	6-3
6-2. Introduction	6-3
6-3. Methods	6-4
6-3.1. Experimental Design.....	6-4
6-3.2. Streamflow	6-5
6-3.3. Water Sample Collection and Chemical Analysis	6-5
6-3.4. Nutrient Load Calculations	6-7
6-3.5. Statistical Analysis.....	6-8
6-4. Results	6-9
6-4.1. Nitrogen Concentration.....	6-9
6-4.2. Nitrogen Export	6-12
6-5. Discussion.....	6-15
6-6. References	6-17

LIST OF TABLES

Table 6-1. Nitrogen analytical methods. 6-6

Table 6-2. Regression models for estimating nutrient concentration..... 6-8

Table 6-3. Mean flow-weighted concentrations for the pre- and post-harvest periods and the difference between periods for total-N and nitrate-N. 6-11

Table 6-4. Type 3 test of fixed effects for GLMM ANOVA for changes in concentration and export of total-N and nitrate-N. 6-12

Table 6-5. Estimate of post-harvest changes in total-N and nitrate-N concentration 6-12

Table 6-6. Mean annual nutrient export and mean discharge for the pre- and post-harvest periods for each treatment site and the corresponding period in the unharvested reference sites. 6-15

Table 6-7. Percent deciduous overstory vegetation in riparian plots and pre-harvest total-N export for treatment sites and both reference sites during the corresponding pre-harvest period. ...
..... 6-15

LIST OF FIGURES

Figure 6-1. Measured total-N concentration over time..... 6-10

Figure 6-2. Measured nitrate-N concentration over time..... 6-11

Figure 6-3. Total-N export and mean monthly stream flow from treatment and reference sites.....
..... 6-13

Figure 6-4. Nitrate-N export and mean monthly stream flow from treatment and reference sites.
..... 6-14

6-1. ABSTRACT

We monitored stream discharge and the concentrations of total nitrogen (N) and nitrate-N in four streams in a Before-After Control-Impact study intended to estimate nitrogen export from non-fish-bearing streams before and after timber harvest following current Forest Practices rules. All sites were located in southwestern Washington State and have been managed for timber production. Two streams were not harvested (REF) during the study and two were clearcut harvested (TRT) following the current Forest Practices rules that require leaving a two-sided, 50-ft wide unharvested riparian buffer along at least 50% of the length of a non-fish-bearing stream.

We observed higher concentrations of total-N ($P < 0.05$) and nitrate-N ($P < 0.02$) after harvest in the TRT sites relative to the REF sites and higher total discharge after harvest in all sites. Export of total-N and nitrate-N increased after harvest at all sites, but increased more at the TRT sites because of the higher post-harvest concentrations. The change in export in the two TRT sites varied and was related to the proportion of the stream buffered (less buffered = greater increase in export) and to the unusually dry weather and low stream discharge in the pre-harvest period. Pre-harvest nitrogen concentration and export was within the range measured in the Hard Rock Study as were the changes after harvest.

6-2. INTRODUCTION

Nitrogen export from streams draining into Puget Sound and coastal estuaries is of special interest to state environmental regulatory authorities. Excessive nitrogen loads can encourage high primary production in marine receiving waters, which accumulates as algae biomass. When this biomass dies, its decomposition may depress dissolved oxygen concentration in the bottom waters of Puget Sound (Roberts *et al.* 2008). Mohamedali and colleagues (2011) estimated that although anthropogenic, non-point source dissolved inorganic nitrogen (N) loads account for only 18% of the total loading from rivers into Puget Sound, it can account for up to 65% of the load in some subbasins. Much of the land draining into Puget Sound, Willapa Bay, and Grays Harbor is forested and managed for timber production. Although targets for nitrogen are not specified within the Habitat Conservation Plan, better estimates of the effect of contemporary forest practices on N loads will be useful for managing the quality of Washington's coastal waters. This study was an opportunity to provide these estimates.

Forest practices may influence stream chemistry through changes in (1) geological weathering, (2) precipitation chemistry, hydrology, and temperature, (3) chemical uptake and transformation through terrestrial biological processes, (4) physical and chemical reactions in soils, and (5) processes within aquatic ecosystems (Feller 2005). Of these, the last three are the most important with respect to the effects on N concentrations in streams and subsequent export from the watershed. Clearcut harvest and vegetation control reduces canopy interception of rainfall and evapotranspiration of soil water, leading to an increase in runoff (Likens *et al.* 1970; Bosch and Hewlett 1982; Harr 1983; Stednick 1996; Feller 2005; Moore and Wondzell 2005). Nitrate concentrations in soil water and streams may increase with a decrease in uptake resulting from vegetation removal (Dahlgren 1998; Feller *et al.* 2000), an increase in microbial nitrification from warmer soil temperatures (Feller 2005; Boczulak *et al.* 2015), slash burning (Fredriksen

1971; Stark 1979; Feller and Kimmins 1984; Gravelle *et al.* 2009), and growth of nitrogen-fixing alder (Feller 2005). Forest harvest may also adversely affect soil mycorrhizae, at least temporarily (Harvey *et al.* 1980; Hagerman *et al.* 1999), which may further decrease uptake. An increase in nitrate concentration combined with an increase in runoff may intensify leaching of nutrients from the soil and export of nutrients downstream.

Numerous studies have reported increases in stream concentration of nitrate-N, especially during the first fall freshets, and increases in nitrate-N export post-harvest (Likens *et al.* 1970; Brown *et al.* 1973; Feller and Kimmins 1984; Harr and Fredricksen 1988; Dahlgren 1998; Gravelle *et al.* 2009; Schelker *et al.* 2016). Generally, the higher the proportion of a watershed harvested, the greater the increase in concentrations of soil and soil water nitrate (Feller *et al.* 2000) and in concentrations of stream nitrate (Stark 1979; Martin *et al.* 1984; Fowler *et al.* 1988; Tiedemann *et al.* 1988). Instream processing of N can ameliorate the effects of higher instream concentrations due to disturbance. Higher instream primary productivity after canopy removal was suggested as the cause of lower stream concentrations of nitrate-N in headwater streams of southwest British Columbia, Canada (Kiffney *et al.* 2003) and in artificial stream channels (Triska *et al.* 1983). Artigas-Alejo (2008) suggested that heterotrophic nutrient uptake by bacteria and fungi, which can exceed algal biomass in shaded streams, could provide the same function. Bernhardt and colleagues (2003) estimated that nitrate-N export after a severe wind disturbance at Hubbard Brook Experimental Watershed was substantially less than expected due to instream processing and retention.

In the Hard Rock Study (McIntyre *et al.* 2018), total-N and nitrate-N export increased in all treatments in the two-year post-harvest period, with the greatest change in the sites with a higher proportion of watershed harvested. When the sites were revisited several years after harvest, there was no longer a relationship in nitrogen concentration and export to buffer treatment and only one site had recovered to pre-harvest export rates (McIntyre *et al.* 2021). The objective of the Soft Rock Study was to measure the response of total-N and nitrate-N concentration in and export from stream basins with incompetent lithologies before and after timber harvest.

6-3. METHODS

6-3.1. EXPERIMENTAL DESIGN

We used a Before-After Control-Impact design to evaluate post-harvest changes in treatment sites relative to unharvested reference sites. An advantage of this design is that it controls for the effect of large-scale temporal variability (e.g., inter-annual differences in precipitation) affecting all sites by establishing relationships between the control and impact (i.e., harvested) sites in the pre- and post-harvest periods (Smith 2002).

6-3.2. STREAMFLOW

For cost and logistical reasons, we limited discharge monitoring to four Soft Rock Study sites, which included two treatments (TRT3 and TRT4) and two references (REF1 and REF2; **Figure 2-2**). At each site, stage height was recorded at 15-minute intervals using a system from Forest Technology Systems (www.ftsinc.com) consisting of a pressure transducer and Axiom H2 datalogger. Stage height was measured within a stilling well in an 18- or 24-in Montana-style Parshall flume. We measured stage height with a staff gauge on each site visit (approximately 6-week intervals), and used this measurement to correct for drift in the pressure transducer's stage height measurements prior to calculating flow.

Our intent was to collect at least two complete years of discharge data for the pre-harvest and the post-harvest periods. However, harvest timing determined the pre- and post-harvest periods and TRT3 was harvested in December 2013 after 11 months and TRT4 in November 2014 after 21 months. As a result, we have only one complete year or less of pre-harvest data and three complete post-harvest years.

6-3.3. WATER SAMPLE COLLECTION AND CHEMICAL ANALYSIS

We employed two concurrent water sample collection procedures to ensure we sampled a wide range of discharge across the year. We manually collected water samples at approximately eight-week intervals from February 2013 to September 2017, unless the site was inaccessible due to weather, road maintenance, or harvest activities. Water was collected at the flow gauging location into acid-washed Nalgene bottles containing concentrated sulfuric acid as a preservative. Sample bottles were cooled to $\leq 4^{\circ}\text{C}$ and transported to the lab within 24 hours.

We were unable to manually sample high flow events regularly because of the long distances to and between sites. Instead, we implemented turbidity threshold sampling (TTS; Lewis and Eads 2009) to collect water samples during high flow events across the range of turbidity and flow values. Twelve turbidity thresholds, ranging from 10 to 1,600 nephelometric turbidity units (NTU), were set for both the rising and falling limbs of the turbidity graph. Samples were collected into acid-washed Nalgene bottles by an ISCO TM pump sampler when the turbidity value crossed a (rising or falling) threshold and flow exceeded approximately 10 to 20 L/s, depending upon the site. Water samples were retrieved from the pump sampler within one week of the triggering event and processed, as described above for the manually-collected samples.

We analyzed these samples for total-N and nitrate-N and used an approach similar to that used for suspended sediment concentration (see Chapter 5 – *Discharge and Suspended Sediment Export*) to predict total-N and nitrate-N concentrations using the continuous flow and turbidity data.

We were concerned about the effect of biological activity (uptake and transformation of N) while bottles were left in the pump sampler. We independently tested the effect of storing samples for one to four weeks at ambient air temperatures (daily mean 9.9 to 15.1°C) prior to adding preservative and cooling to $\leq 4^{\circ}\text{C}$ (see Appendix 9-A in McIntyre *et al.* 2018). We collected four replicate water samples (four sample bottles filled in sequence from a single stream on a single visit) from our study sites in southwest Washington. There was no difference between replicate

samples collected, preserved, and cooled on the same day and replicate samples where one was processed as above and the others stored at ambient temperatures for one to four weeks prior to preserving and cooling ($P > 0.05$). In addition, when expressed as the relative percent difference, the values were within the laboratory guidelines. Therefore, the delay in preserving and cooling the samples had no measurable effect on the results of the chemical analyses. Our results were consistent with Martin and Harr (1988) and Vanderbilt and colleagues (2003) who found no effect of sample storage for up to three weeks on nitrate-N concentration in forested western Oregon streams. Similarly, Burke and colleagues (2002) found no detectable difference in total-N or nitrate-N concentrations in water samples from south Florida that were (1) processed immediately; (2) refrigerated then processed seven days later; or (3) not refrigerated, then processed seven days later.

All samples were analyzed for total-N and nitrate-N (**Table 6-1**). Total-N and nitrate-N concentrations were determined from unfiltered water samples and represent both particulate and dissolved forms. However, nitrate-N is very soluble. In one study in western Washington, nitrate-N concentration in filtered samples on average was only 0.85% less than that in unfiltered water samples collected at the same time (Sackmann 2011). This was based on 71 sampling events uniformly spaced throughout an entire year and across a range of nitrate-N concentrations from 300 to 1000 $\mu\text{g/L}$. We believe our nitrate-N concentration and export estimates are comparable to estimates based on dissolved nitrate-N. All chemical analyses were done by the Washington State Department of Ecology's Manchester Environmental Laboratory in Port Orchard, Washington.

Atmospheric deposition data were obtained from National Atmospheric Deposition Program site WA14 at the Hoh River Ranger station Olympic National Park (47.8597° , -123.9325° , elevation 182 m), and site WA21 near La Grande, WA (46.8353° , -122.2867° , elevation 617 m; NADP 2019).

Table 6-1. Nitrogen analytical methods.

Analyte	Method	Reporting Limit ($\mu\text{g/L}$)
Nitrate-N ^a	4500-NO3-I	10
Total-N ^a	4500-N B	25

^a APHA (2016) *Standard Methods for the Examination of Water and Wastewater*, 22nd Edition.

6-3.4. NUTRIENT LOAD CALCULATIONS

We used a regression model to empirically estimate nitrogen concentration as a function of discharge. We calculated loads (product of estimated concentration and discharge) of total-N and nitrate-N following the methods of Helsel and Hirsch (2002) except we used discharge data collected at 15-minute intervals, rather than the more commonly used mean daily discharge. We based our calculations on the shorter time interval because storm events were often short-lived (less than one day) and both discharge and nutrient concentrations changed rapidly over a given event. We believe the predictive equations using the 15-minute data provided better temporal resolution than with daily mean data. We used **Equation 6-1** to calculate total-N and nitrate-N:

$$\text{Log}[N]_i = \beta_0 + \beta_1 \text{Log}Q_i + \beta_2 (\text{Log}Q)_i^2 + \beta_3 \sin \frac{c\pi t}{365.25} + \beta_4 \cos \frac{c\pi t}{365.25} + \varepsilon_i \quad (6-1)$$

where: $\text{Log}[N]_i$ is base 10 logarithm of total-N or nitrate-N concentration of the i^{th} sample,
 $\beta_0 - \beta_5$ are regression coefficients,
 $\text{Log}Q$ is base 10 logarithm of flow,
 \sin and \cos functions are seasonal terms,
 c is 2 or 4 depending on whether the seasonal term is one or two cycles per year,
 t is time (years), and
 ε_i is an error term.

We developed separate regression models for the pre- and post-harvest periods at both treatment sites (**Table 6-2**) because there was a substantial difference in the regression relationship between the pre- and post-harvest periods. One model was used for the entire period at each of the reference sites. Discharge and the seasonal terms were used in the total-N and nitrate-N models for all sites and all periods.

The adjusted r^2 of the regression models ranged from 0.514 to 0.750 for total-N and 0.456 to 0.683 for nitrate-N except at TRT3 during the pre-harvest period. The adjusted r^2 for these models, based on only 13 observations due to the short dry pre-harvest period, was 0.89. We examined the residuals of each regression model to ensure that they were homoscedastic and approximately normally distributed.

Concentration estimates were adjusted using a smearing correction (Duan 1983) to adjust for bias introduced when transforming from log-scale to untransformed scale. Instantaneous N load was calculated as the product of predicted nutrient concentration and flow for each 15-minute record. We assumed that each instantaneous load value applied to the entire preceding 15-minute interval so that the cumulative 15-minute load equaled 600 (seconds) times the instantaneous load (kg/sec). Annual export values were calculated as the sum of these cumulative 15-minute loads for each complete year immediately before the start of timber harvest and each complete year immediately after the end of harvest activities divided by the area of the drainage basin above the flume (units = kg/ha/yr).

All regressions and load calculations were done using SYSTAT 13 statistical software (SYSTAT Software, Inc. 2009).

Table 6-2. Regression models for estimating nutrient concentration. Separate models were developed for pre- and post-harvest periods for total-N and nitrate-N in both buffer treatment sites because the relationship between concentration and discharge changed post-harvest. A single regression model was used in both reference sites for total-N and nitrate-N. SE = standard error.

Treatment	Period	Total-N			Nitrate-N		
		N	r ²	SE	N	r ²	SE
REF1	All	193	0.533	0.179	193	0.456	0.247
REF2	All	232	0.521	0.187	231	0.470	0.240
TRT3	Pre-	13	0.890	0.078	13	0.887	0.093
	Post-	49	0.605	0.162	49	0.648	0.181
TRT4	Pre-	82	0.750	0.103	82	0.683	0.123
	Post-	65	0.514	0.096	65	0.617	0.090

6-3.5. STATISTICAL ANALYSIS

Our intent was to collect two years of pre-harvest data and at least two years of post-harvest data. However, a three-month delay in the delivery of the equipment and the unexpected early harvest of the TRT3 site in December 2013 resulted in only one year of pre-harvest monitoring and three years of post-harvest. Export from each watershed was highly dependent upon flow, which varied across years, both in quantity and timing. The variables analyzed below are the difference in mean concentration or annual export (harvested site minus reference) between each TRT site and a reference site over the same period. REF2 provided a much better match to runoff in both TRT3 and TRT4, so we used this as the reference site. However, N concentration and export values are presented for all four monitored sites.

We used a generalized linear mixed-effects model (GLMM) with site as a random effect and period (pre- versus post-harvest) as a fixed effect. We used SAS software version 9.4 for GLMM analyses (SAS 2013).

To inform the question:

What is the magnitude of change in nitrogen (total-N and nitrate-N) concentration and annual export relative to an unharvested reference site following timber harvest?

We evaluated the hypothesis:

$$H_0: (TRT_{pre} - REF_{pre}) = (TRT_{post} - REF_{post}) \quad (6-2)$$

where: TRT is annual export from the treatment site,
 REF is annual export from the reference site over the same period, and
 pre and post denote pre- and post-harvest periods.

Estimates of the effect size and the associated 95% confidence intervals are presented.

6-4. RESULTS

6-4.1. NITROGEN CONCENTRATION

Total-N and nitrate-N concentrations varied seasonally with the highest concentrations coinciding with the first fall rain events (**Figures 6-1** and **6-2**). Peak nitrogen concentrations and export tended to be lower in calendar year 2013, when there were few high flow events, than in the following years. After harvest concentrations appeared to remain elevated longer into the spring, especially in TRT3. Harvest in TRT3 began in December 2013 so the entire pre-harvest year occurred during an unusually low discharge period. TRT4 was harvested in November 2014, but this low discharge period included the majority of the pre-harvest period at this site as well.

Pre-harvest total-N concentrations varied up to four-fold across sites with mean total-N ranging from 395 µg/L in TRT3 to 1465 µg/L in REF2 (**Table 6-3**). Post-harvest concentration was higher in both TRT sites but the response was variable in the REF sites. We observed a near doubling in concentration in TRT3, which had only 58% of the stream buffered. During this same period, concentration at both REF sites changed by -12% and -25%. Concentration in TRT4, with 92% of the stream buffered, increased less than TRT3, both absolutely (77 µg/L) and proportionally (9%), while response over the same period in the REF sites varied from +8% in REF1 to -11% in REF2.

Nitrate-N typically accounted for more than 75% of the total-N in each sample and so, not surprisingly, nitrate-N concentration and response was very similar to total-N. Mean pre-harvest concentration ranged from 336 µg/L in TRT3 to 1448 µg/L in REF2. After harvest mean concentration increased 337 µg/L in TRT3 and 13 µg/L in TRT4. Over the same time period, nitrate-N concentration varied from a 415 µg/L decrease to a 67 µg/L increase in the REF sites during the post-harvest periods.

The GLMM ANOVA estimated an increase (**Table 6-4**) of 495 µg/L in total-N ($P = 0.046$) and 569 µg/L in nitrate-N ($P = 0.013$) relative to the REF2 site after harvest (**Table 6-5**).

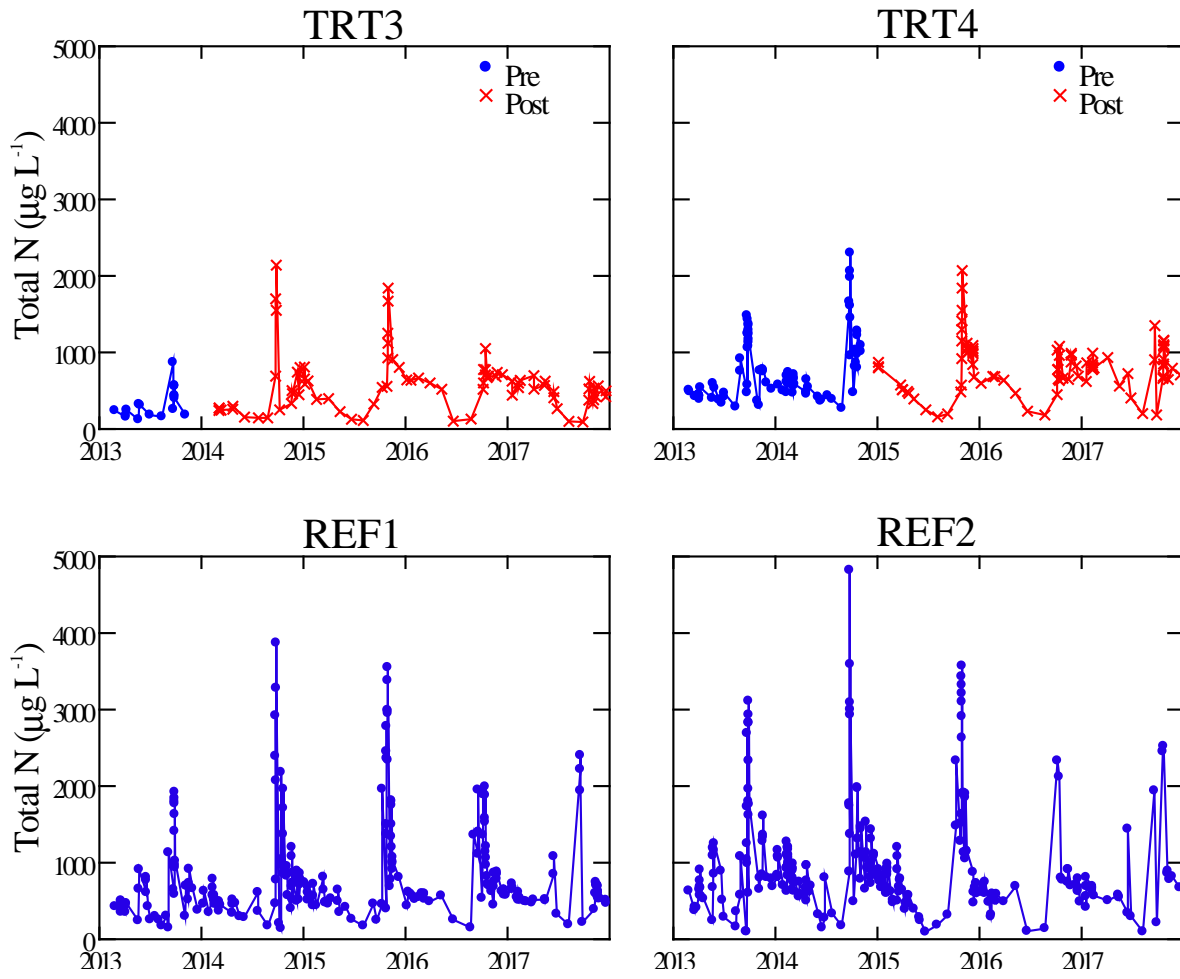


Figure 6-1. Measured total-N concentration over time. The post-harvest period is shown in red for TRT3 and TRT4 sites.

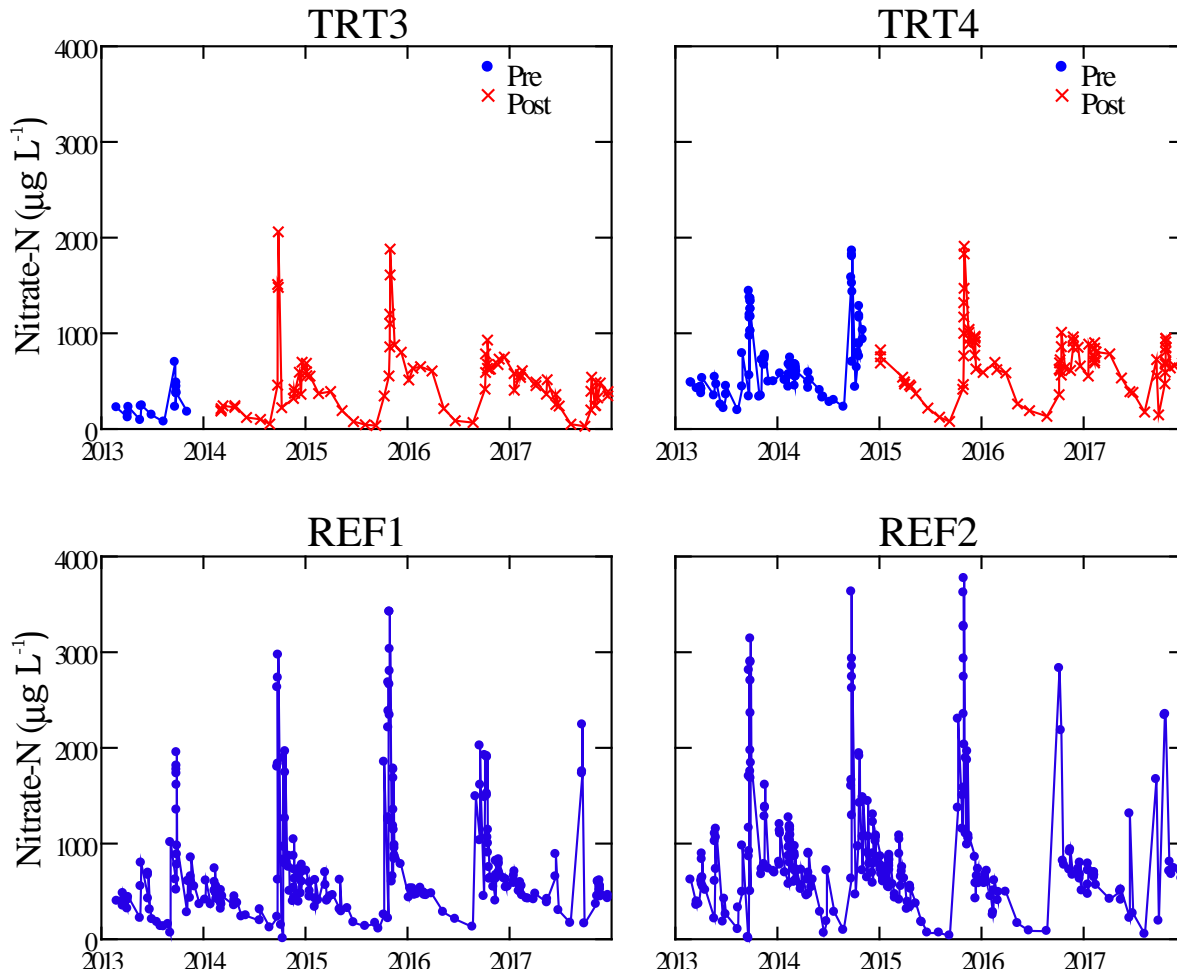


Figure 6-2. Measured nitrate-N concentration over time. The post-harvest period is shown in red for TRT3 and TRT4 sites.

Table 6-3. Mean flow-weighted concentrations ($\mu\text{g/L}$) for the pre- and post-harvest periods and the difference between periods for total-N and nitrate-N. Harvest timing determined the pre- and post-harvest periods and reference (REF) sites' concentrations are shown corresponding to each treatment (TRT) site's periods. TRT3 Pre = January-December 2013; TRT3 Post = March 2014-February 2017; TRT4 Pre = January 2013-October 2014; TRT4 Post = April 2014-March 2017.

Site	Period	Treatment		REF1		REF2	
		Total-N	Nitrate-N	Total-N	Nitrate-N	Total-N	Nitrate-N
TRT3	Pre	395	336	1014	948	1465	1448
	Post	744	673	890	809	1093	1033
	Difference	349	337	-124	-140	-372	-415
TRT4	Pre	894	860	849	774	1204	1165
	Post	971	873	915	840	1078	1022
	Difference	77	13	66	67	-127	-142

Table 6-4. Type 3 test of fixed effects for GLMM ANOVA for changes in concentration and export of total-N and nitrate-N. Num DF = numerator degrees of freedom; Den DF = denominator degrees of freedom.

Effect	Num DF	Den DF	F-value	P-value
Total-N Concentration				
Period	1	5	7.02	0.0455
Nitrate-N Concentration				
Period	1	5	14.06	0.0133
Total-N Export				
Period	1	5	0	0.9475
Nitrate-N Export				
Period	1	5	0.66	0.4546

Table 6-5. Estimate of post-harvest changes in total-N and nitrate-N concentration ($\mu\text{g/L}$). SE = standard error; DF = degrees of freedom; C.I. = confidence interval.

Estimate	SE	DF	T-value	P-value	95% C.I.	
					Lower	Upper
Total-N concentration						
495	187	5	-2.65	0.0455	14	976
Nitrate-N concentration						
569	152	5	-3.75	0.0133	179	959

6-4.2. NITROGEN EXPORT

6-4.2.1. Seasonal Patterns

There was a spike in total-N and nitrate-N export at all sites during the first fall freshets likely due to leeching of soluble nitrogen from the forest floor and litter entrainment during high fall flows. Although the monthly exports were higher post-harvest in both TRT sites, they were also higher in the REF sites, largely due to the higher flows in all sites during the post-harvest period (**Figures 6-3 and 6-4**).

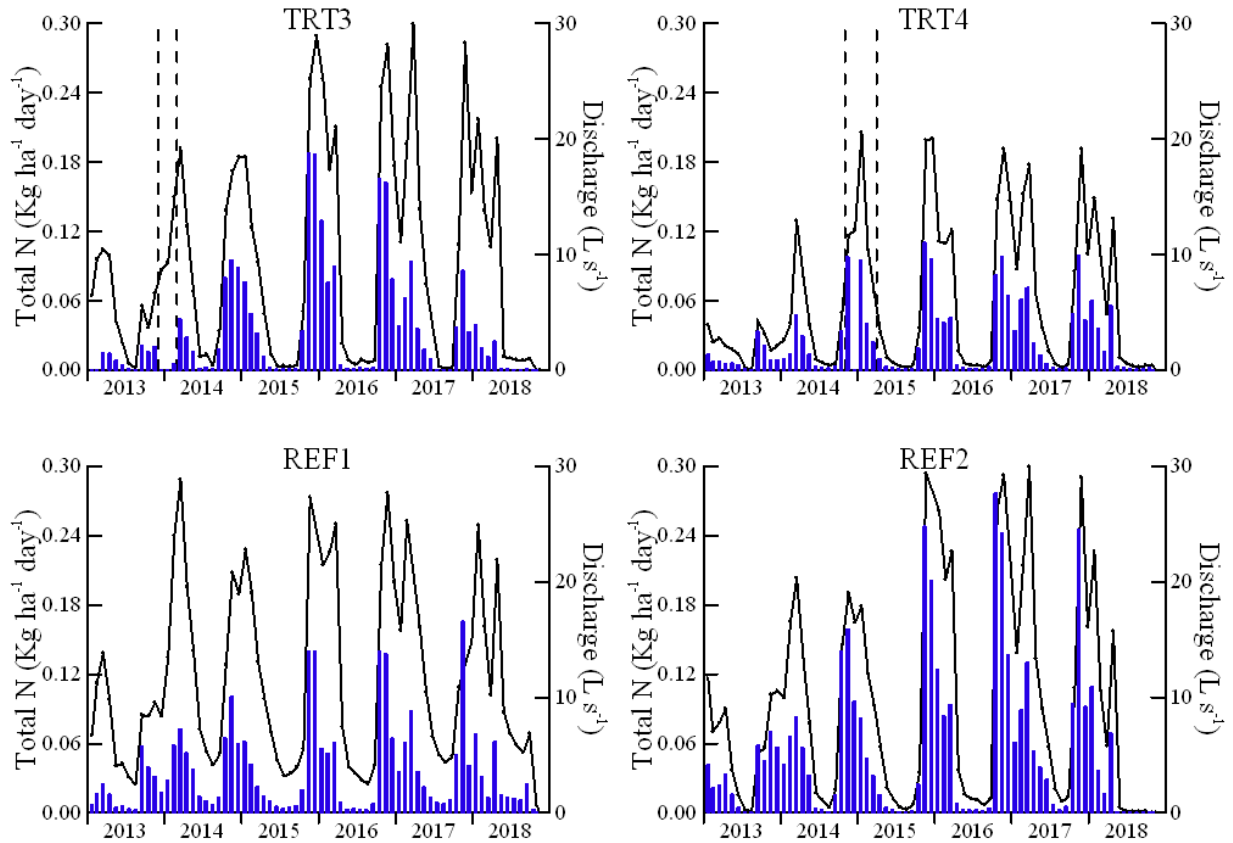


Figure 6-3. Total-N export (left axis; blue bars) and mean monthly stream flow (right axis; black line) from treatment (top) and reference (bottom) sites. The vertical dashed lines bracket the active harvest period.

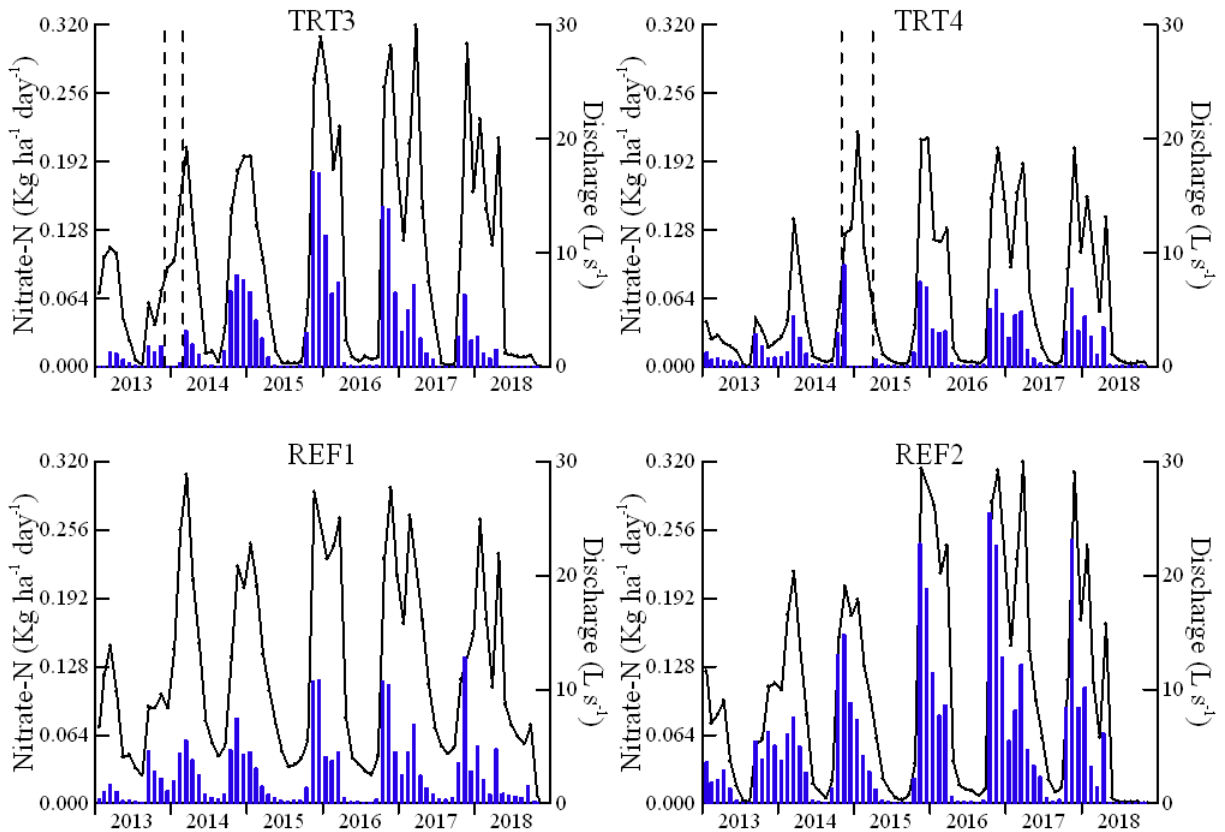


Figure 6-4. Nitrate-N export (left axis; blue bars) and mean monthly stream flow (right axis; black line) from treatment (top) and reference (bottom) sites. The vertical dashed lines bracket the active harvest period.

6-4.2.2. Annual Export

Annual pre-harvest total-N export varied widely among the sites. Export was 4.09 kg/ha/yr in TRT3 and 7.25 and 11.45 kg/ha/yr in REF1 and REF2, respectively, during the same period (**Table 6-6**). Total-N export was 5.28 kg/ha/yr in TRT4 and 12.44 and 17.45 kg/ha/yr in REF1 and REF2, respectively. Pre-harvest export from all sites corresponded to the proportion of hardwood trees in the riparian area (**Table 6-7**) with greater export from sites with a higher proportion of deciduous, largely red alder (*Alnus rubra*), trees.

Post-harvest total-N export more than quadrupled in TRT3 to 17.84 kg/ha/yr, while discharge increased less than two-fold. Over the same period export from the REF sites increased approximately two-fold, roughly in proportion to the change in discharge. Total-N export doubled in TRT4 to 11.52 kg/ha/yr, roughly proportional to the increase in discharge. Over the same period export increased by 24% and 44% in REF1 and REF2, respectively, roughly in proportion to the change in discharge at those sites over this period.

Nitrate-N comprised most of the total-N load in all streams, ranging from more than 73% in REF1 to more than 94% in REF2. As a result, the pattern of response in nitrate-N was very similar to total-N. Pre-harvest export ranged from 3.63 kg/ha/yr in TRT3 to 16.74 kg/ha/yr in REF2. Post-harvest nitrate-N export increased 345% and 68% in TRT3 and TRT4, respectively. Export increased in both REF sites post-harvest as well, 124% and 117% in REF1 and REF2, respectively, relative to TRT3 harvest, and 29% and 47% relative to TRT4 harvest.

The GLMM analysis showed no significant change in the export of total-N ($P = 0.948$) or in nitrate-N ($P = 0.455$) post-harvest relative to the REF sites (**Table 6-4**).

Table 6-6. Mean annual nutrient export (kg/ha/yr) and mean discharge for the pre- and post-harvest periods for each treatment site and the corresponding period in the unharvested reference sites.

Site	Period	Treatment			REF1			REF2		
		Total-N	Nitrate-N	Discharge (mm/day)	Total-N	Nitrate-N	Discharge (mm/day)	Total-N	Nitrate-N	Discharge (mm/day)
TRT3	Pre	4.09	3.63	4.09	7.25	5.33	4.07	11.45	10.8	3.31
	Post	17.84	16.15	7.09	15.52	11.94	7.13	24.05	23.47	6.24
TRT4	Pre	5.28	5.04	2.13	12.44	9.25	6.59	17.45	16.74	5.09
	Post	11.52	8.49	4.23	15.47	11.93	7.08	25.17	24.55	6.57

Table 6-7. Percent deciduous overstory vegetation (based on basal area) in riparian plots and pre-harvest total-N export (kg/ha/yr) for treatment (TRT) sites and both reference (REF) sites during the corresponding pre-harvest period.

Site	% Deciduous	Total-N Export*	
		TRT3	TRT4
TRT3	1	4.09	
TRT4	9		5.28
REF1	18	7.25	12.44
REF2	28	11.45	17.45

* Harvest periods are defined by the harvest timing at each TRT site.

6-5. DISCUSSION

Pre-harvest total-N and nitrate-N concentration and export estimates were variable but within the range of values reported elsewhere in managed watersheds west of the Cascades in Washington (Edmonds *et al.* 1995; Murray *et al.* 2000; Liles 2005; Taylor 2008; McIntyre *et al.* 2018), Oregon (Brown *et al.* 1973; Harr and Fredricksen 1988; Cairns and Lajtha 2005; Meininger 2011), and British Columbia (Feller and Kimmins 1984). Nitrate-N concentration can be influenced by atmospheric deposition (Feller 2005) and the proportion of the watershed in red alder or mixed hardwood-conifer forests (Wigington *et al.* 1998; Compton *et al.* 2003).

However, it is unlikely that atmospheric deposition was a factor here. Mean annual atmospheric nitrogen deposition measured at the Hoh River Ranger Station (WA14) and near La Grande, Washington (WA21) was low, averaging 1.53 and 1.03 kg N/ha/yr, respectively, from 2013 to 2017 (NADP 2019). This is much less than is typical for eastern states or downwind of urban or industrial centers and it is unlikely that it varied enough among our study sites to be a major factor in explaining the variability in pre- or post-harvest concentration or export.

We did not have basin-wide estimates of vegetation composition; however, the riparian vegetation in our study sites was dominated by conifers, ranging from 72 to 99% of total basal area within the 50-ft (15.2-m) riparian zone (see Chapter 3 – *Riparian Stand Structure and Wood Recruitment*). Pre-harvest N export was higher in the sites with a greater amount of deciduous, largely red alder, overstory measured in the riparian plots (**Table 6-7**), similar to Compton and colleagues (2003). However, it was not possible to determine whether this was a factor in the post-harvest export because both TRT sites had very little hardwood vegetation.

Mean post-harvest values of nitrate-N concentration and export increased in all of our sites, as expected, but remained as variable as the pre-harvest values, ranging from 8.49 kg/ha/yr in TRT4 to 24.55 kg/ha/yr in REF2. Brown and colleagues (1973) estimated nitrate-N loss from Flynn Creek (unharvested) and Deer Creek (25% harvested), both in the Oregon Coast range and dominated by red alder, at approximately 25 to 35 kg/ha/yr, while nearby Needle Branch, which was more similar to our sites in forest cover (80% conifer-dominated), increased from less than five to more than 15 kg/ha/yr immediately after harvest. By 2006, nitrate-N export from Needle Branch had increased to 18 kg/ha/yr, which was attributed to the increase in red alder forest cover over time (Hale 2007). Dahlgren (1998) estimated that nitrate-N export increased after clearcut harvest of a Douglas fir/redwood (*Pseudotsuga menziesii/Sequoia sempervirens*) forest in northern California from 0.4 to 1.8 kg/ha/yr. He attributed the increased N flux to higher flows and increased stream water concentrations due to mineralization and leaching of nitrate from the soil. Dahlgren (1998) suggested that the relatively low export and quick recovery may have reflected the rapid growth of redwood stump sprouts and recovery of plant uptake. Feller and Kimmins (1984) reported a doubling of nitrate-N export from approximately 3.7 to 7.0 kg/ha/yr following a clearcut harvest and an increase from 0.7 to 4.4 kg/ha/yr following a clearcut with slash burning. Sollins and McCorison (1981) reported an increase in N export of less than 2 kg/ha/yr after clearcutting an old-growth conifer forest in the Oregon Cascade Mountains.

The increase in post-harvest N export from TRT3 (**Table 6-6**) was due to higher concentrations and higher discharge (**Table 6-3**), similar to the large increases in total-N and nitrate-N export seen in McIntyre and colleagues (2018). In contrast, the relatively stable N concentrations in TRT4 and both REF sites suggest that it was primarily higher discharge during the post-harvest years that contributed to higher N export from these sites. Differences between TRT3 and TRT4 in the response of N export also may be due to differences in the application of the Forest Practices rules. Although 85% of each site was harvested, 92% of the stream length was buffered in TRT4 compared with only 58% in TRT3. The lower proportion of stream buffered in TRT3 may have resulted in less nitrogen uptake by riparian vegetation and more delivered to the stream. This is consistent with McIntyre and colleagues (2018) who estimated the increase in N export after harvest in fully buffered streams was approximately 5 kg/ha/yr less than in streams that were 58% to 73% buffered. Although both TRT sites exported more N after harvest relative to the REF sites, the differences in the application of the harvest treatments (buffer length) and

the resulting differences in the magnitude of the response in N export, are likely partially responsible for not detecting a significant treatment effect.

We observed seasonal patterns of low summer nitrate-N concentration followed by higher concentration during fall high flows similar to those seen in western, conifer-forested watersheds (Lajtha *et al.* 1995; Pardo *et al.* 1995; Williams *et al.* 1996; Stottlemeyer and Toczydlowski 1999; McIntyre *et al.* 2018) and in watersheds draining young forest stands with elevated stream nitrate-N concentrations (Cairns and Lajtha 2005). In studies of watersheds with low N exports (<1 to 2 kg/ha/yr), the opposite pattern (i.e., higher summer concentrations) was observed (Swank and Vose 1997; Edmonds *et al.* 1998). Unlike the streams observed by Compton and colleagues (2003), our streams, which also had low atmospheric N inputs (NADP 2019) and moderate concentrations of nitrate-N, displayed seasonality in nitrate-N concentrations even pre-harvest. The general increase in N concentration in the fall is likely a result of leaching of accumulated soluble N from the forest floor as well as increased entrainment of instream organic matter.

The dominant form of stream nitrogen can vary. In this study, nitrate-N comprised 73 to 94% of total-N exported even though atmospheric N deposition at the two nearest NADP monitoring sites was low during the study (NADP 2019) and the riparian forests were conifer-dominated (1 to 28% deciduous; **Table 6-7**). Scott and colleagues (2007) found that dissolved organic N dominated in rivers of all sizes across the U.S. and there are similar findings from temperate forests with low atmospheric inputs (Sollins *et al.* 1980; Hedin *et al.* 1995). However, Cairns and Lajtha (2005) observed that dissolved organic N comprised 24, 52, and 51% of total dissolved N export in young, middle-aged, and old-growth watersheds, respectively. In areas with high N deposition, N export is generally dominated by nitrate-N (Ohruai and Mitchell 1997). Nitrate-N dominated export in many hardwood-dominated streams in the Salmon River watershed of western Oregon, and Compton and colleagues (2003) suggested that high nitrate-N concentrations and lack of seasonality indicated that many of their watersheds were nitrate saturated (Stoddard 1994), probably from N-fixation by red alders. Liles (2005) and Taylor (2008) observed that total-N concentration in headwater streams in Capitol Forest near Olympia, Washington was dominated by nitrate-N, ranging from 40 to 70% in individual samples.

Overall, we were able to estimate nitrogen exports pre- and post-harvest at our four sites. Estimates varied widely among sites but they were within the range of values observed for managed forest lands in the Pacific Northwest. Although nitrogen export increased after harvest at both TRT sites, there were marked differences in magnitude of the increase. Export from TRT3, with only 58% of the stream buffered, increased more than from TRT4, with 92% buffered. These differences in the extent of the riparian buffers, the unusually dry pre-harvest period, and small number of sites likely impeded our ability to statistically detect a change in export after harvest.

6-6. REFERENCES

Artigas-Alejo, J. 2008. *The Role of Fungi and Bacteria on the Organic Matter Decomposition Process in Streams: Interaction and Relevance in Biofilms*. Ph.D. dissertation. Universitat de Girona, Girona, Spain.

- Bernhardt, E.S., G.E. Likens, D.C. Busco, and C.T. Driscoll. 2003. In-stream uptake dampens effects of major forest disturbance on watershed nitrogen export. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences* 100:10304-10308.
- Boczulak, S., B. Hawkins, D. Maynard, and R. Roy. 2015. Long-and short-term temperature differences affect organic and inorganic nitrogen availability in forest soils. *Canadian Journal of Soil Science* 95:77-86.
- Bosch, J.M., and J.D. Hewlett. 1982. A review of catchment experiments to determine the effect of vegetation changes on water yield and evapotranspiration. *Journal of Hydrology* 55:3-23.
- Brown, G.W., A.R. Gahler, and R.B. Marston. 1973. Nutrient losses after clear-cut logging and slash burning in the Oregon coast range. *Water Resources Research* 9:1450-1453.
- Burke, P.M., S. Hill, N. Iricanin, C. Douglas, P. Essex, and D. Tharin. 2002. Evaluation of preservation methods for nutrient species collected by automatic samplers. *Environmental Monitoring and Assessment* 80:149-173.
- Cairns, M.A., and K. Lajtha. 2005. Effects of succession on nitrogen export in the west-central Cascades, Oregon. *Ecosystems* 8:583-601.
- Compton, J.D., M.R. Church, S.T. Larned, and W.E. Hogsett. 2003. Nitrogen export from forested watersheds in the Oregon coast range: The role of N₂-fixing red alder. *Ecosystems* 6:773-785.
- Dahlgren, R.A. 1998. Effects of forest harvest on streamwater quality and nitrogen cycling in the Caspar Creek watershed. In R.R. Ziemer (technical coordinator). *Proceedings of the Conference on Coastal Watersheds: The Caspar Creek Story*. General Technical Report PSW-GTR-168. US Forest Service, Pacific Southwest Research Station, Albany, CA. <http://www.fs.fed.us/psw/publications/documents/gtr-168/06-dahlgren.html>.
- Duan, N. 1983. Smearing estimate: A nonparametric retransformation method. *Journal of the American Statistical Association* 78:605-610.
- Edmonds, R.L., R.D. Blew, J.L. Marra, J. Blew, A.K. Barg, G.L. Murray, and T.B. Thomas. 1998. *Vegetation Patterns, Hydrology, and Water Chemistry in Small Watersheds in the Hoh River Valley, Olympic National Park*. National Park Service Monograph NPSD/NRUSGS/NRSM-98/02. US Department of the Interior, National Park Service, Washington, DC. 131 p.
- Edmonds R.L., T.B. Thomas, and R.D. Blew. 1995. Biogeochemistry of an old-growth forested watershed, Olympic National Park, Washington. *Water Resources Bulletin* 31:409-419.
- Feller, M.C. 2005. Forest harvesting and streamwater inorganic chemistry in western North America: A review. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 41:785-811.

- Feller, M.C., and J.P. Kimmins. 1984. Effects of clearcutting and slash burning on streamwater chemistry and watershed nutrient budgets in southwestern British Columbia. *Water Resources Research* 20:29-40.
- Feller, M.C., R. Lehmann, and P. Olanski. 2000. Influence of forest harvesting intensity on nutrient leaching through soil in southwestern British Columbia. *Journal of Sustainable Forestry* 10:241-247.
- Fowler, W.B., T.D. Anderson, and J.D. Helvey. 1988. *Changes in Water Quality and Climate After Forest Harvest in Central Washington State*. Research Paper PNW-RP-388. US Forest Service, Pacific Northwest Research Station, Portland, OR. 12 p.
- Fredriksen, R.L. 1971. Comparative water quality—natural and disturbed streams. Pages 125-137 in J.T. Krygier and J.D. Hall (eds.). *Forest Land Uses and Stream Environment Symposium Proceedings*, Oregon State University, Corvallis, OR.
- Gravelle, J.A., T.E. Link, J.R. Broglio, and J.H. Braatne. 2009. Effects of timber harvest on aquatic macroinvertebrate community composition in a northern Idaho watershed. *Forest Science* 55:352-366.
- Hagerman, S.M., M.D. Jones, G.E. Bradfield, and S.M. Sakakibara. 1999. Ectomycorrhizal colonization of *Picea engelmannii* x *Picea glauca* seedlings planted across cut blocks of different sizes. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 29:1856-1870.
- Hale, V.C. 2007. *A Physical and Chemical Characterization of Stream Water Draining Three Oregon Coast Range Catchments*. M.S. thesis. Oregon State University, Corvallis, OR.
- Harr, R.D. 1983. Potential for augmenting water yield through forest practices in western Washington and western Oregon. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 19:383-393.
- Harr, R.D., and R.L. Fredriksen. 1988. Water quality after logging small watersheds within the Bull Run watershed, Oregon. *Water Resources Bulletin* 24:1103-1111.
- Harvey, A.E., M.F. Jurgensen, and M.J. Larsen. 1980. Clearcut harvesting and ectomycorrhizae: Survival of activity on residual roots and influence on a bordering forest stand in western Montana. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 10:300-303.
- Hedin, L.O., J.J. Armesto, and A.H. Johnson. 1995. Patterns of nutrient loss from unpolluted, old-growth temperate forests: Evaluation of biogeochemical theory. *Ecology* 76:493-509.
- Helsel, D.R., and R.M. Hirsch. 2002. *Statistical Methods in Water Resources*. Techniques of Water-Resources Investigations of the US Geological Survey Book 4, Hydrologic Analysis and Interpretation. <http://water.usgs.gov/pubs/twri/twri4a3/>.
- Kiffney, P.M., J.S. Richardson, and J.P. Bull. 2003. Responses of periphyton and insects to experimental manipulation of riparian buffer width along forest streams. *Journal of Applied Ecology* 40:1060-1076.

- Lajtha, K., B. Seely, and I. Valiela. 1995. Retention and leaching losses of atmospherically-derived nitrogen in the aggrading coastal watershed of Waquoit Bay, MA. *Biogeochemistry* 28:33-54.
- Lewis, J., and R. Eads. 2009. *Implementation Guide for Turbidity Threshold Sampling: Principles, Procedures, and Analysis*. General Technical Report PSW-GTR-212. US Forest Service, Pacific Southwest Research Station, Albany, CA. 87 p.
- Likens, G.E., F.H. Bormann, N.M. Johnson, D.W. Fisher, and R.S. Pierce. 1970. Effects of forest cutting and herbicide treatment on nutrient budgets in the Hubbard Brook watershed ecosystem. *Ecological Monographs* 40:23-47.
- Liles, G.C. 2005. *Biogeochemistry of Managed Forest Headwater Streams in Low Elevation Western Washington*. M.S. thesis. University of Washington, Seattle, WA.
- Martin C.W., and R.D. Harr. 1988. Precipitation and streamwater chemistry from undisturbed watersheds in the Cascade Mountains of Oregon. *Water, Air, and Soil Pollution* 42: 203-219.
- Martin, C.W., D.S. Noel, and C.A. Federer. 1984. Effects of forest clearcutting in New England on stream chemistry. *Journal of Environmental Quality* 13:204-210.
- McIntyre, A.P., M.P. Hayes, W.J. Ehinger, S.M. Estrella, D. Schuett-Hames, and T. Quinn (technical coordinators). 2018. *Effectiveness of Experimental Riparian Buffers on Perennial Non-fish-bearing Streams on Competent Lithologies in Western Washington*. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Report, CMER 18-100. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA. 890 p.
- McIntyre, A.P., M.P. Hayes, W.J. Ehinger, S.M. Estrella, D.E. Schuett-Hames, R. Ojala-Barbour, G. Stewart, and T. Quinn (technical coordinators). 2021. *Effectiveness of Experimental Riparian Buffers on Perennial Non-fish-bearing Streams on Competent Lithologies in Western Washington—Phase 2 (9 Years after Harvest)*. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Report CMER 2021.07.27, Washington State Forest Practices Adaptive Management Program, Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA.
- Meininger, W.S. 2011. *The Influence of Contemporary Forest Management on Stream Nutrient Concentrations in an Industrialized Forest in the Oregon Cascades*. M.S. thesis. Oregon State University, Corvallis, OR.
- Mohamedali, T., M. Roberts., B. Sackmann, and A. Kolosseus. 2011. *Puget Sound Dissolved Oxygen Model Nutrient Load Summary for 1999–2008*. Publication No. 11-03-057. Washington Department of Ecology, Lacey, WA.
- Moore, R.D., and S.M. Wondzell. 2005. Physical hydrology and the effects of forest harvesting in the Pacific Northwest: A review. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 41:763-784.

- Murray, G.L.D., R.L. Edmonds, and J.L. Marra. 2000. Influence of partial harvesting on stream temperatures, chemistry, and turbidity in forests on the western Olympic Peninsula, Washington. *Northwest Science* 74:151-164.
- NADP. 2019. National Atmospheric Deposition Program. Sites WA14 and WA21. NADP Program Office, Illinois State Water Survey, Champaign, IL.
<http://nadp.slh.wisc.edu/data/ntn/>
- Ohrui, K., and M.J. Mitchell. 1997. Nitrogen saturation in Japanese forested watersheds. *Ecological Applications* 7:391-401.
- Pardo, L.H., C.T. Driscoll, and G.E. Likens. 1995. Patterns of nitrate loss from a chronosequence of clear-cut watersheds. *Water, Soil, and Air Pollution* 85:1659-1564.
- Roberts, M., J. Bos, and S. Albertson. 2008. *South Puget Sound Dissolved Oxygen Study: Interim Data Report*. Publication No. 08-03-037. Washington State Department of Ecology, Lacey, WA.
- Sackmann, B.S. 2011. *Deschutes River Continuous Nitrate Monitoring*. Publication No. 11-03-030. Washington State Department of Ecology, Lacey, WA.
- SAS Institute, Inc. 2013. *SAS/STAT User's Guide*. SAS Statistical Institute, Cary, NC.
- Schelker, J., R. Sponseller, E. Ring, L. Högbom, S. Löfgren, and H. Laudon. 2016. Nitrogen export from a boreal stream network following forest harvesting: seasonal nitrate removal and conservative export of organic forms. *Biogeosciences* 13:1-12.
- Scott, D., J. Harvey, R. Alexander, and G. Schwarz. 2007. Dominance of organic nitrogen from headwater streams to large rivers across the conterminous United States. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* 21, GB1003, doi:10.1029/2006GB002730.
- Smith, E.P. 2002. BACI design. Pages 141-148 in A.H. El-Shaarawi and W.W. Piegorsch (eds.). *Encyclopedia of Environmetrics*. John Wiley & Sons, Ltd., Chichester, UK.
- Sollins, P., C.C Grier, F.M. McCorison, K. Cromack, Jr., R. Fogel, and R.L. Fredriksen. 1980. The internal element cycles of an old growth Douglas-fir ecosystem in western Oregon. *Ecological Monographs* 50:261-85.
- Sollins, P., and F.M. McCorison. 1981. Nitrogen and carbon solution chemistry of an old growth coniferous forest watershed before and after cutting. *Water Resources Research* 17:1409-1418.
- Stark, N.M. 1979. *Nutrient Losses from Timber Harvesting in a Larch/Douglas-fir Forest*. Research Paper INT-231. US Forest Service, Intermountain Forest and Range Experiment Station, Ogden, UT. 41 p.
- Stednick, J.D. 1996. Monitoring the effects of timber harvest on annual water yield. *Journal of Hydrology* 176:79-95.

- Stoddard J.L. 1994. Long-term changes in watershed retention of nitrogen: Its causes and aquatic consequences. Pages 223-284 in L.A. Baker (ed.). *Environmental Chemistry of Lakes and Reservoirs. Advances in Chemistry*. Series Number 237. American Chemical Society, Washington, DC.
- Stottlemeyer, R., and D. Toczydlowski. 1999. Seasonal relationships between precipitation, forest floor, and streamwater nitrogen, Isle Royale, Michigan. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* 63:389-398.
- Swank, W.T., and J.M. Vose. 1997. Long-term nitrogen dynamics of Coweeta forested watersheds in the southeastern United States of America. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* 11:657-671.
- SYSTAT Software, Inc. 2009. *SYSTAT Version 13. User's Manual*. Systat Software, Inc., Chicago, IL.
- Taylor, J.C. 2008. *Effects of Riparian Buffers on Soil Nitrogen Mineralization and Stream Nitrogen Concentrations in Headwater Streams of Western Washington*. M.S. thesis. University of Washington, Seattle, WA.
- Tiedemann, A.R., T.M. Quigley, and T.D. Anderson. 1988. Effects of timber harvest on stream chemistry and dissolved nutrient losses in northeast Oregon. *Forest Science* 34:344-358.
- Triska, F.J., V.C. Kennedy, R.J. Avanzino, and B.N. Reilly. 1983. Effects of simulated canopy cover on regulation of nitrate uptake and primary production by natural periphyton assemblages. Pages 129-159 in F.D. Fontaine III and S.M. Bartell (eds.). *Dynamics of Lotic Ecosystems*. Ann Arbor Science, Ann Arbor, MI.
- Vanderbilt, K.L., K. Lajtha, and F.J. Swanson. 2003. Biogeochemistry of unpolluted forested watersheds in the Oregon Cascades: Temporal patterns of precipitation and stream nitrogen fluxes. *Biogeochemistry* 62:85-117.
- Wigington, P.J., M.R. Church, T.C. Strickland, K.N. Eshleman, and J. Van Sickle. 1998. Autumn chemistry of Oregon coast range streams. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 34:1035-1049.
- Williams, M.W., R.C. Bales, A.D. Brown, and J.M. Melack. 1996. Fluxes and transformations of nitrogen in a high-elevation catchment, Sierra Nevada. *Biogeochemistry* 28:1-31.

CHAPTER 7 – BENTHIC MACROINVERTEBRATES

Stephanie Estrella, William Ehinger, Greg Stewart, and Stephen Nelson

TABLE OF CONTENTS

List of Tables	7-2
List of Figures	7-3
List of Appendix Tables.....	7-3
7-1. Abstract.....	7-4
7-2. Introduction	7-4
7-3. Methods	7-6
7-3.1. Sample Collection.....	7-6
7-3.2. Sample Processing	7-7
7-3.3. Statistical Analysis.....	7-8
7-4. Results	7-10
7-4.1. Analysis of Variance.....	7-10
7-4.2. Relationship of Metrics to Temperature and Canopy Cover	7-21
7-4.3. Ordination	7-24
7-5. Discussion.....	7-27
7-6. References	7-32
7-7. Appendix Tables.....	7-40

LIST OF TABLES

Table 7-1. The response distribution, link function, estimation technique, and degrees of freedom method used in the analysis.	7-9
Table 7-2. Results of the generalized linear mixed-effects model for the macroinvertebrate metrics.....	7-11
Table 7-3. Pairwise comparisons for the macroinvertebrate metrics.....	7-11
Table 7-4. Differences of least squares means between the pre- and post-harvest period for the macroinvertebrate metrics.....	7-12
Table 7-5. Results of the generalized linear mixed-effects model for the functional feeding groups.....	7-13
Table 7-6. Pairwise comparisons for the functional feeding groups.....	7-14
Table 7-7. Differences of least squares means between the pre- and post-harvest period for the functional feeding groups	7-14
Table 7-8. Results of the generalized linear mixed-effects model for the major taxonomic orders and chironomid subfamilies.....	7-17
Table 7-9. Pairwise comparisons for the major taxonomic orders and chironomid subfamilies.....	7-18
Table 7-10. Differences of least squares means between the pre- and post-harvest period for the major taxonomic orders and chironomid subfamilies.....	7-18
Table 7-11. Pearson correlation coefficients and p-values for the 2016 July mean monthly temperature response and the post-harvest change in canopy cover and the macroinvertebrate metrics, functional feeding groups, major taxonomic orders, and chironomid subfamilies.....	7-22
Table 7-12. Correlation coefficients of macroinvertebrate metrics with ordination axes.....	7-25
Table 7-13. Mean fine sediment biotic index, stream slope, and substrate characteristics.....	7-26

LIST OF FIGURES

Figure 7-1. Surber sampler placement for sampling benthic macroinvertebrates. 7-7

Figure 7-2. Percent composition of the benthic macroinvertebrate samples by functional feeding group, treatment, and treatment period. 7-15

Figure 7-3. Percent composition of the benthic macroinvertebrate samples by dominant taxonomic group or order, treatment, and treatment period. 7-19

Figure 7-4. Correlation plots for proportion of filterers, non-Tanypodinae, and Ephemeroptera by canopy cover and Ephemeroptera by July mean monthly temperature response. 7-23

Figure 7-5. Ordination of the benthic macroinvertebrate community assemblage by treatment and treatment period. 7-24

Figure 7-6. Ordination of the benthic macroinvertebrate community assemblage by treatment, treatment period, and season. 7-25

Figure 7-7. Ordination of the benthic macroinvertebrate community assemblage by site and fine sediment biotic index. 7-27

LIST OF APPENDIX TABLES

Appendix Table 7-1. Descriptive statistics for the macroinvertebrate metrics, functional feeding groups, and major taxonomic orders by treatment and treatment year. 7-40

Appendix Table 7-2. Percent taxonomic composition of the benthic macroinvertebrate samples by treatment and treatment year. 7-41

7-1. ABSTRACT

Headwater streams comprise a significant proportion of the landscape and contribute a substantial proportion of macroinvertebrates to downstream fish-bearing waters. These streams receive most of their energy from organic matter inputs and consist predominantly of macroinvertebrate taxa able to use these resources. Timber harvest may change the energy balance of these streams through changes in organic matter inputs and primary production and cause a shift in the macroinvertebrate community. Also, changes in shade, temperature, stream flow, sediment, and wood inputs may also influence the assemblage. We assessed the response of benthic macroinvertebrates in non-fish-bearing, headwater streams to timber harvest using a before-after control-impact design. The study sites were treated with the current Washington State Forest Practices buffer or remained unharvested. We collected macroinvertebrates using a Surber sampler in the spring, summer, and fall for one year pre-harvest and one year post-harvest. Samples were sorted, identified, and analyzed for several metrics, functional feeding group, and major macroinvertebrate order using analysis of variance and ordination. Although we observed some changes after harvest, there were no major reductions in benthic macroinvertebrates or shifts in functional feeding groups associated with the treatment within the limitations of the study design and sampling methodology. We found a possible treatment \times period interaction for Ephemeroptera-Plecoptera-Trichoptera richness ($P = 0.061$) and the Shannon H' diversity index ($P = 0.092$), but the metrics decreased in both the reference and treatment sites, which may indicate that broader environmental factors rather than a treatment effect were influencing macroinvertebrate assemblages. There was no treatment \times period interaction for the other metrics, functional feeding groups, or major macroinvertebrate orders. The lack of major changes in the macroinvertebrate community may reflect the extensive buffers, increase in wood cover from logging slash and windthrow, and subsequent vegetation growth, which provided enough shade to inhibit primary production and instream structure to retain particulate organic matter.

7-2. INTRODUCTION

Headwater streams comprise a significant proportion of a stream network (Benda *et al.* 2005; Freeman *et al.* 2007; Richardson and Danehy 2007). Despite this, headwater streams are less studied than higher-order streams due to access difficulty and lack of key aquatic resources (e.g., fish) (Benda *et al.* 2005; Richardson and Danehy 2007). Productivity of these streams is typically lower than that of larger streams (Richardson *et al.* 2005), but headwater streams do contribute a substantial proportion of overall productivity to the stream network given their prevalence (Muchow and Richardson 2000; Gomi *et al.* 2002; Freeman *et al.* 2007). Because of their location in the stream network, headwater streams are susceptible to changes in the upland landscape, which may then influence downstream, fish-bearing waters.

In the Pacific Northwest, headwater streams receive most of their energy from organic matter inputs (Cummins *et al.* 1983; Gregory *et al.* 1991; Bilby and Bisson 1992) as shading from riparian vegetation generally limits autotrophic production (Richardson and Danehy 2007). Macroinvertebrate assemblages typically consist of those specialized in shredding and collecting particulate organic matter, which is retained in depositional areas upstream of wood dams (Bilby

and Likens 1980; Bilby 1981; Gregory *et al.* 1991). Timber harvest has the potential to shift the energy balance of these streams through a reduction in organic matter inputs and increase in insolation and primary production (Bilby and Bisson 1992; Kiffney *et al.* 2003; Richardson and Danehy 2007; Warren *et al.* 2016). This shift may result in a decrease in macroinvertebrate taxa that consume organic matter and an increase in scrapers that graze on periphyton.

Timber harvest may affect other headwater stream processes, including temperature and shade (Brown and Krygier 1970; Gomi *et al.* 2006; McIntyre *et al.* 2018), channel morphology (Jackson *et al.* 2001), discharge (Macdonald *et al.* 2003; Moore and Wondzell 2005), nutrients (Feller and Kimmins 1984; Harr and Fredriksen 1988), and sediment (Beschta 1978; Waters 1995; Allan 2004; Karwan *et al.* 2007), which may influence macroinvertebrate assemblages. Stream temperature controls growth and metabolism of aquatic insects (Minshall 1984). An increase in temperature may result in earlier and asynchronous emergence in some species (Li *et al.* 2011) or cause declines in taxa less tolerant of higher temperatures while favoring tolerant species (Hawkins *et al.* 1997; Collier and Smith 2005; Dallas and Rivers-Moore 2012; Kroll *et al.* 2017). Inputs of large wood from logging slash (Jackson *et al.* 2001; Haggerty *et al.* 2004) and windthrow (Grizzel and Wolff 1998) combined with changes in stream flow may influence channel morphology and substrate composition, which in turn would determine available habitat and retention of food resources for macroinvertebrates (Minshall 1984; Hetrick *et al.* 1998; Richardson *et al.* 2005; Warren *et al.* 2016). An increase in peak flows following harvest may scour algal food resources from the streambed (Allan 1995), increase transport rates of particulate organic matter (Richardson *et al.* 2005), and dislodge macroinvertebrates from the substrate (Hershey and Lamberti 1998). Changes in the concentration of nitrogen and phosphorus may increase periphyton growth (Perrin and Richardson 1997; Francoeur *et al.* 1999; Kiffney and Richardson 2001). An increase in suspended sediment may affect invertebrate respiration and filtering apparatuses while sediment deposition may reduce interstitial habitat and movement of water and dissolved gases within the substrate (Minshall 1984; Waters 1995), initiating macroinvertebrate drift (Wiley and Kohler 1984; Culp *et al.* 1986; Waters 1995; Shaw and Richardson 2001; Suren and Jowett 2001). Previous studies have found higher densities and/or biomass of benthic macroinvertebrates in streams following timber harvest (e.g., Newbold *et al.* 1980; Murphy *et al.* 1981; Hawkins *et al.* 1982; Noel *et al.* 1986; Fuchs *et al.* 2003; Haggerty *et al.* 2004; Hernandez *et al.* 2005; Danehy *et al.* 2007; Richardson and Béraud 2014). The response of functional feeding groups, however, has varied (e.g., Murphy and Hall 1981; Hawkins *et al.* 1982; Fuchs *et al.* 2003; Haggerty *et al.* 2004; Hernandez *et al.* 2005; Danehy *et al.* 2007; Gravelle *et al.* 2009).

In 2001, Washington State adopted riparian buffer prescriptions for Type N, or non-fish-bearing, headwater streams to minimize the impact of forest management activities. The Hard Rock Study, in part, evaluated the response of macroinvertebrate drift to the Type N riparian buffer prescriptions. While the authors observed some changes in drift after harvest, they found no major reductions in macroinvertebrate export and no major shifts in functional feeding groups (McIntyre *et al.* 2018). The Hard Rock Study sites, however, consisted of basaltic lithologies, which are typically more resistant to increases in suspended sediment associated with forest management activities (Bywater-Reyes *et al.* 2017). The Soft Rock Study sites with their easily eroded sedimentary lithologies may be more susceptible to higher sediment input.

The Soft Rock Study was designed to evaluate the effectiveness of the Type N riparian buffer prescriptions in incompetent lithologies. This component of the study examined the potential impact of harvest activities on downstream benthic macroinvertebrate communities. We used total richness, Ephemeroptera-Plecoptera-Trichoptera (EPT) richness, percent EPT, the Shannon H' diversity index, and the Fine Sediment Biotic Index (FSBI) to evaluate changes in the macroinvertebrate community. The EPT taxa consist of many intolerant and sensitive species (Hodkinson and Jackson 2005) and higher metric values generally indicate better habitat quality (Gravelle *et al.* 2009). The FSBI is a measure of the impact of fine sediment on benthic macroinvertebrate assemblages in the northwestern United States, with higher FSBI values indicating the presence of more sediment sensitive taxa and thus lower levels of fine sediment (Relyea *et al.* 2012). In addition to the macroinvertebrate metrics, we assessed the response of the macroinvertebrate functional feeding groups and major taxonomic orders to timber harvest.

Although the Type N riparian buffer prescriptions are intended to reduce or eliminate the impact of timber harvest on stream processes, we did measure changes in shade, stream temperature, discharge, nutrients, and wood inputs after harvest in the Hard Rock Study and there is the potential for changes in sediment inputs in the Soft Rock Study sites. We hypothesized that changes in shade, temperature, and sediment processes in the Soft Rock Study sites may result in a decrease in EPT taxa, diversity, and the FSBI while favoring less sensitive taxa. In addition, we hypothesized that a reduction in organic matter inputs and an increase in autotrophic production may cause a change in the energy balance of the streams that may shift the macroinvertebrate assemblage from collector and shredder taxa typical of headwater streams to scraper taxa.

7-3. METHODS

7-3.1. SAMPLE COLLECTION

We sampled macroinvertebrates from the 11 Soft Rock Study sites (see Chapter 2 – *Study Design* for site selection and site description details). We collected benthic macroinvertebrate samples three times annually, once in the spring, summer, and fall, for one year pre-harvest (2013) and one year post-harvest (2016). Each sample was a composite that consisted of eight randomly selected sampling areas located in the first 100 m of each study site. We numbered the sampling locations from 1 to 100, with each number representing a distance from the Type F/N break (at 0 m) to 100 m upstream, and then used a list of randomly generated numbers to select the sampling areas. Any replicate numbers were skipped and new numbers were chosen. We sampled starting from the furthest downstream location, then moved upstream to reduce substrate disturbance from wading and the number of macroinvertebrates in the water column.

We collected the samples using a 500- μ m mesh Surber sampler with a 0.3-m by 0.3-m frame. We excluded pools with no flow velocity since we relied on flow to direct debris into the sampler, and excluded reaches where wood cover, cascades, or waterfalls prevented access to the streambed for sampler placement. The opening of the sampler net faced upstream, with the sampler positioned flush with the streambed, and included the thalweg. The frame of the sampler designated the sampling area (**Figure 7-1**). Debris and substrate larger than 5 cm in diameter was gently scrubbed by hand in front of the net, visually inspected for any remaining organisms, then set outside of the sampling area. We used a trowel to disturb the substrate down to a minimum

depth of 4 to 5 cm for about 30 seconds in most cases, although we extended the substrate disturbance time to 120 seconds when needed in sampling areas with slow-flowing pools. This suspended debris and macroinvertebrates so that the stream flow would sweep them into the net. Any rocks, wood, or leaves that were collected were removed from the net, scrubbed, visually inspected for remaining invertebrates, and then placed outside of the sampling area.

Samples were preserved in the field with 95% ethanol stained with rose bengal (5 drops from a solution of 1 g rose bengal to 100 ml water) and transported to the laboratory for sorting.



Figure 7-1. Surber sampler placement for sampling benthic macroinvertebrates. We collected the sample from the area designated by the sampler frame.

7-3.2. SAMPLE PROCESSING

Samples were rinsed through a 250- μ m sieve and spread across a gridded tray for subsampling. We randomly selected grids and then sorted macroinvertebrates from the debris. When we reached a count of 500 organisms, we finished sorting the remaining organisms in that grid and then recorded the number of grids sorted and the final sorted count. Samples with less than 500 organisms were sorted in their entirety. While the fixed count subsampling method has the potential to influence metrics (Courtemanch 1996), it is a commonly used method due to its ability to produce reliable results while remaining cost efficient (Barbour and Gerritson 1996). Sorted macroinvertebrates were sent to an off-site lab (Rhithron Associates, Inc.) for identification using the Washington State Department of Ecology's Taxonomic Laboratory Protocols (Plotnikoff and White 1996).

7-3.3. STATISTICAL ANALYSIS

Several metrics were considered in our analysis of macroinvertebrate response to timber harvest. We assessed changes in total richness, EPT richness, percent EPT, and the Shannon H' diversity index using metric values provided by Rhithron Associates, Inc., and in the FSBI as determined from Relyea and colleagues (2012). We calculated percentages of the functional feeding groups and the major taxonomic orders for each sample. For family Chironomidae (Diptera), we also calculated percentages of individuals in subfamily Tanypodinae (primarily predators) and those in non-Tanypodinae subfamilies (primarily collector-gatherers).

Our analyses evaluated the generalized null hypothesis:

$$\Delta M_{REF} = \Delta M_{TRT} \quad (7-1)$$

where: ΔM_{REF} is the change in the macroinvertebrate metric in the reference sites, and ΔM_{TRT} is the change in the macroinvertebrate metric in the treatment sites.

7-3.3.1. Analysis of Variance

We used generalized linear mixed-effects models (GLMM) that incorporate both fixed and random effects for hypothesis testing. We conducted the statistical analyses using the GLIMMIX procedure in SAS 9.4 (SAS 2013) and estimated model parameters using the estimation technique, distribution, and link most suited for model convergence (**Table 7-1**). Fixed effects were treatment (REF and TRT), period (PRE and POST), and the treatment \times period interaction, and random effects were site and season. To determine the fixed-effect parameter estimates and denominator degrees of freedom for t and F tests, we used either the containment, Kenward-Roger (Kenward and Roger 1997), or residual methods depending on the estimation technique most suited for model convergence (the Kenward-Rogers option is not available for the maximum likelihood with Laplace approximation) (**Table 7-1**). We ran standard diagnostics to check for non-normality and heteroscedasticity of residuals and found no evidence of either.

Pairwise comparisons were used to estimate the effect size for each treatment relative to the reference in the post-harvest period:

$$\text{Effect size} = (\text{TRT}_{\text{POST}} - \text{TRT}_{\text{PRE}}) - (\text{REF}_{\text{POST}} - \text{REF}_{\text{PRE}}) \quad (7-2)$$

where: REF = reference sites
 TRT = treatment sites
 PRE = pre-harvest period
 POST = post-harvest period

We presented the estimates of the effect size and differences of least square means and associated 95% confidence intervals. Because the analyses required different distributions, the estimates, standard errors, and confidence intervals remain in their transformed space and are noted as such in the relevant tables. We did not adjust the P-values for multiple comparisons. Because of the unbalanced design and small sample size, we used a p-value threshold of 0.1, but also focused on the magnitude and pattern of the response.

Table 7-1. The response distribution, link function, estimation technique, and degrees of freedom method used in the analysis. DF = degrees of freedom; EPT = Ephemeroptera-Plecoptera-Trichoptera; FSBI = Fine Sediment Biotic Index; ML = maximum likelihood; ML (Laplace) = maximum likelihood with Laplace approximation; RML = restricted maximum likelihood; RPL = residual pseudo-likelihood.

	Response Distribution	Link Function	Estimation Technique	DF Method
Metric				
Total Richness	Gaussian	Identity	ML (Laplace)	Containment
EPT Richness	Gaussian	Identity	ML (Laplace)	Containment
% EPT	Beta	Logit	RPL	Kenward-Roger
Shannon H'	Gaussian	Identity	ML (Laplace)	Containment
FSBI	Gaussian	Identity	RML	Kenward-Roger
Feeding Group				
% Filterer	Beta	Logit	ML	Residual
% Gatherer	Beta	Logit	RPL	Kenward-Roger
% Parasite	Beta	Logit	ML	Residual
% Predator	Beta	Logit	RPL	Kenward-Roger
% Scraper	Beta	Logit	RPL	Kenward-Roger
% Shredder	Beta	Logit	RPL	Kenward-Roger
% Unknown	Beta	Logit	ML	Residual
Order				
% Coleoptera	Beta	Logit	ML	Residual
% Diptera	Beta	Logit	ML	Residual
% Tanypodinae	Beta	Logit	ML	Residual
% Non-Tanypodinae	Beta	Logit	ML	Residual
% Ephemeroptera	Beta	Logit	ML	Residual
% Plecoptera	Beta	Logit	ML	Residual
% Trichoptera	Beta	Logit	ML	Residual

7-3.3.2. Relationship of Metrics to Temperature and Canopy Cover

We correlated the pre- to post-harvest difference (POST minus PRE) of the macroinvertebrate metrics, functional feeding groups, and major taxonomic orders by site with the 2016 July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) for the temperature station at the downstream end of the macroinvertebrate sampling reach and with mean canopy cover within the sampling reach. For this analysis, we used Pearson correlation coefficients and the associated, uncorrected probabilities using SYSTAT v13 statistical software (SYSTAT Software Inc. 2009).

7-3.3.3. Ordination

We used non-metric multidimensional scaling (NMDS) to examine potentially undetected changes in macroinvertebrate community structure in response to timber harvest. The NMDS used the Bray-Curtis distance measure and a minimum of 500 iterations to quantify the dissimilarity between the sites. We elected to use the full dataset of macroinvertebrate abundances for the analysis since merging taxa or omitting rare taxa did not improve the ordination. Taxa abundances were log transformed ($\log_{10} x+1$), which gave a stronger ordination and lower stress value than using untransformed or relative abundances. We used Pearson correlation coefficients to examine the relationships of the metrics with the NMDS axes and permutational analysis of variance (PERMANOVA) to determine differences in community structure between sites stratified by basin. NMDS and PERMANOVA were conducted using the vegan Community Ecology package (Oksanen *et al.* 2020) in R (R Core Team 2020).

7-4. RESULTS

7-4.1. ANALYSIS OF VARIANCE

7-4.1.1. Metrics

The GLMM and pairwise comparisons suggested a treatment \times period interaction for EPT richness ($P = 0.061$) and the Shannon H' diversity index ($P = 0.092$) (**Tables 7-2 and 7-3**), but no treatment \times period interaction for total richness ($P = 0.311$), percent EPT ($P = 0.535$), or the FSBI ($P = 0.947$). Differences of least squares means showed that the REF and TRT sites changed in the same direction from pre- to post-harvest with a decrease in total richness, EPT richness, percent EPT, the Shannon H' diversity index, and the FSBI (**Table 7-4**). Total richness, EPT richness, and the Shannon H' diversity index had P values less than 0.05. Descriptive statistics for the macroinvertebrate metrics are provided in **Appendix Table 7-1**.

Table 7-2. Results of the generalized linear mixed-effects model for the macroinvertebrate metrics. The treatment \times period interaction terms indicate pre- to post-harvest differences among treatments. Num DF = numerator degrees of freedom; Den DF = denominator degrees of freedom; EPT = Ephemeroptera-Plecoptera-Trichoptera; FSBI = fine sediment biotic index.

Metric	Effect	Num DF	Den DF	F Value	Pr > F
Total Richness	Treatment	1	53.0	1.17	0.285
	Period	1	53.0	45.73	<0.001
	Treatment \times Period	1	53.0	1.05	0.311
EPT Richness	Treatment	1	53.0	0.12	0.729
	Period	1	53.0	26.58	<0.001
	Treatment \times Period	1	53.0	3.66	0.061
% EPT	Treatment	1	7.6	0.04	0.844
	Period	1	53.1	2.39	0.128
	Treatment \times Period	1	53.1	0.39	0.535
Shannon H'	Treatment	1	53.0	5.40	0.024
	Period	1	53.0	23.40	<0.001
	Treatment \times Period	1	53.0	2.94	0.092
FSBI	Treatment	1	9.0	0.04	0.848
	Period	1	53.0	1.22	0.274
	Treatment \times Period	1	53.0	0.00	0.947

Table 7-3. Pairwise comparisons (reference vs. treatment) for the macroinvertebrate metrics using the generalized linear mixed-effects model analyses. SE = standard error; DF = degrees of freedom; C.I. = confidence interval; EPT = Ephemeroptera-Plecoptera-Trichoptera; FSBI = fine sediment biotic index.

Metric	Estimate	SE	DF	T-value	P-value	95% C.I.	
						Lower	Upper
Total Richness ^a	0.027	0.026	53.0	1.02	0.311	-0.025	0.079
EPT Richness ^a	0.063	0.033	53.0	1.91	0.061	-0.003	0.129
% EPT ^b	0.204	0.326	53.1	0.62	0.535	-0.451	0.858
Shannon H'	0.205	0.120	53.0	1.71	0.092	-0.035	0.445
FSBI	0.694	10.434	53.0	0.07	0.947	-20.234	21.623

^a estimate, standard error, and confidence interval values in log space

^b estimate, standard error, and confidence interval values in beta space

Table 7-4. Differences of least squares means between the pre- and post-harvest period for the macroinvertebrate metrics using the generalized linear mixed-effects model analyses. SE = standard error; DF = degrees of freedom; C.I. = confidence interval; REF = reference; TRT = treatment; PRE = pre-harvest period; POST = post-harvest period; EPT = Ephemeroptera-Plecoptera-Trichoptera; FSBI = fine sediment biotic index.

Metric	Comparison	Estimate	SE	DF	T-value	P-value	95% C.I.	
							Lower	Upper
Total Richness ^a	REF Post-Pre	-0.101	0.022	53.0	-4.57	<0.001	-0.145	-0.057
	TRT Post-Pre	-0.074	0.014	53.0	-5.49	<0.001	-0.102	-0.047
EPT Richness ^a	REF Post-Pre	-0.116	0.028	53.0	-4.15	<0.001	-0.173	-0.060
	TRT Post-Pre	-0.053	0.017	53.0	-3.10	0.003	-0.088	-0.019
% EPT ^b	REF Post-Pre	-0.354	0.279	53.1	-1.27	0.209	-0.914	0.205
	TRT Post-Pre	-0.151	0.170	53.1	-0.89	0.379	-0.491	0.190
Shannon H'	REF Post-Pre	-0.392	0.102	53.0	-3.84	<0.001	-0.596	-0.187
	TRT Post-Pre	-0.187	0.062	53.0	-2.99	0.004	-0.312	-0.062
FSBI	REF Post-Pre	-6.111	8.898	53.0	-0.69	0.495	-23.959	11.737
	TRT Post-Pre	-5.417	5.449	53.0	-0.99	0.325	-16.346	5.513

^a estimate, standard error, and confidence interval values in log space

^b estimate, standard error, and confidence interval values in beta space

7-4.1.2. Functional Feeding Groups

Seven functional feeding groups were represented in the samples. These included collector-filterers, collector-gatherers, parasites, predators, scrapers, shredders, and unknown. Taxa in the unknown feeding group were those represented by early instars that were not identifiable to family or genus.

The GLMM and pairwise comparisons suggested there was no treatment \times period interaction for percent filterers ($P = 0.827$), gatherers ($P = 0.967$), parasites ($P = 0.511$), predators ($P = 0.165$), scrapers ($P = 0.651$), shredders ($P = 0.315$), or unknown ($P = 0.284$) (**Tables 7-5** and **7-6**). Differences of least squares means showed that percent filterers, parasites, and scrapers decreased in the REF and TRT sites from pre- to post-harvest, while percent gatherers, shredders, and unknown increased in the REF and TRT sites (**Table 7-7**). Percent predators, however, changed in the opposite direction from pre- to post-harvest with a decrease in the REF sites and an increase in the TRT sites. Percent filterers and gatherers in the TRT sites and percent parasites and scrapers in both the REF and TRT sites had P values less than 0.1.

Table 7-5. Results of the generalized linear mixed-effects model for the functional feeding groups. The treatment \times period interaction terms indicate pre- to post-harvest differences among treatments. Num DF = numerator degrees of freedom; Den DF = denominator degrees of freedom.

Feeding Group	Effect	Num DF	Den DF	F Value	Pr > F
% Filterer	Treatment	1	62.0	0.06	0.801
	Period	1	62.0	5.84	0.019
	Treatment \times Period	1	62.0	0.05	0.827
% Gatherer	Treatment	1	62.0	1.24	0.270
	Period	1	62.0	3.60	0.063
	Treatment \times Period	1	62.0	0.00	0.967
% Parasite	Treatment	1	62.0	0.03	0.874
	Period	1	62.0	40.13	<0.001
	Treatment \times Period	1	62.0	0.44	0.511
% Predator	Treatment	1	7.3	2.26	0.175
	Period	1	52.9	0.07	0.791
	Treatment \times Period	1	52.9	1.98	0.165
% Scraper	Treatment	1	8.4	0.00	0.964
	Period	1	52.7	15.88	0.000
	Treatment \times Period	1	52.7	0.21	0.651
% Shredder	Treatment	1	6.0	0.13	0.728
	Period	1	53.0	1.63	0.208
	Treatment \times Period	1	53.0	1.03	0.315
% Unknown	Treatment	1	62.0	0.58	0.449
	Period	1	62.0	1.81	0.183
	Treatment \times Period	1	62.0	1.17	0.284

Table 7-6. Pairwise comparisons (reference vs. treatment) for the functional feeding groups using the generalized linear mixed-effects model analyses. Estimate, standard error, and confidence interval values in beta space. SE = standard error; DF = degrees of freedom; C.I. = confidence interval.

Feeding Group	Estimate	SE	DF	T-value	P-value	95% C.I.	
						Lower	Upper
% Filterer	-0.092	0.420	62.0	-0.22	0.827	-0.931	0.746
% Gatherer	-0.011	0.276	62.0	-0.04	0.967	-0.564	0.541
% Parasite	-0.276	0.417	62.0	-0.66	0.511	-1.109	0.558
% Predator	0.341	0.242	52.9	1.41	0.165	-0.145	0.826
% Scraper	0.161	0.354	52.7	0.46	0.651	-0.549	0.872
% Shredder	-0.269	0.265	53.0	-1.01	0.315	-0.800	0.263
% Unknown	-0.400	0.370	62.0	-1.08	0.284	-1.141	0.340

Table 7-7. Differences of least squares means between the pre- and post-harvest period for the functional feeding groups using the generalized linear mixed-effects model analyses. Estimate, standard error, and confidence interval values in beta space. SE = standard error; DF = degrees of freedom; C.I. = confidence interval; REF = reference; TRT = treatment; PRE = pre-harvest period; POST = post-harvest period.

Feeding Group	Comparison	Estimate	SE	DF	T-value	P-value	95% C.I.	
							Lower	Upper
% Filterer	REF Post-Pre	-0.465	0.357	62.0	-1.30	0.198	-1.179	0.249
	TRT Post-Pre	-0.557	0.223	62.0	-2.49	0.015	-1.004	-0.111
% Gatherer	REF Post-Pre	0.268	0.237	62.0	1.13	0.263	-0.207	0.743
	TRT Post-Pre	0.257	0.142	62.0	1.81	0.075	-0.027	0.540
% Parasite	REF Post-Pre	-1.251	0.362	62.0	-3.46	0.001	-1.974	-0.528
	TRT Post-Pre	-1.527	0.229	62.0	-6.67	<0.001	-1.984	-1.069
% Predator	REF Post-Pre	-0.138	0.202	52.9	-0.68	0.497	-0.543	0.267
	TRT Post-Pre	0.203	0.134	52.9	1.52	0.135	-0.065	0.470
% Scraper	REF Post-Pre	-0.786	0.305	52.7	-2.58	0.013	-1.398	-0.175
	TRT Post-Pre	-0.625	0.181	52.8	-3.46	0.001	-0.987	-0.263
% Shredder	REF Post-Pre	0.303	0.227	53.0	1.34	0.187	-0.152	0.759
	TRT Post-Pre	0.035	0.137	53.0	0.25	0.801	-0.240	0.310
% Unknown	REF Post-Pre	0.450	0.312	62.0	1.44	0.155	-0.174	1.073
	TRT Post-Pre	0.049	0.200	62.0	0.25	0.806	-0.350	0.448

Descriptive statistics for the functional feeding groups are provided in **Appendix Table 7-1**. The relative proportion of functional feeding groups remained roughly similar between treatments and treatment periods (**Figure 7-2**). Collector-gatherers consistently made up the largest proportion of the feeding groups, and their proportion increased in the REF sites from 28.7 to 34.5% and in the TRT sites from 32.1 to 37.9% in the post-harvest period. The dominant collector-gatherers included *Micropsectra* and *Stempellinella* (Diptera: Chironomidae: Chironominae) and *Dipheter hageni* (Ephemeroptera: Baetidae).

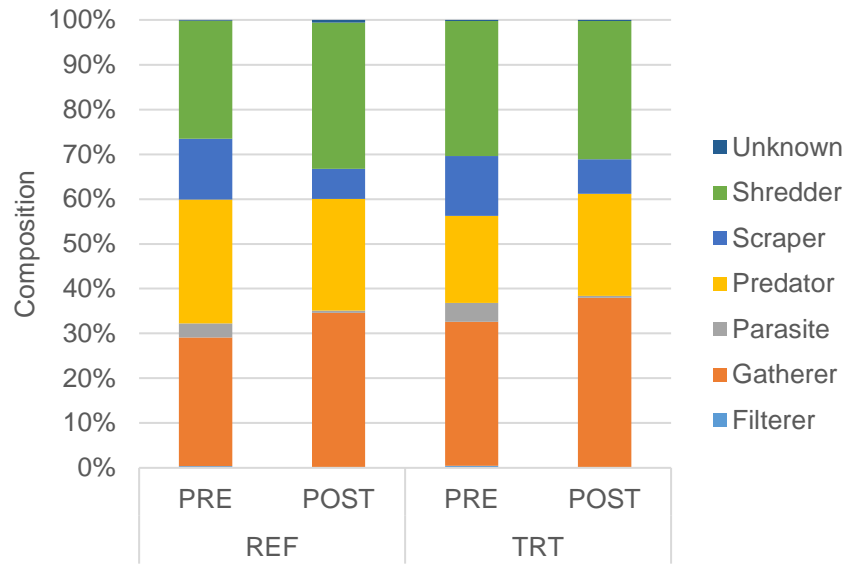


Figure 7-2. Percent composition of the benthic macroinvertebrate samples by functional feeding group, treatment, and treatment period. REF = reference; TRT = treatment; PRE = pre-harvest period; POST = post-harvest period.

Shredders also made up a large proportion of the feeding groups. The proportion of shredders increased in the REF sites from 26.4 to 32.6% and in the TRT sites from 30.1 to 30.9% in the post-harvest period. Shredders consisted predominantly of *Moselia infusca* (Plecoptera: Leuctridae) and *Zapada cinctipes* and *Zapada columbiana* (Plecoptera: Nemouridae). Predators were abundant in the REF and TRT sites, although their proportion increased in the TRT sites from 19.5 to 22.8% and decreased in the REF sites from 27.6 to 25.0% in the post-harvest period. *Sweltsa* (Plecoptera: Chloroperlidae) was consistently the dominant predator across all treatments and treatment years.

Scrapers were less abundant and their proportion decreased substantially from 13.6 to 6.7% in the REF sites and from 13.4 to 7.7% in the TRT sites in the post-harvest period. Scrapers consisted predominantly of *Cinygma* (Ephemeroptera: Heptageniidae) across all treatments and treatment years. Collector-filterers, parasites, and taxa of the unknown feeding group were present in smaller proportions. Collector-filterers and parasites decreased in the REF and TRT sites in the post-harvest period while unknowns increased in the REF sites but remained unchanged in the TRT sites.

7-4.1.3. Taxonomic Composition

Macroinvertebrate taxa represented in the samples included members of the insect orders Coleoptera (beetles), Diptera (true flies), Ephemeroptera (mayflies), Lepidoptera (butterflies, moths), Megaloptera (alderflies, dobsonflies), Plecoptera (stoneflies), and Trichoptera (caddisflies), as well as arachnids (mites), crustaceans (amphipods, crayfish, isopods, ostracods), molluscs (clams, snails), hydrozoa, annelids (segmented worms), nematodes (roundworms), and platyhelminths (flatworms).

The GLMM and pairwise comparisons suggested there was no treatment \times period interaction for the major taxonomic order metrics including percent Coleoptera ($P = 0.313$), Diptera ($P = 0.736$), Ephemeroptera ($P = 0.135$), Plecoptera ($P = 0.485$), and Trichoptera ($P = 0.343$), or the Chironomidae (Diptera) subfamily metrics percent Tanypodinae ($P = 0.961$) or Non-Tanypodinae ($P = 0.584$) (**Tables 7-8 and 7-9**). Differences of least squares means showed that percent Diptera, Tanypodinae, and Non-Tanypodinae increased in the REF and TRT sites from pre- to post-harvest, while percent Trichoptera decreased in the REF and TRT sites (**Table 7-10**). Percent Coleoptera and Plecoptera, however, increased in the REF sites but decreased in the TRT sites, and percent Ephemeroptera decreased in the REF sites but increased in the TRT sites. Percent Ephemeroptera in the REF sites, percent Tanypodinae in the TRT sites, and percent Diptera and Trichoptera in both the REF and TRT sites had P values less than 0.1.

Table 7-8. Results of the generalized linear mixed-effects model for the major taxonomic orders and chironomid (Diptera) subfamilies. The treatment \times period interaction terms indicate pre- to post-harvest differences among treatments. Num DF = numerator degrees of freedom; Den DF = denominator degrees of freedom.

Order	Effect	Num DF	Den DF	F Value	Pr > F
% Coleoptera	Treatment	1	62.0	0.10	0.756
	Period	1	62.0	0.23	0.633
	Treatment \times Period	1	62.0	1.03	0.313
% Diptera	Treatment	1	62.0	0.08	0.782
	Period	1	62.0	11.96	0.001
	Treatment \times Period	1	62.0	0.11	0.736
% Tanypodinae	Treatment	1	62.0	0.82	0.368
	Period	1	62.0	5.24	0.026
	Treatment \times Period	1	62.0	0.00	0.961
% Non-Tanypodinae	Treatment	1	62.0	0.05	0.828
	Period	1	62.0	4.42	0.040
	Treatment \times Period	1	62.0	0.30	0.584
% Ephemeroptera	Treatment	1	62.0	3.58	0.063
	Period	1	62.0	2.26	0.138
	Treatment \times Period	1	62.0	2.30	0.135
% Plecoptera	Treatment	1	62.0	8.19	0.006
	Period	1	62.0	0.20	0.656
	Treatment \times Period	1	62.0	0.49	0.485
% Trichoptera	Treatment	1	62.0	1.80	0.185
	Period	1	62.0	16.62	0.000
	Treatment \times Period	1	62.0	0.91	0.343

Table 7-9. Pairwise comparisons (reference vs. treatment) for the major taxonomic orders and chironomid (Diptera) subfamilies using the generalized linear mixed-effects model analyses. Estimate, standard error, and confidence interval values in beta space. SE = standard error; DF = degrees of freedom; C.I. = confidence interval.

Order	Estimate	SE	DF	T-value	P-value	95% C.I.	
						Lower	Upper
% Coleoptera	-0.411	0.404	62.0	-1.02	0.313	-1.219	0.397
% Diptera	-0.113	0.333	62.0	-0.34	0.736	-0.779	0.553
% Tanypodinae	-0.023	0.468	62.0	-0.05	0.961	-0.959	0.913
% Non-Tanypodinae	-0.193	0.351	62.0	-0.55	0.584	-0.894	0.508
% Ephemeroptera	0.539	0.356	62.0	1.52	0.135	-0.172	1.250
% Plecoptera	-0.188	0.268	62.0	-0.70	0.485	-0.725	0.348
% Trichoptera	0.310	0.325	62.0	0.95	0.343	-0.339	0.960

Table 7-10. Differences of least squares means between the pre- and post-harvest period for the major taxonomic orders and chironomid (Diptera) subfamilies using the generalized linear mixed-effects model analyses. Estimate, standard error, and confidence interval values in beta space. SE = standard error; DF = degrees of freedom; C.I. = confidence interval; REF = reference; TRT = treatment; PRE = pre-harvest period; POST = post-harvest period.

Order	Comparison	Estimate	SE	DF	T-value	P-value	95% C.I.	
							Lower	Upper
% Coleoptera	REF Post-Pre	0.109	0.346	62.0	0.31	0.755	-0.583	0.800
	TRT Post-Pre	-0.302	0.208	62.0	-1.45	0.152	-0.719	0.114
% Diptera	REF Post-Pre	0.634	0.284	62.0	2.23	0.029	0.066	1.202
	TRT Post-Pre	0.521	0.175	62.0	2.98	0.004	0.172	0.870
% Tanypodinae	REF Post-Pre	0.552	0.405	62.0	1.36	0.178	-0.258	1.362
	TRT Post-Pre	0.529	0.239	62.0	2.22	0.030	0.052	1.006
% Non-Tanypodinae	REF Post-Pre	0.465	0.299	62.0	1.56	0.125	-0.132	1.063
	TRT Post-Pre	0.272	0.184	62.0	1.48	0.144	-0.095	0.640
% Ephemeroptera	REF Post-Pre	-0.537	0.310	62.0	-1.73	0.088	-1.157	0.082
	TRT Post-Pre	0.002	0.174	62.0	0.01	0.991	-0.347	0.351
% Plecoptera	REF Post-Pre	0.154	0.225	62.0	0.69	0.496	-0.296	0.604
	TRT Post-Pre	-0.034	0.146	62.0	-0.23	0.816	-0.326	0.258
% Trichoptera	REF Post-Pre	-0.821	0.284	62.0	-2.89	0.005	-1.389	-0.254
	TRT Post-Pre	-0.511	0.160	62.0	-3.19	0.002	-0.830	-0.191

Descriptive statistics for the major taxonomic order metrics and the Chironomidae subfamily metrics are provided in **Appendix Table 7-1**. Percent composition of each macroinvertebrate taxon is shown in **Appendix Table 7-2**. Diptera and Plecoptera made up the largest proportion of the macroinvertebrate orders (**Figure 7-3**). The proportion of Diptera increased in the REF sites from 25.8 to 41.4% and in the TRT sites from 26.8 to 38.9% in the post-harvest period. About 62% of the Diptera taxa increased in proportion in the REF sites, 37% decreased in proportion, and 2% remained unchanged. The response was comparable in the TRT sites, with 54% of the taxa increasing in proportion, 38% decreasing, and 8% remaining changed (**Appendix Table 7-2**). The dominant dipterans included *Micropsectra* and *Stempellinella*. *Oreogeton* (Empididae), a moderately fine sediment sensitive taxon as scored by the FSBI, was present in the REF sites in the pre-harvest period and in the TRT sites in the pre- and post-harvest period, with the proportion decreasing in the post-harvest period. *Prosimulium* (Simuliidae) and *Rhabdomastix fascigera* (Tipulidae), both slightly sensitive taxa, were present in the REF and TRT sites pre- and post-harvest. The proportion of *Prosimulium* decreased post-harvest in the REF and TRT sites, while the proportion of *Rhabdomastix fascigera* decreased in the REF sites but did not change in the TRT sites.

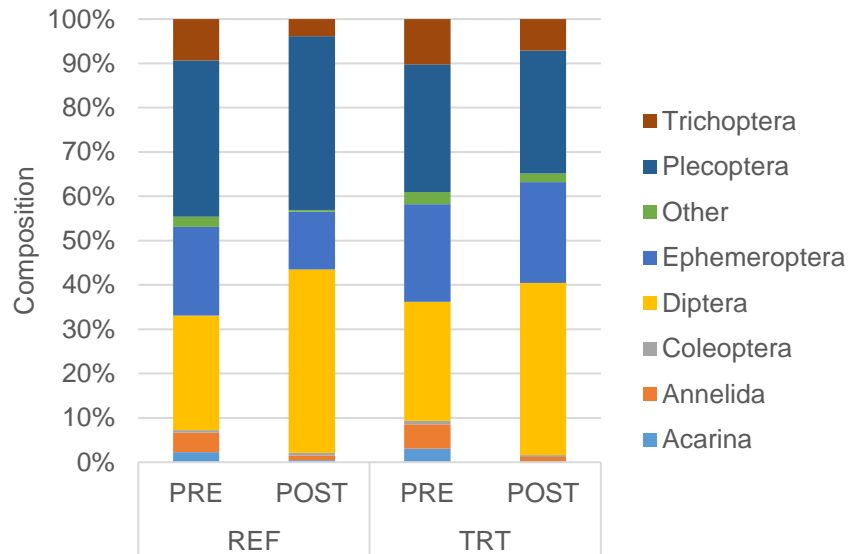


Figure 7-3. Percent composition of the benthic macroinvertebrate samples by dominant taxonomic group or order, treatment, and treatment period. REF = reference; TRT = treatment; PRE = pre-harvest period; POST = post-harvest period.

Plecoptera increased in proportion from 35.3 to 39.3% in the REF sites, but decreased slightly from 28.8 to 27.7% in the TRT sites in the post-harvest period (**Figure 7-3**). About 53% of the Plecoptera taxa increased in proportion and 47% decreased in the REF sites, while 42% increased in proportion, 54% decreased, and 4% remained unchanged in the TRT sites (**Appendix Table 7-2**). Plecopterans consisted predominantly of *Sweltsa*, *Moselia infuscata*, *Zapada cinctipes*, and *Zapada columbiana*. *Despaxia augusta* (Leuctridae), an extremely fine sediment sensitive taxon, was present in the REF sites in the post-harvest period and in the TRT sites in both periods, with the proportion increasing in the post-harvest period. *Doroneuria* (Perlidae), a very fine sediment sensitive taxon, was present in both treatments in both periods,

decreasing in proportion in the REF sites post-harvest and increasing in proportion in the TRT sites in the post-harvest period. The response was variable for the moderately fine sediment sensitive taxa *Paraperla* (Chloroperlidae), *Calineuria californica* (Perlidae), and *Pteronarcys* (Pteronarcyidae). *Paraperla* was present in both treatments only in the pre-harvest period, *Calineuria californica* was present in both periods only in the TRT sites and increased in proportion after harvest, and *Pteronarcys* was present only in the TRT sites and only in the pre-harvest period. *Zapada oregonensis* (Nemouridae), a slightly fine sediment sensitive taxon, was present only in the REF sites and only in the post-harvest period. The other slightly fine sediment sensitive taxa, *Zapada frigida* (Nemouridae) and *Yoraperla* (Peltoperlidae), were present in both treatments pre- and post-harvest. *Zapada frigida* increased in proportion after harvest in both treatments, while *Yoraperla* decreased in proportion in both treatments.

Ephemeroptera were also abundant in the REF and TRT sites, although their proportion increased slightly in the TRT sites from 22.1 to 22.7% and decreased in the REF sites from 20.0 to 13.1% in the post-harvest period (**Figure 7-3**). About 57% of the Ephemeroptera taxa increased in proportion and 43% decreased in the REF sites, while 63% increased in proportion and 37% decreased in the TRT sites (**Appendix Table 7-2**). Dominant ephemeropterans included *Dipheter hageni*, *Cinygma*, and Leptophlebiidae and *Paraleptophlebia* (Leptophlebiidae). The very fine sediment sensitive taxa, *Drunella doddsii* (Ephemerellidae) and *Rhithrogena* (Heptageniidae), were both present in the TRT sites pre- and post-harvest, and their proportion increased slightly after harvest. *Drunella doddsii* was also present in the REF sites in the post-harvest period but not the pre-harvest period. The response was variable for the moderately fine sediment sensitive taxa *Drunella coloradensis* (Ephemerellidae) and *Epeorus* (Heptageniidae). *Drunella coloradensis* increased in proportion in the REF sites and decreased in proportion in the TRT sites, while *Epeorus* increased in proportion after harvest in both treatments. The slightly fine sediment sensitive taxa, *Baetis bicaudatus* (Baetidae) and *Ironodes* (Heptageniidae) decreased in proportion after harvest in both treatments, while *Cinygmula* (Heptageniidae) increased in proportion after harvest in both treatments. Of the other slightly fine sediment sensitive taxa, *Acentrella* (Baetidae) was present only in the TRT sites post-harvest and *Drunella* (Ephemerellidae) was present in both treatments only in the pre-harvest period.

Trichoptera were less abundant and their proportion decreased from 9.3 to 3.8% in the REF sites and from 10.3 to 7.1% in the TRT sites in the post-harvest period (**Figure 7-3**). About 10% of the Trichoptera taxa increased in proportion and 90% decreased in the REF sites, while 35% increased in proportion, 62% decreased, and 4% remained unchanged in the TRT sites (**Appendix Table 7-2**). Trichopterans consisted predominantly of *Micrasema* (Brachycentridae), *Lepidostoma* (Lepidostomatidae), and *Wormaldia* (Philopotamidae). The very fine sediment sensitive taxon *Rhyacophila angelita* group (Rhyacophilidae) was present only in the pre-harvest period in the TRT sites, while *Rhyacophila vofixa* group (Rhyacophilidae) was present in both periods and decreased in proportion in both treatments after harvest. *Dolophilodes* (Philopotamidae) and *Rhyacophila narvae* (Rhyacophilidae), moderately fine sediment sensitive taxa, were present only in the TRT sites and decreased in proportion after harvest. The response of other moderately sensitive taxa was more variable. Arctopsychinae (Hydropsychidae) was present only in the pre-harvest period in both treatments, *Rhyacophila betteni* group (Rhyacophilidae) decreased after harvest in the TRT sites and was present in the REF sites only in the pre-harvest period, *Glossosoma* (Glossosomatidae) decreased in proportion in the REF sites and increased in the TRT sites after harvest, and *Neophylax splendens* (Uenoidae) decreased

in proportion in both treatments after harvest. The slightly fine sediment sensitive taxon *Anagapetus* (Glossosomatidae) was present only in the TRT sites and decreased in proportion after harvest, while *Parapsyche* (Hydropsychidae) decreased in proportion in the REF sites and increased in the TRT sites after harvest.

Acarina (mites), annelids, beetles, and all remaining taxonomic groups, were present in much smaller proportions and generally decreased in proportion after harvest. The beetle, *Narpus concolor* (Coleoptera: Elmidae), a slightly fine sediment sensitive taxon, increased in proportion in the REF sites, but was not present in the TRT sites.

7-4.2. RELATIONSHIP OF METRICS TO TEMPERATURE AND CANOPY COVER

The correlation of the pre- to post-harvest differences of the metrics, functional feeding groups, major taxonomic orders, and chironomid subfamilies with the July MMTR and mean canopy cover suggested no correlation between most of the metrics, temperature, and canopy cover (**Table 7-11**). The proportion of filterers ($P = 0.003$, $r = 0.799$) and non-Tanypodinae ($P = 0.061$, $r = 0.581$) increased in sites with a smaller change in canopy cover (**Figure 7-4**). In contrast, the proportion of Ephemeroptera decreased in sites with a smaller change in canopy cover ($P = 0.037$, $r = -0.632$) and increased in sites with a higher July MMTR ($P = 0.039$, $r = 0.627$). Of the Ephemeroptera taxa, *Baetis* (Baetidae; $P = 0.001$, $r = -0.856$), *Baetis tricaudatus* (Baetidae; $P = 0.038$, $r = -0.629$), *Dipheter hageni* ($P = 0.02$, $r = -0.685$), and *Paraleptophlebia* ($P = 0.068$, $r = -0.569$) decreased in sites with a smaller change in canopy cover, while *Baetis piscatoris* (Baetidae; $P = 0.012$, $r = 0.72$), *Baetis tricaudatus* ($P = 0.005$, $r = 0.774$), and Leptophlebiidae ($P = 0.092$, $r = 0.532$) increased in sites with a higher July MMTR. For all of the correlations, including those with $P > 0.1$, there was separation between TRT1a and TRT1b and the other treatment and reference sites, with TRT1a experiencing the largest decrease in canopy cover and TRT1b the largest increase in July MMTR.

Table 7-11. Pearson correlation coefficients and p-values for the 2016 July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR) and the post-harvest change (post-harvest minus pre-harvest) in canopy cover and the macroinvertebrate metrics, functional feeding groups, major taxonomic orders, and chironomid (Diptera) subfamilies. EPT = Ephemeroptera-Plecoptera-Trichoptera; FSBI = fine sediment biotic index.

	% Canopy Cover		July MMTR	
	Pearson's <i>r</i>	P-value	Pearson's <i>r</i>	P-value
Metric				
Total Richness	-0.057	0.868	-0.384	0.244
EPT Richness	-0.025	0.942	-0.255	0.450
% EPT	-0.492	0.124	0.298	0.374
Shannon H'	0.007	0.983	-0.435	0.181
FSBI	0.073	0.831	-0.017	0.960
Feeding Group				
% Filterer	0.799	0.003	-0.427	0.191
% Gatherer	0.043	0.900	0.210	0.536
% Parasite	0.035	0.918	-0.097	0.776
% Predator	-0.001	0.999	-0.032	0.925
% Scraper	-0.425	0.192	0.196	0.564
% Shredder	0.129	0.706	-0.222	0.511
% Unknown	0.103	0.762	0.043	0.901
Order				
% Coleoptera	0.402	0.220	-0.418	0.201
% Diptera	0.478	0.137	-0.127	0.711
% Tanypodinae	-0.039	0.909	0.308	0.357
% Non-Tanypodinae	0.581	0.061	-0.381	0.248
% Ephemeroptera	-0.632	0.037	0.627	0.039
% Plecoptera	0.313	0.348	-0.418	0.201
% Trichoptera	-0.486	0.130	0.064	0.852

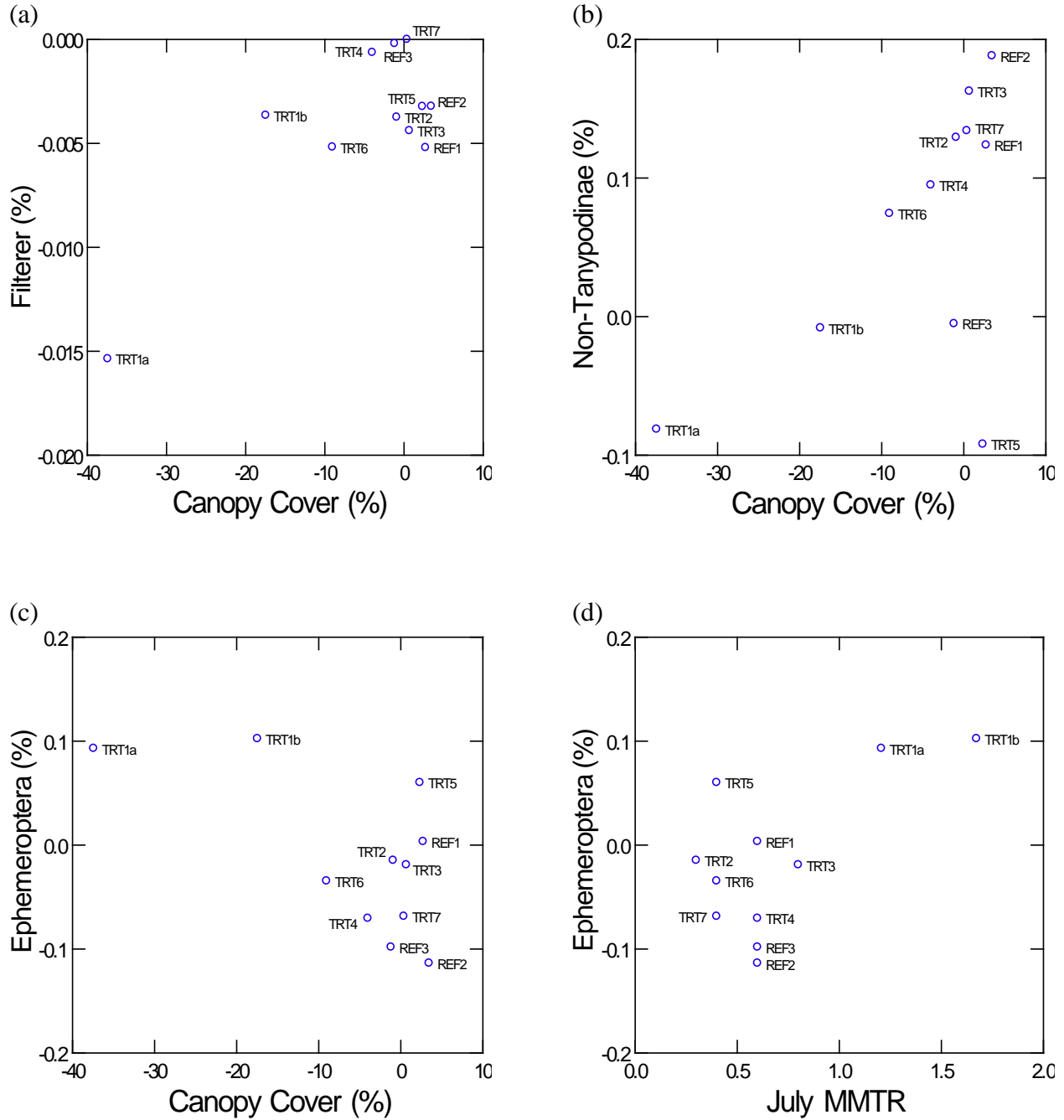


Figure 7-4. Correlation plots for proportion of (a) filterers, (b) non-Tanypodinae, and (c) Ephemeroptera by canopy cover and (d) Ephemeroptera by July mean monthly temperature response (MMTR).

7-4.3. ORDINATION

The NMDS ordination using the macroinvertebrate community data had a stress value of 0.16 and three axes. The results were consistent with those of the GLMM, where the PERMANOVA suggested no treatment \times period interaction for the macroinvertebrate assemblage ($R^2 = 0.015$, $P = 0.233$). Samples clustered by treatment period (i.e., Pre vs. Post) and season but the REF and TRT did not differ from each other (**Figures 7-5** and **7-6**). There was separation between some of the variables, where percent filterer, scraper, Ephemeroptera, and Trichoptera correlated with total richness, EPT richness, percent EPT, the Shannon H' diversity index, and the FSBI, and percent gatherer, Diptera, Tanypodinae, and Non-Tanypodinae correlated with year (**Table 7-12**).

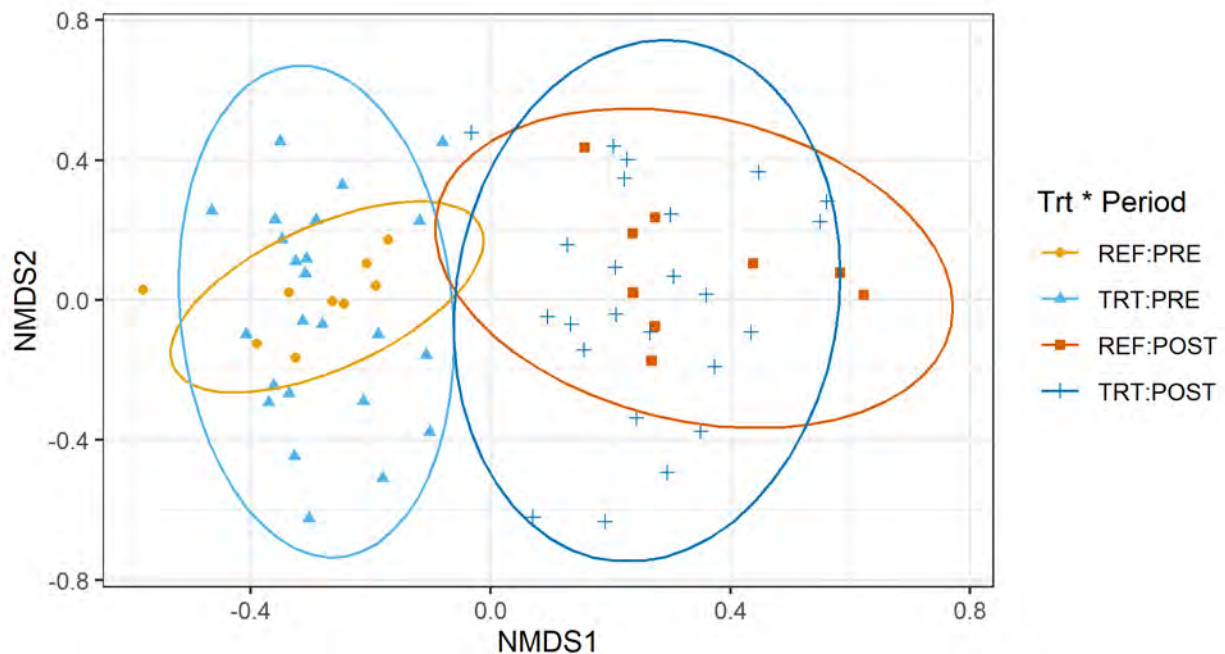


Figure 7-5. Ordination (NMDS axes 1 and 2) of the benthic macroinvertebrate community assemblage by treatment and treatment period. REF = reference; TRT = treatment; PRE = pre-harvest period; POST = post-harvest period.

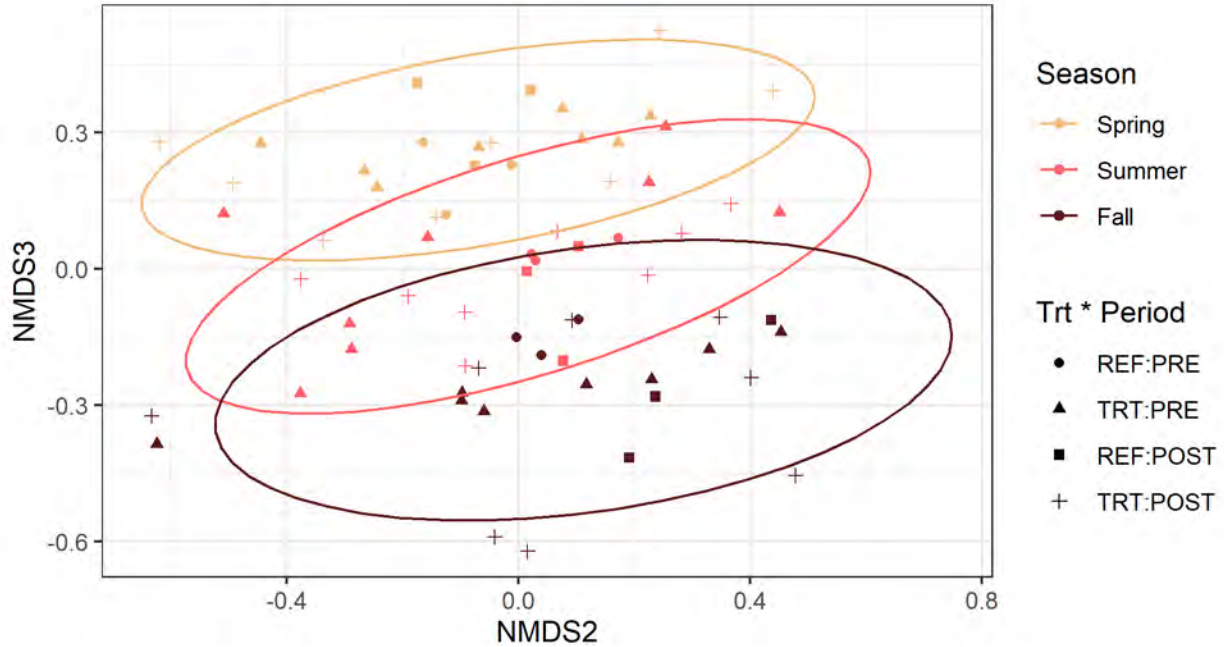


Figure 7-6. Ordination (NMDS axes 2 and 3) of the benthic macroinvertebrate community assemblage by treatment, treatment period, and season. REF = reference; TRT = treatment; PRE = pre-harvest period; POST = post-harvest period.

Table 7-12. Correlation coefficients (*r*; $P < 0.01$) of macroinvertebrate metrics with ordination (NMDS) axes. EPT = Ephemeroptera-Plecoptera-Trichoptera; FSBI = fine sediment biotic index.

Metric	Axis 1 <i>r</i>	Axis 2 <i>r</i>	Axis 3 <i>r</i>
Year	1.000	0.000	0.000
Total Richness	-0.979	-0.197	0.059
EPT Richness	-0.354	-0.934	-0.050
% EPT	-0.319	-0.929	-0.189
Shannon H'	-0.807	-0.421	-0.413
FSBI	-0.048	-0.990	0.130
% Filterer	-0.772	0.022	0.636
% Gatherer	0.906	0.207	0.369
% Parasite	-0.897	0.438	-0.054
% Scraper	-0.538	-0.834	0.127
% Coleoptera	-0.349	-0.202	-0.915
% Diptera	0.691	0.712	0.127
% Tanypodinae	0.607	0.680	0.411
% Non-Tanypodinae	0.602	0.705	0.374
% Ephemeroptera	-0.132	-0.954	0.270
% Trichoptera	-0.766	-0.564	-0.308

We used NMDS to assess whether there was a relationship between FSBI and macroinvertebrate assemblages among sites and then compared the FSBI to stream slope calculated using LiDAR with a 1-m resolution and substrate sizes collected in 2012 at 40-m interval cross sections (unpublished data). We found that the sites with higher stream slopes and a higher proportion of boulder and cobble within the macroinvertebrate sampling reach had higher FSBI scores (**Table 7-13; Figure 7-7**). In contrast, the sites with lower stream slopes and a higher proportion of sand and fine sediments in the sampling reach had lower FSBI scores.

Table 7-13. Mean fine sediment biotic index (FSBI), stream slope, and substrate characteristics. Stream slopes were calculated using LiDAR with a 1-m resolution. Substrate sizes were collected in 2012 at 40-m interval cross sections. REF = reference; TRT = treatment.

Site	FSBI	Stream Slope (%)	Bedrock (%)	Boulder (%)	Cobble (%)	Gravel (%)	Sand (%)	Fine (%)
REF1	59	6.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	100.0	0.0	0.0
REF2	53	11.5	0.0	0.0	0.0	60.0	40.0	0.0
REF3	45	9.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	56.9	36.1	6.9
TRT1a	60	17.7	0.0	0.0	50.0	37.5	0.0	12.5
TRT1b	58	11.7	20.5	0.0	1.1	28.3	5.0	45.0
TRT2	18	9.3	0.0	0.0	0.0	46.6	15.4	38.0
TRT3	44	5.5	0.0	0.0	14.7	35.3	0.0	50.0
TRT4	64	19.1	0.0	4.2	22.5	60.7	8.3	4.3
TRT5	23	5.3	0.0	0.0	0.0	33.3	30.6	36.1
TRT6	62	14.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	89.2	8.3	2.5
TRT7	121	17.5	0.0	0.0	16.2	76.3	7.5	0.0

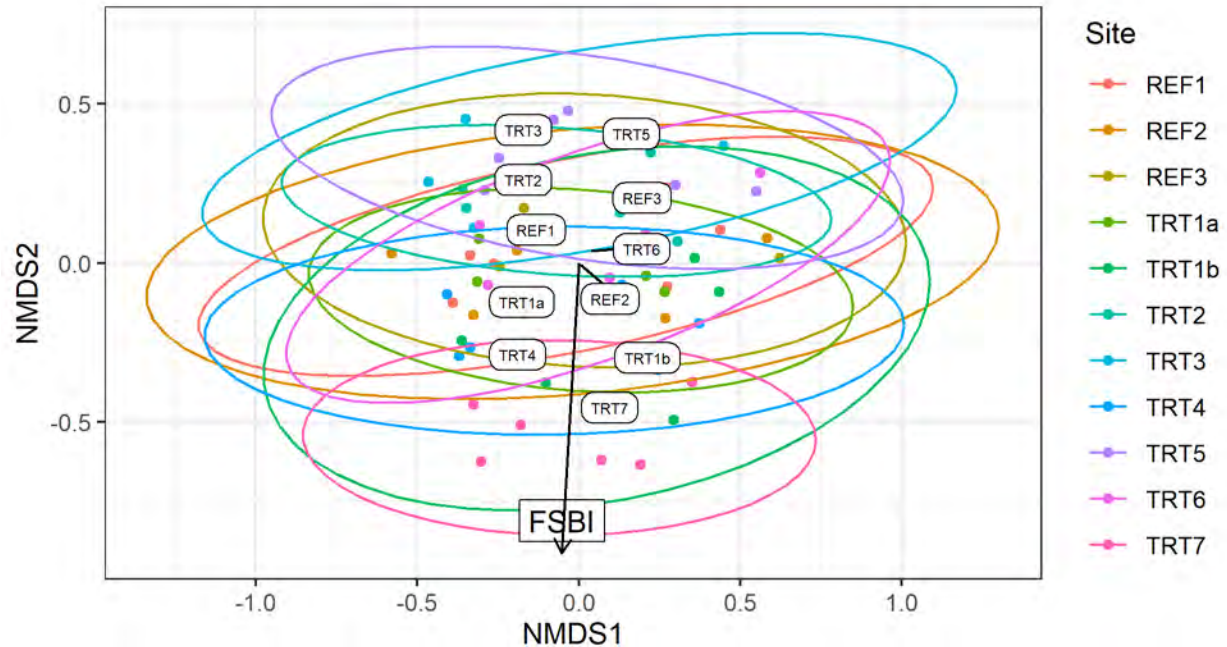


Figure 7-7. Ordination (NMDS axes 1 and 2) of the benthic macroinvertebrate community assemblage by site and fine sediment biotic index (FSBI). REF = reference; TRT = treatment.

7-5. DISCUSSION

We expected that changes in shade, temperature, and sediment processes may result in a decrease in EPT taxa, diversity, and the FSBI while favoring less sensitive species. Although the GLMM suggested a possible treatment \times period interaction for EPT richness ($P = 0.061$) and the Shannon H' diversity index ($P = 0.092$), the metrics decreased in both the reference and treatment sites with a larger decrease in the references. Similarly, though there was no treatment \times period interaction for total richness ($P = 0.311$), percent EPT ($P = 0.535$), or the FSBI ($P = 0.947$), these metrics decreased from pre- to post-harvest in both the reference and treatment sites with larger decreases in the references. The ordination and PERMANOVA results confirmed that there was no treatment \times period interaction ($P = 0.233$) and that the reference and treatment sites moved in tandem. This may indicate that broader environmental factors, such as weather, rather than a treatment effect, were influencing macroinvertebrate assemblages.

The Soft Rock Study sites supported a mean total richness of 53 and mean EPT richness of 20 across all sites and periods. This is comparable with another study that found a mean total and EPT richness of 45 and 19, respectively, in the Oregon Coast Range (Cole *et al.* 2003). We did not detect a change in total richness, which is consistent with other studies that found no difference in total richness between their reference and harvested sites (Newbold *et al.* 1980; Danehy *et al.* 2007; Wilkerson *et al.* 2010; Richardson and Béraud 2014). In contrast, while we detected a decrease in EPT richness and the Shannon H' diversity index, other researchers found no difference in these metrics between their reference and treatment sites (Stone and Wallace 1998; Danehy *et al.* 2007; Gravelle *et al.* 2009). EPT richness typically decreases in response to increasing fine sediment (Angradi 1999; Zweig and Rabeni 2001), but our FSBI results did not

indicate a change in sediment sensitive taxa post-harvest. As with other studies, we found no change in percent EPT between reference and harvested streams (Danehy *et al.* 2007; Kreutzweiser *et al.* 2008; Richardson and Béraud 2014).

We used the FSBI to assess the potential impact of fine sediment resulting from timber harvest on sediment sensitive taxa (Relyea *et al.* 2012). We found no change in the FSBI scores, and the means were comparable between the reference and treatment sites before and after harvest. Gravelle and colleagues (2009) also found no change in their FSBI scores after logging road construction and harvest. The Soft Rock Study sites had a mean FSBI score of 55 across all sites and periods, which is lower than Gravelle and colleagues' (2009) mean FSBI score of 218 for northern Idaho streams. Our FSBI scores fall slightly over the 10th percentile when compared with the 1025 streams used to develop the FSBI and is more comparable to the median FSBI score of 70 developed for the Coast Range ecoregion consisting of streams with the highest median percentage of fine sediments (Relyea *et al.* 2012). Despite our lower FSBI scores, *Despaxia augusta*, an extremely fine sediment sensitive taxon, and *Drunella doddsii*, *Doroneuria*, and *Rhyacophila* Vofixa group, all very fine sediment sensitive taxa (Reylea *et al.* 2012), were present in both the reference and treatment sites pre- and post- harvest. Interestingly, the ordination of FSBI and macroinvertebrate assemblages among sites showed that the sites with higher gradients and thus larger substrate, as measured at the onset of the study, had higher FSBI scores.

The use of richness metrics and the FSBI may not have been sufficient to detect changes in the macroinvertebrate community after harvest. Other studies have also indicated that richness metrics were not sensitive enough to detect the effects of forest harvest in their study streams (Stone and Wallace 1998; Herlihy *et al.* 2005; Coe *et al.* 2013). Richness does not detect species turnover and the loss of one species may be offset by gain in another (Coe *et al.* 2013). Chironomidae were the dominant taxa group in our samples pre- and post-harvest, but the FSBI excluded Chironomidae in the development of the index (Reylea *et al.* 2012). The FSBI may not be sensitive enough for a site-specific before-after control-impact study and the large standard error may indicate that the sample size was too small for use of the metric. In addition, large changes in taxa density may occur in response to an increase in fine sediments but taxa composition may remain unchanged. While we measured streambed substrate conditions at transects throughout the study sites at the onset of the study, we did not repeat this effort post-harvest or at the macroinvertebrate sampling sites. The presence of sediment sensitive taxa before and after harvest is consistent with the apparent lack of a treatment response we observed in the suspended sediment data (see Chapter 5 – *Discharge and Suspended Sediment Export*), but without a concurrent measure of substrate characteristics at our sampling sites we are unable to draw strong conclusions regarding the FSBI or presence or absence of sediment sensitive taxa at the microhabitat scale.

While we detected a possible decrease in EPT richness after harvest, there was no treatment × period interaction in the proportion of Ephemeroptera ($P = 0.135$), Plecoptera ($P = 0.485$), or Trichoptera ($P = 0.343$). The mean proportion of Ephemeroptera decreased in the reference sites and increased in the treatment sites after harvest, whereas the mean proportion of Plecoptera increased in the reference sites and decreased in the treatment sites. Trichoptera decreased in proportion in both the reference and treatment sites after harvest. EPT taxa tend to be more sensitive to high water temperatures than other macroinvertebrate groups (Stewart *et al.* 2013),

but sensitivity also varies within families with some species more sensitive and others more tolerant (Dallas and Rivers-Moore 2012). Although 14 Plecoptera and 16 Trichoptera taxa decreased in the treatment sites after harvest, most of these taxa were present in small proportions in both the pre- and post-harvest periods and did not decrease by more than 0.5%. The taxa that decreased in proportion by more than 0.5% in the treatment sites included *Sweltsa*, Leucridae, *Moselia infuscata*, *Zapada columbiana*, *Micrasema*, *Lepidostoma*, and *Rhyacophila* Vofixa group. Of these taxa, *Rhyacophila* Vofixa group is the only taxon included in the FSBI as sediment sensitive. All seven taxa prefer cold-cool water temperatures in the 0-15°C range (Vieira *et al.* 2006). Maximum daily temperatures increased above this range only in TRT1 in July and August of the post-harvest macroinvertebrate sampling period (see Chapter 4 – *Stream Temperature and Cover*). Temperatures were also higher in the reference sites in the post-harvest period and most of these taxa, with the exception of *Zapada columbiana* and *Micrasema*, also decreased in the reference sites. However, other taxa that prefer temperatures in the 0-15°C range, including *Despaxia augusta*, *Zapada cinctipes*, and *Parapsyche*, increased in proportion by more than 0.5% despite the warmer temperatures in the post-harvest period.

There was no treatment × period interaction in the proportion of Diptera ($P = 0.736$) or the Chironomidae subfamily metrics Tanypodinae ($P = 0.961$) or Non-Tanypodinae ($P = 0.584$). The mean proportion of Diptera increased in both the reference and treatment sites after harvest. Chironomidae comprised about 25.6% of all taxa and 75.5% of all Diptera taxa across all sites and periods, and the mean proportion of chironomids increased in both the reference and treatment sites after harvest. Of the chironomid subfamilies, Orthocladiinae and Chironominae made up 47.4% and 42.4% of all chironomid taxa across sites and periods, respectively, while Tanypodinae comprised 8.8%. Chironomids typically make up a large proportion of macroinvertebrate assemblages as they are fast colonizers, adaptable to frequent disturbance, and able to use a variety of food resources (Entekin *et al.* 2007; Wilkerson *et al.* 2010). They also have short life cycles and are able to produce multiple generations in one year (i.e., multivoltine). Warmer temperatures increase the growth rate of some chironomid taxa and may influence voltinism (Huryn 1990). Other studies have documented a predominance of chironomids in samples from both reference and harvested streams (e.g., Noel *et al.* 1986; Wilkerson *et al.* 2010), and an increase in chironomid abundance after harvest (Collier and Smith 2005). Danehy and colleagues (2007) found a positive correlation between Chironomidae, fine sediment, and insolation in a comparison of macroinvertebrate assemblages between mature, thinned, and clearcut forest stands.

We predicted that the removal of trees may reduce organic matter inputs and increase autotrophic production, causing a shift in the energy balance of the streams that may influence macroinvertebrate assemblages. There was, however, no treatment × period interaction in the proportion of any of the macroinvertebrate functional feeding groups. Other studies also found no change in feeding group composition in streams following harvest (e.g., Danehy *et al.* 2007; Gravelle *et al.* 2009). Gatherers and shredders comprised the majority of the samples with a mean of 33.3% and 30.0%, respectively, across all sites and periods, and their proportion increased after harvest in the reference and treatment sites. Predators averaged 23.7%, scrapers 10.3%, and filterers 0.2%, across all sites and periods. Aside from percent predators, which trended downward in reference sites but upward in the treatment sites, the remaining feeding groups decreased in proportion after harvest in the reference and treatment sites. Other studies found an increase in numbers and/or biomass of gatherers in unbuffered streams following

harvest (Hawkins *et al.* 1982; Haggerty *et al.* 2004; Hernandez *et al.* 2005), and noted that gatherers were dominant in all of the study sites before and after harvest (Gravelle *et al.* 2009). Danehy and colleagues (2007) also found that gatherers and shredders made up at least half of the invertebrate community in their streams and observed smaller proportions of filterers and scrapers.

The lack of major changes in the benthic community may reflect the larger buffers and wood inputs after harvest. The length of stream buffered varied from 40 to 100% with a mean width of 14 to 23 m (**Table 2-4**), and mean canopy closure decreased to 71% after harvest (see Chapter 4 – *Stream Temperature and Cover*). Wood and vegetation cover measured at 40-m interval cross sections increased from a mean of 75% in the pre-harvest period to 113% post-harvest in the treatment sites, a 55% increase compared to only a 9% increase in the reference sites (unpublished data). The extensive buffers combined with an increase in wood cover from logging slash and windthrow (see Chapter 3 – *Riparian Stand Structure and Wood Recruitment*) and subsequent vegetation growth may have provided enough shade to inhibit algal growth and thus scraper production. Instream wood may have increased retention of particulate organic matter (Hetrick *et al.* 1998; Brookshire and Dwire 2003) and warmer temperatures may have increased microbial activity associated with processing organic matter, improving food quality for gatherers and shredders (Merritt and Cummins 1996; McKie and Malmqvist 2009). On the other hand, wood debris may have trapped fine sediments (Jackson *et al.* 2001), which may have negatively affected filterers and scrapers. Both feeding groups are generally intolerant of fine sediment, as suspended sediment clogs filterer feeding structures and deposited sediment eliminates habitat for filterer attachment and inhibits algal growth and scraper grazing (Newcombe and MacDonald 1991; Rabeni *et al.* 2005). Although Danehy and colleagues (2007) found an increase in primary production in their clearcut sites, they did not find a change in scrapers, which they attributed to the dominance of a diatom resistant to grazing.

The correlation analysis found that filterers increased in proportion in sites with smaller changes in canopy cover ($P = 0.003$). The chironomid subfamilies in the non-Tanyptodinae metric, which consist primarily of gatherers, exhibited a similar response ($P = 0.061$). While we did not collect microhabitat information at the sampling locations, we could assume that these sites experienced smaller changes in insolation and particulate organic matter, wood, and sediment inputs at the microhabitat scale may have created or maintained conditions favorable for filterers and non-Tanyptodinae taxa. On the other hand, Ephemeroptera increased in proportion in sites with larger decreases in canopy cover ($P = 0.037$) and increases in July MMTR ($P = 0.039$). Four taxa from the family Baetidae and two from the family Leptophlebiidae were driving this response. Baetids and leptophlebiids are predominantly gatherers, and baetids are able to produce multiple generations in one year. Wallace and Gurtz (1986) noted that changes in stream temperatures and food availability following timber harvest led to higher growth rates of some mayflies, such as *Baetis*, whereas Stewart and colleagues (2013) found that mayflies were the most thermally sensitive of the taxa examined in their study. July MMTR may not be the best metric for assessing macroinvertebrate response to temperature, but mean monthly maximum daily temperatures were not that high and exceeded 15°C only in TRT1 in July and August of the post-harvest macroinvertebrate sampling period (see Chapter 4 – *Stream Temperature and Cover*). Temperatures were elevated in the spring and fall in all sites and the highest MMTRs occurred in the spring or fall months in treatments where the buffered stream length exceeded 90%. Elevated temperatures throughout most of the year could affect various life stages of some invertebrates

through its influence on growth rates and metabolism (Minshall 1984; Merritt and Cummins 1996), voltinism (Hurn 1990), and emergence (Li *et al.* 2011).

An increase in stream flows and/or sediment inputs after harvest could dislodge macroinvertebrate from the substrate (Hershey and Lamberti 1998) or initiate drift behavior (Culp *et al.* 1986; Waters 1995; Shaw and Richardson 2001; Suren and Jowett 2001). While there was an increase in discharge in the post-harvest period, the pre-harvest period was very dry in comparison and the four sites monitored for stream flow responded differently, likely due to the high spatial variability of precipitation in the region (see Chapter 5 – *Discharge and Suspended Sediment Export*). Aspect may have also been a factor, given that the two reference sites monitored for flow were southwest facing while the two treatment sites were northwest facing. Our suspended sediment export results show that cumulative sediment export was greater in the reference sites than in the treatment sites but that export was more related to specific, stochastic events rather than to harvest. While there was site-specific variability in discharge, aspect, and erodibility in the four sites monitored for flow, the other seven sites sampled for macroinvertebrates were not monitored for flow, so we do not know if there were differences in flows or suspended sediment in those sites that may have influenced macroinvertebrate assemblages. In addition, we did not sample substrate at the macroinvertebrate sampling locations so we do not have a complete picture of sediment impacts on assemblages at the microhabitat scale. Headwater streams may have varying degrees of flow permanence and other studies have found changes in macroinvertebrate communities in response to flow permanence (Feminella 1996; DelRosario and Resh 2000; Price *et al.* 2003; Clarke *et al.* 2010; Stubbington *et al.* 2017). The Soft Rock Study streams were largely perennial and although some portions of the sites dried during the summer, there were no dry sections in the 100-m reach during macroinvertebrate sampling and most of the reaches with intermittent flow and drying were located higher in the stream basins.

Limitations of the sample methodology included a small number of samples and sample representativeness. Samples were collected from three reference sites and eight treatment sites in the spring, summer, and fall of one pre-harvest year and one post-harvest year. This left us with an uneven number of replicates for each treatment and only three samples in each treatment period, resulting in limited statistical power. An extra year of data from the pre- and post-harvest periods may have decreased variability and enabled us to differentiate between a treatment effect and environmental conditions. In addition, continued sampling in the post-harvest period would have given us insight into the response of the macroinvertebrate assemblage to post-harvest stand development (Warren *et al.* 2016) and to climate change as changes in temperature and flow regime may lead to changes in community composition and food webs (Poff *et al.* 2010, 2018; Chadd *et al.* 2017; Kroll *et al.* 2017; Stubbington *et al.* 2017; Aspin *et al.* 2018; Chessman 2018). Unfortunately, resampling the sites is no longer an option as some of the reference sites have been harvested.

We collected macroinvertebrate samples from the lower 100 m of each stream to maximize the treatment effect. The lower 100-m reach of each stream was buffered, however, and the buffer may have minimized changes in shade, temperature, and sediment delivery. In contrast, the upper reaches were largely unbuffered and may have had larger inputs of logging slash that contributed to sediment retention. Jackson and colleagues (2001) found that wood debris in harvested streams trapped sediment and increased the percentage of fine sediments.

Macroinvertebrate assemblages in the sampling reach thus may have differed from those in the upper reaches. In addition, flow in the upper reaches was often intermittent during the summer. Because macroinvertebrates drift short distances (less than 100 m) during periods of low flow (Danehy *et al.* 2011), invertebrates from the upper reaches were probably isolated and not represented in our samples. We collected invertebrates from riffles and slow moving pools, but did not sample pools where there was insufficient flow to direct invertebrates into the net. Riffles generally have higher taxa richness but lower densities than pools and taxa in riffles are adapted for attachment, clinging, or avoiding direct contact with the current while taxa in pools are adapted for sprawling, climbing, or burrowing (Minshall 1984). Although our methodology consistently sampled the same habitat types, we may have missed taxa that were limited to pools with no flow.

In conclusion, we observed some changes after harvest, but there were no major reductions in benthic macroinvertebrates or shifts in functional feeding groups associated with the treatment within the limitations of our study design and sampling methodology. Our study results are applicable to perennial, non-fish-bearing stream basins with marine sedimentary lithologies in western Washington. Because we were unable to include sites with freshwater sedimentary and glacial till lithologies, the reader should use caution when extrapolating these results to the other lithologies.

7-6. REFERENCES

- Allan, J.D. 1995. *Stream Ecology: Structure and Function of Running Water*. Kluwer Academic, Boston, MA.
- Allan, J.D. 2004. Landscapes and riverscapes: The influence of land use on stream ecosystems. *Annual Review of Ecology, Evolution, and Systematics*. 35:257-284.
- Angradi, T.R. 1999. Fine sediment and macroinvertebrate assemblages in Appalachian streams: A field experiment with biomonitoring applications. *Journal of the North American Benthological Society* 18:49-66.
- Aspin, T.W.H., K. Khamis, T.J. Matthews, A.M. Milner, M.J. O'Callaghan, M. Trimmer, G. Woodward, and M.E. Ledger. 2018. Extreme drought pushes stream invertebrate communities over functional thresholds. *Global Change Biology* 25:230-244.
- Barbour, M.T., and J. Gerritson. 1996. Subsampling of benthic samples: A defense of the fixed-count method. *Journal of the North American Benthological Society* 15:386-391.
- Benda, L.E., M.A. Hassan, M. Church, and C.L. May. 2005. Geomorphology of steep-land headwaters: The transition from hillslopes to channels. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 41:835-851.
- Beschta, R.L. 1978. Long term patterns of sediment production following road construction and logging in the Oregon coast range. *Water Resources Research* 14:1011-1016.

- Bilby, R.E. 1981. Role of organic debris dams in regulating the export of dissolved and particulate matter from a forested watershed. *Ecology* 62:1234-1243.
- Bilby, R.E., and P.A. Bisson. 1992. Allochthonous versus autochthonous organic matter contributions to the trophic support of fish populations in clear-cut and old-growth forested streams. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 49:540-551.
- Bilby, R.E., and G.E. Likens. 1980. Importance of organic debris dams in the structure and function of stream ecosystems. *Ecology* 61:1107-1113.
- Brookshire, E.N.J., and K.A. Dwire. 2003. Controls on patterns of coarse organic particle retention in headwater streams. *Journal of the North American Benthological Society* 22:17-34.
- Brown, G.W., and J.T. Krygier. 1970. Effects of clear-cutting on stream temperature. *Water Resources Research* 6:1133-1139.
- Bywater-Reyes, S., C. Segura, and K.D. Bladon. 2017. Geology and geomorphology control suspended sediment yield and modulate increases following timber harvest in temperate headwater streams. *Journal of Hydrology* 548:754-769.
- Chadd, R.P., J.A. England, D. Constable, M.J. Dunbar, C.A. Extence, D.J. Leeming, J.A. Murray-Bligh, and P.J. Wood. 2017. An index to track the ecological effects of drought development and recovery on riverine invertebrate communities. *Ecological Indicators* 82:344-356.
- Chessman, B.C. 2018. Dissolved-oxygen, current, and temperature preferences of stream invertebrates estimated from field distributions: Application to assemblage responses to drought. *Hydrobiologia* 809:141-153.
- Clarke, A., R.M. Nally, N. Bond, and P.S. Lake. 2010. Flow permanence affects aquatic macroinvertebrate diversity and community structure in three headwater streams in a forested catchment. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 67:1649-1657.
- Coe, H.J., X. Wei, and P.M. Kiffney. 2013. Linking forest harvest and landscape factors to benthic macroinvertebrate communities in the interior of British Columbia. *Hydrobiologia* 717:65-84.
- Cole, M.B., K.R. Russell, and T.J. Mabee. 2003. Relation of headwater macroinvertebrate communities to in-stream and adjacent stand characteristics in managed second-growth forests of the Oregon coast range mountains. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 33:1433-1443.
- Collier, K.J., and B.J. Smith. 2005. Effects of progressive catchment harvesting on stream invertebrates in two contrasting regions of New Zealand's North Island. *Marine and Freshwater Research* 56:57-68.

- Courtemanch, D.L. 1996. Commentary on the subsampling procedures used for rapid bioassessments. *Journal of the North American Benthological Society* 15:381-385.
- Culp, J.M., F.J. Wrona, and R.W. Davies. 1986. Response of stream benthos and drift to fine sediment deposition versus transport. *Canadian Journal of Zoology* 64:1345-1351.
- Cummins, K.W., J.R. Sedell, F.J. Swanson, G.W. Minshall, S.G. Fisher, C.E. Gushing, R.C. Petersen, and R.L. Vannote. 1983. Organic matter budgets for stream ecosystems: Problems in their evaluation. Pages 299-353 in R. Barnes and G.W. Minshall (eds.). *Stream Ecology: Application and Testing of General Ecological Theory*. Plenum Press, New York, NY.
- Dallas, H.F., and Rivers-Moore, N.A. 2012. Critical thermal maxima of aquatic macroinvertebrates: Towards identifying bioindicators of thermal alteration. *Hydrobiologia* 679:61-76.
- Danehy, R.J., S.S. Chan, G.T. Lester, R.B. Langshaw, and T.R. Turner. 2007. Periphyton and macroinvertebrate assemblage structure in headwaters bordered by mature, thinned, and clearcut Douglas-fir stands. *Forest Science* 53:294-307.
- Danehy, R.J., R.B. Langshaw, S.D. Duke, and R.E. Bilby. 2011. Drift distance of macroinvertebrates throughout summer in headwater tributaries of the Calapooia River. *Fundamental and Applied Limnology/Archi fur Hydrobiologie* 178:111-120.
- DelRosario, R.B., and V.H. Resh. 2000. Invertebrates in intermittent and perennial streams: Is the hyporheic zone a refuge from drying? *Journal of the North American Benthological Society* 19:680-696.
- Entrekin, S.A., J.B. Wallace, and S.L. Eggert. 2007. The response of Chironomidae (Diptera) to a long-term exclusion of terrestrial organic matter. *Hydrobiologia* 575:401-413.
- Feller, M.C., and J.P. Kimmins. 1984. Effects of clearcutting and slash burning on streamwater chemistry and watershed nutrient budgets in southwestern British Columbia. *Water Resources Research* 20:29-40.
- Feminella, J.W. 1996. Comparison of benthic macroinvertebrate assemblages in small streams along a gradient of flow permanence. *Journal of the North American Benthological Society* 15:651-669.
- Francoeur, S.N., B.J.F. Biggs, R.A. Smith, and R.L. Lowe. 1999. Nutrient limitation of algal biomass accrual in streams: Seasonal patterns and a comparison of methods. *Journal of the North American Benthological Society* 18:242-260.
- Freeman, M.C., C.M. Pringle, and C.R. Jackson. 2007. Hydrologic connectivity and the contribution of stream headwaters to ecological integrity at regional scales. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 43:5-14.

- Fuchs, S.A., S.G. Hinch, and E. Mellina. 2003. Effects of streamside logging on stream macroinvertebrate communities and habitat in the sub-boreal forests of British Columbia, Canada. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 33:1408-1415.
- Gomi, T., R.D. Moore, and A.S. Dhakal. 2006. Headwater stream temperature response to clear-cut harvesting with different riparian treatments, coastal British Columbia, Canada. *Water Resources Research* 42:1-11.
- Gomi, T., R.C. Sidle, and J.S. Richardson. 2002. Understanding processes and downstream linkages of headwater systems. *Bioscience* 52:905-916.
- Gravelle, J.A., T.E. Link, J.R. Broglio, and J.H. Braatne. 2009. Effects of timber harvest on aquatic macroinvertebrate community composition in a northern Idaho watershed. *Forest Science* 44:352-366.
- Gregory, S.V., F.J. Swanson, W.A. McKee, and K.W. Cummins. 1991. An ecosystem perspective of riparian zones: Focus on links between land and water. *Bioscience* 41:540-551.
- Grizzel, J.D., and N. Wolff. 1998. Occurrence of windthrow in forest buffer strips and its effect on small streams in northwest Washington. *Northwest Science* 72:214-223.
- Haggerty, S.M., D.P. Batzer, and C.R. Jackson. 2004. Macroinvertebrate response to logging in coastal headwater streams of Washington, U.S.A. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 61:529-537.
- Harr, R.D., and R.L. Fredriksen. 1988. Water quality after logging small watersheds within the Bull Run watershed, Oregon. *Water Resources Bulletin* 24:1103-1111.
- Hawkins, C.P., J.N. Hogue, L.M. Decker, and J.W. Feminella. 1997. Channel morphology, water temperature, and assemblage structure of stream insects. *Journal of the North American Benthological Society* 16:728-749.
- Hawkins, C.P., M.L. Murphy, and N.H. Anderson. 1982. Effects of canopy, substrate composition, and gradient on the structure of macroinvertebrate communities in Cascade range streams of Oregon. *Ecology* 63:1840-1856.
- Herlihy, A.T., W.J. Gerth, J. Li, and J.L. Banks. 2005. Macroinvertebrate community response to natural and forest harvest gradients in western Oregon headwater streams. *Freshwater Biology* 50:905-919.
- Hernandez, O., R.W. Merritt, and M.S. Wipfli. 2005. Benthic invertebrate community structure is influenced by forest succession after clearcut logging in southeastern Alaska. *Hydrobiologia* 533:45-59.
- Hershey, A.E., and G.A. Lamberti. 1998. Stream macroinvertebrate communities. Pages 169-199 in R.J. Naiman and R.E. Bilby (eds.). *River Ecology and Management: Lessons from the Pacific Coastal Ecoregion*. Springer-Verlag, New York, NY.

- Hetrick, N.J., M.A. Brusven, W.R. Meehan, and T.C. Bjornn. 1998. Changes in solar input, water temperature, periphyton accumulation, and allochthonous input and storage after canopy removal along two small salmon streams in southeast Alaska. *Transactions of the American Fisheries Society* 127:859-875.
- Hodkinson, I.D., and J.K. Jackson. 2005. Terrestrial and aquatic invertebrates as bioindicators for environmental monitoring, with particular reference to mountain ecosystems. *Environmental Management* 35:649-666.
- Hurny, A.D. 1990. Growth and voltinism of lotic midge larvae: Patterns across an Appalachian Mountain basin. *Limnology and Oceanography* 35:339-351.
- Jackson, C.R., C.A. Sturm, and J.M. Ward. 2001. Timber harvest impacts on small headwater stream channels in the coast ranges of Washington. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 37:1533-1549.
- Karwan, D.L., J.A. Gravelle, and J.A. Hubbart. 2007. Effects of timber harvest on suspended sediment loads in Mica Creek, Idaho. *Forest Science* 53:181-188.
- Kenward, M.G., and J.H. Roger. 1997. Small sample inference for fixed effects from restricted maximum likelihood. *Biometrics* 53:983-997.
- Kiffney, P.M., and J.S. Richardson. 2001. Interactions among nutrients, periphyton, and invertebrate and vertebrate (*Ascaphus truei*) grazers in experimental channels. *Copeia* 2001:422-429.
- Kiffney, P.M., J.S. Richardson, and J.P. Bull. 2003. Responses of periphyton and insects to experimental manipulation of riparian buffer width along forest streams. *Journal of Applied Ecology* 40:1060-1076.
- Kreutzweiser, D.P., K.P. Good, S.S. Capell, and S.B. Holmes. 2008. Leaf-litter decomposition and macroinvertebrate communities in boreal forest streams linked to upland logging disturbance. *Journal of the North American Benthological Society* 27:1-15.
- Kroll, S.A., N.H. Ringler, M.D.L.C. Cano Costa, and J. De las Heras Ibanez. 2017. Macroinvertebrates on the front lines: Projected community response to temperature and precipitation changes in Mediterranean streams. *Journal of Freshwater Ecology* 32:513-528.
- Li, J.L., S.L. Johnson, and J. Banks Sobota. 2011. Three responses to small changes in stream temperature by autumn-emerging aquatic insects. *Journal of the North American Benthological Society* 30:474-484.
- MacDonald, J.S., P.G. Beaudry, E.A. MacIsaac, and H.E. Herunter. 2003. The effects of forest harvesting and best management practices on streamflow and suspended sediment concentrations during snowmelt in headwater streams in sub-boreal forests of British Columbia, Canada. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 33:1397-1407.

- McIntyre, A.P., M.P. Hayes, W.J. Ehinger, S.M. Estrella, D. Schuett-Hames, and T. Quinn (technical coordinators). 2018. *Effectiveness of Experimental Riparian Buffers on Perennial Non-fish-bearing Streams on Competent Lithologies in Western Washington*. Cooperative Monitoring, Evaluation, and Research Report, CMER 18-100. Washington Department of Natural Resources, Olympia, WA. 890 p.
- McKie, B.G., and B. Malmqvist. 2009. Assessing ecosystem functioning in streams affected by forest management: Increased leaf decomposition occurs without changes to the composition of benthic assemblages. *Freshwater Biology* 54: 2086-2100.
- Merritt, R.W., and K.W. Cummins. 1996. *An Introduction to the Aquatic Insects of North America*. 3rd edition. Kendall Hunt Publishing Co., Dubuque, IA.
- Minshall, G.W. 1984. Aquatic insect-substratum relationships. Pages 358-400 in V.H. Resh and D.M. Rosenberg (eds.). *The Ecology of Aquatic Insects*. Praeger Publishers, New York, NY.
- Moore, R.D., and S.M. Wondzell. 2005. Physical hydrology and the effects of forest harvesting in the Pacific Northwest: A review. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 41:763-784.
- Muchow, C.L., and J.S. Richardson. 2000. Unexplored diversity: Macroinvertebrates in coastal British Columbia headwater streams. Pages 15-19 in L.M. Darling (ed.). *Proceedings of Biology and Management of Species and Habitat at Risk*, February 1999. Kamloops, BC.
- Murphy, M.L., and J.D. Hall. 1981. Varied effects of clear-cut logging on predators and their habitat in small streams of the Cascade Mountains, Oregon. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 38:137-145.
- Murphy, M.L., C.P. Hawkins, and N.H. Anderson. 1981. Effects of canopy modification and accumulated sediment on stream communities. *Transactions of the American Fisheries Society* 110:469-478.
- Newbold, J.D., D.C. Erman, and K.B. Roby. 1980. Effects of logging on macroinvertebrates in streams with and without buffer strips. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 37:1076-1085.
- Newcombe, C.P., and D.D. MacDonald. 1991. Effects of suspended sediments on aquatic ecosystems. *North American Journal of Fisheries Management* 11:72-82.
- Noel, D.S., C.W. Martin, and C.A. Federer. 1986. Effects of forest clearcutting in New England on stream macroinvertebrates and periphyton. *Environmental Management* 10:661-670.
- Oksanen, J., F.G. Blanchet, M. Friendly, R. Kindt, P. Legendre, D. McGlenn, P.R. Minchin, R.B. O'Hara, G.L. Simpson, P. Solymos, M.H.H. Stevens, E. Szoecs, and H. Wagner. 2020. Vegan: Community Ecology package. R package version 2.5-7. Available from <https://CRAN.R-project.org/package=vegan>.

- Perrin, C.J., and J.S. Richardson. 1997. N and P limitation of benthos abundance in the Nechako River, British Columbia. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 54:2574-2583.
- Plotnikoff, R.W., and J.S. White. 1996. *Taxonomic Laboratory Protocol for Stream Macroinvertebrates Collected by the Washington State Department of Ecology*. Washington State Department of Ecology, Lacey, WA. 32 p.
- Poff, N.L., E.I. Larson, P.E. Salerno, S.G. Morton, B.C. Kondratieff, A.S. Flecker, K.R. Zamudio, and W.C. Funk. 2018. Extreme streams: Species persistence and genomic change in montane insect populations across a flooding gradient. *Ecology Letters*. doi:10.1111/ele.12918.
- Poff, N.L., M.I. Pyne, B.P. Bledsoe, C.C. Cuhaciyan, and D.M. Carlisle. 2010. Developing linkages between species traits and multiscaled environmental variation to explore vulnerability of stream benthic communities to climate change. *Journal of the North American Benthological Society* 29:1441-1458.
- Price, K., A. Suski, J. McGarvie, B. Beasley, and J.S. Richardson. 2003. Communities of aquatic insects of old-growth and clearcut coastal headwater streams of varying flow persistence. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* 33:1416-1432.
- R Core Team. 2020. *R: A Language and Environment for Statistical Computing*. R Foundation for Statistical Computing, Vienna, Austria. <https://www.R-project.org/>.
- Rabeni, C.F., K.E. Doisy, and L.D. Zweig. 2005. Stream invertebrate community functional responses to deposited sediment. *Aquatic Sciences* 67:395-402.
- Relyea, C.D., G.W. Minshall, and R.J. Danehy. 2012. Development and validation of an aquatic fine sediment biotic index. *Environmental Management* 49:242-252.
- Richardson, J.S., and S. Béraud. 2014. Effects of riparian forest harvest on streams: A meta-analysis. *Journal of Applied Ecology* 51:1712-1721.
- Richardson, J.S., R.E. Bilby, and C.A. Bondar. 2005. Organic matter dynamics in small streams of the Pacific Northwest. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 41:921-934.
- Richardson, J.S., and R.J. Danehy. 2007. A synthesis of the ecology of headwater streams and their riparian zones in temperate forests. *Forest Science* 53:131-147.
- SAS Institute, Inc. 2013. *SAS/STAT User's Guide*. SAS Statistical Institute, Cary, NC.
- Shaw, E.A., and J.S. Richardson. 2001. Direct and indirect effects of sediment pulse duration on stream invertebrate assemblages and rainbow trout (*Oncorhynchus mykiss*) growth and survival. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 58:2213-2221.

- Stewart, B.A., P.G. Close, P.A. Cook, and P.M. Davies. 2013. Upper thermal tolerances of key taxonomic groups of stream invertebrates. *Hydrobiologia* 718:131-140.
- Stone, M.K., and J.B. Wallace. 1998. Long-term recovery of a mountain stream from clear-cut logging: The effects of forest succession on benthic invertebrate community structure. *Freshwater Biology* 39:151-169.
- Stubbington, R., M.T. Bogan, N. Bonada, A.J. Boulton, T. Datry, C. Leigh, and R. Vander Vorste. 2017. The biota of intermittent rivers and ephemeral streams: Aquatic invertebrates. Pages 217-243 in T. Datry, N. Bonada, and A.J. Boulton (eds.). *Intermittent Rivers and Ephemeral Streams: Ecology and Management*. Academic Press.
- Suren, A.M., and I.G. Jowett. 2001. Effects of deposited sediment on invertebrate drift: An experimental study. *New Zealand Journal of Marine and Freshwater Research* 35:725-737.
- SYSTAT Software, Inc. 2009. *SYSTAT Version 13. User's Manual*. Systat Software, Inc., Chicago, IL.
- Vieira, N.K.M., N.L. Poff, D.M. Carlisle, S.R. Moulton, M.L. Koski, and B.C. Kondratieff. 2006. A database of lotic invertebrate traits for North America. US Geological Survey Data Series 187. <http://pubs.water.usgs.gov/ds187>.
- Wallace, J.B., and M.E. Gurtz. 1986. Response of *Baetis* mayflies (Ephemeroptera) to catchment logging. *The American Midland Naturalist* 115:25-41.
- Warren, D.R., W.S. Keeton, P.M. Kiffney, M.J. Kaylor, H.A. Bechtold, and J. Magee. 2016. Changing forests—changing streams: Riparian forest stand development and ecosystem function in temperature headwaters. *Ecosphere* 7(8):e01435. 10.1002/ecs2.1435.
- Waters, T.F. 1995. *Sediment in Streams: Sources, Biological Effects, and Control*. American Fisheries Society Monograph 7.
- Wiley, M.J., and S.L. Kohler. 1984. Behavioral adaptations of aquatic insects. Pages 101-133 in V. Resh and D. Rosenberg (eds.). *The Ecology of Aquatic Insects*. Praeger Publishers, New York, NY.
- Wilkerson, E., J.M. Hagan, and A.A. Whitman. 2010. The effectiveness of different buffer widths for protecting water quality and macroinvertebrate and periphyton assemblages of headwater streams in Maine, USA. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 67:177-190.
- Zweig, L.D., and C.F. Rabeni. 2001. Biomonitoring for deposited sediment using benthic invertebrates: A test on four Missouri streams. *Journal of the North American Benthological Society* 20:643-65.

7-7. APPENDIX TABLES

Appendix Table 7-1. Descriptive statistics for the macroinvertebrate metrics, functional feeding groups, and major taxonomic orders by treatment and treatment year. REF = reference; TRT = treatment; PRE = pre-harvest period; POST = post-harvest period; SE = standard error; EPT = Ephemeroptera-Plecoptera-Trichoptera; FSBI = fine sediment biotic index.

Metric	Treatment	REF		TRT	
	Year	MEAN	SE	MEAN	SE
Total Richness	PRE	56.89	1.84	57.63	1.26
	POST	45.11	1.61	48.67	1.34
EPT Richness	PRE	21.89	0.89	21.54	1.03
	POST	16.67	1.12	19.04	1.00
% EPT	PRE	64.62	3.20	61.14	3.20
	POST	56.18	7.29	57.53	2.78
Shannon H'	PRE	3.14	0.06	3.26	0.05
	POST	2.75	0.13	3.07	0.04
FSBI	PRE	55.56	6.43	58.96	7.64
	POST	49.44	7.19	53.54	6.35
Feeding Group					
% Filterer	PRE	0.36	0.13	0.48	0.17
	POST	0.07	0.05	0.03	0.03
% Gatherer	PRE	28.74	3.58	32.11	2.18
	POST	34.52	5.23	37.94	2.03
% Parasite	PRE	3.17	0.64	4.20	0.75
	POST	0.51	0.18	0.40	0.09
% Predator	PRE	27.62	2.11	19.45	1.28
	POST	24.95	3.84	22.81	2.10
% Scraper	PRE	13.56	1.64	13.38	1.80
	POST	6.68	1.54	7.70	1.23
% Shredder	PRE	26.36	3.87	30.12	1.79
	POST	32.65	4.29	30.86	2.09
% Unknown	PRE	0.20	0.05	0.26	0.06
	POST	0.62	0.29	0.28	0.06
Order					
% Coleoptera	PRE	0.58	0.22	0.75	0.13
	POST	0.70	0.26	0.46	0.09
% Diptera	PRE	25.80	3.06	26.85	2.69
	POST	41.37	6.97	38.87	2.84
% Tanypodinae	PRE	0.92	0.34	1.42	0.39
	POST	2.45	1.00	4.10	1.03
% Non-Tanypodinae	PRE	18.42	2.88	20.35	2.62
	POST	28.65	6.27	25.52	2.47
% Ephemeroptera	PRE	20.03	2.32	22.09	1.98
	POST	13.08	2.76	22.69	3.03
% Plecoptera	PRE	35.26	3.85	28.80	2.13
	POST	39.25	5.13	27.75	1.82
% Trichoptera	PRE	9.34	1.46	10.25	0.91
	POST	3.85	0.69	7.09	0.94

Appendix Table 7-2. Percent taxonomic composition of the benthic macroinvertebrate samples by treatment and treatment year. REF = reference; TRT = treatment; PRE = pre-harvest period; POST = post-harvest period. Asterisks indicate sediment sensitive taxa as scored by the fine sediment biotic index (Relyea *et al.* 2012). **** = extremely sensitive (0-20% fines); *** = very sensitive (20-30% fines); ** = moderately sensitive (30-40% fines); * = slightly sensitive (40-50% fines).

Taxon	REF		TRT	
	PRE	POST	PRE	POST
Annelida				
Oligochaeta	4.03	0.98	5.00	0.83
Arthropoda				
Chelicerata				
Arachnida				
Acarina	2.11	0.36	2.79	0.28
Crustacea				
Malacostraca				
Amphipoda	0.02	0.09	0.34	1.13
Decapoda		0.06	<0.01	0.01
Isopoda		0.01	0.02	<0.01
Ostracoda			0.01	
Hexapoda				
Coleoptera				
Dryopidae				0.01
Elmidae			0.01	
Bryelmis			0.15	0.02
Lara	0.29	0.19	0.21	0.39
Narpus concolor*	0.02	0.24		
Psephenidae	0.09		0.08	
Acneus		0.13	0.12	0.03
Ectopria			0.01	
Diptera				
Ceratopogonidae				
Ceratopogoninae	0.63	2.07	1.26	2.53
Forcipomyiinae		0.05	0.04	0.05
Chaoboridae				
Eucorethra underwoodi				0.01
Chironomidae				
Chironominae				
Chironomini			<0.01	
Microtendipes			0.03	
Polypedilum	0.17	1.31	1.22	0.99
Pseudochironomini				
Pseudochironomus			0.02	

Appendix Table 7-2 (continued).

Taxon	REF		TRT	
	PRE	POST	PRE	POST
Tanytarsini				
Cladotanytarsus				0.02
Constempellina		0.56		0.04
Micropsectra	2.61	23.03	11.21	6.40
Rheotanytarsus				0.01
Stempellina	1.03		0.41	<0.01
Stempellinella	8.34	1.42	2.79	2.02
Tanytarsus	0.21	0.03	0.92	1.63
Diamesinae				
Pagastia			0.01	0.01
Potthastia gaedii		0.02		
Pseudodiamesa	0.01	0.01	0.03	0.02
Orthoclaadiinae	0.03	0.27	0.01	0.03
Brillia	2.83	4.93	2.65	5.34
Bryophaenocladus				0.01
Chaetocladus	0.14		0.16	0.05
Corynoneura	0.11	1.12	0.14	0.72
Cricotopus			0.41	0.22
Doithrix				0.01
Eretmoptera			0.02	
Eukiefferiella	0.19	0.44	0.92	1.04
Georthocladus				0.01
Gymnometriocnemus		0.15		0.02
Heleniella	1.33	1.44	0.68	0.51
Heterotanytarsus			0.02	0.36
Heterotrissocladus	0.02	0.09	0.69	0.28
Krenosmittia	0.02	0.23	0.10	0.21
Limnophyes	0.05	0.21	0.09	0.22
Metriocnemus	0.04		0.04	0.06
Nanocladus				0.06
Orthocladus		0.02	0.09	0.13
Orthocladus lignicola	0.05		0.10	0.13
Parachaetocladus	0.05	0.11	0.15	0.18
Parakiefferiella	0.10		0.55	0.60
Parametriocnemus	0.92	1.10	1.26	1.12
Paraphaenocladus	0.09	0.01	0.13	0.03
Parorthocladus		0.02	0.02	0.09
Pseudorthocladus				0.02
Pseudosmittia	0.03	0.01	0.01	
Psilometriocnemus triannulatus	0.10	0.73	0.11	0.44
Rheocricotopus	0.45	0.49	0.56	0.43
Stilocladus	0.18	0.08	0.39	0.13
Synorthocladus			0.03	0.03
Thienemanniella			0.11	0.37
Tvetenia	0.04	0.08	0.04	0.13
Tvetenia bavarica	0.82	1.56	0.56	1.26

Appendix Table 7-2 (continued).

Taxon	REF		TRT	
	PRE	POST	PRE	POST
Podonominae				
Boreochlus	0.10	0.14	0.02	0.58
Prodiamesinae				
Odontomesa			0.03	<0.01
Prodiamesa	0.03	0.09	0.06	0.06
Tanypodinae			0.11	0.05
Ablabesmyia			0.01	
Bilyjomia algens	0.07		0.01	
Brundiniella eumorpha	0.16	0.88	0.15	0.54
Krenopelopia		0.04		0.06
Larsia	0.07	1.03	0.08	2.18
Macropelopia				0.07
Natarsia		0.02		0.06
Pentaneura			0.01	
Radotanypus		0.01		
Thienemannimyia	0.07	0.04	0.50	0.57
Zavrelimyia	0.51	0.89	1.13	0.76
Dixidae	0.02		0.01	0.03
Dixa	0.34	0.70	0.31	1.17
Meringodixa	0.22	0.43	0.16	0.72
Dolichopodidae		0.01		0.02
Empididae	0.04			0.04
Chelifera			0.01	
Clinocera			0.04	0.02
Neoplasta	0.05		0.05	0.06
Oreogeton**	0.11		0.05	0.02
Wiedemannia			<0.01	
Psychodidae			<0.01	<0.01
Pericoma/Telmatoscopus			<0.01	<0.01
Psychoda				0.04
Ptychopteridae				
Bittacomorpha			0.01	
Ptychoptera	0.43	2.18	0.09	0.54
Simuliidae				
Prosimulium*	2.21	0.19	0.52	0.09
Simulium	0.15	0.22	0.62	0.77
Stegopterna		0.02	0.03	0.01
Thaumaleidae			0.03	0.02

Appendix Table 7-2 (continued).

Taxon	REF		TRT	
	PRE	POST	PRE	POST
Tipulidae	0.06		0.03	0.01
Austrolimnophila				0.01
Dicranota	0.80	1.66	0.58	0.91
Erioptera			0.01	
Gonomyia			<0.01	<0.01
Hexatoma	0.15	0.27	0.02	0.06
Holorusia hespera				0.01
Limnophila	0.38	0.28	0.13	0.22
Limonia			0.05	
Lipsothrix			0.02	0.02
Molophilus	0.10	0.01	0.01	0.03
Ormosia	0.03		0.02	
Pedicia	0.45	0.10	0.20	0.01
Rhabdomastix fascigera*	0.02	0.01	0.02	0.02
Tipula	0.08	0.23	0.05	0.10
Ulomorpha	0.21	0.05	0.16	0.13
Ephemeroptera				
Ameletidae				
Ameletus	1.24	1.67	0.52	1.49
Baetidae				
Acentrella*				0.01
Baetis			0.53	
Baetis bicaudatus*	2.42	0.19	1.99	0.21
Baetis piscatoris				0.49
Baetis tricaudatus		0.02	0.52	3.39
Dipheter hageni	1.12	1.11	1.41	6.43
Labiobaetis sonajuventus				0.01
Ephemerellidae				
Drunella*	0.05		0.02	
Drunella coloradensis**	0.04	0.11	0.48	0.12
Drunella doddsi***		0.02	<0.01	0.01
Heptageniidae				
Cinygma	9.72	3.09	7.27	2.85
Cinygmula*	0.22	0.36	1.05	1.85
Epeorus**		0.02	0.11	0.37
Ironodes*	1.51	0.23	1.18	0.78
Rhithrogena***			0.01	0.02
Leptophlebiidae		3.25		5.86
Neoleptophlebia		1.15		0.94
Paraleptophlebia	3.87		4.29	0.56
Lepidoptera				
Limacodidae				
Isochaetides	0.17			

Appendix Table 7-2 (continued).

Taxon	REF		TRT	
	PRE	POST	PRE	POST
Megaloptera				
Sialidae				
Sialis			0.04	0.05
Plecoptera				
Capniidae	0.07	0.19	0.26	0.39
Chloroperlidae				
Haploperla		0.05		
Kathroperla			0.02	0.10
Paraperla**	0.03		0.01	
Plumiperla			0.13	
Sweltsa	15.20	8.58	6.17	4.98
Leuctridae	3.83	1.39	3.42	0.89
Despaxia augusta****		3.18	0.63	2.87
Moselia infuscata	5.14	1.80	3.85	1.70
Nemouridae			0.03	
Malenka	0.70	0.55	1.32	1.19
Ostrocerca	0.54	0.14	0.21	0.05
Soyedina	0.76	2.07	1.23	1.48
Zapada cinctipes	0.66	2.93	1.38	6.37
Zapada columbiana	5.53	10.44	5.80	4.20
Zapada frigida*	0.12	0.16	0.16	0.39
Zapada oregonensis*		0.01		
Peltoperlidae				
Soliperla			0.03	0.02
Yoraperla*	0.63	0.25	1.22	0.73
Perlidae	0.04	0.09	0.07	0.04
Calineuria californica**			0.08	0.34
Doroneuria***	0.07	0.03	0.30	0.64
Perlodidae			0.13	0.03
Isoperla	0.60	0.09	0.13	0.18
Skwala		0.14		0.05
Pteronarcyidae			0.02	0.02
Pteronarcys**			0.02	
Pteronarcys princeps				0.04
Trichoptera				
Brachycentridae			0.01	
Micrasema	0.51	0.62	1.92	0.55
Glossosomatidae	0.01			0.01
Anagapetus*			0.08	0.01
Glossosoma**	0.16	0.07	0.14	0.48
Hydropsychidae	0.31		0.02	0.01
Arctopsychinae**	0.29		0.41	
Parapsyche*	0.22	0.11	0.22	1.05

Appendix Table 7-2 (continued).

Taxon	REF		TRT	
	PRE	POST	PRE	POST
Lepidostomatidae				
Lepidostoma	1.75	0.24	1.87	0.77
Limnephilidae	0.31	0.06	0.35	0.64
Chyandra centralis	0.11		0.15	
Cryptochia	0.04		0.02	
Hydatophylax hesperus			0.03	
Psychoglypha	1.52	0.20	0.12	0.24
Philopotamidae	0.02		0.02	0.02
Dolophilodes**			0.05	0.03
Wormaldia	1.12	0.99	2.29	2.38
Polycentropodidae				
Polycentropus	0.03		0.03	0.10
Rhyacophilidae				
Rhyacophila		0.14	0.10	0.11
Rhyacophila angelita group***			0.04	
Rhyacophila betteni group**	0.05		0.05	0.02
Rhyacophila ecosia group	0.12			
Rhyacophila grandis	1.06	0.33	0.61	0.22
Rhyacophila narvae**			0.05	0.02
Rhyacophila rotunda group	0.03			
Rhyacophila viquaea group				<0.01
Rhyacophila vofixa group***	1.49	0.58	1.11	0.22
Uenoidae				
Neophylax splendens**	0.42	0.03	0.20	0.01
Cnidaria				
Hydrozoa	0.02			
Mollusca				
Bivalvia	0.32	0.03	0.50	0.06
Gastropoda			0.15	0.04
Nematoda	0.72	0.07	1.05	0.17
Platyhelminthes	1.11		0.27	0.01

APPENDIX A – SITE SELECTION PROCESS

Welles Bretherton

TABLE OF CONTENTS

List of Tables	A-2
List of Figures	A-2
A-1. Identification of Sites Meeting Study Design Criteria	A-3
A-2. Selection by Lithology and Region	A-5
A-3. Treatment Site Selection.....	A-8
A-4. Reference Selection	A-9
A-5. Flume Site Selection	A-9
A-6. References.....	A-10

LIST OF TABLES

Table A-1. Original site selection criteria for the Soft Rock Study. A-3

Table A-2. Number of potential sites identified at each step of the site selection process by lithology and region. A-6

LIST OF FIGURES

Figure A-1. Flow chart showing the decision process for selecting treatment and reference sites for the Soft Rock Study..... A-4

Figure A-2. Maps of potential study sites at key points in the site selection process..... A-5

Figure A-3. Conceptual examples of Type Np buffers with only riparian management zone buffers and with additional unstable slope buffers and examples from two Soft Rock Study treatment sites. A-9

A-1. IDENTIFICATION OF SITES MEETING STUDY DESIGN CRITERIA

Site selection began in March 2011 and continued through July 2012, when the last reference site was selected. Identification of study sites began with an ArcMap (ESRI 2010) analysis using the Geographic Information System (GIS) criteria (**Table A-1**). This process selected 9,407 potential sites from the 98,138 Type Np basins located in western Washington (**Figure A-1**).

Table A-1. Original site selection criteria for the Soft Rock Study.

Criterion	Limit	Information Source
Geographic location	West of the crest of the Cascade Mountains in Washington State	GIS
Elevation	<1,067 m (3500 ft) for the Olympic Peninsula <1,219 m (4000 ft) for the Cascades	
Gradient	5–50% (3–27 degrees)	
Lithology	>80% of the basin with lithology classes of marine sedimentary or glacial till	
Basin area	~12–49 ha (~30–120 ac)	
Stand age	>70% of basin with tree ages between 30 and 80 years during harvest-treatment window	Landowner
Ownership	>80% owned by a single participating landowner	
Harvest timing	Treatment basins: harvest October 2013 to May 2015 Reference basins: no harvest before October 2016	
Landowner commitment	5 years	

Landowners were then contacted for participation in the study. However, the next two steps in the decision making process (**Figure A-1**) were not always linear. Landowners have different means of tracking harvest units. Some received the entire 9,407 basin shapefile, while others preferred a pre-selected version. For some landowners, we used the National Agriculture Imagery Program (NAIP) orthophotos to reject basins that had obvious recent harvest. Tax parcel data were also used to provide landowner-specific shapefiles as well as to find additional owners to participate in the study. Coordination with the landowners and NAIP analysis further reduced the pool to 150 potential study sites.

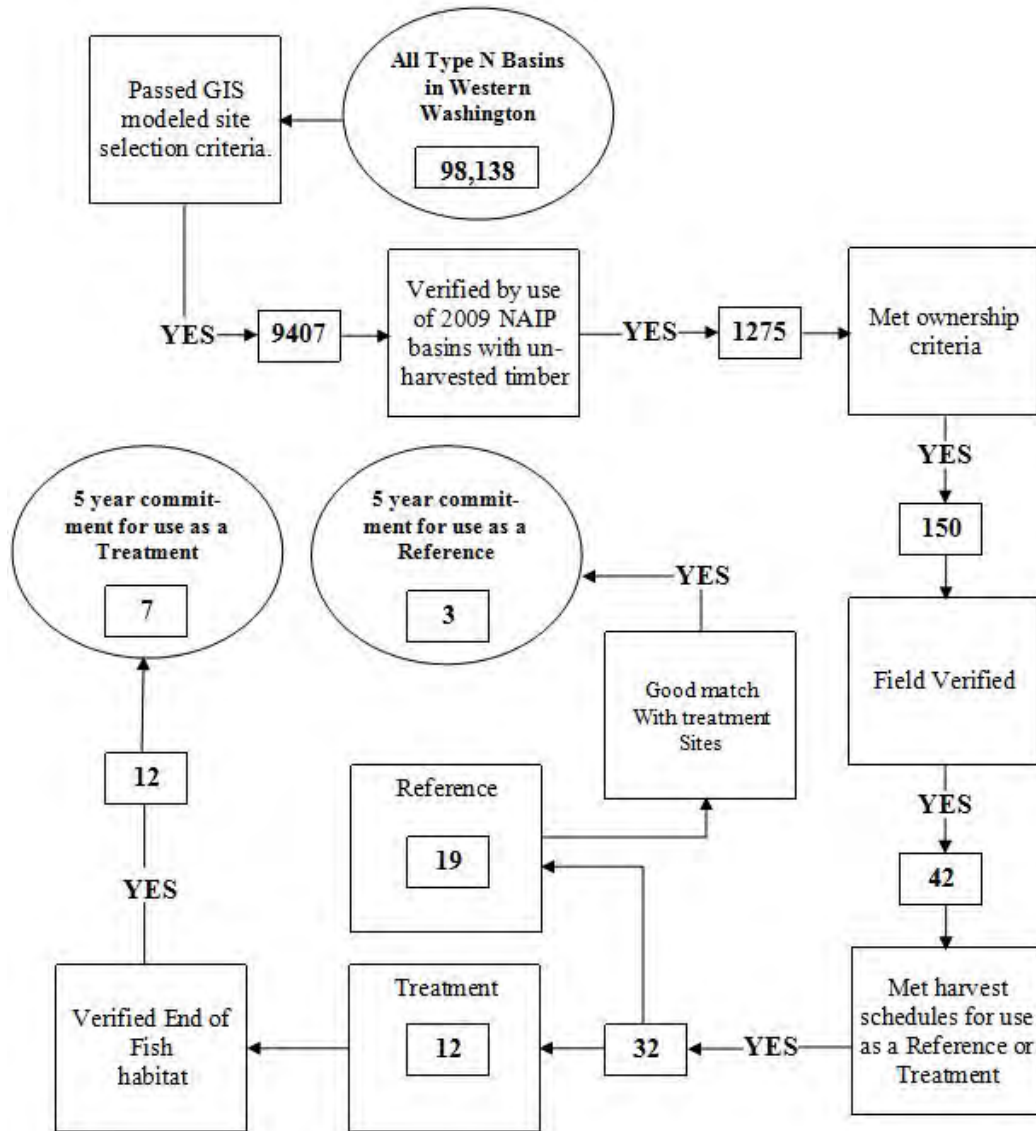


Figure A-1. Flow chart showing the decision process for selecting treatment and reference sites for the Soft Rock Study.

The large reduction in potential study sites stems from three factors, as illustrated by the NAIP and owner-verified maps in **Figure A-2**:

- Federal lands were not available to harvest on our schedule.
- The majority of the Puget Trough is dominated by residential and small private ownership.
- Large tree farms harvest smaller units on a quicker rotation, limiting the number of fully unharvested Type N stream basins.

A-2. SELECTION BY LITHOLOGY AND REGION

Initially, the goal of the study was to have two blocks of study sites representing glacial till and marine sedimentary lithologies. On-site verification focused on finding a sufficient number of sites to constitute each block. Since sites within each block needed to be in close proximity, we divided the sites into three distinct regions in western Washington: Puget Sound, Willapa Hills, and Olympic Peninsula. We divided each lithology (adding freshwater sedimentary lithologies later) into regions to identify sites that were morphologically and spatially similar (**Table A-2**).

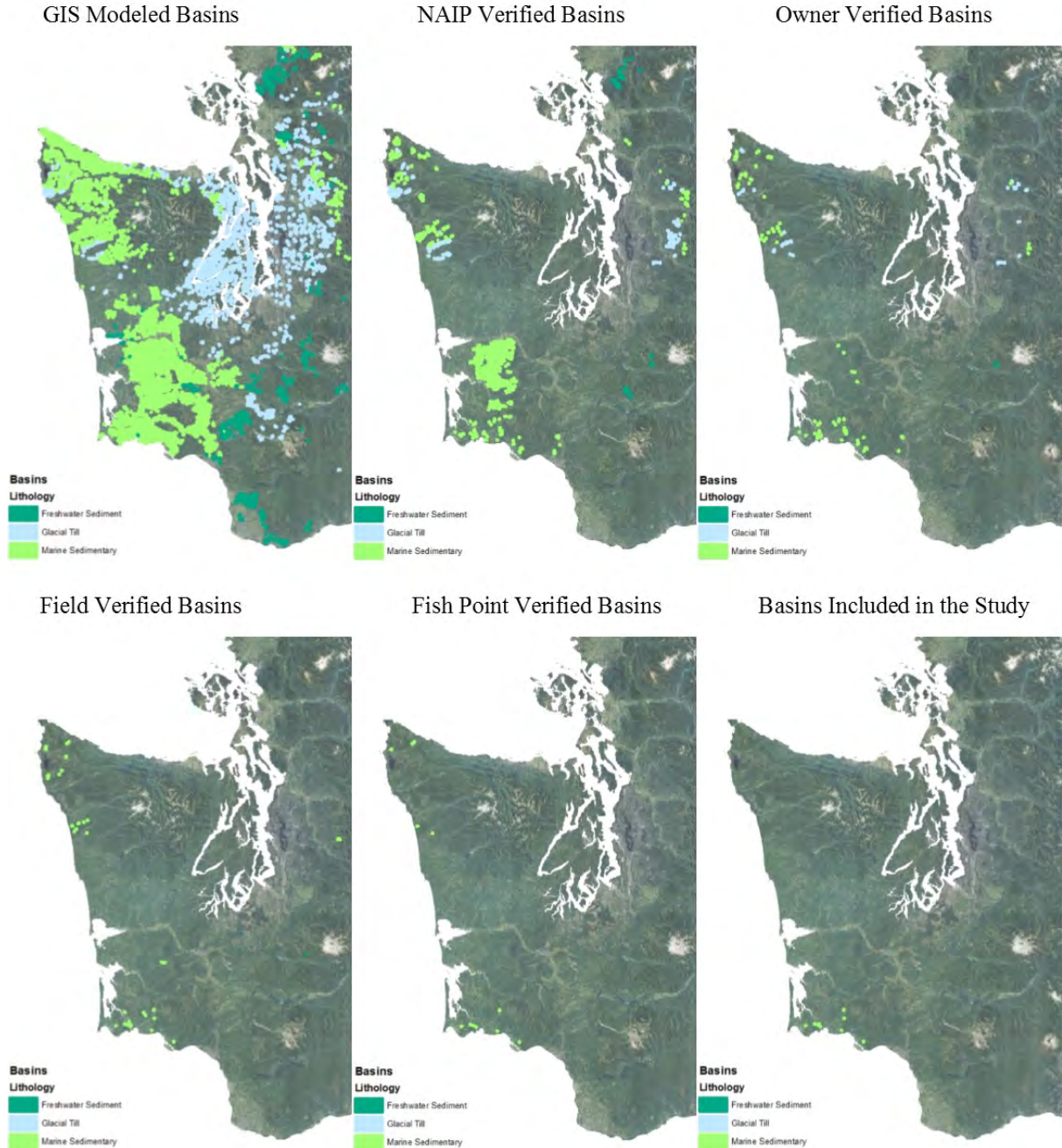


Figure A-2. Maps of potential study sites at key points in the site selection process.

Table A-2. Number of potential sites identified at each step of the site selection process by lithology and region.

Lithology	Marine Sediment			Glacial Till		Freshwater Sediment	Total
	Willapa Hills	Olympic Peninsula	Puget Sound	Olympic Peninsula	Puget Sound	Puget Sound	
All Type Np Basins	98,138						98,138
GIS-Modeled Criteria	6,927			1,744		736	9,407
NAIP Verified	876	154	19	128	61	37	1,275
Ownership Criteria	52	49	6	23	16	4	150
Field Verified	19	20	2	0	0	1	42
Fish Point Verified	7	5	0	0	0	0	12
Treatment Verified	7	2	0	0	0	0	9
Reference Verified	3	1	0	0	0	1	5
5-Year Commitment	10	0	0	0	0	0	10

GLACIAL TILL

Glacial till was located only in the Puget Sound and Olympic Peninsula regions. Using the 2011 NAIP, we identified 16 potential glacial till sites on state land in the Puget Sound region. On-site verification, however, removed the sites from consideration. Three sites were located behind miles of decommissioned roads that were not going to be reopened in the foreseeable future. Five sites were identified on public land as potential references, but they could not be used as treatments. Five sites were identified as potential treatment sites, but had wetlands and beaver ponds distributed through the stream networks and thus were rejected. Private landowners offered three sites as potential reference or treatment sites, but one had a very large wetland, one had houses in the basin, and one had already been partially harvested.

We conducted initial site visits of potential glacial till sites on the Olympic Peninsula in the summer of 2011. Many of the streams had low or discontinuous flows or none at all. We conducted a second site visit with the landowner in August 2011 to assess low flow conditions at the sites with the most potential. Of the six sites assessed, two had marine sediment outcrops in the channel and four were either mostly dry or had wetlands near the Type F/N break.

Because we were unable to find suitable glacial till study sites during the on-site verification process, we brought our findings before the Soft Rock Science Advisory Group (SRSAG) to recommend dropping the glacial till lithology from the project. The group agreed to this proposal and instead recommended finding sites dominated by marine sedimentary or freshwater sedimentary lithologies in the Puget Sound region.

FRESHWATER SEDIMENTARY

We identified potential freshwater sedimentary sites in the Puget Sound region, but on-site verification removed the sites from consideration. In the north Puget Sound, most of the 26

possible sites were in the Lake Whatcom watershed, which could not be harvested within our timeframe, so were only suitable as references. We found six possible treatment sites on private land and one on state land, but all were too young to be harvested within our time frame. In the south Puget Sound, seven potential sites had all been recently harvested and four were available only as references. Because no sites were available for harvest within our harvest window, the SRSAG and principal investigators decided to focus on marine sedimentary lithologies.

MARINE SEDIMENTARY

Marine sedimentary lithologies were found in the Puget Sound, Olympic Peninsula, and Willapa Hills regions. In the Puget Sound region, we identified 13 potential sites on public utilities district, state park, and federal lands, but the sites were available only as references. Of the two sites on state land, one consisted of a small seasonal stream and the other was not available for harvest within our time frame. Private landowners provided six potential sites, but two were partially harvested, one was not available for harvest within our time frame, and one had no flow. The remaining two sites were acceptable treatment options, but both had multiple mainline road crossings with evidence of mass wasting and were not suitable for flume installation because of high water volumes and velocity. The lack of sites suitable for harvest and flume installation forced the SRSAG and principal investigators to drop the Puget Sound region altogether and instead focus on the Olympic Peninsula and Willapa Hill regions where there were more options.

On the Olympic Peninsula, we selected 154 sites on state and private land as potential references or treatments. The Washington Department of Natural Resources (DNR) offered 33 reference sites and private landowners offered 11 reference sites. We visited 51 potential treatment sites from summer 2011 to spring 2012, and coordinated with landowners to determine commitment to harvest within our time frame. Two sites on private land, one north of Lake Ozette and the other east of Kalaloch, were available for harvest within our time frame. The Ozette site had a strong coastal influence (extensive/persistent fog bank) whereas the site east of Kalaloch had a more inland climate, resulting in very different temperature and precipitation regimes. We decided that replicates of each site would be required to use these as treatments in the study.

In early 2012, we planned on using three sites on state land, two near Lake Ozette and one near Kalaloch, as replicates of the two sites on private land. Some portion of each of these sites was scheduled for harvest within our time frame, although two were scheduled as a thinning. At the Washington State Department of Ecology's (Ecology) request, the DNR conducted a water-typing survey to determine the type break between the F and Np waters. The surveys resulted in moving the type break 600 to 1200 ft upstream of the modeled type break, which reduced the basin size to below the 30-acre harvest minimum. Ecology staff requested to use the modeled type break instead of the surveyed break and to have the buffer treatment applied to the entire study site. Ultimately, the DNR was unable to meet those requests. The SRSAG and principal investigators decided that the two remaining treatment sites on the Olympic Peninsula were too dissimilar to be paired, resulting in case studies at those sites. Ultimately, the sites were dropped due to the remote location and high cost-to-benefit ratio. The SRSAG decided to focus the study in the Willapa Hills region.

A-3. TREATMENT SITE SELECTION

In the Willapa Hills region, we identified 52 study sites on private land as potential treatment sites, and conducted on-site verification and landowner coordination during summer and fall 2011. We rejected nine of the sites because of massive inner gorges, wetlands, waterfalls, or no flow. An additional 24 sites were not available for harvest during our time frame and were set aside as potential references. From the remaining potential sites, we received preliminary commitments from landowners to harvest seven during our harvest window.

STREAM TYPING SURVEYS

We conducted stream typing surveys in spring 2012 to determine the physical limitation to fish passage (i.e., Type F/N break). This location was necessary to determine basin area of the non-fish-bearing portion of the stream. We found that two of the surveyed breaks remained in relatively the same location as the modeled break, while one moved downstream and four moved upstream. For three of the sites where the type break moved upstream, the basin area was reduced to less than 30 acres (too small for the study). To achieve replication, we requested and were granted an exemption (pilot rule) from the DNR to use the modeled type break for these three sites.

BUFFER LAYOUTS

It was originally conceived that all treatment sites would be buffered with a two-sided 50-foot buffer along 50% of the Np stream, as prescribed in the Forest Practices rules. However, the presence of unstable slopes (e.g., inner gorges, bedrock hollows) would greatly increase the percentage of stream buffered. We conducted buffer layouts in conjunction with foresters employed by the landowners. While three of the sites qualified for the 50% buffer, the other four would require a 90 to 100% buffer due to unstable slopes. The SRSAG and principal investigators decided that the unstable slope buffers were consistent with the design of harvest prescriptions in western Washington and that all seven sites should be included in the study. This resulted in a gradation of buffer lengths from 50% to 100%, with some buffers wider and some narrower than required under westside Forest Practices rules for Type N streams (**Figure A-3**).

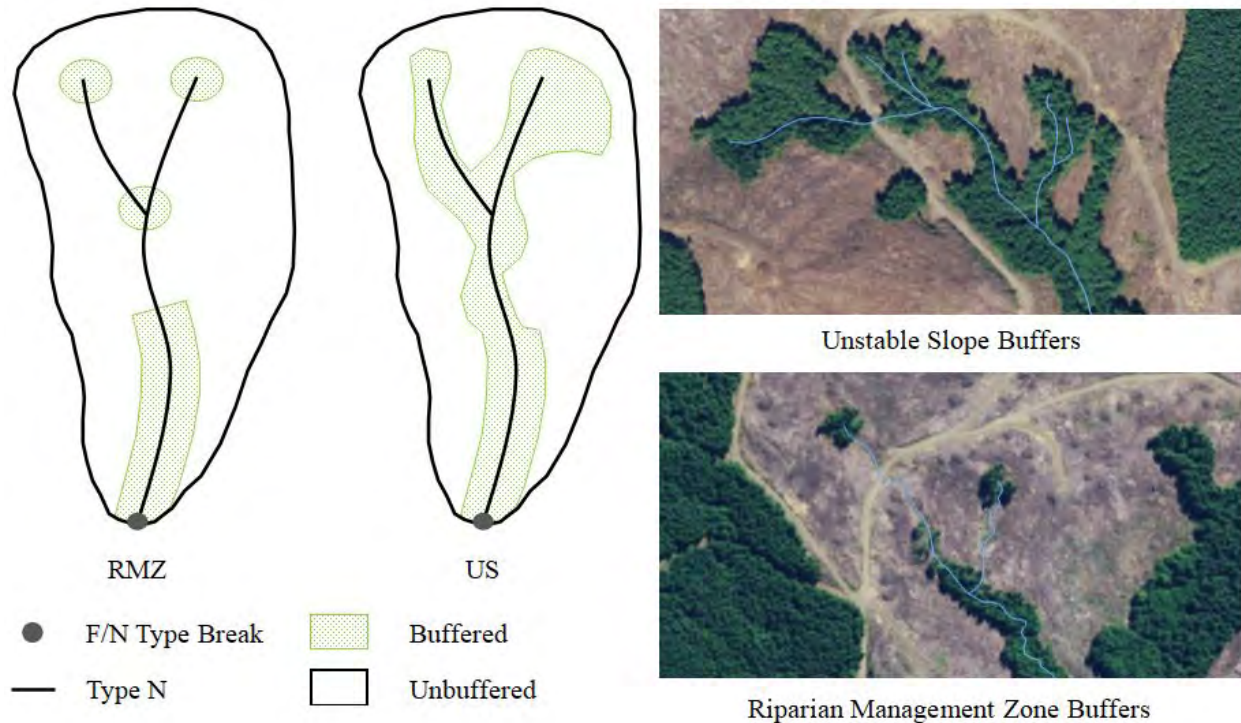


Figure A-3. Conceptual examples of Type Np buffers with only riparian management zone (RMZ) buffers and with additional unstable slope (US) buffers (left) and examples from two Soft Rock Study treatment sites (right).

A-4. REFERENCE SELECTION

We identified 37 sites on private and state land as potential references and conducted on-site verification and landowner coordination throughout the treatment site selection process. We selected two references near the four treatment sites in the Naselle area based on similarities in morphology as well as landowner commitment to withhold harvest in the reference sites until after October 2016. For sites in the Cathlamet area, we selected only one reference because most landowners were not able to commit to withholding harvest until after October 2016. Because having un-harvested control sites is critical to the Multiple Before-After/Control-Impact study design, this was the most important factor in selecting reference sites.

A-5. FLUME SITE SELECTION

We monitored four of the Soft Rock sites (two treatments and two references) for hydrologic conditions. Site selection was determined by geomorphic conditions at the F/N break. These sites required confined valley walls to funnel stream flow through the flume for the duration of the study. We selected the four sites that were least likely to have the flumes bypassed by channel migration. We were unable to monitor additional sites due to funding limitations.

A-6. REFERENCES

ESRI. 2010. ArcMap 10.0. Environmental Systems Resource Institute, Redlands, CA.

APPENDIX B – SITE LAYOUT

Welles Bretherton

TABLE OF CONTENTS

List of Tables	B-2
List of Figures	B-2
B-1. Channel Mapping.....	B-3
B-2. Site Descriptions	B-4

LIST OF TABLES

Table B-1. Site characteristics for the Soft Rock Study sites..... B-4
Table B-2. Description of tables included with each Soft Rock Study site map. B-5

LIST OF FIGURES

Figure B-1. Example of numbering scheme used for labeling transects in the Soft Rock Study sites. B-3
Figure B-2. Legend for the Soft Rock Study site maps with an example site. B-5

B-1. CHANNEL MAPPING

Pre-harvest preparation and monitoring began in May 2012. We used a hip chain to map the entire stream network and establish transects beginning at the junction of fish-bearing (F) and non-fish-bearing (N) waters. We flagged and recorded a GPS point at every 10 m interval throughout the Np channel network, including tributaries. Transects were labeled sequentially working upstream from the F/N junction to the perennial initiation point of the main channel. Tributaries were labeled right bank (RB) or left bank (LB) based on which bank the tributary entered the main channel facing downstream. Tributaries along each stream bank were then numbered sequentially from the F/N junction. Finally, tributaries were labeled based on their distance from the confluence with the main channel. If there was a tributary off of a tributary, the tributary label was followed by a letter series based on how many tributaries entered that tributary (**Figure B-1**). This grid system was used to determine the location of all measurements taken during this study.

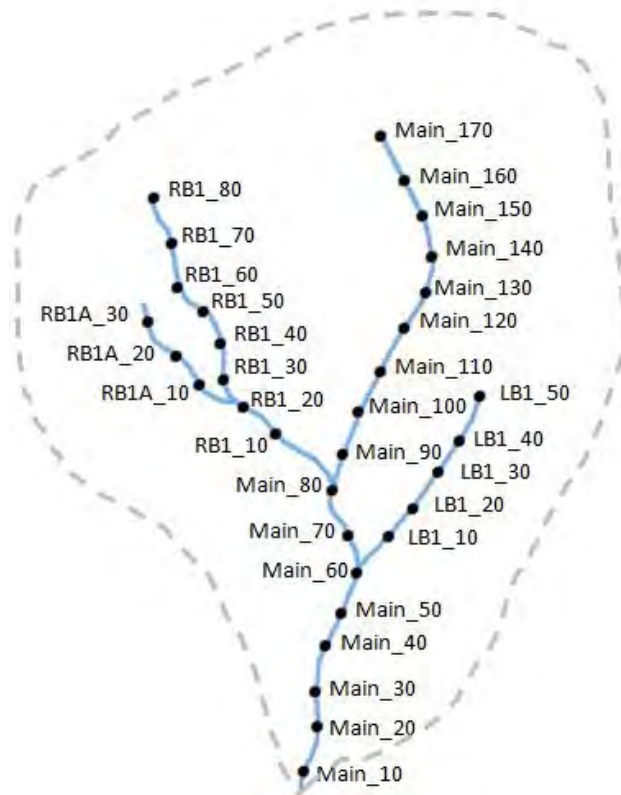


Figure B-1. Example of numbering scheme used for labeling transects in the Soft Rock Study sites.

B-2. SITE DESCRIPTIONS

Site characteristics based on the original site selection parameters are listed in **Table B-1**, along with other relevant measurements. These data were compiled from on-the-ground measurements, GIS-modeled criteria, and information from landowners.

Table B-1. Site characteristics for the Soft Rock Study sites including basin area, length of entire stream network, mean percent of stream with surface flow during summer low flow (2013-2017), elevation (from 1-m Digital Terrain Model [DTM] at F/N break), gradient (mean stream network slope derived from 1-m DTM), general basin aspect, percent of basin composed of marine sediment (MS), number of owners of the harvest area, approximate stand age (± 2 or 3 years), year harvest occurred (or planned future harvest of reference sites), percent buffer length, and mean buffer width (calculated in ArcMap). TRT1a and TRT1b are sub-basins of TRT1 (see text for details).

Study Site	Basin Area (ha)	Stream Length (m)	Mean Wetted Channel (%)	Elevation (m)	Gradient (%)	Aspect	Lithology	Ownership	Stand Age	Harvest Timing	Buffer Length (%)	Mean Buffer Width (m)
REF1	16	1456	84	114	21	SW	100% MS	1 Owner	30	2020		
REF2	15	856	75	58	18	SW	100% MS	1 Owner	35	2020		
REF3	12	697	74	46	19	W	100% MS	1 Owner	35	2020		
TRT1	30	1827	98	73	20	N	87% MS	1 Owner	38	2014	53	17
TRT1a	13	797	99	73	22	N	87% MS	1 Owner	38	2014	40	15
TRT1b	17	930	97	74	18	N	87% MS	1 Owner	38	2014	63	20
TRT2	10	591	64	31	13	NW	100% MS	1 Owner	40	2014	54	15
TRT3	13	958	80	36	15	NW	100% MS	1 Owner	39	2013	58	14
TRT4	15	864	75	34	18	NW	100% MS	1 Owner	50	2014	92	17
TRT5	14	1049	69	63	19	SW	100% MS	1 Owner	37	2015	95	15
TRT6	12	992	84	46	22	NE	100% MS	1 Owner	37	2014	96	14
TRT7	24	940	89	289	30	S	99% MS	1 Owner	37	2015	100	23

This appendix includes maps of all ten Soft Rock Study sites (seven treatments, three references). These maps use a common legend detailed in **Figure B-2**. The stream maps show the location of the hydrology stations, temperature sensors, plots, and transects, and are variable in scale to show a close up of the stream network. The map insert has a fixed scale (1:11,000) to illustrate differences in basin area among the sites. The minimum required buffer area and the actual buffer area are also displayed in the map inserts. A table with descriptive statistics is included with each site map with details in **Table B-2**.

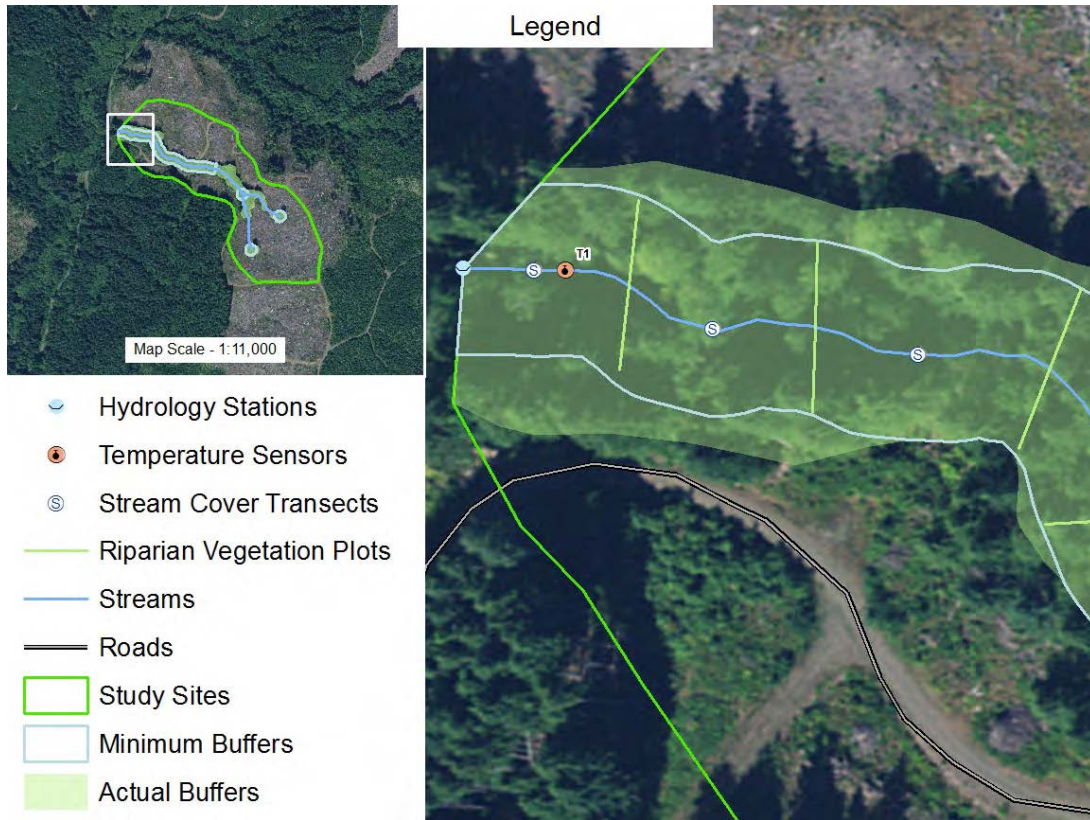


Figure B-2. Legend for the Soft Rock Study site maps with an example site (TRT4).

Table B-2. Description of tables included with each Soft Rock Study site map.

Basin Size	Total basin area	Stream Length	Total stream length
Bankfull Width	Mean across the study site	Buffers	
Wetted Width		Length Buffered	Percent length buffered
Stream Slope		Minimum Area	Buffer areas calculated in ArcMap (ESRI 2010)
Valley Wall Slope		Actual Area	
Wetted Channel	Mean percent wetted channel in August over the study period (2013-2017)	Increase in Area	Mean buffer width calculated from the riparian vegetation plots
Average Precip	PRISM 30-yr average precipitation values	Mean Buffer Width	

TRT 1



Basin Size (ha [ac])	32 (79)	Stream Length (m [ft])	1827 (5994)
Bankfull Width (cm)	152	Buffers	
Wetted Width (cm)	76	Length Buffered (%)	53
Stream Slope (%)	20	Minimum Area (ha [ac])	3.09 (7.64)
Valley Wall Slope (%)	44	Actual Area (ha [ac])	3.68 (9.10)
Wetted Channel (%)	98	Increase in Area (%)	19
Average Precip (cm [in])	201 (79)	Mean Buffer Width (m [ft])	18 (58)

TRT2



Basin Size (ha [ac])	10 (25)	Stream Length (m [ft])	591 (1939)
Bankfull Width (cm)	114	Buffers	
Wetted Width (cm)	52	Length Buffered (%)	54
Stream Slope (%)	12	Minimum Area (ha [ac])	1.00 (2.47)
Valley Wall Slope (%)	58	Actual Area (ha [ac])	1.19 (2.93)
Wetted Channel (%)	65	Increase in Area (%)	18
Average Precip (cm [in])	262 (103)	Mean Buffer Width (m [ft])	15 (48)

TRT3



Basin Size (ha [ac])	13 (31)	Stream Length (m [ft])	958 (3143)
Bankfull Width (cm)	102	Buffers	
Wetted Width (cm)	54	Length Buffered (%)	58
Stream Slope (%)	20	Minimum Area (ha [ac])	1.53 (3.79)
Valley Wall Slope (%)	58	Actual Area (ha [ac])	1.89 (4.68)
Wetted Channel (%)	79	Increase in Area (%)	23
Average Precip (cm [in])	259 (102)	Mean Buffer Width (m [ft])	20 (42)

TRT4



Basin Size (ha [ac])	15 (38)	Stream Length (m [ft])	864 (2835)
Bankfull Width (cm)	126	Buffers	
Wetted Width (cm)	49	Length Buffered (%)	92
Stream Slope (%)	16	Minimum Area (ha [ac])	1.33 (3.28)
Valley Wall Slope (%)	60	Actual Area (ha [ac])	2.39 (5.92)
Wetted Channel (%)	76	Increase in Area (%)	80
Average Precip (cm [in])	246 (97)	Mean Buffer Width (m [ft])	15 (48)

TRT5



Basin Size (ha [ac])	14 (35)	Stream Length (m [ft])	1049 (3442)
Bankfull Width (cm)	79	Buffers	
Wetted Width (cm)	32	Length Buffered (%)	95
Stream Slope (%)	18	Minimum Area (ha [ac])	1.86 (4.59)
Valley Wall Slope (%)	64	Actual Area (ha [ac])	3.07 (7.59)
Wetted Channel (%)	70	Increase in Area (%)	65
Average Precip (cm [in])	272 (107)	Mean Buffer Width (m [ft])	15 (48)

TRT6



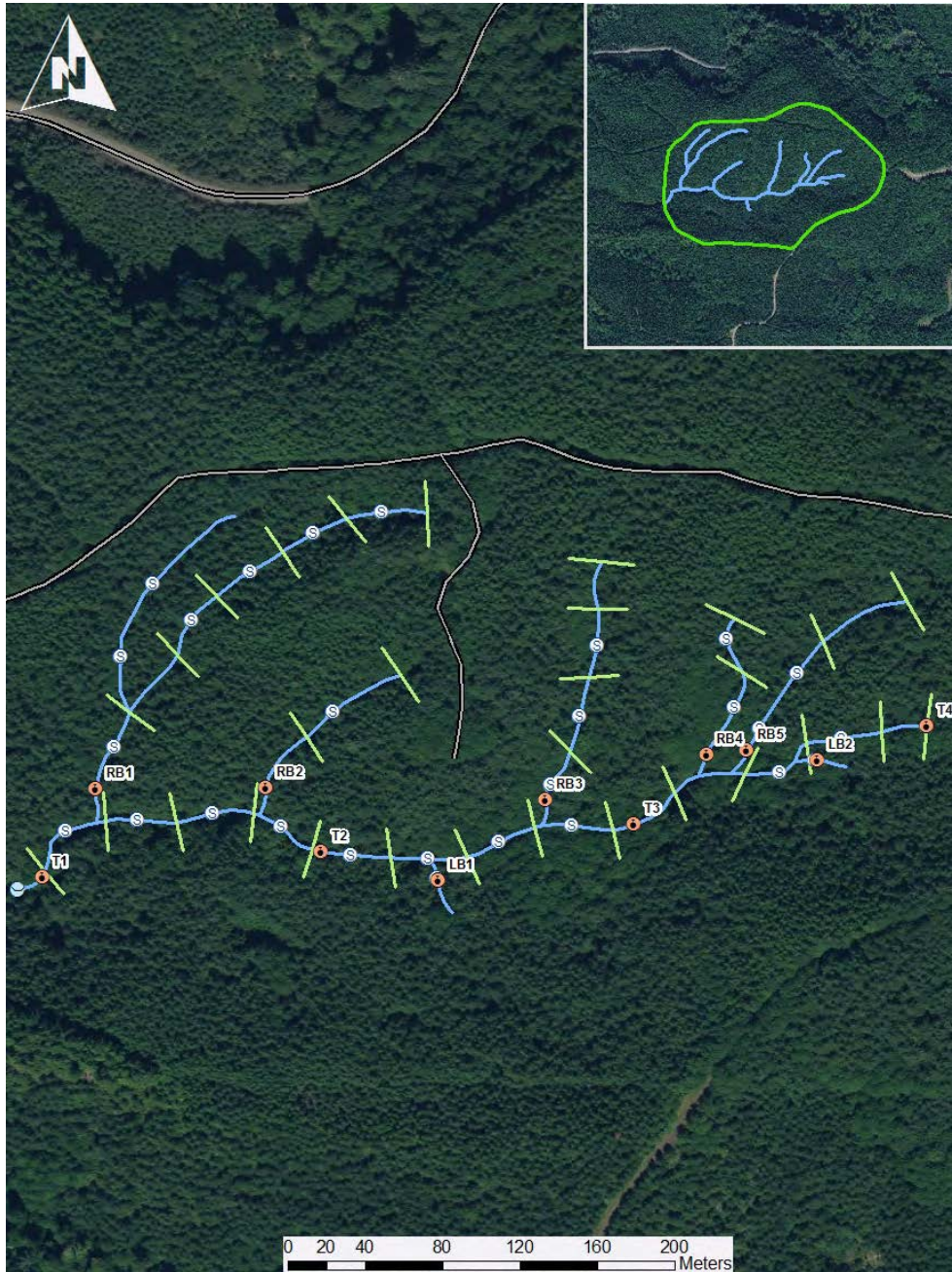
Basin Size (ha [ac])	12 (29)	Stream Length (m [ft])	992 (3255)
Bankfull Width (cm)	119	Buffers	
Wetted Width (cm)	47	Length Buffered (%)	96
Stream Slope (%)	21	Minimum Area (ha [ac])	1.60 (3.96)
Valley Wall Slope (%)	82	Actual Area (ha [ac])	3.10 (7.67)
Wetted Channel (%)	84	Increase in Area (%)	94
Average Precip (cm [in])	231 (91)	Mean Buffer Width (m [ft])	17 (56)

TRT7



Basin Size (ha [ac])	24 (59)	Stream Length (m [ft])	940 (3084)
Bankfull Width (cm)	192	Buffers	
Wetted Width (cm)	68	Length Buffered (%)	100
Stream Slope (%)	30	Minimum Area (ha [ac])	1.59 (3.93)
Valley Wall Slope (%)	71	Actual Area (ha [ac])	4.19 (10.34)
Wetted Channel (%)	86	Increase in Area (%)	163
Average Precip (cm [in])	307 (121)	Mean Buffer Width (m [ft])	24 (79)

REF1



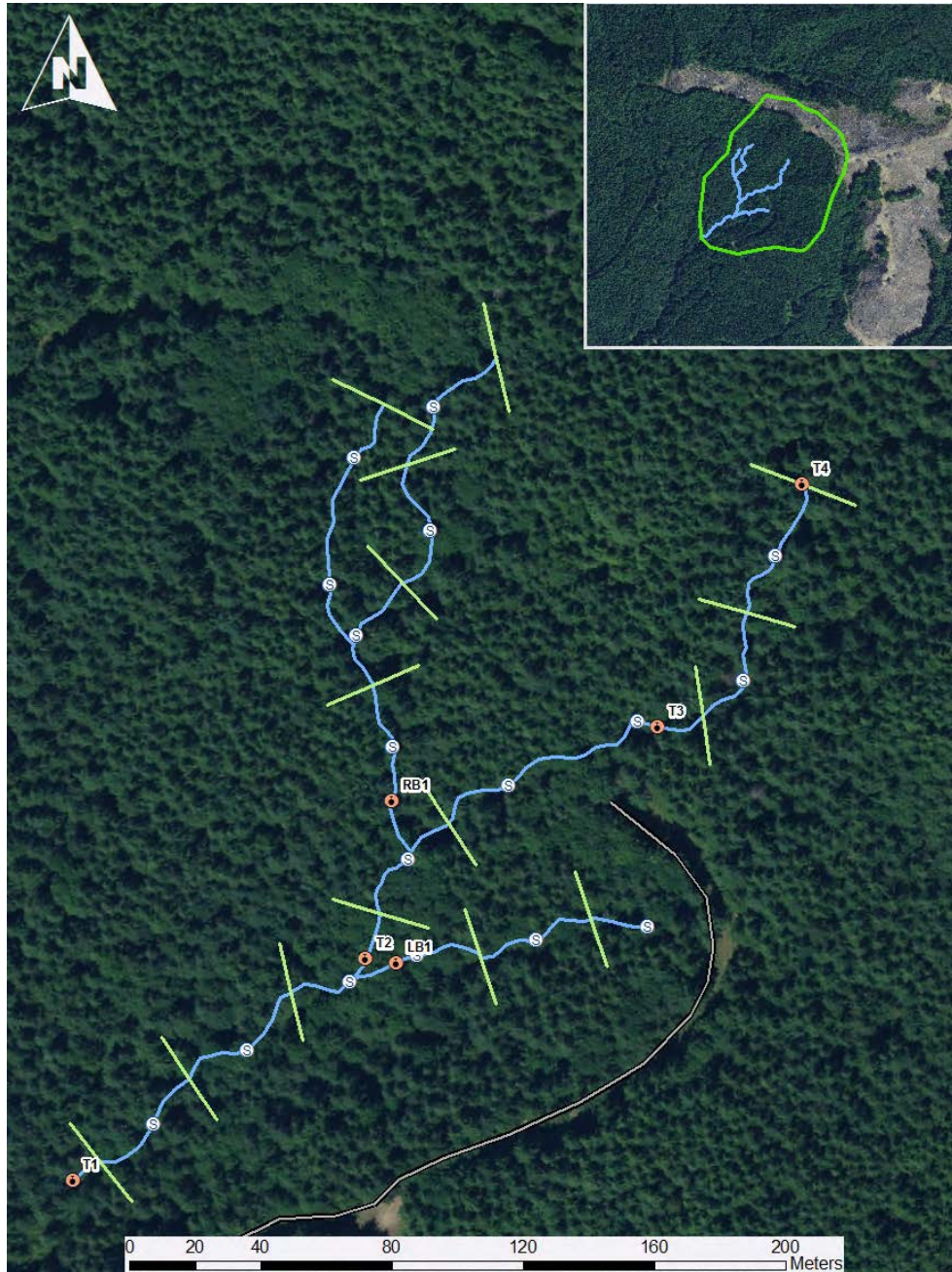
Basin Size (ha [ac])	16 (40)	Stream Length (m [ft])	1456 (4777)
Bankfull Width (cm)	120		
Wetted Width (cm)	61		
Stream Slope (%)	19		
Valley Wall Slope (%)	55		
Wetted Channel (%)	85		
Average Precip (cm [in])	269 (106)		

REF2



Basin Size (ha [ac])	15 (38)	Stream Length (m [ft])	856 (2808)
Bankfull Width (cm)	125		
Wetted Width (cm)	50		
Stream Slope (%)	20		
Valley Wall Slope (%)	53		
Wetted Channel (%)	76		
Average Precip (cm [in])	282 (111)		

REF3



Basin Size (ha [ac])	12 (29)	Stream Length (m [ft])	697 (2287)
Bankfull Width (cm)	94		
Wetted Width (cm)	35		
Stream Slope (%)	22		
Valley Wall Slope (%)	58		
Wetted Channel (%)	75		
Average Precip (cm [in])	292 (115)		

This page intentionally left blank.